

Jane Dammen McAuliffe

Encyclopaedia of  
the Qur'ān  
*Index Volume*

EQ

B R I L L

EQ



EQ

Encyclopaedia of  
the Qur'ān

INDEX VOLUME

Jane Dammen McAuliffe, *General Editor*

Brill, Leiden–Boston

2006

# CONTENTS

Preface .....	vii
Author List .....	i
Article List .....	16
Index of Proper Names .....	36
Index of Arabic Words and Phrases .....	229
Index of Qur'ān Citations .....	417

# PREFACE

In my Preface to the first volume of the *Encyclopaedia of the Qurʾān*, I promised that the final volume would include “a very thorough indexing of both English words and transliterated Arabic terminology.” With the publication of this volume, I am pleased to deliver on that promise. As initially conceived, I expected this index to form part of the fifth volume of the *EQ*. When the effort of indexing got underway in earnest, however, two recognitions quickly asserted themselves: (1) to serve readers well, the *EQ* would require multiple indices and (2) the size and scope of these combined indices would demand an additional volume. So it was decided to add a sixth volume to the *EQ* and to complete the print publication of this reference work with a tool that could significantly enhance its utility, particularly for scholars.

This concluding volume of the *EQ* offers five separate indices: (1) a roster of contributing scholars and their academic affiliations, (2) a comprehensive list of all articles, (3) a registry of the proper names of people, places, religious and social groupings, etc., (4) a lexicon of transliterated Arabic words and phrases, and (5) an inventory of the qurʾānic verses and sūras that are cited in the five volumes of the *EQ*.

The first three of these indices require little additional explanation. The *Author List* furnishes an alphabetically ordered record of all those scholars who have contributed to the *EQ*. It also notes the article (or articles) that each author has written as well as his or her institutional affiliation. The *Article List*, which is divided by volume, provides both the name of the author and the inclusive pagination of each article. Blind entries have not been included in this list.

The *Index of Proper Names* gathers the references to persons, places, languages, clans, tribes, religions, rulers and dynasties as these are found in the *EQ*. Ordinarily, this index captures terms that were consistently capitalized in the *EQ*. The death dates of individuals, frequently in both *hijrī* and *mīlādī* forms, have been supplied when these could be drawn from *EQ* articles or from commonly available reference sources. In some cases, information that amplifies what is found in the *EQ* has been added where this could be helpful to the researcher. Recognizing the name variation that occurs in both primary and secondary sources, an effort has been made to direct readers to the version of a name that most regularly identifies a noted figure from the formative or classical period of Islam. Honorifics, such as Imām, Shaykh,

Saint, King, have been placed before the individual's name but do not affect the alphabetization of the name itself. Occasionally, Arabic transliteration for technical terms has been provided and placed in square brackets after the term. In those instances where a proper name designates an *EQ* entry, the page and column number are given in bold. Finally, nominal and adjectival forms have frequently been consolidated. For instance, the listing "Ṣūfī(s)" will include volume, page and column indicators that refer to the ascetical-mystical trend in Islam, as well as to individuals associated with that trend.

The fourth of these indices, the *Index of Arabic Words and Phrases*, may require a bit more explanation. In the Preface to the first volume of the *EQ* I described the critical decision that the associate editors and I took during our first editorial meeting as we gathered to discuss the development of the *EQ*. In order to make this reference work useful to scholars beyond the fields of Islamic and qur'ānic studies, to assure its accessibility to readers who have no background in Arabic, we decided to organize the *EQ* under English-language lemmata and to supply the translation of key qur'ānic words and phrases wherever possible. While a few exceptions were permitted to this policy, it provided the primary guidance for authors as they drafted their articles. We felt, moreover, that this decision need not compromise the scholarly integrity of the *EQ*. Since the authors who contributed to these five volumes are among the finest international scholars of the Qur'ān, their entries draw upon the depth of their research concentrations and the range of their many publications, making frequent use of Arabic terms and phrases, as well as occasional reference to the vocabulary of other languages. Work in the field of qur'ānic studies normally proceeds on the basis of Arabic sources and of secondary literature that is keyed to those sources. Consequently, the associate editors and I felt that it would be important, especially for our scholarly colleagues, to produce an index for the *EQ* that collected all its important Arabic words and phrases in their transliterated forms.

In this *Index of Arabic Words and Phrases*, the individual listings are alphabetized as in a modern Arabic-English dictionary, i.e. by the Arabic trilateral root. Doubled root letters also follow this alphabetical order so, for example, *ḥ-q-q* appears after *ḥ-q-b* rather than at the beginning of *ḥ-q-...* Within each trilateral listing, verbal forms, in their usual dictionary order, precede nominal ones. Verbs are catalogued in the third, masculine singular *māḍī* while nominal forms are represented as found in the *EQ*. Thus plural, collective and feminine forms sometimes follow the masculine singular or are sometimes listed separately, depending on their *EQ* occurrences. The purpose of this index, as exemplified in the choices that guided its production, was not the creation of a comprehensive qur'ānic dictionary but of a focused research tool that would offer scholars access to the Arabic vocabulary found in *EQ* articles.

Phrases have been included selectively but have not been extensively cross listed. Deciding the entry under which to place a phrase is necessarily a subjective judgment so users are urged to look for phrases under more than one of their constituent elements. As is the case with the listing of single words, in the alphabetization of phrases, the singular form of the term under which the phrase is listed precedes its plural forms. Within each of these groupings, phrases in which the entry term is the first word are listed before those in which it is a subsequent term. Multiple phrases appear in *English* alphabetical order as based on the first letter of the first word that is not the entry word. The definite article and parenthetical terms are ignored in this ordering. Again with this index, page and column numbers are given in bold in the few instances where an Arabic term (e.g. ḥadīth, sūra) is the title of an entry.

The *Index of Qurʾān Citations*, the last of these five indices, attempts to collect all significant *EQ* references to the qurʾānic text whether these are given by sūra name or by numeric citation of sūra and verse. Citations have been arranged by sūra order, beginning with the first sūra, al-Fāṭiḥa, and ending with the last, al-Nās. In cases where a sūra has been known by more than one title, that found in the standard Cairo edition has been used. Within each sūra, *EQ* references to the entire sūra are placed first and are arranged by volume number. References to individual verses within each sūra follow these. Clusters of verses are incorporated after the individual listing of the first number in the cluster, with the order running from short to long clusters. In addition to inclusive page numbers and column indications, all these listings note the title of the entry itself. This should give the interested researcher a cursory overview of the range of topics for which a given Qurʾān citation may be adduced. *EQ* mentions of those verses that have acquired special names, such as the “Throne Verse” or the “Light Verse,” can be found in the *Index of Proper Names* when such verses were identified by name, rather than sūra and verse number.

I hope that this final volume of the *EQ* will help its readers derive maximum benefit from the five volumes that preceded it. I hope that it will assist them in opening new avenues of insightful investigation and of productive research within the field of qurʾānic studies and well beyond. Finally, I hope that it will allow those who revere the Qurʾān as a life-guiding sacred text and those who approach it as a cultural achievement of immense importance to deepen their understanding and appreciation of this singularly significant scripture.

As I pen these final words for a project that has occupied my mind and tapped my energy for the last thirteen years, I cannot resist the temptation to thank again those colleagues whose contribution of time and effort has sustained me and has made the *EQ* possible. Particular thanks are due both Foke Deahl and Clare Wilde for their painstaking work in the compilation and proofreading of these indices. Theirs was an arduous task and one requiring extraordinary patience and dedication. The editorial team at Brill, despite numerous personnel changes over the years, has consistently supported the *EQ* at every stage of its development. The associate editors, Claude Gilliot, William Graham, Wadad Kadi and Andrew Rippin, suggested potential entries and authors, saw every article and contributed countless comments, citations and bibliographic suggestions. The assistant editors, Monique Bernards and John Nawas, carefully reformatted every submission for editorial consistency, and drew attention to matters requiring further clarification. My editorial assistant Clare Wilde and her predecessors and helpmates, Eerik Dickinson, Paul Heck, David Mehall and Bethany Zaborowski, have been a constant source of support at every point in the editorial process. The Advisory Board, Nasr Hamid Abu-Zayd, Mohammed Arkoun, Gerhard Böwering, Gerald Hawting, Frederik Leemhuis, Angelika Neuwirth and Uri Rubin, wrote major articles for the *EQ* and, in several instances, responded to my pleas for help when a promised piece by a commissioned author was not forthcoming. Finally, these six volumes could never have been published without the willing collaboration of all the friends and colleagues who so graciously agreed to share their expertise by writing for the *EQ*. To this host of generous souls, I offer my most sincere thanks. May the enduring value of the *Encyclopaedia of the Qurʾān* be a tribute to each one of them.



# AUTHOR LIST

## A

KHALED M. ABOU EL FADL, University of California at Los Angeles

Jibt (iii)  
Rebellion (iv)  
Retaliation (iv)

BINYAMIN ABRAHAMOV, Bar-Ilan University

Signs (v)  
World (v)

IBRAHIM M. ABU-RABI', Hartford Seminary

Ezra (ii)

NADIA ABU-ZAHRA, University of Oxford

Adultery and Fornication (i)

NASR HAMID ABU ZAYD, University of Leiden

Arrogance (i)  
Everyday Life, Qur'an In (ii)  
Illness and Health (ii)  
Intention (ii)  
Oppression (iii)

CHARLES J. ADAMS, McGill University

Joy and Misery (iii)  
Maturity (iii)

CAMILLA P. ADANG, Tel Aviv University

Belief and Unbelief (i)  
Hypocrites and Hypocrisy (ii)  
Torah (v)

ASMA AFSARUDDIN, University of Notre Dame

Garden (ii)  
Reciters of the Qur'an (iv)

M. SHAHAB AHMED, Harvard University

Satanic Verses (iv)

MICHAEL W. ALBIN, Library of Congress, Washington, DC

Printing of the Qur'an (iv)

SCOTT C. ALEXANDER, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago

Fear (ii)  
Trust and Patience (v)

ILAI ALON, Tel Aviv University

Noon (iii)

MOHAMMAD ALI AMIR-MOEZZI, École

Pratique des Hautes Études, Paris

Dissimulation (i)  
Heresy (ii)

LUDWIG AMMANN, Freiburg im Breisgau

Laughter (iii)  
Mockery (iii)

MOHAMMED ARKOUN, Sorbonne University

Contemporary Critical Practices and the Qur'an (i)  
Islam (ii)  
Violence (v)

- TALAL ASAD, The Graduate Center, CUNY  
Kinship (iii)
- ALI S.A. ASANI, Harvard University  
‘Alī b. Abī Ṭālib (i)  
Family of the Prophet (ii)  
South Asian Literatures and the  
Qurʾān (v)
- B**
- MARGOT BADRAN, Northwestern University  
Feminism and the Qurʾān (ii)  
Gender (ii)  
Sister (v)
- AḤMAD MUBĀRAK AL-BAGHDĀDĪ (trans.  
Brannon M. Wheeler), Kuwait University  
Consultation (i)
- JULIAN BALDICK, University of London  
Asceticism (i)
- MOHAMMED A. BAMYEH, Macalester College  
Patriarchy (iv)
- MEIR M. BAR-ASHER, Hebrew University,  
Jerusalem  
Hidden and the Hidden (ii)  
Shīʿism and the Qurʾān (iv)
- SHAHZAD BASHIR, Carleton College  
Anger (i)  
Consolation (i)  
Eternity (ii)
- MICHAEL L. BATES, The American  
Numismatic Society, New York  
Numismatics (iii)
- THOMAS BAUER, University of Münster  
‘Ifīṭ (ii)  
Insanity (ii)
- DANIEL BEAUMONT, University of Rochester  
Lie (iii)  
Simile (v)
- DORIS BEHRENS-ABOUSEIF, University of  
London  
Cups and Vessels (i)  
Instruments (ii)
- JAMES A. BELLAMY, University of  
Michigan  
Textual Criticism of the Qurʾān (v)
- HERBERT BERG, University of North  
Carolina at Wilmington  
African Americans (i)  
Computers and the Qurʾān (i)  
Polysemy in the Qurʾān (iv)
- SHEILA BLAIR, Boston College  
Ornamentation and Illumination (iii)  
Writing and Writing Materials (v)
- KHALID YAHYA BLANKINSHIP, Temple  
University, Philadelphia  
Court (i)  
News (iii)  
Obedience (iii)
- JONATHAN M. BLOOM, Boston College  
Mosque (iii)  
Ornamentation and Illumination (iii)
- HARTMUT BOBZIN, University of Erlangen  
Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qurʾānic  
Studies (iv)  
Translations of the Qurʾān (v)
- MICHAEL BONNER, University of Michigan  
Byzantines (i)  
Poverty and the Poor (iv)  
Wealth (v)
- MAURICE BORRMANS, Pontificio Istituto di  
Studi Arabi e d’Islamistica, Rome  
Disobedience (i)  
Pride (iv)  
Resurrection (iv)  
Salvation (iv)
- ISSA J. BOULLATA, McGill University  
Literary Structures of the Qurʾān (iii)  
Parody of the Qurʾān (iv)
- DONNA LEE BOWEN, Brigham Young  
University  
Birth (i)  
Birth Control (i)  
Infanticide (ii)

- GERHARD BÖWERING, Yale University  
 Chronology and the Qurʾān (i)  
 Covenant (i)  
 God and his Attributes (ii)  
 Prayer (iv)  
 Time (v)
- PAOLO LUIGI BRANCA, Catholic University,  
 Milan  
 Weeping (v)
- WILLIAM M. BRINNER, University of  
 California, Berkeley  
 Ararat (i)  
 Election (ii)  
 Hārūt and Mārūt (ii)  
 Jūdī (iii)  
 Noah (iii)  
 People of the Heights (iv)  
 Ṭuwā (v)
- JONATHAN E. BROCKOPP, Pennsylvania State  
 University  
 Captives (i)  
 Concubines (i)  
 Justice and Injustice (iii)  
 Prisoners (iv)  
 Servants (iv)  
 Slaves and Slavery (v)
- ANGELIKA BRODERSEN, University of  
 Göttingen  
 Reflection and Deliberation (iv)  
 Remembrance (iv)
- PATRICE C. BRODEUR, Connecticut College  
 Religion (iv)
- CHRISTOPHER GEORGE BUCK, Michigan  
 State University, East Lansing  
 Bahāʾīs (i)
- RONALD PAUL BUCKLEY, University of  
 Manchester  
 Markets (iii)
- DAVID B. BURRELL, University of Notre  
 Dame  
 Truth (v)
- JOHN BURTON, University of St. Andrews  
 Abrogation (i)  
 Collection of the Qurʾān (i)
- HERIBERT BUSSE, Christian-Albrechts  
 University of Kiel  
 Cain and Abel (i)  
 Dhū l-Kifl (i)  
 Jerusalem (iii)  
 Jonah (iii)  
 Lot (iii)  
 Nimrod (iii)
- AMILA BUTUROVIC, York University, Canada  
 Evening (ii)  
 Vision (v)  
 Wish and Desire (v)
- C
- SIMONETTA CALDERINI, University of Surrey  
 Roehampton  
 Lord (iii)
- JUAN EDUARDO CAMPO, University of  
 California, Santa Barbara  
 Burial (i)  
 Cave (i)  
 Furniture and Furnishings (ii)  
 House, Domestic and Divine (ii)
- JACQUELINE CHABBI, University of Paris  
 Jinn (iii)  
 Mecca (iii)  
 Whisper (v)
- MASUDUL ALAM CHOUDHURY, Sultan Qaboos  
 University, Oman  
 Usury (v)
- PAUL M. COBB, University of Notre Dame  
 Hūd (ii)  
 Iram (ii)
- FREDERICK S. COLBY, Miami University,  
 Oxford, OH  
 Symbolic Imagery (v)
- MICHAEL COOK, Princeton University  
 Virtues and Vices, Commanding and  
 Forbidding (v)

- PATRICIA CRONE, Institute for Advanced Study, Princeton  
War (v)
- STEFANIA CUNIAL, Ca' Foscari University, Venice  
Spiritual Beings (v)
- D**
- STEPHAN DÄHNE, Orient-Institut der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft, Beirut  
Weights and Measures (v)
- MARIA MASSI DAKAKE, George Mason University  
Şifîn, Battle of (v)
- AHMAD SALIM DALLAL, Georgetown University  
Calendar (i)  
Day and Night (i)  
Science and the Qur'ān (iv)
- WILLIAM R. DARROW, Williams College, Williamstown, MA  
Magians (iii)
- FRANÇOIS DE BLOIS, University of London  
Sabians (iv)
- JEAN-LOUIS DÉCLAIS, Centre Diocésain, Oran  
Names of the Prophet (iii)
- NATANA J. DELONG-BAS, Boston College  
Wahhabism and the Qur'ān (v)
- FREDERICK MATHEWSON DENNY, University of Colorado, Boulder  
Boast (i)  
Circumcision (i)  
Community and Society in the Qur'ān (i)  
Corruption (i)  
Ears (ii)  
Eyes (ii)  
Face (ii)  
Feet (ii)  
Hand(s) (ii)
- FRANÇOIS DÉROCHE, École Pratique des Hautes Études, Paris  
Manuscripts of the Qur'ān (iii)
- EERIK DICKINSON, Washington, DC  
Difficult Passages (i)
- NELLY VAN DOORN-HARDER, Valparaiso University  
Teaching and Preaching the Qur'ān (v)
- E**
- ABUL FADL MOHSIN EBRAHIM, University of Durban Westville  
Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life (i)
- DALE F. EICKELMAN, Dartmouth College  
Social Sciences and the Qur'ān (v)
- HERBERT EISENSTEIN, University of Vienna  
Animal Life (i)  
Coral (i)  
Hides and Fleece (ii)  
Hunting and Fishing (ii)  
Spider (v)
- SALWA M.S. EL-AWA, University of Birmingham  
Zaqqūm (v)  
Zealotry (v)
- NADIA MARIA EL-CHEIKH, American University of Beirut  
Byzantines (i)  
Immunity (ii)  
Iraq (ii)
- JAMAL J. ELIAS, Amherst College  
Face of God (ii)  
Lamp (iii)  
Light (iii)  
Throne of God (v)
- AMIRA EL-ZEIN, Tufts University  
Water of Paradise (v)
- YORAM ERDER, Tel Aviv University  
Idrīs (ii)

## F

- MOHAMMAD FADEL, Augusta, GA  
 Chastisement and Punishment (i)  
 Murder (iii)
- TOUFIC FAHD, University of Strasbourg  
 Consecration of Animals (i)  
 Divination (i)  
 Foretelling in the Qur'ān (ii)
- RIZWI FAIZER, Independent Scholar  
 Expeditions and Battles (ii)
- MAJID FAKHRY, Georgetown University  
 Philosophy and the Qur'ān (iv)
- MUHAMMAD AL-FARUQUE, Stanford University  
 Emigrants and Helpers (ii)  
 Emigration (ii)
- R. MICHAEL FEENER, The University of California, Riverside  
 Southeast Asian Qur'ānic Literature (v)
- REUVEN FIRESTONE, Hebrew Union College, Los Angeles  
 Abraham (i)  
 Abyssinia (i)  
 Āzar (i)  
 Enemies (ii)  
 Ethiopia (ii)  
 Fighting (ii)  
 Isaac (ii)  
 Ishmael (ii)  
 Midian (iii)  
 Pharaoh (iv)  
 Sacrifice (iv)  
 Ṣafā and Marwa (iv)  
 Shekhinah (iv)  
 Thamūd (v)  
 Tubba' (v)
- KAIS M. FIRRO, University of Haifa  
 Druzes (i)

ERSILIA FRANCESCA, Università degli Studi di Napoli "L'Orientale"

- Khārijīs (iii)  
 Slaughter (v)

YOHANAN FRIEDMANN, Hebrew University, Jerusalem

- Aḥmadiyya (i)  
 Dissension (i)  
 Tolerance and Coercion (v)

DMITRY V. FROLOV, Moscow University

- Decision (i)  
 Freedom and Predestination (ii)  
 Path or Way (iv)  
 Stone (v)  
 Stoning (v)

BRUCE FUDGE

- Dog (i)

## G

ANNA M. GADE, Oberlin College  
 Recitation of the Qur'ān (iv)

PATRICK D. GAFFNEY, University of Notre Dame

- Friday Prayer (ii)  
 Load or Burden (iii)

GEERT JAN H. VAN GELDER, University of Oxford

- Hearing and Deafness (ii)

AVNER GILADI, University of Haifa

- Children (i)  
 Family (ii)  
 Fosterage (ii)  
 Guardianship (ii)  
 Lactation (iii)  
 Orphans (iii)  
 Parents (iv)  
 Wet-Nursing (v)

CLAUDE GILLIOT, University of Aix-en-Provence

- Exegesis of the Qur'ān: Classical and Medieval (ii)

- Informants (ii)  
 Language and Style of the Qur'ān (iii)  
 Mosque of the Dissension (iii)  
 Narratives (iii)  
 Traditional Disciplines of Qur'ānic  
 Studies (v)
- JOSEPH GINAT, University of Haifa  
 Vengeance (v)
- HUGH PHILIP GODDARD, University of  
 Nottingham  
 Baptism (i)
- SHALOM L. GOLDMAN, Emory University  
 Joseph (iii)
- VALÉRIE GONZALEZ, Dartmouth College  
 Sheba (iv)  
 Silk (v)
- MATTHEW S. GORDON, Miami University,  
 Oxford, OH  
 Journey (iii)  
 Troops (v)  
 Victory (v)
- OLEG GRABAR, Princeton University,  
 Institute for Advanced Studies  
 Art and Architecture and the Qur'ān (i)
- WILLIAM A. GRAHAM, Harvard University  
 Basmala (i)  
 Fātiḥa (ii)  
 Orality (iii)  
 Scripture and the Qur'ān (iv)
- FRANK GRIFFEL, Yale University  
 Moderation (iii)
- SIDNEY H. GRIFFITH, The Catholic  
 University of America  
 Christians and Christianity (i)  
 Church (i)  
 Gospel (ii)  
 Holy Spirit (ii)  
 Monasticism and Monks (iii)
- DENIS GRIL, University of Aix-en-Provence  
 Love and Affection (iii)  
 Miracles (iii)
- BEATRICE GRUENDLER, Yale University  
 Arabic Script (i)  
 Sheets (iv)
- SEBASTIAN GÜNTHER, University of Toronto  
 Bloodshed (i)  
 Clients and Clientage (i)  
 Day, Times of (i)  
 Illiteracy (ii)  
 Literacy (iii)  
 Teaching (v)  
 Ummī (v)
- LI GUO, University of Notre Dame  
 Gift-Giving (ii)
- ROSALIND WARD GWYNNE, University  
 of Tennessee  
 Beauty (i)  
 Hell and Hellfire (ii)  
 Impotence (ii)  
 Youth and Old Age (v)
- H**
- SHAHLA HAERI, Boston University  
 Temporary Marriage (v)
- WAEL B. HALLAQ, McGill University  
 Apostasy (i)  
 Contracts and Alliances (i)  
 Forbidden (ii)  
 Innovation (ii)  
 Law and the Qur'ān (iii)
- TIMOTHY P. HARRISON, University of  
 Toronto  
 Hījr (ii)
- ISAAC HASSON, Hebrew University, Jerusalem  
 David (i)  
 Egypt (ii)  
 Last Judgment (iii)  
 Left Hand and Right Hand (iii)
- GERALD R. HAWTING, University of London  
 Atonement (i)  
 Calf of Gold (i)  
 Idolatry and Idolaters (ii)  
 Idols and Images (ii)

- Ka'ba (iii)  
 Oaths (iii)  
 Parties and Factions (iv)  
 Pilgrimage (iv)  
 Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qur'ān (iv)  
 Tradition and Custom (v)  
 Worship (v)
- PETER HEATH, American University of Beirut  
   Metaphor (iii)
- PAUL L. HECK, Georgetown University  
   Politics and the Qur'ān (iv)  
   Poll Tax (iv)  
   Scrolls (iv)  
   Taxation (v)  
   Vow (v)
- MARGARETHA T. HEEMSKERK, Radboud University, Nijmegen  
   Speech (v)  
   Suffering (v)
- MARCIA HERMANSEN, Loyola University, Chicago  
   Talent (v)  
   Womb (v)
- CHARLES HIRSCHKIND, University of Wisconsin  
   Media and the Qur'ān (iii)
- VALERIE J. HOFFMAN, University of Illinois  
   Festivals and Commemorative Days (ii)  
   Hospitality and Courtesy (ii)  
   Intercession (ii)
- THOMAS EMIL HOMERIN, University of Rochester  
   Conceit (i)  
   Drowning (i)  
   Soul (v)
- ROBERT HOYLAND, University of Oxford  
   Epigraphy (ii)
- SHIU-SIAN ANGEL HSU, Santa Ana, CA  
   Modesty (iii)
- QAMAR-UL HUDA, United States Institute of Peace  
   Anatomy (i)
- ALICE C. HUNSBERGER, Asia Society, New York  
   Marvels (iii)
- JOHN O. HUNWICK, Northwestern University, Evanston IL  
   African Literature (i)
- J**
- SHERMAN A. JACKSON, University of Michigan  
   Cheating (i)  
   Debt (i)  
   Property (iv)
- JOHANNES J.G. JANSEN, University of Leiden  
   Hostages (ii)
- ROBERT KEVIN JAQUES, Indiana University  
   Visiting (v)
- MAHER JARRAR, American University of Beirut  
   Heaven and Sky (ii)  
   Houris (ii)
- HERBJØRN JENSSON, University of Oslo  
   Arabic Language (i)
- ANTHONY HEARLE JOHNS, Australian National University  
   Air and Wind (i)  
   Benjamin (i)  
   Fall of Man (ii)  
   Hāmān (ii)  
   Hot and Cold (ii)  
   Job (iii)  
   Water (v)
- NOLA J. JOHNSON, University of Toronto  
   Aqṣā Mosque (i)
- DAVID JOHNSTON, Yale University  
   Virtue (v)

- ALAN JONES, University of Oxford  
Orality and Writing in Arabia (iii)  
Poetry and Poets (iv)
- G.H.A. JUYNBOLL, Leiden  
Ḥadīth and the Qur'ān (ii)  
Sunna (v)
- K**
- WADAD (AL-QĀDĪ) KADI, University of Chicago  
Authority (i)  
Caliph (i)  
Literature and the Qur'ān (iii)
- SHIGERU KAMADA, University of Tokyo  
Secrets (iv)
- NICO J.G. KAPTEIN, University of Leiden  
Seasons (iv)
- AHMET T. KARAMUSTAFA, Washington University, St. Louis  
Darkness (i)  
Fate (ii)  
Strangers and Foreigners (v)  
Suicide (v)
- ENES KARIC, Sarajevo University  
Gambling (ii)  
Intoxicants (ii)
- MARION HOLMES KATZ, Mount Holyoke College, South Hadley, MA  
Cleanliness and Ablution (i)  
Menstruation (iii)  
Nudity (iii)
- PHILIP F. KENNEDY, New York University  
Samuel (iv)
- NAVID KERMANI, Wissenschaftskolleg zu Berlin  
Intellect (ii)
- LINDA L. KERN, St. John's College, Annapolis, MD  
Companions of the Prophet (i)
- TARIF KHALIDI, American University of Beirut  
Arabs (i)
- RUQAYYA KHAN, University of California, Santa Barbara  
Envy (ii)  
Error (ii)
- BUSTAMI MOHAMED KHIR, University of Birmingham  
Sovereignty (v)
- RAIF GEORGES KHOURY, University of Heidelberg  
al-'Arim (i)  
'Arafāt (i)  
Babylon (i)  
Camel (i)
- RICHARD KIMBER, University of St. Andrews  
Blood Money (i)  
Boundaries and Precepts (i)  
Qibla (iv)
- LEAH KINBERG, Tel Aviv University  
Ambiguous (i)  
Apparition (i)  
Dreams and Sleep (i)  
Insolence and Obstinacy (ii)  
Paradise (iv)  
Piety (iv)
- MEIR-JACOB KISTER, Hebrew University, Jerusalem  
Musaylima (iii)
- ERNST AXEL KNAUF, University of Bern  
Nomads (iii)
- ALEXANDER D. KNYSH, University of Michigan  
Courage (i)  
Months (iii)  
Possession and Possessions (iv)  
Power and Impotence (iv)  
Sūfism and the Qur'ān (v)



- KATHRYN KUENY, Fordham University  
 Laudation (iii)  
 Portents (iv)  
 Wine (v)
- S. KUGLE, University of Leiden  
 Vision and Blindness (v)
- PAUL KUNITZSCH, University of Munich  
 Planets and Stars (iv)  
 Sun (v)
- L
- ARZINA R. LALANI, Institute of Ismaili  
 Studies, London  
 Judgment (iii)  
 Shī'a (iv)
- ELLA LANDAU-TASSERON, Hebrew University,  
 Jerusalem  
 Jihād (iii)  
 Tribes and Clans (v)
- PIERRE LARCHER, University of  
 Aix-en-Provence  
 Language, Concept of (iii)  
 Language and Style of the Qur'ān (iii)
- JACOB LASSNER, Northwestern University  
 Bilqīs (i)
- FREDERIK LEEMHUIS, University of Groningen  
 Apocalypse (i)  
 Codices of the Qur'ān (i)  
 Ḥamza b. 'Abd al-Muṭṭalib (ii)  
 'Ilīyyūn (ii)  
 Readings of the Qur'ān (iv)
- KEITH LEWINSTEIN, Smith College  
 Commandments (i)  
 Gog and Magog (ii)
- FRANKLIN LEWIS, Emory University  
 Persian Literature and the Qur'ān (iv)
- JEAN-YVES L'HÔPITAL, University of  
 Rennes II  
 Prayer Formulas (iv)
- JAMES E. LINDSAY, Colorado State  
 University  
 Goliath (ii)
- SHARI LOWIN, Stonehill College,  
 Easton, PA  
 Plagues (iv)  
 Revision and Alteration (iv)
- JOSEPH LOWRY, University of  
 Pennsylvania  
 Lawful and Unlawful (iii)  
 Ritual Purity (iv)  
 Theft (v)
- M
- DANIEL A. MADIGAN, Pontifical Gregorian  
 University, Rome  
 Book (i)  
 Criterion (i)  
 Preserved Tablet (iv)  
 Revelation and Inspiration (iv)
- FEDWA MALTI-DOUGLAS, Indiana  
 University  
 Avarice (i)
- GABRIEL MANDEL KHĀN, Milan, Italy  
 Magic (iii)
- ROXANNE D. MARCOTTE, The University  
 of Queensland, Australia  
 Night of Power (iii)
- MANUELA MARÍN, University of Madrid  
 Odors and Smells (iii)
- LOUISE MARLOW, Wellesley College  
 Friends and Friendship (ii)  
 Kings and Rulers (iii)  
 Scholar (iv)
- DAVID MARSHALL, Cambridge Theological  
 Federation  
 Punishment Stories (iv)  
 Transitoriness (v)  
 Zechariah (v)

- RICHARD C. MARTIN, Emory University  
 Anthropomorphism (i)  
 Createdness of the Qur'ān (i)  
 Inimitability (ii)
- ULRICH MARZOLPH, Enzyklopädie des  
 Märchens, Göttingen  
 Humor (ii)
- KEITH MASSEY, Jessup, MD  
 Mysterious Letters (iii)
- INGRID MATTSON, Hartford Seminary  
 Ḥunayn (ii)  
 Manual Labor (iii)  
 Work (v)
- JANE DAMMEN MCAULIFFE, Georgetown  
 University  
 Abraha (i)  
 Bible (i)  
 Debate and Disputation (i)  
 Fāṭima (ii)  
 Heart (ii)  
 Religious Pluralism and the Qur'ān (iv)
- SHEILA McDONOUGH, Concordia University,  
 Montreal  
 Abstinence (i)  
 Hope (ii)
- CHRISTOPHER MELCHERT, University of  
 Oxford  
 Maintenance and Upkeep (iii)  
 Reciters of the Qur'ān (iv)
- JOSEF W. MERI, Ahl al-Bayt Institute for  
 Islamic Thought  
 Ritual and the Qur'ān (iv)
- BARBARA D. METCALF, University of  
 California, Davis  
 Deobandis (i)
- MUSTANSIR MIR, Youngstown State  
 University  
 Ashes (i)  
 Bread (i)  
 Dialogues (i)  
 Glorification of God (ii)
- Glory (ii)  
 Grace (ii)  
 Literature and the Qur'ān (iii)  
 Names of the Qur'ān (iii)  
 Polytheism and Atheism (iv)  
 Theophany (v)  
 Unity of the Text of the Qur'ān (v)
- EBRAHIM MOOSA, Duke University  
 Loyalty (iii)
- ROBERT G. MORRISON, Whitman College  
 Year (v)
- ROY P. MOTTAHEDEH, Harvard University  
 Brother and Brotherhood (i)
- HARALD MOTZKI, Radboud University,  
 Nijmegen  
 Bridewealth (i)  
 Chastity (i)  
 Marriage and Divorce (iii)  
 Muṣḥaf (iii)  
 Nāmūs (iii)  
 Waiting Period (v)
- N
- TILMAN NAGEL, University of Göttingen  
 Theology and the Qur'ān (v)
- AZIM NANJI, The Institute of Ismaili  
 Studies, London  
 Almsgiving (i)
- JOHN A. NAWAS, Catholic University, Leuven  
 Badr (i)  
 Days of God (i)  
 Inquisition (ii)  
 People of the Thicket (iv)  
 Trial (v)
- IAN RICHARD NETTON, University of  
 Leeds  
 Life (iii)  
 Nature as Signs (iii)
- ANGELIKA NEUWIRTH, Free University,  
 Berlin  
 Cosmology (i)  
 Exhortations (ii)

- Form and Structure of the Qurʾān (ii)  
 Geography (ii)  
 Myths and Legends in the Qurʾān (iii)  
 Ramaḍān (iv)  
 Rhetoric and the Qurʾān (iv)  
 Spatial Relations (v)  
 Sūra(s) (v)  
 Verse(s) (v)
- GORDON DARNELL NEWBY, Emory  
 University  
 Ark (i)  
 Baal (i)  
 Deferral (i)  
 Forgery (ii)  
 Generations (ii)
- O
- KATHLEEN MALONE O'CONNOR, University  
 of South Florida  
 Amulets (i)  
 Popular and Talismanic Uses of the  
 Qurʾān (iv)
- SOLANGE ORY, University of Aix-Marseille  
 Calligraphy (i)
- P
- IRMELE PERHO, The Royal Library,  
 Copenhagen  
 Medicine and the Qurʾān (iii)
- RUDOLPH PETERS, University of  
 Amsterdam  
 Booty (i)
- DANIEL CARL PETERSON, Brigham Young  
 University  
 Creation (i)  
 Forgiveness (ii)  
 Good News (ii)  
 Mercy (iii)
- UTE PIETRUSCHKA, Philipps University,  
 Marburg  
 Bedouin (i)  
 Tents and Tent Pegs (v)
- Venetia Porter, The British Museum  
 Epigraphy (ii)
- DAVID STEPHAN POWERS, Cornell  
 University  
 Inheritance (ii)
- R
- NASSER RABBAT, Massachusetts Institute  
 of Technology  
 City (i)
- MATTHIAS RADSCHKEIT, Bonn, Germany  
 Provocation (iv)  
 Responsibility (iv)  
 Springs and Fountains (v)  
 Table (v)  
 Witnessing and Testifying (v)  
 Word of God (v)
- BERND R. RADTKE, University of Utrecht  
 Saint (iv)  
 Wisdom (v)
- WIM RAVEN, University of Frankfurt  
 Martyrs (iii)  
 Reward and Punishment (iv)  
 Sīra and the Qurʾān (v)
- A. KEVIN REINHART, Dartmouth College  
 Contamination (i)  
 Ethics and the Qurʾān (ii)
- G. JOHN RENARD, St. Louis University  
 Adoration (i)  
 Alexander (i)  
 Deliverance (i)  
 Despair (i)  
 Khaḍīr/Khiḍr (iii)
- BASSEL A. REYAH, Toronto, Canada  
 Sirius (v)
- GABRIEL SAID REYNOLDS, University of  
 Notre Dame  
 ʿUthmān (v)
- EFIM A. REZVAN, Russian Academy of  
 Sciences, St. Petersburg  
 Orthography (iii)

ANDREW RIPPIN, University of Victoria

Aaron (i)  
 Abū Bakr (i)  
 Abū Lahab (i)  
 Anointing (i)  
 Colors (i)  
 Devil (i)  
 Foreign Vocabulary (ii)  
 Ḥudaybiya (ii)  
 Iblīs (ii)  
 Isaiah (ii)  
 Jacob (iii)  
 John the Baptist (iii)  
 Numbers and Enumeration (iii)  
 Occasions of Revelation (iii)  
 Sabbath (iv)  
 Seeing and Hearing (iv)  
 Tools for the Scholarly Study of the  
 Qurʾān (v)  
 Trade and Commerce (v)  
 Witness to Faith (v)

CHRISTIAN JULIEN ROBIN, Centre National  
 de la Recherche Scientifique,  
 Aix-en-Provence

South Arabia, Religions in Pre-Islamic (v)  
 [al-]Ukhūd (v)  
 Yemen (v)

CHASE F. ROBINSON, University of Oxford

Conquest (i)  
 Warner (v)

NEAL S. ROBINSON, University of Wales

Antichrist (i)  
 Clay (i)  
 Crucifixion (i)  
 Jesus (iii)

RUTH RODED, Hebrew University, Jerusalem

Women and the Qurʾān (v)

† FRANZ ROSENTHAL, Yale University

History and the Qurʾān (ii)

EVERETT K. ROWSON, New York

University

Gossip (ii)  
 Homosexuality (ii)

URI RUBIN, Tel Aviv University

Caravan (i)  
 Children of Israel (i)  
 Ḥafṣa (ii)  
 Ḥanīf (ii)  
 Ilāf (ii)  
 Israel (ii)  
 Jews and Judaism (iii)  
 Muḥammad (iii)  
 Ofi-Repeated (iii)  
 Prophets and Prophethood (iv)  
 Quraysh (iv)  
 Races (iv)  
 Remnant (iv)  
 Repentance and Penance (iv)  
 Sacred Precincts (iv)  
 Vehicles (v)

## S

ABDULAZIZ SACHEDINA, University of Virginia

Abortion (i)

ABDULLAH SAEED, University of Melbourne

Economics (ii)

DANIEL J. SAHAS, University of Waterloo

Iconoclasm (ii)

SAID S. SAID, University of Durham

Measurement (iii)

LAMIN SANNEH, Yale University

Gratitude and Ingratitude (ii)

USHA SANYAL, Charlotte, NC

Barēlwīs (i)

ZEKI SARITOPRAK, John Carroll University

Rod (iv)  
 Sand (iv)

ROBERT SCHICK, Henry Martyn Institute of  
 Islamic Studies, Hyderabad

Archaeology and the Qurʾān (i)  
 Place of Abraham (iv)  
 Protection (iv)

ARIE SCHIPPERS, University of Amsterdam

Psalms (iv)

- SABINE SCHMIDTKE, Free University, Berlin  
 Creeds (i)  
 Destiny (i)  
 Mu'tazila (iii)  
 Pairs and Pairing (iv)
- IRENE SCHNEIDER, Martin Luther  
 University, Halle-Wittenberg  
 Illegitimacy (ii)
- CORNELIA SCHÖCK, University of Freiburg  
 im Breisgau  
 Adam and Eve (i)  
 Moses (iii)
- MARCO SCHÖLLER, University of Köln  
 Medina (iii)  
 Nađır (Banū al-) (iii)  
 Opposition to Muḥammad (iii)  
 Post-Enlightenment Academic Study  
 of the Qur'ān (iv)  
 Qaynuqā' (Banū) (iv)  
 Qurayza (Banū al-) (iv)
- HANELORE SCHÖNIG, Martin Luther  
 University, Halle-Wittenberg  
 Camphor (i)  
 Gold (ii)
- MICHAEL B. SCHUB, Hartford, CN  
 Uncertainty (v)
- STUART D. SEARS, American University  
 in Cairo  
 Money (iii)
- MICHAEL A. SELLS, University of  
 Chicago  
 Ascension (i)  
 Memory (iii)  
 Spirit (v)
- IRFAN SHAHĪD, Georgetown University  
 Najrān (iii)  
 People of the Elephant (iv)  
 Ships (iv)  
 Sinai (v)  
 Syria (v)
- MOSHE SHARON, Hebrew University,  
 Jerusalem  
 People of the Book (iv)  
 People of the House (iv)
- WILLIAM E. SHEPARD, University of  
 Canterbury, New Zealand  
 Age of Ignorance (i)  
 Ignorance (ii)
- MONA SIDDIQUI, University of Glasgow  
 Flogging (ii)  
 Veil (v)  
 Widow (v)
- KEMAL SILAY, Indiana University  
 Turkish Literature and the Qur'ān (v)
- JANE I. SMITH, Hartford Seminary  
 Eschatology (ii)  
 Faith (ii)
- PRISCILLA P. SOUCEK, New York University  
 Material Culture and the Qur'ān (iii)  
 Solomon (v)
- DENISE A. SPELLBERG, University of Texas,  
 Austin  
 'Ā'isha bint Abī Bakr (i)
- PAUL STENHOUSE, Sacred Heart Monastery,  
 Kensington, NSW  
 Samaritans (iv)
- DEVIN J. STEWART, Emory University  
 Blasphemy (i)  
 Blessing (i)  
 Curse (i)  
 Farewell Pilgrimage (ii)  
 Pit (iv)  
 Rhymed Prose (iv)  
 Sex and Sexuality (iv)  
 Smell (v)  
 Soothsayer (v)  
 Teeth (v)
- BARBARA FREYER STOWASSER, Georgetown  
 University  
 Khadija (iii)  
 Mary (iii)  
 Wives of the Prophet (v)

- MARK N. SWANSON, Luther Seminary, St. Paul, MN  
 Proof (iv)
- T
- LIYAKAT TAKIM, University of Denver  
 Samson (iv)  
 Saul (iv)
- RAFAEL TALMON, University of Haifa  
 Dialects (i)  
 Grammar and the Qur'ān (ii)
- DAVID THOMAS, University of Birmingham  
 Apologetics (i)  
 Conversion (i)  
 Trinity (v)
- HEIDI TOELLE, Sorbonne University  
 Earth (ii)  
 Fire (ii)  
 Smoke (v)
- SHAWKAT M. TOORAWA, Cornell University  
 Clothing (i)  
 Trips and Voyages (v)
- JAMES A. TORONTO, Brigham Young University  
 Astray (i)
- ROBERTO TOTTOLI, Università degli Studi di Napoli "L'Orientale"  
 'Ād (i)  
 Bowing and Prostration (i)  
 Elijah (ii)  
 Elisha (ii)  
 Ezekiel (ii)  
 'Imrān (ii)  
 Korah (iii)  
 Men of the Cave (iii)  
 People of the Ditch (iv)  
 Raqīm (iv)  
 Rass (iv)  
 Ṣāliḥ (iv)
- Shu'ayb (iv)  
 Sleep (v)
- GÉRARD TROUPEAU, École Pratique des Hautes Études, Paris  
 Metals and Minerals (iii)
- V
- DANIEL MARTIN VARISCO, Hofstra University  
 Moon (iii)  
 Numerology (iii)
- NARGIS VIRANI, Washington University  
 Ranks and Orders (iv)
- W
- JACQUES WAARDENBURG, University of Lausanne  
 Death and the Dead (i)
- KEES WAGTENDONK, University of Amsterdam  
 Fasting (ii)  
 Vigil (v)
- DAVID WAINES, Lancaster University  
 Agriculture and Vegetation (i)  
 Carrion (i)  
 Date Palm (i)  
 Famine (ii)  
 Food and Drink (ii)  
 Grasses (ii)  
 Honey (ii)  
 Milk (iii)  
 Sustenance (v)  
 Tree(s) (v)  
 Weather (v)
- PAUL E. WALKER, University of Chicago  
 Impeccability (ii)  
 Knowledge and Learning (iii)
- EARL H. WAUGH, University of Alberta  
 Artery and Vein (i)  
 Blood and Blood Clot (i)

- Flying (ii)  
Peace (iv)
- GISELA WEBB, Seton Hall University  
Angel (i)  
Gabriel (ii)  
Michael (iii)
- BERNARD G. WEISS, University of Utah  
Prohibited Degrees (iv)
- ALFORD T. WELCH, Michigan State University, East Lansing  
Afternoon (i)
- BRANNON M. WHEELER, University of Washington  
Breaking Trusts and Contracts (i)  
Consultation (i) [trans.]  
Evil Deeds (ii)  
Good and Evil (ii)  
Good Deeds (ii)  
Pledge (iv)
- LUTZ WIEDERHOLD, Martin Luther University Halle-Wittenberg  
Morning (iii)  
Profane and Sacred (iv)  
Suspicion (v)
- ROTRAUD WIELANDT, University of Bamberg  
Exegesis of the Qur'ān: Early Modern and Contemporary (ii)
- CLARE E. WILDE, The Catholic University of America  
Praise (iv)  
Religious Pluralism and the Qur'ān (iv)
- TIMOTHY WINTER, University of Cambridge  
Failure (ii)  
Honor (ii)
- ROBERT WISNOVSKY, Harvard University  
Heavenly Book (ii)
- Y
- IMTIYAZ YUSUF, Assumption University, Bangkok, Thailand  
Imām (ii)
- Z
- A.H. MATHIAS ZAHNISER, Asbury Theological Seminary  
Apostle (i)  
Indifference (ii)  
Invitation (ii)  
Luqmān (iii)  
Messenger (iii)  
Parable (iv)
- MOHSEN ZAKERI, University of Frankfurt am Main  
Arbitration (i)
- MONA M. ZAKI, Princeton University  
Barrier (i)  
Barzakh (i)
- MUHAMMAD QASIM ZAMAN, Brown University  
Oppressed on Earth, The (iii)  
Sin, Major and Minor (v)
- KATE P. ZEBIRI, University of London  
Polemic and Polemical Language (iv)

# ARTICLE LIST

## VOLUME ONE

### A – D

<i>Articles</i>	<i>Page numbers</i>
A	
Aaron (Andrew Rippin) .....	1-2
Abortion (Abdulaziz Sachedina) .....	2-4
Abraha (Jane Dammen McAuliffe) .....	4-5
Abraham (Reuven Firestone) .....	5-11
Abrogation (John Burton) .....	11-19
Abstinence (Sheila McDonough) .....	19-20
Abū Bakr (Andrew Rippin) .....	20
Abū Lahab (Andrew Rippin) .....	20
Abyssinia (Reuven Firestone) .....	20-21
‘Ād (Roberto Tottoli) .....	21-22
Adam and Eve (Cornelia Schöck) .....	22-26
Adoration (John Renard) .....	26-28
Adultery and Fornication (Nadia Abu-Zahra) .....	28-30
African Americans (Herbert Berg) .....	30-32
African Literature (John O. Hunwick) .....	32-35
Afternoon (Alford T. Welch) .....	35-36
Age of Ignorance (William E. Shepard) .....	37-40
Agriculture and Vegetation (David Waines) .....	40-50
Alḥmadiyya (Yohanan Friedmann) .....	50-51
Air and Wind (Anthony H. Johns) .....	51-55
‘Ā’isha bint Abī Bakr (Denise A. Spellberg) .....	55-60
Al-‘Arim (R.G. Khoury) .....	60-61
Alexander (John Renard) .....	61-62
‘Alī b. Abī Ṭālib (Ali S. Asani) .....	62-63
Almsgiving (Azim Nanji) .....	64-70
Ambiguous (Leah Kinberg) .....	70-77



Amulets (Kathleen Malone O'Connor) .....	77-79
Anatomy (Qamar-ul Huda) .....	79-84
Angel (Gisela Webb) .....	84-92
Anger (Shahzad Bashir) .....	92-93
Animal Life (Herbert Eisenstein) .....	93-102
Anointing (Andrew Rippin) .....	102-103
Anthropomorphism (Richard C. Martin) .....	103-107
Antichrist (Neal Robinson) .....	107-111
Apocalypse (Frederik Leemhuis) .....	111-114
Apologetics (David Thomas) .....	115-119
Apostasy (Wael Hallaq) .....	119-122
Apostle (A.H. Mathias Zahniser) .....	123-124
Apparition (Leah Kinberg) .....	124-125
Aqṣā Mosque (N.J. Johnson) .....	125-127
Arabic Language (Herbjørn Jenssen) .....	127-135
Arabic Script (Beatrice Gruendler) .....	135-144
Arabs (Tarif Khalidi) .....	144-145
‘Arafāt (R.G. Khoury) .....	145-146
Ararat (William M. Brinner) .....	146-147
Arbitration (Mohsen Zakeri) .....	147-148
Archaeology and the Qurʾān (Robert Schick) .....	148-157
Ark (Gordon D. Newby) .....	157-158
Arrogance (Nasr Abu Zayd) .....	158-161
Art and Architecture and the Qurʾān (Oleg Grabar) .....	161-175
Artery and Vein (Earle H. Waugh) .....	175-176
Ascension (Michael Sells) .....	176-181
Asceticism (Julian Baldick) .....	181-184
Ashes (Mustansir Mir) .....	184-185
Astray (James A. Toronto) .....	185-186
Atonement (Gerald R. Hawting) .....	186-188
Authority (Wadad Kadi [al-Qāḍī]) .....	188-190
Avarice (Fedwa Malti-Douglas).....	191-192
Āzar (Reuven Firestone) .....	192-193

## B

Baal (Gordon Darnell Newby) .....	194
Babylon (R.G. Khoury) .....	195-196
Badr (John Nawas) .....	196-197
Bahāʾīs (Christopher George Buck) .....	197-199
Baptism (Hugh Goddard) .....	200-201
Barēlwīs (Usha Sanyal) .....	201-203
Barrier (Mona M. Zaki) .....	203-204
Barzakh (Mona M. Zaki) .....	204-207
Basmala (William A. Graham) .....	207-212
Beauty (Rosalind Ward Gwynne) .....	212-214
Bedouin (Ute Pietruschka) .....	214-218
Belief and Unbelief (Camilla Adang) .....	218-226
Benjamin (A.H. Johns) .....	226-228
Bible (Jane Dammen McAuliffe) .....	228

Bilqīs (Jacob Lassner) .....	228-229
Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life (Abul Fadl Mohsin Ebrahim) .....	229-232
Birth (Donna Lee Bowen) .....	233-234
Birth Control (Donna Lee Bowen) .....	234-235
Blasphemy (Devin J. Stewart) .....	235-236
Blessing (Devin J. Stewart) .....	236-237
Blood and Blood Clot (E.H. Waugh) .....	237-238
Blood Money (Richard Kimber) .....	239-240
Bloodshed (Sebastian Günther) .....	240-241
Boast (Frederick Mathewson Denny) .....	241-242
Book (Daniel Madigan) .....	242-251
Booty (Rudolph Peters) .....	251-252
Boundaries and Precepts (Richard Kimber) .....	252-254
Bowing and Prostration (Roberto Tottoli) .....	254-255
Bread (Mustansir Mir) .....	255-256
Breaking Trusts and Contracts (Brannon M. Wheeler) .....	256-258
Bridewealth (Harald Motzki) .....	258-259
Brother and Brotherhood (Roy P. Mottahedeh) .....	259-263
Burial (Juan Eduardo Campo) .....	263-265
Byzantines (Michael Bonner and Nadia Maria El-Cheikh) .....	265-269

## C

Cain and Abel (Heribert Busse) .....	270-272
Calendar (A. Dallal) .....	272-273
Calf of Gold (Gerald R. Hawting) .....	273-276
Caliph (Wadad Kadi) .....	276-278
Calligraphy (Solange Ory) .....	278-286
Camel (R.G. Khoury) .....	286-287
Camphor (Hanne Schönig) .....	287-288
Captives (Jonathan E. Brockopp) .....	289-290
Caravan (Uri Rubin) .....	290-291
Carrion (David Waines) .....	291-292
Cave (Juan Eduardo Campo) .....	292-294
Chastisement and Punishment (Moḥammad Hossam Fadel) .....	294-298
Chastity (Harald Motzki) .....	298-300
Cheating (Sherman A. Jackson) .....	300-301
Children (Avner Giladi) .....	301-303
Children of Israel (Uri Rubin) .....	303-307
Christians and Christianity (Sidney H. Griffith) .....	307-316
Chronology and the Qurʾān (Gerhard Böwering) .....	316-335
Church (Sidney H. Griffith) .....	335-336
Circumcision (Frederick Mathewson Denny) .....	336-338
City (Nasser Rabbat) .....	338-339
Clay (Neal Robinson) .....	339-341
Cleanliness and Ablution (Marion Holmes Katz) .....	341-344
Clients and Clientage (Sebastian Günther) .....	344-346
Clothing (Shawkat M. Toorawa) .....	346-347
Codices of the Qurʾān (Frederik Leemhuis) .....	347-351
Collection of the Qurʾān (John Burton) .....	351-361

Colors (Andrew Rippin) .....	361-365
Commandments (Keith Lewinstein) .....	365-367
Community and Society in the Qurʾān (Frederick Mathewson Denny) .....	367-386
Companions of the Prophet (Linda L. Kern) .....	386-390
Computers and the Qurʾān (Herbert Berg) .....	391-395
Conceit (Th. Emil Homerin) .....	395-396
Concubines (Jonathan E. Brockopp) .....	396-397
Conquest (Chase F. Robinson) .....	397-401
Consecration of Animals (T. Fahd) .....	401-405
Consolation (Shahzad Bashir) .....	405-406
Consultation (Aḥmad Mubārak al-Baghdādī [trans. Brannon M. Wheeler]) .....	406-410
Contamination (A. Kevin Reinhart) .....	410-412
Contemporary Critical Practices and the Qurʾān (M. Arkoun) .....	412-431
Contracts and Alliances (Wael B. Hallaq) .....	431-435
Conversion (David Thomas) .....	435-438
Coral (Herbert Eisenstein) .....	438-439
Corruption (Frederick Mathewson Denny) .....	439-440
Cosmology (Angelika Neuwirth) .....	440-458
Courage (Alexander D. Knysh) .....	458-462
Court (Khalid Yahya Blankinship) .....	462-464
Covenant (Gerhard Böwering) .....	464-467
Createdness of the Qurʾān (Richard C. Martin) .....	467-472
Creation (Daniel Carl Peterson) .....	472-480
Creeds (Sabine Schmidtke) .....	480-486
Criterion (Daniel Madigan) .....	486-487
Crucifixion (Neal Robinson) .....	487-489
Cups and Vessels (Doris Behrens-Abouseif) .....	489-491
Curse (Devin J. Stewart) .....	491-492

## D

Darkness (Ahmet T. Karamustafa) .....	493-494
Date Palm (David Waines) .....	494-495
David (Isaac Hasson) .....	495-497
Day and Night (A. Dallal) .....	497-498
Day, Times of (Sebastian Günther) .....	499-504
Days of God (John A. Nawas) .....	505
Death and the Dead (Jacques Waardenburg) .....	505-511
Debate and Disputation (Jane Dammen McAuliffe) .....	511-514
Debt (Sherman A. Jackson) .....	514-515
Decision (Dmitry V. Frolov) .....	515-517
Deferral (Gordon Darnell Newby) .....	517-518
Deliverance (John Renard) .....	518-519
Deobandīs (Barbara D. Metcalf) .....	519-521
Despair (John Renard) .....	521-522
Destiny (Sabine Schmidtke) .....	522-524
Devil (Andrew Rippin) .....	524-527
Dhū l-Kifl (Heribert Busse) .....	527-529
Dialects (Rafael Talmon) .....	529-531
Dialogues (Mustansir Mir) .....	531-535

Difficult Passages (Eerik Dickinson) .....	535-536
Disobedience (Maurice Borrmans) .....	536-538
Dissension (Yohanan Friedmann) .....	538-540
Dissimulation (Mohammad Ali Amir-Moezzi) .....	540-542
Divination (T. Fahd) .....	542-545
Dog (Bruce Fudge) .....	545-546
Dreams and Sleep (Leah Kinberg) .....	546-553
Drowning (Th. Emil Homerin) .....	553-554
Druzes (Kais M. Firro) .....	554-557

## VOLUME TWO

## E – I

<i>Articles</i>	<i>Page numbers</i>
<b>E</b>	
Ears (Frederick Mathewson Denny) .....	1-2
Earth (Heidi Toelle) .....	2-5
Economics (Abdullah Saeed) .....	5-10
Egypt (Isaac Hasson) .....	10-11
Election (William M. Brinner) .....	11-12
Elijah (Roberto Tottoli).....	12-13
Elisha (Roberto Tottoli) .....	14
Emigrants and Helpers (Muhammad al-Faruque) .....	14-18
Emigration (Muhammad al-Faruque) .....	18-23
Enemies (Reuven Firestone) .....	23-24
Envy (Ruqayya Khan) .....	24-25
Epigraphy (Robert Hoyland with contributions from Venetia Porter [Coins; Seals and amulets]) .....	25-43
Error (Ruqayya Khan) .....	43-44
Eschatology (Jane I. Smith) .....	44-54
Eternity (Shahzad Bashir) .....	54-55
Ethics and the Qurʾān (A. Kevin Reinhart) .....	55-79
Ethiopia (Reuven Firestone) .....	79
Evening (Amila Buturovic) .....	79-80
Everyday Life, Qurʾān In (Nasr Hamid Abu Zayd) .....	80-98
Evil Deeds (Brammon M. Wheeler) .....	98-99
Exegesis of the Qurʾān: Classical and Medieval (Claude Gilliot) .....	99-124
Exegesis of the Qurʾān: Early Modern and Contemporary (Rotraud Wielandt) .....	124-142
Exhortations (Angelika Neuwirth) .....	142-143
Expeditions and Battles (Rizwi Faizer) .....	143-153
Eyes (Frederick Mathewson Denny) .....	153-154
Ezekiel (Roberto Tottoli) .....	154-155
Ezra (Ibrahim M. Abu-Rabiʿ) .....	155-157
<b>F</b>	
Face (Frederick Mathewson Denny) .....	158-159
Face of God (Jamal Elias) .....	159-161
Failure (Timothy Winter) .....	161-162
Faith (Jane I. Smith) .....	162-172
Fall of Man (Anthony Hearle Johns) .....	172-173
Family (Avner Giladi) .....	173-176
Family of the Prophet (Ali S.A. Asani) .....	176-177
Famine (David Waines) .....	177-178
Farewell Pilgrimage (Devin J. Stewart) .....	178-180
Fasting (Kees Wagtendonk) .....	180-185
Fate (Ahmet T. Karamustafa) .....	185-188

Fātiḥa (William A. Graham) .....	188-192
Fāṭima (Jane Dammen McAuliffe) .....	192-194
Fear (Scott C. Alexander) .....	194-198
Feet (Frederick Mathewson Denny) .....	198-199
Feminism and the Qurʾān (Margot Badran) .....	199-203
Festivals and Commemorative Days (Valerie J. Hoffman) .....	203-208
Fighting (Reuven Firestone) .....	208-210
Fire (Heidi Toelle) .....	210-214
Flogging (Mona Siddiqui) .....	214-215
Flying (Earle H. Waugh) .....	215-216
Food and Drink (David Waines) .....	216-223
Forbidden (Wael B. Hallaq) .....	223-226
Foreign Vocabulary (Andrew Rippin) .....	226-237
Foretelling in the Qurʾān (T. Fahd) .....	237-242
Forgery (Gordon Darnell Newby) .....	242-244
Forgiveness (Daniel C. Peterson) .....	244-245
Form and Structure of the Qurʾān (Angelika Neuwirth) .....	245-266
Fosterage (Avner Giladi) .....	266-267
Freedom and Predestination (Dmitry V. Frolov) .....	267-271
Friday Prayer (Patrick D. Gaffney) .....	271-272
Friends and Friendship (Louise Marlow) .....	273-275
Furniture and Furnishings (Juan Eduardo Campo) .....	275-277

## G

Gabriel (Gisela Webb) .....	278-280
Gambling (Enes Karic) .....	280-282
Garden (Asma Afsaruddin) .....	282-287
Gender (Margot Badran) .....	288-292
Generations (Gordon Darnell Newby) .....	292-293
Geography (Angelika Neuwirth) .....	293-313
Gift-Giving (Li Guo) .....	313-314
Glorification of God (Mustansir Mir) .....	314-315
Glory (Mustansir Mir) .....	315-316
God and his Attributes (Gerhard Böwering) .....	316-331
Gog and Magog (Keith Lewinsein) .....	331-333
Gold (Hannelore Schönig) .....	333-334
Goliath (James E. Lindsay) .....	334-335
Good and Evil (Brannon M. Wheeler) .....	335-339
Good Deeds (Brannon M. Wheeler) .....	339-340
Good News (Daniel C. Peterson) .....	340-342
Gospel (Sidney H. Griffith) .....	342-343
Gossip (Everett K. Rowson) .....	343-344
Grace (Mustansir Mir) .....	344-345
Grammar and the Qurʾān (Rafael Talmon) .....	345-369
Grasses (David Waines) .....	369-370
Gratitude and Ingratitude (Lamin Sanneh) .....	370-373
Guardianship (Avner Giladi) .....	373-375

## H

Ḥadīth and the Qurʾān (G.H.A. Juynboll) .....	376-397
Ḥafṣa (Uri Rubin) .....	397-398
Hāmān (Anthony Hearle Johns) .....	399-400
Ḥamza b. ʿAbd al-Muṭṭalib (Frederik Leemhuis) .....	400-401
Hand(s) (Frederick Mathewson Denny) .....	401-402
Ḥanīf (Uri Rubin) .....	402-404
Hārūt and Mārūt (William M. Brinner) .....	404-405
Hearing and Deafness (Geert Jan H. van Gelder) .....	405-406
Heart (Jane Dammen McAuliffe) .....	406-410
Heaven and Sky (Maher Jarrar) .....	410-412
Heavenly Book (Robert Wisnovsky) .....	412-414
Hell and Hellfire (Rosalind W. Gwynne) .....	414-420
Heresy (Mohammad Ali Amir-Moezzi) .....	420-423
Hidden and the Hidden (Meir M. Bar-Asher) .....	423-426
Hides and Fleece (Herbert Eisenstein) .....	426-427
Ḥijr (Timothy P. Harrison) .....	427-428
History and the Qurʾān (Franz Rosenthal) .....	428-442
Holy Spirit (Sidney H. Griffith) .....	442-444
Homosexuality (Everett K. Rowson) .....	444-445
Honey (David Waines) .....	445-447
Honor (Timothy Winter) .....	447-448
Hope (Sheila McDonough) .....	448-449
Hospitality and Courtesy (Valerie J. Hoffman) .....	449-454
Hostages (Johannes J.G. Jansen) .....	454-455
Hot and Cold (Anthony Hearle Johns) .....	455-456
Houris (Maher Jarrar) .....	456-458
House, Domestic and Divine (Juan Eduardo Campo) .....	458-462
Hūd (Paul M. Cobb) .....	462-464
Ḥudaybiya (Andrew Rippin) .....	464
Humor (Ulrich Marzolph) .....	464-465
Ḥunayn (Ingrid Mattson) .....	465-466
Hunting and Fishing (Herbert Eisenstein) .....	466-468
Hypocrites and Hypocrisy (Camilla P. Adang) .....	468-472

## I

Iblīs (Andrew Rippin) .....	473
Iconoclasm (Daniel J. Sahas) .....	473-475
Idolatry and Idolaters (Gerald R. Hawting) .....	475-480
Idols and Images (Gerald R. Hawting) .....	481-484
Idrīs (Yoram Erder) .....	484-486
ʿIfrīt (Thomas Bauer) .....	486-487
Ignorance (William E. Shepard) .....	487-489
Ilāf (Uri Rubin) .....	489-491
Illegitimacy (Irene Schneider) .....	491-492
Illiteracy (Sebastian Günther) .....	492-500
ʿIlliyūn (Frederik Leemhuis) .....	500-501
Illness and Health (Nasr Hamid Abu Zayd) .....	501-502

Imām (Imtiyaz Yusuf) .....	502-504
Immunity (Nadia Maria El-Cheikh) .....	504-505
Impeccability (Paul E. Walker) .....	505-507
Impotence (Rosalind W. Gwynne) .....	507-508
‘Imrān (Roberto Tottoli) .....	509
Indifference (A.H. Mathias Zahniser) .....	509-510
Infanticide (Donna Lee Bowen) .....	511-512
Informants (Claude Gilliot) .....	512-518
Inheritance (David Stephan Powers) .....	518-526
Inimitability (Richard G. Martin) .....	526-536
Innovation (Wael B. Hallaq) .....	536-537
Inquisition (John A. Nawas) .....	537-539
Insanity (Thomas Bauer) .....	539-541
Insolence and Obstinacy (Leah Kinberg) .....	541-543
Instruments (Doris Behrens-Abouseif) .....	543-547
Intellect (Navid Kermani) .....	547-549
Intention (Nasr Hamid Abu Zayd) .....	549-551
Intercession (Valerie J. Hoffinan) .....	551-555
Intoxicants (Enes Karic) .....	555-557
Invitation (A.H. Mathias Zahniser) .....	557-558
Iram (Paul M. Cobb) .....	559
Iraq (Nadia Maria El-Cheikh) .....	559-561
Isaac (Reuven Firestone) .....	561-562
Isaiah (Andrew Rippin) .....	562-563
Ishmael (Reuven Firestone) .....	563-565
Islam (M. Arkoun) .....	565-571
Israel (Uri Rubin) .....	571-572



## VOLUME THREE

## J – O

<i>Articles</i>	<i>Page numbers</i>
<b>J</b>	
Jacob (Andrew Rippin) .....	1-2
Jerusalem (Heribert Busse) .....	2-7
Jesus (Neal Robinson) .....	7-21
Jews and Judaism (Uri Rubin) .....	21-34
Jibt (Khaled M. Abou El Fadl) .....	34-35
Jihād (Ella Landau-Tasseron) .....	35-43
Jinn (Jacqueline Chabbi) .....	43-50
Job (A.H. Johns) .....	50-51
John the Baptist (Andrew Rippin) .....	51-52
Jonah (Heribert Busse) .....	52-55
Joseph (S. Goldman) .....	55-57
Journey (Matthew S. Gordon) .....	57-59
Joy and Misery (Charles J. Adams) .....	59-64
Judgment (Arzina R. Lalani) .....	64-68
Jūdī (William M. Brinner) .....	68-69
Justice and Injustice (Jonathan E. Brockopp) .....	69-74
<b>K</b>	
Ka'ba (Gerald R. Hawting) .....	75-80
Khadīja (Barbara Freyer Stowasser) .....	80-81
Khaḍīr/Khiḍr (John Renard) .....	81-84
Khārijīs (Ersilia Francesca) .....	84-90
Kings and Rulers (Louise Marlow) .....	90-95
Kinship (Talal Asad) .....	95-100
Knowledge and Learning (Paul E. Walker) .....	100-104
Korah (Roberto Tottoli) .....	104-105
<b>L</b>	
Lactation (Avner Giladi) .....	106-107
Lamp (Jamal J. Elias) .....	107-108
Language, Concept of (Pierre Larcher) .....	108-109
Language and Style of the Qur'ān (Claude Gilliot and Pierre Larcher) .....	109-135
Last Judgment (Isaac Hasson) .....	136-145
Laudation (Kathryn Kueny) .....	145-146
Laughter (Ludwig Ammann) .....	146-149
Law and the Qur'ān (Wael Hallaq) .....	149-172

Lawful and Unlawful (Joseph E. Lowry) .....	172-176
Left Hand and Right Hand (Isaac Hasson) .....	176-180
Lie (Daniel Beaumont) .....	180-181
Life (Ian Richard Netton) .....	182-185
Light (Jamal J. Elias) .....	186-188
Literacy (Sebastian Günther) .....	188-192
Literary Structures of the Qurʾān (Issa J. Boullata) .....	192-205
Literature and the Qurʾān (Wadad Kadi [al-Qāḍī] and Mustansir Mir) .....	205-227
Load or Burden (Patrick D. Gaffney) ....	227-229
Lord (Simonetta Calderini) .....	229-231
Lot (Heribert Busse) .....	231-233
Love and Affection (Denis Gril) .....	233-237
Loyalty (Ebrahim Moosa) .....	237-242
Luqmān (A.H.M. Zahniser) .....	242-243

## M

Magians (William R. Darrow) .....	244-245
Magic (Gabriel Mandel Khān) .....	245-252
Maintenance and Upkeep (Christopher Melchert) .....	252
Manual Labor (Ingrid Mattson) .....	253-254
Manuscripts of the Qurʾān (François Déroche) .....	254-275
Markets (Ronald Paul Buckley) .....	275-276
Marriage and Divorce (Harald Motzki) .....	276-281
Martyrs (Wim Raven) .....	281-287
Marvels (Alice C. Hunsberger) .....	287-288
Mary (Barbara Freyer Stowasser) .....	288-296
Material Culture and the Qurʾān (Priscilla P. Soucek) .....	296-330
Maturity (Charles J. Adams) .....	330-332
Measurement (Said S. Said) .....	332-337
Mecca (J. Chabbi) .....	337-341
Media and the Qurʾān (Charles Hirschkind) .....	341-349
Medicine and the Qurʾān (Irmeli Perho) .....	349-367
Medina (Marco Schöller) .....	367-371
Memory (Michael A. Sells) .....	372-374
Men of the Cave (Roberto Tottoli) .....	374-375
Menstruation (Marion Holmes Katz) .....	375-377
Mercy (Daniel C. Peterson) .....	377-380
Messenger (A.H. Mathias Zahniser) .....	380-383
Metals and Minerals (Gérard Troupeau) .....	383-384
Metaphor (Peter Heath) .....	384-388
Michael (Gisela Webb) .....	388-389
Midian (Reuven Firestone) .....	389-391
Milk (David Waines) .....	391-392
Miracles (Denis Gril) .....	392-399
Mockery (Ludwig Ammann) .....	400-401
Moderation (Frank Griffel) .....	401-403

Modesty (Shiu-Sian Angel Hsu) .....	403-405
Monasticism and Monks (Sidney H. Griffith) .....	405-408
Money (Stuart D. Sears) .....	408-409
Months (Alexander Knysh) .....	409-414
Moon (Daniel Martin Varisco) .....	414-416
Morning (Lutz Wiederhold) .....	416-419
Moses (Cornelia Schöck) .....	419-426
Mosque (Jonathan M. Bloom) .....	426-438
Mosque of the Dissension (Claude Gilliot) .....	438-440
Muḥammad (Uri Rubin) .....	440-458
Murder (Mohammad Fadel) .....	458-460
Musaylima (M.J. Kister) .....	460-463
Muṣḥaf (Harald Motzki) .....	463-466
Mu‘tazila (Sabine Schmidtke) .....	466-471
Mysterious Letters (Keith Massey) .....	471-477
Myths and Legends in the Qurʾān (Angelika Neuwirth) .....	477-497

## N

Naḍīr (Banū al-) (Marco Schöller) .....	498-499
Najrān (Irfan A. Shahid) .....	500-501
Names of the Prophet (Jean-Louis Déclais) .....	501-505
Names of the Qurʾān (Mustansir Mir) .....	505-515
Nāmūs (Harald Motzki) .....	515-516
Narratives (Claude Gilliot) .....	516-528
Nature as Signs (Ian Richard Netton) .....	528-536
News (Khalid Yahya Blankinship) .....	536-537
Night of Power (Roxanne D. Marcotte) .....	537-539
Nimrod (Heribert Busse) .....	539-540
Noah (William M. Brinner) .....	540-543
Nomads (Ernst Axel Knauf) .....	543-545
Noon (Ilai Alon) .....	545-548
Nudity (Marion Holmes Katz) .....	548-549
Numbers and Enumeration (Andrew Rippin) .....	549-554
Numerology (Daniel Martin Varisco) .....	554-555
Numismatics (Michael L. Bates) .....	555-560

## O

Oaths (G.R. Hawting) .....	561-566
Obedience (Khalid Yahya Blankinship) .....	566-569
Occasions of Revelation (Andrew Rippin) .....	569-573
Odors and Smells (Manuela Marín) .....	573-574
Oft-Repeated (Uri Rubin) .....	574-576
Opposition to Muḥammad (Marco Schöller) .....	576-580
Oppressed on Earth, The (Muhammad Qasim Zaman) .....	580-583
Oppression (N. Abu Zayd) .....	583-584
Orality (William A. Graham) .....	584-587

Orality and Writing in Arabia (Alan Jones) .....	587-593
Ornamentation and Illumination (Sheila S. Blair and Jonathan M. Bloom) .....	593-603
Orphans (Avner Giladi) .....	603-604
Orthography (Efim Rezvan) .....	604-608

## VOLUME FOUR

## P – Sh

<i>Articles</i>	<i>Page numbers</i>
<b>P</b>	
Pairs and Pairing (Sabine Schmidtke) .....	1-9
Parable (A.H. Mathias Zahniser) .....	9-12
Paradise (Leah Kinberg) .....	12-20
Parents (Avner Giladi) .....	20-22
Parody of the Qurʾān (Issa J. Boullata) .....	22-24
Parties and Factions (Gerald R. Hawting) .....	24-27
Path or Way (Dmitry V. Frolov) .....	28-31
Patriarchy (Mohammed A. Bamyeh) .....	31-33
Peace (Earle H. Waugh) .....	33-35
People of the Book (M. Sharon) .....	36-43
People of the Ditch (Roberto Tottoli) .....	43-44
People of the Elephant (Irfan Shahīd) .....	44-46
People of the Heights (William M. Brinner) .....	46-48
People of the House (M. Sharon) .....	48-53
People of the Thicket (John Nawas) .....	53-55
Persian Literature and the Qurʾān (Franklin Lewis) .....	55-66
Pharaoh (Reuven Firestone) .....	66-68
Philosophy and the Qurʾān (Majid Fakhry) .....	68-90
Piety (Leah Kinberg) .....	90-91
Pilgrimage (Gerald Hawting) .....	91-100
Pit (Devin J. Stewart) .....	100-104
Place of Abraham (Robert Schick) .....	104-105
Plagues (Shari L. Lowin) .....	105-106
Planets and Stars (Paul Kunitzsch) .....	106-109
Pledge (Brannon M. Wheeler) .....	109-110
Poetry and Poets (Alan Jones) .....	110-114
Polemic and Polemical Language (Kate Zebiri) .....	114-125
Politics and the Qurʾān (Paul L. Heck) .....	125-151
Poll Tax (Paul L. Heck) .....	151-155
Polysemy in the Qurʾān (Herbert Berg) .....	155-158
Polytheism and Atheism (Mustansir Mir) .....	158-162
Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qurʾān (Kathleen Malone O'Connor) .....	163-182
Portents (Kathryn Kueny) .....	182-184
Possession and Possessions (Alexander D. Knysh) .....	184-187
Post-Enlightenment Academic Study of the Qurʾān (Marco Schöller) .....	187-208
Poverty and the Poor (Michael Bonner) .....	208-210
Power and Impotence (Alexander D. Knysh) .....	210-213
Praise (Clare E. Wilde) .....	213-215
Prayer (Gerhard Böwering) .....	215-231
Prayer Formulas (Jean-Yves L'Hôpital) .....	231-235
Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qurʾānic Studies (Hartmut Bobzin) .....	235-253

Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qurʾān (Gerald R. Hawting) .....	253-261
Preserved Tablet (Daniel A. Madigan) .....	261-263
Pride (Maurice Borrmans) .....	263-264
Printing of the Qurʾān (Michael W. Albin) .....	264-276
Prisoners (Jonathan E. Brockopp) .....	276-278
Profane and Sacred (Lutz Wiederhold) .....	278-284
Prohibited Degrees (Bernard Weiss) .....	284-286
Proof (Mark N. Swanson) .....	286-287
Property (Sherman A. Jackson) .....	287-289
Prophets and Prophethood (Uri Rubin) .....	289-307
Protection (Robert Schick) .....	307-308
Provocation (Matthias Radscheit) .....	308-314
Psalms (Arie Schippers) .....	314-318
Punishment Stories (David Marshall) .....	318-322

## Q

Qaynuqāʿ (Banū) (Marco Schöller) .....	323-325
Qibla (Richard Kimber) .....	325-328
Quraysh (Uri Rubin) .....	329-333
Qurayza (Banū al-) (Marco Schöller) .....	333-335

## R

Races (Uri Rubin) .....	336-337
Ramaḍān (Angelika Neuwirth) .....	338-348
Ranks and Orders (Nargis Virani) .....	348-350
Raqīm (Roberto Tottoli) .....	351-352
Rass (Roberto Tottoli) .....	352-353
Readings of the Qurʾān (Frederik Leemhuis) .....	353-363
Rebellion (Khaled Abou El Fadl) .....	363-367
Recitation of the Qurʾān (Anna M. Gade) .....	367-385
Reciters of the Qurʾān (Christopher Melchert and Asma Afsaruddin) .....	386-393
Reflection and Deliberation (Angelika Brodersen) .....	393-394
Religion (Patrice C. Brodeur) .....	395-398
Religious Pluralism and the Qurʾān (Clare Wilde and Jane Dammen McAuliffe) .....	398-419
Remembrance (Angelika Brodersen) .....	419-424
Remnant (Uri Rubin) .....	425
Repentance and Penance (Uri Rubin) .....	426-430
Responsibility (Matthias Radscheit) .....	430-434
Resurrection (Maurice Borrmans) .....	434-435
Retaliation (Khaled Abou El Fadl) .....	436-437
Revelation and Inspiration (Daniel A. Madigan) .....	437-448
Revision and Alteration (Shari Lowin) .....	448-451
Reward and Punishment (Wim Raven) .....	451-461
Rhetoric and the Qurʾān (Angelika Neuwirth) .....	461-476
Rhymed Prose (Devin J. Stewart) .....	476-484
Ritual and the Qurʾān (Josef W. Meri) .....	484-498
Ritual Purity (Joseph E. Lowry) .....	498-508
Rod (Zeki Saritoprak) .....	508-509

## S

Sabbath (Andrew Rippin) .....	510-511
Sabians (François de Blois) .....	511-513
Sacred Precincts (Uri Rubin) .....	513-516
Sacrifice (Reuven Firestone) .....	516-518
Şafā and Marwa (Reuven Firestone) .....	518-520
Saint (B. Radtke) .....	520-521
Şālih (Roberto Tottoli) .....	521-522
Salvation (Maurice Borrmans) .....	522-524
Samaritans (Paul Stenhouse) .....	524-525
Samson (Liyakat Takim) .....	525-526
Samuel (Philip F. Kennedy) .....	526-530
Sand (Zeki Saritoprak) .....	530-531
Satanic Verses (Shahab Ahmed) .....	531-536
Saul (Liyakat Takim) .....	536-537
Scholar (Louise Marlow) .....	537-540
Science and the Qurʾān (Ahmad Dallal) .....	540-558
Scripture and the Qurʾān (William A. Graham) .....	558-569
Scrolls (Paul L. Heck) .....	569-571
Seasons (Nico J.G. Kaptein) .....	571-572
Secrets (Shigeru Kamada) .....	572-573
Seeing and Hearing (Andrew Rippin) .....	573-576
Servants (Jonathan E. Brockopp) .....	576-580
Sex and Sexuality (Devin J. Stewart) .....	580-585
Sheba (Valérie Gonzalez) .....	585-587
Sheets (Beatrice Gruendler) .....	587-589
Shekhinah (Reuven Firestone) .....	589-591
Shīʿa (Arzina R. Lalani) .....	591-592
Shīʿism and the Qurʾān (Meir M. Bar-Asher) .....	593-604
Ships (Irfan A. Shahīd) .....	604-605
Shuʿayb (Roberto Tottoli) .....	605-606

## VOLUME FIVE

## Si – Z

<i>Articles</i>	<i>Page numbers</i>
S (continued)	
Şıffin, Battle of (Maria Massi Dakake) .....	1-2
Signs (Binyamin Abrahamov) .....	2-11
Silk (V. Gonzalez) .....	11-13
Simile (Daniel Beaumont) .....	13-18
Sin, Major and Minor (Muhammad Qasim Zaman) .....	19-28
Sinai (Irfan Shahīd) .....	28-29
Sīra and the Qurʾān (Wim Raven) .....	29-51
Sirius (Bassel A. Reyahi) .....	51-53
Sister (Margot Badran) .....	53-54
Slaughter (Ersilia Francesca) .....	54-56
Slaves and Slavery (Jonathan E. Brockopp) .....	56-60
Sleep (Roberto Tottoli) .....	60-62
Smell (Devin J. Stewart) .....	62-64
Smoke (Heidi Toelle) .....	64-65
Social Sciences and the Qurʾān (Dale F. Eickelman) .....	65-76
Solomon (Priscilla Soucek) .....	76-78
Soothsayer (Devin J. Stewart) .....	78-80
Soul (Th. Emil Homerin) .....	80-84
South Arabia, Religions in Pre-Islamic (Christian Julien Robin) .....	84-94
South Asian Literatures and the Qurʾān (Ali S. Asani) .....	94-98
Southeast Asian Qurʾānic Literature (R. Michael Feener) .....	98-102
Sovereignty (Bustami Khir) .....	102-104
Spatial Relations (Angelika Neuwirth) .....	104-108
Speech (Margaretha T. Heemskerk) .....	108-112
Spider (Herbert Eisenstein) .....	112-114
Spirit (Michael Sells) .....	114-117
Spiritual Beings (Stefania Cunial) .....	117-121
Springs and Fountains (Matthias Radscheit) .....	121-128
Stone (Dmitry V. Frolov) .....	128-129
Stoning (Dmitry V. Frolov) .....	129-130
Strangers and Foreigners (Ahmet T. Karamustafa) .....	131-132
Suffering (Margaretha T. Heemskerk) .....	132-136
Şūfism and the Qurʾān (Alexander D. Knysh) .....	137-159
Suicide (Ahmet T. Karamustafa) .....	159-162
Sun (Paul Kunitzsch) .....	162-163
Sunna (G.H.A. Juynboll) .....	163-166
Sūra(s) (Angelika Neuwirth) .....	166-177
Suspicion (Lutz Wiederhold) .....	177-178



Sustenance (David Waines) .....	178-180
Symbolic Imagery (Frederick S. Colby) .....	180-184
Syria (Irfan Shahīd) .....	184-187

## T

Table (Matthias Radscheit) .....	188-191
Talent (Marcia Hermansen) .....	191-192
Taxation (Paul L. Heck) .....	192-200
Teaching (Sebastian Günther) .....	200-205
Teaching and Preaching the Qurʾān (Nelly van Doorn-Harder) .....	205-231
Teeth (Devin J. Stewart) .....	231-232
Temporary Marriage (Shahla Haeri) .....	232-234
Tents and Tent Pegs (Ute Pietruschka) .....	234-237
Textual Criticism of the Qurʾān (James A. Bellamy) .....	237-252
Thamūd (Reuven Firestone) .....	252-254
Theft (Joseph E. Lowry) .....	254-256
Theology and the Qurʾān (T. Nagel) .....	256-275
Theophany (Mustansir Mir) .....	275-276
Throne of God (Jamal J. Elias) .....	276-278
Time (G. Böwering) .....	278-290
Tolerance and Coercion (Yohanan Friedmann) .....	290-294
Tools for the Scholarly Study of the Qurʾān (Andrew Rippin) .....	294-300
Torah (Camilla P. Adang) .....	300-311
Trade and Commerce (Andrew Rippin) .....	311-316
Tradition and Custom (G.R. Hawting) .....	316-318
Traditional Disciplines of Qurʾānic Studies (Claude Gilliot) .....	318-339
Transitoriness (David Marshall) .....	339-340
Translations of the Qurʾān (Hartmut Bobzin) .....	340-358
Tree(s) (David Waines) .....	358-362
Trial (John Nawas) .....	362-363
Tribes and Clans (Ella Landau-Tasseron) .....	363-368
Trinity (David Thomas) .....	368-372
Trips and Voyages (Shawkat M. Toorawa) .....	372-376
Troops (Matthew S. Gordon) .....	376-378
Trust and Patience (Scott C. Alexander) .....	378-385
Truth (David B. Burrell) .....	385-389
Tubbaʿ (Reuven Firestone) .....	389-390
Turkish Literature and the Qurʾān (Kemal Silay) .....	390-395
Ṭuwā (William M. Brinner) .....	395-396

## U

[al-]Ukhdūd (Christian Julien Robin) .....	397-398
Ummī (Sebastian Günther) .....	399-403
Uncertainty (Michael B. Schub) .....	403-405
Unity of the Text of the Qurʾān (Mustansir Mir) .....	405-406
Usury (Masudul Alam Choudhury) .....	406-408
ʿUthmān (Gabriel Said Reynolds) .....	408-410

## V

Vehicles (Uri Rubin) .....	411-412
Veil (Mona Siddiqui) .....	412-416
Vengeance (Joseph Ginat) .....	416-419
Verse(s) (Angelika Neuwirth) .....	419-429
Victory (Matthew S. Gordon) .....	429-430
Vigil (K. Wagtendonk) .....	430-432
Violence (M. Arkoun) .....	432-433
Virtue (David Johnston) .....	433-436
Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding (Michael Cook) .....	436-443
Vision (Amila Buturovic) .....	443-445
Vision and Blindness (S. Kugle) .....	445-448
Visiting (R. Kevin Jaques) .....	448-449
Vow (Paul L. Heck) .....	449-451

## W

Wahhabism and the Qurʾān (Natana J. DeLong-Bas) .....	452-453
Waiting Period (Harald Motzki) .....	453-455
War (Patricia Crone) .....	455-459
Warner (Chase F. Robinson) .....	459-461
Water (Anthony H. Johns) .....	461-466
Water of Paradise (Amira El-Zein) .....	466-467
Wealth (Michael Bonner) .....	467-470
Weather (David Waines) .....	470-471
Weeping (Paolo Branca) .....	471-472
Weights and Measures (Stephan Dähne) .....	472-476
Wet-Nursing (Avner Giladi) .....	476-478
Whisper (Jacqueline Chabbi) .....	478-480
Widow (Mona Siddiqui) .....	480-481
Wine (Kathryn Kueny) .....	481-483
Wisdom (Bernd Radtke) .....	483-484
Wish and Desire (Amila Buturovic) .....	484-488
Witness to Faith (Andrew Rippin) .....	488-491
Witnessing and Testifying (Matthias Radscheit) .....	492-506
Wives of the Prophet (Barbara Freyer Stowasser) .....	506-521
Womb (Marcia Hermansen) .....	522-523
Women and the Qurʾān (Ruth Roded) .....	523-541
Word of God (Matthias Radscheit) .....	541-548
Work (Ingrid Mattson) .....	548-551
World (Binyamin Abrahamov) .....	551-554
Worship (G.R. Hawting) .....	555-557
Writing and Writing Materials (Sheila S. Blair) .....	558-559

## Y

Year (Robert G. Morrison) .....	560-561
Yemen (Christian Julien Robin) .....	561-569
Youth and Old Age (R. Gwynne) .....	569-570

*Z*

Zaqqūm (Salwa M.S. El-Awa) .....	571-572
Zealotry (Salwa M.S. El-Awa) .....	572-574
Zechariah (David Marshall) .....	574-576

# INDEX OF PROPER NAMES<sup>I</sup>

## A

Aaron [Hārūn]	i 1a, 1b, 2a, 159a, 245b, 260a, 260b, 261a, 261b, 274a, 275b, 276a, 304b, 486b, 518b, 532b, 534a, 536b, 537a; ii 10a, 199a, 341b, 509a, 509b, 542a; iii 29a, 50a, 105a, 112a, 113b, 186b, 229b, 421b, 422a, 423b, 444b, 498a, 518b, 519b, 521a, 522a, 525b, 540b, 567b; iv 20a, 34a, 67a, 223b, 224a, 291a, 294a, 319b, 425b, 438b, 483a, 536a, 536b, 577a, 590a; v 54a, 155b, 300b, 396a, 524b
‘Abbād b. Sulaymān (d. 250/864)	iii 468b
[Shāh] ‘Abbās	iii 433b
al-‘Abbās (uncle of the Prophet)	ii 20b, 21a, 554a; iii 581b; iv 51a ; v 44a
[Khedive] ‘Abbās I (r. 1848-54)	iv 270b
‘Abbās b. ‘Abd al-Muṭṭalib	v 47a
‘Abbās Shafī‘	iv 266b

---

<sup>1</sup> Due to their frequency of occurrence in the *EQ*, the following are only selectively indexed: God, Islam, Muḥammad, Muslim, Qur’ān.

- ‘Abbāsīd(s) I 125b, 126b; II 34b, 560a, 560b;  
III 86a, 301a, 301b, 310a, 321b,  
423b, 430b, 557a, 558a, 594a;  
IV 50b, 51a, 142a, 143a, 333a,  
364a, 364b, 524b, 598b; V 137a,  
503b
- Abbott, N. I 136a, 280a, 280b; III 256b,  
298a
- ‘Abd al-‘Āṭī, H. IV 397b, 398a, 398b
- ‘Abd al-‘Azīz (Ottoman sultan) IV 273b
- ‘Abd al-‘Azīz b. ‘Abdallāh, ‘Umar (d. 66/685–6) II 29a, 29b; III 556a
- ‘Abd al-‘Azīz Ismā‘īl II 130b
- ‘Abd al-Bāqī, M.F. II 377a, 377b; V 296a, 296b
- ‘Abd al-Bāqī Ḥaddād III 324b
- [Shaykh] ‘Abd al-Bāqī al-Jarī IV 271a
- ‘Abd al-Basīṭ ‘Abd al-Ṣamad (Qur’ān reciter) III 345a; IV 381b, 392a
- [Banū] ‘Abd al-Dār II 514b
- ‘Abd al-Fattāḥ al-Qāḍī IV 272a
- ‘Abd al-Ghaffār Sulaymān al-Bundārī II 377b
- ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd (or Ḥumayd; d. 249/863) II 110b; V 319a
- ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd II IV 267a
- ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd b. Bādīs II 129a, 130b
- ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd al-Kātib (d. 132/750) III 215a, 217a
- ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq al-Islāmī V 305a
- ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq Shīrāz Amānat Khān III 324a
- ‘Abd al-Ḥayy IV 266a
- ‘Abd al-Jabbār b. Aḥmad al-Asadābād al-Qāḍī  
al-Hamadhānī (d. 414–15/1025) I 117b, 118b, 267b, 470a, 470b,  
484b; II 114b, 115b, 532a,  
533a, 534a, 534b, 535a, 535b;  
III 396b, 468b, 469b, 470b,  
471a; IV 123a; V 111b, 135b
- ‘Abd al-Karīm b. ‘Ajarrad (fl. second/eighth cent.) III 86b
- ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Jīlī (d. ca. 832/1428) II 119b
- ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Qushayrī see al-Qushayrī, Abū l-Qāsim  
‘Abd al-Karīm b. Hawāzin  
(d. 465/1072)
- ‘Abd al-Khālīq IV 266b
- ‘Abd al-Laṭīf al-Baghdādī see al-Baghdādī, ‘Abd al-Laṭīf  
(d. 629/1231)
- ‘Abd al-Malik see ‘Abd al-Malik b. Marwān,  
Umayyad caliph  
(r. 65/685–86/705)
- ‘Abd al-Malik b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz b. Jurayj (d. 150/767) II 388a, 388b; IV 533a
- ‘Abd al-Malik b. Ḥabīb see Ibn Ḥabīb, ‘Abd al-Malik  
(d. 238/853)

- ‘Abd al-Malik b. Hishām  
 ‘Abd al-Malik b. Jurayj  
 ‘Abd al-Malik b. Marwān (r. 65-86/685-705)  
 ‘Abd al-Malik b. ‘Umayr (d. 136/754)  
 ‘Abd al-Malik Muġāhid  
 ‘Abd Manāf  
 ‘Abd Manāt  
 ‘Abd al-Masīḥ al-Kindī  
 ‘Abd al-Mu’min (Almohad ruler; d. 558/1163)  
 Abd al-Mu’min Ṣafī al-Dīn al-Urmawī (d. 693/1294)  
 ‘Abd al-Muṭṭalib (grandfather of the Prophet)  
 [Shāh] ‘Abd al-Qādir (d. 1813)  
 ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Jīlānī  
 ‘Abd al-Qāhir al-Baghdādī  
 ‘Abd al-Qāhir al-Jurġānī  
 ‘Abd Rabbih  
 ‘Abd al-Raḥmān, ‘Ā’isha (Bint al-Shāṭi’)  
 ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Alī b. al-Jawzī  
 ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. al-Aswad  
 ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Awf  
 ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Biṣṭāmī  
 Abd al-Rahman Ibrahima (d. 1829)  
 ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Jāmī (d. 898-9/1492)  
 ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Rāzī  
 ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Sa’dī  
 ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Suddī  
 ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Zayd b. Aslam (d. 182/798)  
 ‘Abd al-Ra’ūf Singkeli  
 ‘Abd al-Rāziq
- see Ibn Hishām, ‘Abd al-Malik  
 (d. 218/833)  
 see Ibn Jurayj, ‘Abd al-Malik  
 (d. 150/767)  
 i 125a, 126a, 126b, 131a, 139b,  
 156b, 169b, 279a; ii 30a, 30b,  
 34a, 268a; iii 142b, 258b, 298b,  
 299a, 299b, 429b, 465a, 556a,  
 559b; iv 73a, 386b; v 31b, 32a,  
 166b, 185b, 186a, 502b, 503a,  
 503b, 504a  
 ii 395a  
 iv 273b  
 i 290b; ii 296b, 490a, 577b  
 iv 577b  
 see al-Kindī, ‘Abd al-Masīḥ  
 i 174a; iii 303b, 307b  
 iv 381a  
 ii 19b, 466a; iii 119b; iv 45a, 51b,  
 329b; v 122b, 508b  
 iii 223b; v 341b  
 see al-Jīlānī, ‘Abd al-Qādir  
 (d. 561/1166)  
 see al-Baghdādī, ‘Abd al-Qāhir  
 (d. 429/1037)  
 see al-Jurġānī, ‘Abd al-Qāhir  
 (d. 471/1078)  
 iii 523a  
 ii 125b, 132b, 133b, 291b, 535b;  
 v 521a, 537a, 537b  
 see Ibn al-Jawzī, ‘Abd  
 al-Raḥmān b. ‘Alī  
 (d. 597/1200)  
 iv 96a  
 i 389a  
 iii 316b  
 i 30a  
 iii 223b  
 v 336a  
 see al-Sa’dī, ‘Abd al-Raḥmān  
 see al-Suddī al-Kabīr, ‘Abd  
 al-Raḥmān (d. 127-8/745-7)  
 ii 407b  
 v 98a, 98b  
 iv 148b, 149a

- ‘Abd al-Razzāq b. Hammām al-Ṣan‘ānī (d. 211/827) I 399a, 528a; II 107a, 377b, 389b, 390b, 400a, 408a; III 283a;  
see al-Qāshānī, ‘Abd al-Razzāq Kamāl al-Dīn (d. 730-1/1329-30)  
II 130b
- ‘Abd al-Razzāq Kamāl al-Dīn al-Qāshānī I 434b
- ‘Abd al-Razzāq Nāwfal II 136b
- ‘Abd al-Razzāq al-Sanhūrī I 434b
- [Shaykh] ‘Abd al-Ṣabūr Shāhīn II 136b
- ‘Abd al-Salām Badayūnī V 342a
- ‘Abd al-Salām Faraj see Faraj, ‘Abd al-Salām (d. 1982)
- ‘Abd al-Ṣamad III 345a; IV 381b
- [Banū] ‘Abd al-Shams I 290b; II 513b; III 339b, 422a, 461a; IV 577b; V 508b
- ‘Abd al-‘Uzzā b. ‘Abd al-Muṭṭalib see Abū Lahab
- ‘Abd al-‘Uzza b. Qatan I 110b; IV 577b
- ‘Abd al-Wahhāb (vocalist) IV 381b
- ‘Abd Yaghūth V 92a
- ‘Abdallāh (father of the Prophet) II 317a; III 110b, 283a, 283b
- ‘Abdallāh b. al-‘Abbās see Ibn (al-)‘Abbās, ‘Abdallāh (d. 68-9/686-7)
- ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abbās (d. 98/716-17) II 17b, 18a, 183a
- ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Dārimī see al-Dārimī, ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān (d. 255/869)
- ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad (d. 290/903) I 481b; II 110b
- ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad b. Dhakwān see Ibn Dhakwān, ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad (d. 242/857)
- ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alī III 423b
- ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Āmir (118/736) see Ibn ‘Āmir, ‘Abdallāh
- ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Amr al-‘Āṣ (d. 63/682) IV 570b, 588a; V 307b
- ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Aṭūs I 284b
- ‘Abdallāh b. Biṣṭam I 78a
- ‘Abdallāh b. Ibāḍ see Ibn Ibāḍ, ‘Abdallāh
- ‘Abdallāh b. Ismā‘īl al-Hāshimī II 531a; IV 236a
- ‘Abdallāh b. Ja‘far III 131b
- ‘Abdallāh b. Kathīr al-Dārī see Ibn Kathīr al-Dārī, ‘Abdallāh (d. 120/738)
- ‘Abdallāh b. Kullāb (d. 240/854) I 470b, 471a
- ‘Abdallāh b. Mas‘ūd see Ibn Mas‘ūd
- ‘Abdallāh b. Mu‘āwiya (r. 129/746-7) III 557a
- ‘Abdallāh b. al-Mubārak see Ibn al-Mubārak, ‘Abdallāh (d. 181/797)
- ‘Abdallāh b. al-Muqaffā‘ (d. 139/756) IV 73b
- ‘Abdallāh b. Rawāḥa (d. 8/629) III 215b
- ‘Abdallāh b. Saba’ III 33a
- ‘Abdallāh b. Salām see Ibn Salām, ‘Abdallāh

- ‘Abdallāh b. al-Shikhkhīr v 471b  
‘Abdallāh b. Thābit al-Tawwazī see al-Tawwazī, ‘Abdallāh b. Thābit (d. 308/920)  
‘Abdallāh b. ‘Ubayd b. ‘Umayr III 408b  
‘Abdallāh b. Ubayy see Ibn Ubayy b. Salūl, ‘Abdallāh  
‘Abdallāh b. ‘Umar see Ibn ‘Umar, ‘Abdallah (d. 73/693)  
‘Abdallāh b. Wahb see Ibn Wahb, ‘Abdallāh (d. 197/813)  
‘Abdallāh b. Yaḥyā b. Kunāsa (d. 207/822) III 215a  
‘Abdallāh b. Yazīd al-Fazārī III 87b  
‘Abdallāh b. Zayd II 241a  
‘Abdallāh b. al-Zubayr see Ibn al-Zubayr, ‘Abdallāh  
‘Abdallāh Anṣārī IV 62a  
‘Abdallāh al-Anṣārī al-Harawī see al-Anṣārī al-Harawī, ‘Abdallāh (d. 481/1089)  
‘Abdallāh al-Hāshimī IV 71b  
‘Abdallāh M. Shaḥāta see Shaḥāta, ‘Abdallāh M.  
‘Abdallāh Ṣayrafi III 598b  
‘Abdallāh al-Ṭāhir al-Muṭahhar (son of the Prophet and Khadija) v 507b  
‘Abdallāh al-Ṭayyib see al-Ṭayyib, ‘Abdallāh  
‘Abdallāh Yūsuf ‘Alī see Yūsuf ‘Alī, ‘A. (1872-1953)  
Abḍu<sup>‘um</sup> v 90b  
‘Abdu l-Bahā’ I 198a, 199a  
‘Abduh, Muḥammad (Grand Muftī of Egypt; d. 1324/1905) I 29a, 29b, 471a; II 126a, 127b, 128a, 128b, 129a, 129b, 286b, 535b; III 291b, 293b, 294b, 348b; IV 148b, 149b, 535a, 555a; V 10a, 56a, 99a, 206a, 217b, 228a, 442b, 536b, 537a  
‘Abdul ‘Azeem al-Mat‘ani IV 493a  
Abdul Hamid, S.M. IV 274a  
Abdul Majeed Azzindani see Azzindani, Abdul Majeed  
Abdul Majid Daryabadi v 343b  
Abdullah Gymnastiar, K.H. see Gymnastiar, A.  
Abdulrazak, F. IV 267a, 267b, 271b  
Abel [Hābīl] I 10a, 26b, 98b, 260a, 264a, **270a**, 270b, 271a, 271b, 439b, 533b; II 436a; III 190a, 459a, 459b, 521b; V 416b  
Abibahath (wife of Tubba’) v 390b  
‘Abīd II 301a  
‘Abīd b. al-Abraṣ v 81b  
Abīkarib As‘ad v 563a, 564a, 565b, 566b, 567b, 568a



Abou El Fadl, Kh.  
Abraha

Abraham [Ibrāhīm]

III **35b**; IV **367a**, **437b**

I **4a**, 4b, 5a, 20b, 98b, 155a;  
 II 148a, 162a; III 518a; IV 45a,  
 46a, 257b, 258a, 329a, 329b,  
 531a; V 374a, 565b, 566a, 566b  
 I **5b**, 6a, 6b, 7a, 7b, 8a, 8b, 9a, 9b,  
 10a, 14b, 20b, 38b, 40a, 62a,  
 66b, 97a, 98a, 146a, 156a, 162b,  
 163b, 166a, 179b, 192a, 192b,  
 193a, 222a, 236b, 237a, 245b,  
 287a, 295b, 310a, 310b, 317b,  
 325a, 326b, 328a, 330a, 330b,  
 331a, 337b, 371b, 373a, 377b,  
 379b, 380b, 423b, 438a, 464b,  
 465b, 511a, 513a, 513b, 519a,  
 521b, 532a, 533a, 533b, 534a,  
 536b, 546b, 547a, 547b, 548a;  
 II 23b, 24a, 31b, 33a, 43b, 71a,  
 73a, 84b, 118a, 145b, 163b,  
 164a, 174a, 179a, 197a, 198a,  
 199b, 204b, 205a, 205b, 211b,  
 212a, 218b, 228a, 240b, 241b,  
 259b, 260a, 273b, 279a, 295b,  
 298a, 304b, 311b, 324a, 329a,  
 335a, 339a, 372b, 402a, 402b,  
 403a, 408a, 412b, 414b, 434a,  
 436a, 439a, 447b, 449b, 455b,  
 458b, 474b, 476b, 480a, 481a,  
 481b, 483a, 489a, 497b, 501b,  
 502b, 503b, 504a, 509a, 553a,  
 558a, 561a, 561b, 562a, 563b,  
 564a, 564b, 569a, 569b; III 1a,  
 1b, 2a, 4b, 13a, 17a, 27b, 28a,  
 30b, 31a, 34a, 38a, 50a, 53a,  
 76b, 77a, 78a, 78b, 79b, 90b,  
 92b, 93a, 95a, 99b, 118a, 148a,  
 148b, 189b, 190a, 210b, 212a,  
 212b, 217a, 219a, 223a, 224b,  
 231b, 239a, 242a, 287a, 289b,  
 339b, 340b, 341a, 381a, 381b,  
 383b, 388b, 389b, 393a, 396a,  
 398a, 401b, 415a, 425b, 427a,  
 427b, 441a, 444b, 445b, 446a,  
 453b, 479b, 486a, 486b, 494a,  
 494b, 495a, 519b, 520a, 520b,  
 521a, 521b, 522a, 525b, 529b,

- 530b, 536b, 539a, 539b, 540a, 540b, 543b, 561b, 592b;  
iv 21a, 31b, 32b, 33a, 34a, 37a, 40a, 49a, 49b, 52b, 54b, 78a, 92a, 96a, 96b, 98a, 104b, 108b, 116a, 159b, 160a, 161a, 178b, 195b, 211a, 223a, 223b, 225a, 226b, 227a, 229a, 255a, 287a, 290a, 291a, 291b, 292a, 292b, 294a, 295a, 296b, 297b, 298a, 299a, 299b, 302a, 302b, 303a, 304a, 306a, 316b, 319b, 325b, 327a, 327b, 329b, 337a, 337b, 339b, 401a, 402a, 403a, 405a, 407a, 408a, 408b, 410b, 413a, 421b, 429a, 429b, 438b, 445a, 473b, 485b, 488a, 505b, 513b, 514a, 514b, 516a, 517b, 519a, 523b, 559b, 561a, 569b, 577a, 577b, 591a, 591b, 592a, 604b; v 45b, 63b, 68b, 95b, 108a, 109a, 109b, 130a, 130b, 132a, 133b, 171a, 171b, 179a, 186a, 242a, 248b, 249a, 256b, 257b, 258a, 258b, 259a, 259b, 260a, 261b, 262a, 262b, 263a, 263b, 264b, 268b, 269a, 269b, 270b, 273a, 301a, 302a, 304a, 317a, 363a, 373b, 374b, 390a, 423b, 444a, 444b, 483a, 497b, 534b, 545a, 551b, 555b, 570b, 574b
- People of iii 583a  
Place/Station of [*maqām ibrahīm*] i 7b, 9a; ii 295b, 458b; iv **104a**, 104b, 105a, 218a, 514a
- Abrahamian, E. iii 582b  
Abrahamov, B. v **11a, 554b**  
Absalom i 496a; iv 316a  
Abū l-ʿAbbās al-Būnī see al-Būnī, Abū l-ʿAbbās (d. 622/1225)  
Abū l-ʿAbbās al-Ḥasan b. Saʿīd b. Jaʿfar al-Muṭawwiʿa iv 360a, 360b  
al-Baṣrī (d. 371/981)  
Abū l-ʿAbbās al-Mahdawī v 332a  
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Sulamī see al-Sulamī, Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān (d. 412/1021)  
Abū ʿAbdallāh Jābir b. Ḥayyān iii 250b

- Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Sanūsī see al-Sanūsī, Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Yūsuf
- Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Zayd al-Wāsiṭī (d. 307/918-19) II 533a
- Abū 'Abdallāh al-Qurṭubī see al-Qurṭubī, Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad (d. 671/1272)
- Abū 'Abdallāh al-Tamīmī v 334b
- Abū l-'Alā' al-Ma'arrī see al-Ma'arrī, Abū l-'Alā' (d. 449/1057)
- Abū l-'Alā' al-Mawdūdī see al-Mawdūdī, Sayyid Abū l-'Alā'
- Abū l-'Alā' al-Ṭabrisī III 470b
- Abū 'Alī b. al-Ḥusayn al-Mas'ūdī see al-Mas'ūdī, Abū 'Alī b. al-Ḥusayn
- Abū 'Alī al-Fārisī see al-Fārisī, Abū 'Alī (d. 377/987)
- Abū 'Alī Ḥasan b. 'Alī al-Baṣrī see Japheth b. Eli
- Abū 'Alī b. Sīnā see Ibn Sīnā (Avicenna); d. 428/1037
- Abū 'Alī al-Jubbā'ī see al-Jubbā'ī, Abū 'Alī (d. 303/915)
- Abū l-'Āliya al-Riyāḥī (Rufay' b. Mihrān; d. 93/711) II 103a; IV 533a; v 440a
- Abū 'Āmir (opponent of Muḥammad) III 438b, 439a
- Abū 'Āmir al-Faḍl b. Ismā'īl al-Tamīmī al-Jurjānī (d. after 458/1066) v 326a
- Abū 'Amr 'Abdallāh b. Aḥmad b. Bishr b. Dhakwān see Ibn Dhakwān, 'Abdallāh b. Aḥmad (d. 242/857)
- Abū 'Amr al-Dānī see al-Dānī, Abū 'Amr (d. 444/1053)
- Abū 'Amr Ḥafṣ b. Sulaymān b. al-Mughīra (d. 180/796) IV 359b
- Abū 'Amr Ḥafṣ b. 'Umār b. 'Abd al-'Azīz (d. ca. 246/291) IV 359b
- Abū 'Amr al-Hudhalī I 530a
- Abū 'Amr Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān (d. 280/893 or 291/904) IV 359b
- Abū 'Amr Zabbān b. al-'Alā (Baṣra, d. 154/770-1) II 348b, 349b, 355a, 356b, 357a, 359a, 360b, 363b; III 120b, 124a, 605b, 606a; IV 356a, 356b, 357a, 357b, 359b, 360a, 360b, 361a 372a, 373a, 389a, 389b; v 239b
- Abū l-Aswad al-Du'alī or al-Dīlī (d. 69/688) I 140b; III 259b, 605b
- Abū l-'Atāhiya (d. 211/826) IV 317b
- Abū 'Attāb 'Abdallāh III 530b
- Abū 'Awāna al-Waḍḍāḥ b. 'Abdallāh (d. 175/791) II 388a
- Abū Ayyūb Sulaymān b. Ayyūb b. al-Ḥakam al-Baghdādī (d. 235/849) IV 360a

- Abū Bakr (r. 11-13/632-4) i 18a, **20a** 57a, 67a, 121a, 121b, 189b, 209b, 267a, 278a, 293b, 332a, 332b, 333a, 355a, 355b, 358a, 358b, 359a, 360b, 387b, 388b, 389a, 398a, 405b, 408a, 462a, 518a, 540b; ii 12a, 20a, 147b, 148a, 183a, 205b, 214b, 282a, 382b, 383b, 384a, 384a, 384b, 396a, 398b, 514b, 530a, 555a; iii 85a, 152b, 153a; 179b, 456a, 457a, 462a, 462b, 464b, 465a, 605a; iv 22b, 63b, 97b, 125b, 134b, 240a, 339b, 387a, 599a; v 59a, 113b, 197a, 334a, 376a, 404b, 409a, 409b, 471b, 517a, 520a
- Abū Bakr (Ṣandal) iii 600b, 601b
- Abū Bakr Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ghaznawī i 282a
- Abū Bakr Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Ikshīdh see Ibn Ikshīdh (d. ca. 320/932)
- Abū Bakr al-Anbārī (d. 328/940) ii 109b
- Abū Bakr al-Aṣamm see al-Aṣamm, Abū Bakr (d. 200/817)
- Abū Bakr ‘Atīq b. Muḥammad al-Sūrābādī (d. 494/1101) v 325b
- Abū Bakr b. Abī Shayba (d. 235/849) ii 377b
- Abū Bakr b. al-‘Arabī see Ibn al-‘Arabī, Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh Abū Bakr (d. 543/1148)
- Abū Bakr b. Mīhrān (d. 381/991) v 332a
- Abū Bakr b. Mujāhid see Ibn Mujāhid, Abū Bakr (d. 324/936)
- Abū Bakr b. al-Mundhir see Ibn al-Mundhir, Abū Bakr (d. 318/930)
- Abū Bakr al-Bāqillānī see al-Bāqillānī, Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. al-Ṭayyib (d. 403/1012-3)
- Abu Bakr Gumi i 33a
- Abū Bakr al-Khallāl see al-Khallāl, Abū Bakr (d. 311/922)
- Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Mundhir see Ibn al-Mundhir al-Mundhirī al-Nīshābūrī, ‘Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm (d. 318/930)
- Abū Bakr al-Rāzī see al-Rāzī, Abū Bakr (d. 313/925)
- Abū Bakr al-Shiblī see al-Shiblī, Abū Bakr (d. 334/946)
- Abū Bakr Shu‘ba b. ‘Ayyāsh b. Sālīm (d. 193/809) iv 359b, 390a

- Abū Bakr al-Sijistānī see al-Sijistānī, Ibn Abū Dāwūd  
(d. 316/929)
- Abū Bakr al-Wāsiṭ (d. 320/932) see al-Wāsiṭ, Abū Bakr  
(d. 320/932)
- Abū l-Baqā' al-'Ukbarī (d. 616/1219) II 109b; v 333a
- Abū l-Barakāt al-Nasafī (d. 710/1310) I 484a; II 112b
- Abū Bilāl Mirdās b. Udayya al-Tamīmī III 86b
- Abū l-Dardā' III 352a
- Abū Dāwūd Sulaymān b. al-Ash'ath al-Sijistānī  
(d. 275/889) I 389a, 391b; II 22b, 270b, 334a,  
377a, 387a, 389b; III 391b;  
IV 370a, 371a, 379a, 423a
- Abū Dāwūd al-Ṭayālīsī (d. 203-4/819-20) II 377b
- Abu Dhabi I 155a
- Abū Dharr al-Ghifārī (d. 32/653) I 26a, 408a
- Abū Dulaf III 431a
- Abū l-Faḍl Ḥubaysh (of Tiflis) IV 58a
- Abū l-Faḍl Ja'far b. Ḥarb al-Hamadhānī (d. 236/850) II 420b
- Abū l-Faḍl Rashīd al-Dīn Aḥmad al-Maybudī see al-Maybudī, Abū l-Faḍl  
Rashīd al-Dīn Aḥmad  
(d. 530/1135)
- Abū l-Faraj al-Iṣfahānī see al-Iṣfahānī, Abū l-Faraj  
(d. 356/967)
- Abū l-Faraj Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm  
al-Shannabūdī al-Baghdādī (d. 388/998) IV 360b
- Abū Fāris (Ḥafṣid sultan) III 597b
- Abū l-Faṭḥ Nāṣir b. Ḥusayn al-Daylamī (d. 444/1052) IV 602b
- Abū l-Faṭḥ al-Sāmīrī b. Abī l-Ḥasan IV 524b
- Abū Fukayha Yasār II 513a
- Abū l-Fuṭūḥ Ḥusayn b. 'Alī Rāzī (d. 525/1131) II 106b, 117b, 148b, 193b; III 93b,  
470a; IV 58a, 539b, 602b
- Abū Ḥafṣ 'Umar b. Jamī' (eighth/fourteenth-ninth/  
fifteenth century) I 485a
- Abū Ḥafṣ 'Umar Najm al-Dīn al-Nasafī (d. 537/1142) I 483b, 484a; IV 59b
- Abū Ḥafṣ 'Umar al-Suhrawardī see al-Suhrawardī, Abū Ḥafṣ  
'Umar (d. 632/1234)
- Abū Hāla Hind b. al-Nabbāsh (of Tamīm) V 507b
- Abū Ḥāmid Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ishāq al-Najjār  
(d. 433/1041) III 471a
- Abū Ḥāmid al-Ghazālī see al-Ghazālī, Abū Ḥāmid  
(d. 505/1111)
- Abū Ḥamza III 86a
- Abū Ḥanīfa (d. 150/767) I 17a, 210a, 354b, 482b; II 90a,  
171b, 215a, 555a; III 67b, 232b,  
331a, 467b, 468a; IV 58b, 431a;  
V 24a
- Abū Ḥanīfa al-Dīnawārī see al-Dīnawārī, Abū Ḥanīfa

- Abū l-Hārith ʿĪsā b. Wirdān al-Madanī see Ibn Wardān al-Madanī, Abū l-Hārith (d. 160/777)
- Abū l-Hārith al-Layth b. Khālīd al-Baghdādī (d. 240/854) iv 360a, 390a
- Abū l-Ḥasan, H. i 153a
- Abū l-Ḥasan Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Bazzī iv 359b  
(d. 240/845 or 250/864)
- Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī al-Ashʿarī see al-Ashʿarī, Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī
- Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Aḥmad al-Wāḥidī al-Nīsābūrī see al-Wāḥidī, Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Aḥmad al-Nīsābūrī (d. 468/1076)
- Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Ibrāhīm al-Qummī see al-Qummī, Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Ibrāhīm (d. 328/939)
- Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Baghdādī see al-Khāzin (d. 740-1/1340-1)
- Abū l-Ḥasan al-Ḥaysan b. Muḥammad (d. 467/1075) ii 112b
- Abū l-Ḥasan Idrīs b. ʿAbd al-Karīm al-Ḥaddād iv 360a  
al-Baghdādī (d. 295/908)
- Abū l-Ḥasan al-Māwardī see al-Māwardī, Abū l-Ḥasan (d. 450/1058)
- Abū l-Ḥasan Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ayyūb see Ibn Shannabūdh, Abū l-Ḥasan b. Shannabūdh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ayyūb (d. 328/939)
- Abū l-Ḥasan Muqātil b. Sulaymān al-Balkhī see Muqātil b. Sulaymān al-Balkhī, Abū l-Ḥasan
- Abū l-Ḥasan Rawḥ b. ʿAbd al-Muʿmin al-Baṣrī iv 360a  
(d. 234/848)
- Abū l-Ḥasan Saʿīd b. Masʿada Akhfash al-Awsaṭ see Akhfash al-Awsaṭ, Abū l-Ḥasan Saʿīd b. Masʿada
- Abū Ḥasan Ṭāhir b. ʿAbd al-Munʿim b. Ghalbūn see Ibn Ghalbūn, Abū Ḥasan Ṭāhir b. ʿAbd al-Munʿim (d. 399/1008)
- Abū Ḥasan al-Wāḥidī see al-Wāḥidī, Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Aḥmad al-Nīsābūrī (d. 468/1076)
- Abū Hāshim b. al-Jubbāʿī see al-Jubbāʿī, Abū Hāshim ʿAbd al-Salām (d. 321/933)
- Abū Ḥātim al-Sijistānī see al-Sijistānī, Abū Ḥātim (d. 255/869)
- Abū Ḥayyān al-Andalusī /al-Gharnāṭī (d. 745/1344) i 268a, 269a, 399a; ii 109b, 189a; iii 83b; iv 15a, 54a, 351a, 533b; v 330a, 332a, 333a
- Abū Ḥayyān al-Tawḥīdī (d. 414/1023) iv 130a
- Abū Hilāl al-ʿAskarī see al-ʿAskarī, Abū Hilāl (d. 1010)
- Abū Hilāl al-Ṣābī (d. 384/994) iii 215b
- Abū Ḥudhayfa (Mūsā b. Masʿūd al-Nahdī al-Baṣrī, d. 220/835) ii 105b; iv 134b
- Abū l-Hudhayl (d. 227/841) ii 532a; iii 466b, 469b; iv 74a, 303a

- Abū Hurayra (d. ca. 57-8/677-8) i 234b, 408a; ii 102b, 160b;  
iii 392a, 502a, 502b; iv 233a,  
304b, 370b, 384a; v 21b, 134b,  
161b, 471b
- Abū l-Ḥusayn al-Baṣrī (d. 436/1044) i 484b; iii 467a, 469a
- Abū l-Ḥusayn al-Khayyāt see al-Khayyāt, Abū l-Ḥusayn  
(d. ca. 300/913)
- Abū l-Ḥusayn al-Nūrī see al-Nūrī, Abū l-Ḥusayn  
(d. 295/907)
- Abū ʿĪsā Khallād b. Khālīd al-Baghdādī see Khallād b. Khālīd al-  
Baghdādī, Abū ʿĪsā (d. 220/835)
- Abū ʿĪsā al-Tirmidhī see al-Tirmidhī, Abū ʿĪsā
- Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq (d. ca. 246/860) i 115b, 117b; iv 123a; v 372a
- Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm (of Nayshāpūr) iv 61a
- Abū Ishāq Injū, Shīrāz Jamāl al-Dīn (r. 743-54/1343-53) iii 313b
- Abū Ishāq al-Isfarāʾīnī (d. 418/1027) iii 156b
- Abū Ishāq al-Nazzām see al-Nazzām, Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm  
b. Sayyār (d. ca. 221/835)
- Abū Ishāq al-Thaʿlabī see al-Thaʿlabī, Abū Ishāq  
(d. 427/1035)
- Abū ʿIṣma Nūn b. Abī Maryam (d. 173/789) ii 394a
- Abū l-ʿIzz al-Wāsiṭī al-Qalānisi (d. 521/1127) iii 115a; v 332a
- Abū Jaʿfar Aḥmad b. Farah b. Jibrīl al-Baghdādī iv 360a  
(d. 303/915)
- Abū Jaʿfar al-Bāqir (d. 114/733) i 550b
- Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. Jarīr al-Ṭabarī see al-Ṭabarī, Abū Jaʿfar  
Muḥammad b. Jarīr  
(d. 310/923)
- Abū Jaʿfar al-Nahḥās see al-Nahḥās, Abū Jaʿfar Aḥmad  
b. Muḥammad (d. 338/950)
- Abū Jaʿfar al-Ṭūsī see al-Ṭūsī, Abū Jaʿfar  
(d. 459/1067)
- Abū Jaʿfar Yazīd b. al-Qaʿqāʿ al-Makhzūmī (d. 130/747) iv 358a, 358b, 360a, 389b
- Abū Jahl i 196a, 196b; ii 400a; iii 422a,  
425a, 545b; iv 331b; v 59a,  
359b
- Abū l-Jārūd (d. after 140/757-8) ii 117a
- Abū l-Kalām Āzād see Āzād, [Mawlānā] Abū  
l-Kalam
- Abū l-Khayr (of Seville) i 48b
- Abū l-Khayr Ṭashkubrīzādah (d. 968/1561) v 329a
- Abū Khuzayma i 355a
- Abū Lahab (ʿAbd al-ʿUzzāʾ b. ʿAbd al-Muṭṭalib, uncle  
of the Prophet) i **20a**, 319b, 491b; ii 19a, 176b,  
401b, 418a, 439a; iii 455b,  
456a; iv 216b, 259a, 309a,  
330a, 331b

- Abū l-Layth Naşr b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad  
al-Samarqandī (d. 373-5/983-5) i 114a; ii 111b; iv 109b
- Abū l-Maʿālī ʿUzayzī iii 506a
- Abū Malik al-Qurazī iv 334b
- Abū Manşūr ʿAbd al-Qāhir al-Baghdādī see al-Baghdādī, Abū Manşūr ʿAbd  
al-Qāhir (d. 429/1037)
- Abū Manşūr al-Azharī (d. 370/980) v 331b
- Abū Manşūr al-Māturīdī see al-Māturīdī, Abū Manşūr  
(d. 333/944)
- Abū Maʿshar al-Sindī (d. 170/786) iv 533a
- Abū Maʿshar al-Ṭabarī (d. 478/1085) v 332a
- Abū Maydab (d. 594/1197) v 153a
- Abū Maysara al-Hamdānī (d. 63/682) ii 227b; iii 117a
- Abū Mijlaz Lāḥiq b. Ḥumayd (al-Sadūsī al-Başrī,  
d. 106/724) ii 103a; iv 133a
- Abū Muʿāwiya Muḥammad b. Khāzīm (d. 195/811) ii 395a
- Abū Muḥammad Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī see al-ʿAşmī (d. 450/1058)
- Abū Muḥammad al-Barbahārī see al-Barbahārī, Abū Muḥammad  
(d. 329/941)
- Abū Muḥammad al-Ḥusayn al-Baghawī see al-Baghawī, Abū Muḥammad  
al-Ḥusayn
- Abū Muḥammad Makkī b. Abī Ṭālib al-Qurṭubī see Makkī b. Abī Ṭālib al-Qaysī  
(d. 437/1045)
- Abū Muḥammad Sulaymān b. Mahrān al-Aʿmash see al-Aʿmash al-Kūfī, Abū  
al-Kūfī Muḥammad Sulaymān b. Mahrān  
(d. 148/765)
- Abū Muḥammad Yaḥyā b. al-Mubārak b. al-Mughīra iv 360a  
al-Başrī (d. 202/817)
- Abū Muḥammad Yaʿqūb b. Ishāq see al-Ḥaḍramī, Abū Muḥammad  
Yaʿqūb b. Ishāq (d. 205/821)
- Abū Muqātil al-Samarqandī (d. 208/823) i 482b
- Abū Mūsā al-Ashʿarī see al-Ashʿarī, Abū Mūsā  
(d. 42/662)
- Abū Mūsā ʿĪsā b. Mīnā al-Zarqī (d. 220/835) iv 359b
- Abū Muslim (d. 137/755) iii 557a
- Abū Muslim Muḥammad b. Baḥr al-Işfahānī (d. 332/934) ii 445a; iii 470a
- Abū Muṭīʿ al-Balkhī see al-Balkhī, Abū Muṭīʿ  
(d. 199/814)
- Abū Nadra iv 350b
- Abū l-Naşr Aḥmad al-Darwājikī see al-Darwājikī, Abū l-Naşr  
Aḥmad (d. 549/1154)
- Abū Naşr b. Manşūr Asadī (d. bef. 423/1041) iii 222a
- Abū l-Naşr Hāshim b. al-Qāsim (d. 205-7/820-2) ii 390a
- Abū Naşr al-Sarrāj (d. 378/988) see al-Sarrāj, Abū Naşr  
(d. 378/988)
- Abū Nuʿaym iv 386b, 387b



- Abū Nu‘aym al-Iṣfahānī (d. 430/1038) I 78a; II 387a; III 350b; V 31b, 466b
- Abū Nu‘aym Shujā‘ b. Abī Naṣr al-Balkhī Baghdādī  
(d. 190/806) IV 360a
- Abū Nūḥ al-Anbārī IV 236a
- Abū Nūḥ Ṣālīḥ al-Dahhān III 88b
- Abū Nuwās (d. 198/810) II 223a; IV 57a, 527b
- Abū l-Qāsim al-Balkhī (al-Ka‘bī) see al-Balkhī, Abū l-Qāsim  
(al-Ka‘bī; d. 319/931)
- Abū l-Qāsim Iṣḥāq b. Muḥammad al-Ḥakīm  
al-Samarqandī see al-Ḥakīm al-Samarqandī, Abū  
l-Qāsim Iṣḥāq b. Muḥammad  
(d. 342/953)
- Abū l-Qāsim al-Junayd (d. 298/910) V 141a
- Abū l-Qāsim al-Khūṭī (d. 1992) IV 492a
- Abū l-Qāsim Maslama b. Aḥmad al-Majrītī (d. 398/1007) III 250b
- Abū l-Qāsim Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Hāshimī  
al-Qurashī III 30b
- Abū l-Qāsim Muḥammad b. Juzayy al-Gharnāṭī  
(d. 741/1340) IV 359a
- Abū l-Qāsim al-Qushayrī see al-Qushayrī, Abū l-Qāsim  
‘Abd al-Karīm b. Hawāzin  
(d. 465/1072)
- Abū l-Qāsim al-Rāfi‘ī (d. 623/1226) V 448b
- Abū Qatāda III 250a
- Abu-Rabi‘, I. II **156b**
- Abū l-Rabi‘ Sulaymān b. Muslim b. Jummāz al-Madanī  
(d. 170/786) IV 360a
- Abū l-Raddād II 27b, 28a; III 303b
- Abū Rashīd al-Nīsābūrī II 534a, 534b
- Abū Rayḥān al-Bīrūnī see al-Bīrūnī, Abū l-Rayḥān  
(d. 443/1050)
- Abū Righāl IV 45a, 45b, 522a
- Abū Sa‘īd I 267b; II 35a; III 559a
- Abū Sa‘īdi Abī Khayr (d. 440/1049) IV 55b
- Abū Sa‘īd al-Kharrāz (d. 286/899) I 522a; V 140b
- Abū Sa‘īd al-Khudrī (d. 74/693) III 119b, 250a, 538b
- Abū Salama b. ‘Abd al-Asad III 178a; V 508a
- Abū Ṣālīḥ (Companion) IV 100b
- Abū Ṣālīḥ Bādham al-Kūfī (d. 120/738) II 103a; IV 533a
- Abū Ṣālīḥ Manṣūr b. Nūḥ (Sāmānid ruler;  
r. 349-63/961-74) V 341a
- Abū l-Sarāyā III 558a
- Abū Shāma al-Maqdisī (d. 665/1267) V 327b
- Abū al-Shaykh al-Anṣārī (d. 369/979) III 288a
- Abū Shu‘ayb Ṣālīḥ b. Ziyād al-Riqqī see al-Sūsī, Abū Shu‘ayb Ṣālīḥ b.  
Ziyād (d. ca. 261/874)
- Abū Sufyān I 399a; III 422a, 498b

- Abū Ṭāhir Fīrūzābādī  
Abū Ṭāhir al-Silafī
- Abū Ṭālib (uncle of the Prophet)
- Abū Ṭālib al-Makkī  
Abū Tammām (d. 231/845)  
Abū l-Ṭayyib Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn  
Abū l-Ṭayyib b. Ghalbūn (d. 389/999)  
Abū Thābit Muḥammad al-Daylamī
- Abū ʿUbayd al-Bakrī  
Abū ʿUbayd al-Qāsim b. Sallām (d. 224/838)
- Abū ʿUbayda b. al-Jarrāḥ (d. 18/639)  
Abū ʿUbayda Maʿmar b. al-Muthannā (d. 209/824-5)
- Abū ʿUbayda Muslim b. Abī Karīma al-Tamīmī  
Abū ʿUmar Ḥaḥṣ b. ʿUmar al-Dūrī
- Abū ʿUthmān al-Jāḥiẓ
- Abū ʿUthmān al-Ṣābūnī (d. 449/1057)  
Abū l-Walīd al-Bājī al-Mālikī (d. 474/1081)  
Abū l-Walīd Hishām b. ʿAmmār al-Sulamī al-Dimashqī  
(d. 245/859)  
Abū l-Walīd Marwān b. Janāḥ (d. 441/1050)  
Abū Yaʿlā b. al-Farrāʾ
- Abū Yaʿqūb Ishāq b. Ibrāhīm al-Warrāq al-Baghdādī  
(d. 286/899)  
Abū Yaʿqūb b. Ishāq al-Kindī
- Abū Yaʿqūb al-Sijistānī (fl. fourth/tenth century)  
Abū Yaʿqūb Yūsuf II  
Abū l-Yaqzān (r. 241-81/855-94)  
Abū Yazīd al-Biṣṭāmī (d. 261/874)  
Abū Yūsuf (d. 182/798)  
Abū Yūsuf al-Kindī  
Abū Yūsuf al-Qazwīnī
- Abū Zahra, M.  
Abu-Zahra, N.  
Abū Zayd, M.
- see Fīrūzābādī, Abū Ṭāhir  
see al-Silafī, Abū Ṭāhir  
(d. 576/1180)  
ii 19a, 19b; ii 514b, 553b; iii 456a;  
iv 216b, 331a; v 185a  
see al-Makkī, Abū Ṭālib  
iii 384b  
see al-Mutanabbī (d. 354/965)  
v 332a  
see al-Daylamī, Abū Thābit  
Muḥammad (d. 593/1197)  
ii 559b  
i 320b, 321a; ii 101a, 108a, 228b,  
230a, 389a; iii 123b; iv 157a;  
v 291b  
i 389a  
i 530a; ii 104a, 104b, 229b, 347b,  
403a, 531b; iii 87b, 606a;  
v 234b, 434b  
iii 88b  
see al-Dūrī, Abū ʿUmar Ḥaḥṣ b.  
ʿUmar (d. ca. 246/860-1)  
see al-Jāḥiẓ, Abū ʿUthmān  
(d. 255/869)  
ii 112a  
v 401b  
iv 359b  
iv 12b  
see Ibn al-Farrāʾ, Abū Yaʿlā  
(d. 458/1066)  
iv 360a  
see al-Kindī, Abū Yūsuf Yaʿqūb  
b. Ishāq (d. ca. 252/866)  
iv 490b  
iii 307a  
iii 88b  
i 88b; ii 452a; v 148b  
i 67b; iv 143b  
v 371b  
see al-Qazwīnī, Abū Yūsuf  
(d. 488/1095)  
iv 124a  
**i 30a**  
ii 128b, 129a; iv 266b

- Abu Zayd, N. I **161b**, 426a, 426b, 530b; II **97a**, 135b, 136a, 136b, 137a, 139b, 140b, **502a, 551a**; III **584a**; IV 89b; V 69b
- Abū Zayd al-Anṣarī (d. 214-15/830-1) II 348b; III 606a; V 234b
- Abū Zayd al-Balkhī (d. 322/934) II 114b
- Abyāna III 432a
- Abyssinia [al-Ḥabasha] I 4b, **20a**, 20b, 21a, 320a, 323b; II 15b, 18b, 19a, 79a; III 8a, 32b, 35a; IV 257b, 329a, 406b, 410a, 410b, 411a, 532a, 533a; V 409a, 508a, 508b, 516b
- Abyssinian(s) I 4a, 21a, 98b, 223b, 293a, 296b; II 490a; III 8a, 45a, 46a; IV 329a; V 389b
- Achaemenids V 124b
- Achan V 193a
- Acoluthus, Andreas (d. 1704) IV 249b, 250a
- Acts of the Apostles I 275b, 310b
- Ād I **21b**, 22a, 150b, 261b, 395b, 500b, 502a, 519b, 532a; II 212a, 259b, 305b, 399b, 438a, 462b, 463a, 541b, 543a, 559a; III 200b, 381a, 393a, 418a, 485b, 486a, 518b, 520b, 521b, 522a; IV 160a, 258a, 263b, 309a, 321a, 352a, 421a, 521b, 586b; V 52b, 107b, 164a, 171b, 253a, 280a, 389a, 460b
- People of I 54b, 93a, 160b, 189a, 505a, 536b; II 293a, 338b, 455b, 459b, 462b, 510a, 541b, 542a, 559a; III 209a, 353a, 443a, 519a, 519b, 583a; IV 352b, 425a; V 15b, 252b, 261b, 317b, 318a, 471a
- Ād b. ʿUṣ b. Aram b. Sām b. Nūḥ V 390a
- Adam [Ādam] I 3a, 9b, **22b**, 23a, 23b, 24a, 24b, 25a, 25b, 26a, 38b, 52a, 84a, 86a, 86b, 135a, 146a, 160a, 189a, 190b, 205b, 230a, 230b, 231b, 233a, 233b, 240a, 240b, 255a, 258a, 264a, 270a, 270b, 271a, 277a, 277b, 278a, 312a, 313a, 317b, 340a, 346b, 395b, 436b, 446b, 447b, 448a, 449b, 451b, 452a, 453a, 454b, 455b,

- 456a, 457a, 463a, 465b, 474a,  
476a, 476b, 477b, 496a, 508a,  
525a, 525b, 526b, 532a, 532b,  
536b, 537b; ii 4a, 23b, 24a, 52b,  
54a, 54b, 57a, 65a, 66a, 98b,  
106a, 166b, 172b, 173b, 175a,  
187a, 202a, 202b, 216b, 219b,  
224a, 245a, 283a, 285a, 291a,  
292a, 325a, 326b, 327b, 332a,  
335b, 336a, 337a, 339b, 372b,  
419a, 435b, 442b, 443b, 447b,  
503a, 506b, 509a, 541b, 543a,  
553a; iii 13a, 15b, 44b, 45a, 45b,  
69a, 78a, 92b, 102b, 103a, 118b,  
119a, 184a, 211a, 217a, 254b,  
289b, 293a, 293b, 295a, 295b,  
393a, 441a, 484b, 485b, 486b,  
489a, 490b, 491b, 503b, 519a,  
519b, 520b, 521a, 521b, 532a,  
536b, 540a, 541a, 541b, 543b,  
548a, 548b, 563b; iv 9b, 13a,  
47a, 71a, 95b, 130a, 162a, 195b,  
220a, 223b, 263b, 291a, 291b,  
302b, 303b, 304a, 305a, 337a,  
429a, 475a, 508b, 517a, 569b,  
580b, 581b, 584a; v 25a, 33a,  
45b, 46a, 81b, 84a, 109a, 109b,  
114a, 114b, 115b, 116a, 152b,  
200a, 201b, 260a, 267b, 269b,  
270a, 270b, 274b, 281b, 360a,  
360b, 374b, 411a, 487a, 502a,  
529b, 530a, 530b, 536a, 536b,  
539a, 545b, 551b, 571a  
i 378a; ii 328b; v 3b  
iii **64a, 332a**  
iii 138b  
ii 105a  
i **226a**; ii **472a**; v **309b**  
ii 513b, 514a, 515b, 516a, 517a  
ii 559a  
iv 324a  
v 2a, 185a  
v 233a, 508a  
i 136b; iv 111b  
i 22a; ii 463a, 463b, 559a  
i 136b
- Children/Sons of [*banū ādam*]  
Adams, C.  
‘Adan  
Ādan b. Iyās (d. 220-835)  
Adang, C.  
‘Addās  
Aden  
Adhri‘āt  
Adhruḥ  
‘Adī (son of Ḥātīm and Māwiyya)  
‘Adī, Adiy b. Zayd (d. ca. 600)  
‘Ādite(s)  
Adler, J.

- Adrianople (Edirne) I 197a  
 Aegedius of Viterbo (Egidio da Viterbo) v 345a  
 Afarīdūn III 542a  
 al-Afḍal al-‘Abbās b. ‘Alī I 47a  
 al-Afghānī, Jamāl al-Dīn (d. 1897) IV 554b  
 Afghanistan I 171b, 282a; II 15a, 267a, 313a;  
     III 314b; IV 56b, 211b  
 al-Afghānistānī, M. III 251a  
 Africa I 32a, 286a; II 10a, 79b; III 265a,  
     306a, 326b, 327a; IV 275b,  
     361a; v 342a  
     III 327b, 328a, 432b, 435b; v 60a  
     III 326b  
     I 264a, 286a, 334a, 414b, 554b;  
     II 503b, 530b; III 296b, 300b,  
     304a, 306b, 308a, 309a, 315b,  
     317a, 327a, 435b, 559a, 607b;  
     IV 240a, 249a, 360b, 361b, 389b  
     I 201a; III 582b, 584a; v 402a  
     III 297a, 308a  
     I 33b, 557a; III 327a, 432b, 435b;  
     IV 170a, 360b  
 African(s) I 30a  
     Muslim Africans I 30a  
 African Americans see Americans  
 Afrikaans (language) I 136a  
 Afsaruddin, A. II **287a**, IV **392b**  
 Aga Khan II 503b  
 Agabus III 521a  
 Age of Ignorance [*jāhiliyya*] I 34b, **37a**; II 219b, 403a, 479a,  
     482a, 483a; III 72a, 73b, 78b,  
     97a, 97b, 120b, 121a, 401b,  
     448a, 501b; IV 51b, 96b, 109a,  
     146b, 590b; v 435b, 486a  
 Aggada see Haggada  
 Aghlabids III 558b  
 Agra I 165a, 265a; III 323b  
 Ahab I 194a  
 [King] Ahasuerus II 399b  
 Aḥiqār III 242b  
 Ahl al-‘Āliya I 529b, 530a  
 Ahl al-Ḥawrān I 529b  
 Ahl al-Ḥijāz I 529b, 530a  
 Ahl al-Yaman I 529b  
 al-Aḥqāf I 21b, 22a  
 Aḥmad I 306a; III 445b; v 516b

- Aḥmad, Ḥ. II 130b
- Aḥmad, M. Gh. I 50a, 51a
- Aḥmad ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Bannā al-Sā‘ātī II 377b
- Aḥmad ‘Alī I 340b
- Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Jabbār al-‘Uṭarīdī see al-‘Uṭarīdī, Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Jabbār (d. 272/886)
- Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Salām v 306a
- Aḥmad b. Abī ‘Umar al-Zāhid al-Andarābī see al-Andarābī, Aḥmad b. Abī ‘Umar al-Zāhid (d. 470/1077)
- Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal see Ibn Ḥanbal, Aḥmad (d. 241/855)
- Aḥmad b. Ḥamdān b. Shabīb al-Ḥarrānī see al-Ḥarrānī, Aḥmad b. Ḥamdān b. Shabīb (d. 695/1295)
- Aḥmad al-Ḥuṣarī see al-Ḥuṣarī, A.
- Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn b. Abī Ḥāshim see Mānkdm (d. 425/1034)
- Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Mu‘ayyad-bi-llāh (d. 411/1020) IV 23a
- Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Bazzī see al-Bazzī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad (d. ca. 250/864-5)
- Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Hamadhānī IV 603a
- Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Tha‘labī see al-Tha‘labī, Abū Ishāq Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm (d. 427/1035)
- Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Khallāl al-Baṣṭī III 471a
- (alive in 377/987)
- Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sayyārī IV 593b
- Aḥmad b. Mūsā al-Riḍā III 313b
- Aḥmad b. Shu‘ayb al-Nasā‘ī see al-Nasā‘ī, Aḥmad b. Shu‘ayb (d. 303/915)
- Aḥmad (b.) al-Suhrawardī III 311a, 601b
- Aḥmad b. Yūsuf see al-Samīn al-Ḥalabī (d. 756/1355)
- [Shaykh] Aḥmad of Jām IV 58a
- Aḥmad Khān Nayrizī III 319a
- Aḥmad Maṭar III 217b
- Aḥmad al-Mawṣilī III 312a
- Aḥmad Muḥammad Shākīr II 377a
- Aḥmad Qarāḥiṣārī see Qarāḥiṣārī, Aḥmad (d. 963/1556)
- Aḥmad Riḍa Khān Barēlwī I 201a, 201b, 202a, 202b
- Aḥmadiyya(s) I 50a, 50b, 51a, I 31a, 31b, 210a, 393b, 489a; III 139a; v 99a, 342b, 343b
- Ahmed, S. IV 535b
- Ahren, K. IV 194b
- Ahriya see Uriah
- Ahwāzī (d. 446/1055) v 332a, 335b

- ‘Ā’isha ‘Abd al-Raḥmān (Bint al-Shāṭi’)
- ‘Ā’isha bt. Abī Bakr (wife of the Prophet; d. 58/678-9)
- Aiton (Savoy)
- Monastery of
- Ajārīda
- al-‘Ajjāj (d. 97/715)
- Ajnādayn
- Akbar (r. 962-1014/1556-1605)
- Akber Khan
- al-Akhfash al-Awsaṭ, Abū l-Ḥasan Sa’īd b. Mas’ada  
(d. 221/835)
- al-Akḥṭāl (90/709)
- Akḥṭūb
- Akkadian (language)
- Aksum
- Aksūm (son of Abraha)
- Aksumites
- al-A’lā
- ‘Alā’ al-Dawla al-Simmānī
- ‘Alā’ al-Dīn al-Kaḥḥāl b. Ṭarkhān
- ‘Alā’ al-Dīn mosque
- ‘Alā’ al-Dīn al-Samarqandī
- ‘Alam al-Dīn al-Bulqīnī
- ‘Alam al-Dīn al-Sakhāwī
- Alāmiqa
- al-Albānī, Muḥammad Nāṣir al-Dīn (d. 1999)
- see ‘Abd al-Raḥmān, ‘Ā’isha (Bint al-Shāṭi’)
- i 12a, 18b, 29a, **55b**, 56a, 56b,  
57a, 57b, 58a, 58b, 59a, 59b,  
60a, 121b, 122a, 293b, 342b,  
348b, 353a, 353b, 357b, 358a,  
369b, 389a; ii 17b, 193a, 205b,  
240b, 241a, 242a, 344a, 359b,  
391a, 391b, 397b, 398a, 446b,  
453b, 461a, 469b, 555a; iii 81a,  
81b, 250a, 250b, 290b, 291a,  
448a, 493b, 494a, 538a, 538b,  
573b; iv 70a, 93b, 134b, 494a,  
495a, 518b, 598b; v 38a, 55b,  
135a, 178a, 334a, 471b, 472a,  
508a, 511a, 511b, 515b, 516a,  
517a, 518a, 518b, 520a, 520b,  
521a, 534a, 535a, 535b, 550a
- iv 243a; v 341b
- v 345a
- ii 505a; iii 86b
- v 560b
- v 185a
- i 165a; iii 323a, 323b, 325b
- iv 274b
- i 131a, 348a, 530b; ii 109a, 347a,  
355a; iv 354a, 355b
- iii 215b
- i 529a
- ii 235b; iii 142a, 244a
- v 568a
- v 566b
- v 562a
- ii 295a
- see al-Simmānī ‘Alā’ al-Dawla  
(d. 736/1336)
- see al-Kaḥḥāl b. Ṭarkhān, ‘Alā’  
al-Dīn (d. 720/1320)
- iii 434b
- see al-Samarqandī, ‘Alā’ al-Dīn  
(d. 539/1144)
- see al-Bulqīnī, ‘Alam al-Dīn
- see al-Sakhāwī, ‘Alam al-Dīn  
(d. 643/1246)
- v 93a
- iv 535a

- Albin, M.W.  
 Alcmaeon  
 Aleppo
- Alessandro de Paganini  
 Alexander, S.  
 Alexander the Great [al-Iskandar]
- Alexandria
- Alfonso de Spina (d. ca. 1491)  
 Algeria
- ‘Alī (d. 151/768-9, brother of al-Ḥasan b. Šāliḥ b. Ḥayy [d. 199/814-5])  
 ‘Alī, ‘Abdallāh Yūsuf  
 ‘Alī Akbar al-Ghaffārī  
 ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān  
 ‘Alī b. Abī Ṭalḥa  
 ‘Alī b. Abī Ṭālib (r. 35-40/656-61)
- iv **276a**  
 iii 242b  
 i 138a, 169a, 171b, 172b; iii 309b, 310a, 430a; iv 237a, 248b  
 iv 244b  
 ii **198a**; v **385a**  
 i **61b**, 62a; ii 332a, 332b, 333a, 437a; iii 190a, 245a; iv 62b, 210b, 540b; v 37a, 122b, 236b, 375b; see also Possessor of the Two Horns  
 i 396b; ii 10b, 527b, 559b; iii 407b; iv 270b; v 37a, 346b  
 iv 243b  
 i 127b; ii 116b; iii 86b; iv 275b, 349a, 360b; v 216b, 538b  
 iv 387b
- see Yūsuf ‘Alī, ‘A. (1872-1953)  
 ii 377b  
 iii 601b  
 ii 103b  
 i 9b, 36a, 57a, 58a, 58b, **62b**, 63a, 67a, 68b, 122a, 155b, 211a, 219a, 261a, 272a, 333b, 347a, 348b, 350a, 355b, 388b, 389a, 390a, 462a, 518a, 539b, 540b, 550b; ii 12b, 20b, 34b, 102b, 147a, 148a, 169b, 177a, 179a, 179b, 193a, 206a, 273a, 281a, 334a, 396a, 396b, 398a, 400a, 400b, 503b, 504a, 522b, 523a; iii 65b, 66a, 81a, 84b, 85a, 85b, 88a, 153b, 178b, 255b, 276b, 304a, 309b, 322b, 364a, 370a, 429a, 538b, 558b, 559a, 571a, 598b, 600a, 605a, 605b; iv 9b, 26a, 44a, 50a, 52a, 52b, 60b, 61a, 63b, 72b, 73b, 134b, 135a, 135b, 136a, 137a, 139a, 150a, 178a, 365b, 386a, 387a, 496b, 592a, 592b, 596a, 596b; v 1a, 1b, 2a, 23b, 24a, 31b, 32b, 37b, 38b, 39a, 46b, 135a, 222b, 238b, 307a, 319a, 319b, 324a, 334a, 361b, 363b, 482b, 535b



- ‘Alī b. Aḥmad  
 ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Wāḥidī  
 ‘Alī b. Ḥamza al-Kisā’ī  
 ‘Alī b. Hilāl al-Sitrī  
 ‘Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-Qummī  
 ‘Alī b. ‘Īsā al-Rummānī  
 ‘Alī b. Karmak  
 ‘Alī b. al-Madīnī (d. 264/849)  
 ‘Alī b. Muḥammad  
 ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad  
 ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. al-Walīd  
 ‘Alī b. Rabban al-Ṭabarī  
 ‘Alī b. Rifā’a  
 ‘Alī b. Shādhān al-Rāzī al-Bayyī‘  
 ‘Alī b. ‘Uthmān al-‘Ushī (d. 569/1173)  
 ‘Alī al-Harawī  
 ‘Alī Ḥusaynī al-Sistānī  
 ‘Alī Muḥammad (d. 1850)  
 [Imām] ‘Alī Riḍā Ardakānī  
 ‘Alī Sharī‘atī (d. 1977)  
 ‘Alī al-Warrāq  
 ‘Alī Zayn al-‘Ābidīn  
 ‘Alid(s)  
 Aligar  
 Aligarh Movement  
 al-‘Āliya (of Yathrib)  
 Aljamiado  
 Allāh  
 Allahabad  
 ‘Allāl al-Fāsī  
 Allāma al-Ḥillī (d. 726/1325)  
 Allāma Majlisī (d. 1110/1698)  
 Allard, M.  
 Almaq  
 III 265a  
 see al-Wāḥidī, Abū l-Ḥasan  
 ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Nīsābūrī  
 (d. 468/1075-6)  
 see al-Kisā’ī, ‘Alī b. Ḥamza  
 (d. 189/804-5)  
 see Ibn al-Bawwāb  
 see al-Qummī, Abū l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b.  
 Ibrāhīm (d. 328/939)  
 see al-Rummānī, ‘Alī b. ‘Īsā  
 (d. 384/994)  
 III 414b  
 v 331a  
 III 558a, 601b  
 I 282a  
 see Ibn al-Walīd, ‘Alī b.  
 Muḥammad (d. 612/1215)  
 see al-Ṭabarī, ‘Alī b. Sahl Rabban  
 IV 334b  
 v 559a  
 I 483b; IV 450a  
 I 126b  
 see al-Sistānī, ‘Alī Husaynī  
 I 198b, 199a; III 124b  
 III 313b, 319a  
 III 286a, 582a  
 I 284a  
 II 419b  
 I 540a; II 560b; III 6a, 313b, 558a,  
 558b; v 503b, 504b  
 IV 266a  
 I 201a; III 223b  
 II 20b  
 I 136a; v 341b  
 I 30b, 329a, 329b, 330a, 555a;  
 II 94a, 316a, 317a, 317b, 318a,  
 318b, 319b, 320a, 322b, 329b,  
 369b, 467b, 474b; III 45b, 461a,  
 504b; IV 20b, 175a, 380a; v 88b,  
 248b, 539b  
 IV 266a  
 II 135b  
 I 484b  
 v 402a  
 v 297  
 v 93a

- Almaqah v 85b, 86a, 89b, 90a, 90b, 91a, 91b, 92b, 93a, 562b
- dhū Hirrān v 89b
- al-‘Almawī (d. 981/1573) III 267a
- Almeria I 48b
- Almohad(s) [al-Muwahhīdūn] III 307a, 307b, 559a; v 345a
- Almohad Mosque III 597b
- Almoravid(s) II 34b; III 307a, 559a
- Alon, I. III **547b**
- ‘Alqama IV 439a, 440b
- Al Safī, A. IV 177a
- Alṭāf Ḥusayn Ḥālī (d. 1914) III 223b
- al-Ālūsī, Maḥmūd b. ‘Abdallāh Shihāb al-Dīn (d. 1270/1854) II 120b, 130a; III 507b; IV 531a; v 330a, 442b
- Alyasa‘ I 527b
- Amājūr (‘Abbāsīd governor of Damascus) I 279b; III 261b, 594a; v 558b
- Amalekites II 335a, 463b; IV 536b
- Amānī IV 62a
- Amanus v 184b
- Amari, M. III 256b, 257a
- ‘Amariyya Madrasa III 312b
- al-A‘mash al-Kūfī, Abū Muḥammad Sulaymān b. Mahrān (d. 148/765) II 386b, 387a, 391a, 395b; IV 54a, 360a, 389b
- Amasiya III 320b
- Ambros, A. II 303b, 352a, 360a; IV 199b; v 296a, 297a
- Ameretat (Zoroastrian archangel) II 404a
- America I 30a, 31a, 385b, 424b; II 31b; III 584a; v 347a
- North I 264a, 385b; II 567b; IV 176a; v 76a, 216a, 228b
- American(s) I **30a**, 30b, 31a, 31b; v 206b
- African American(s) see Islam
- American Islamic College in Chicago see Islam
- American Muslim Mission IV 237a
- Amieu, Jean (d. 1653) II 560b; III 557b
- al-Amīn (r. 193-8/809-13) see Iṣlāḥī, Amīn Aḥsan (d. 1997)
- Amīn Aḥsan Iṣlāḥī see al-Khūlī, Amīn (d. 1967)
- Amīn al-Khūlī see Wadud-Muhsin, Amina
- Amina Wadud-Muhsin I 529b; II 16b; IV 114a; v 79b, 366a, 507b
- [Banū] ‘Āmīr v 86b
- Amīr<sup>um</sup> II 513a, 517a
- ‘Āmīr b. al-Ḥaḍramī al-Qurashī II 514b
- ‘Āmīr b. Luwayy

- ʿĀmīr b. Ṣaʿsaʿa  
 ʿĀmīr b. Sharāḥīl al-Shaʿbī  
 ʿĀmir b. al-Ṭufayl  
 Amīr-Moezzi, M. Ali  
 al-Amīr al-Sayyid Jamal al-Dīn ʿAbdallāh al-Tanūkhī  
 (d. 1417/1479)  
 al-ʿĀmirī (d. 381/992)  
 ʿĀmiriyya  
 Amittai  
 AMM  
 ʿAmm  
 Amman  
 Ammann, L.  
 ʿAmmār al-Baṣrī  
 ʿAmmār b. Yāsir (governor of Kūfa; d. 37/657)  
 Ammīʿanas  
 Amos  
 ʿAmr (tribe)  
 ʿAmr b. al-ʿĀṣ  
 Mosque of  
 ʿAmr b. Asad (uncle of Khadīja)  
 ʿAmr b. ʿAwf  
 ʿAmr b. Bar al-Jāḥiẓ (d. 255/865)  
 ʿAmr b. Dīnā  
 ʿAmr b. Harim  
 ʿAmr Khālīd (contemporary preacher)  
 ʿAmr b. Kulthūm  
 ʿAmr b. Luḥayy  
 [Banū] ʿAmr b. Qurayza  
 Amr b. ʿUbayd (d. 143-4/760-1)  
 ʿAmra bt. Yazīd  
 Amram [ʿAmrām]  
 ʿAmrān  
 Amrullah, H.A.K.  
 Amzūra (one name of Noah’s wife)  
 Anak  
 ʿAnānī, M.  
 ʿAnaq  
 Anas b. Malik (d. ca. 91/709)  
 Anatolia
- v 508a, 508b  
 see al-Shaʿbī, ʿĀmīr b. Sharāḥīl  
 (d. 103-10/721-8)  
 iv 111b, 114a  
 I **542a**; II **422b**; IV 593b  
 I 556b, 557a  
 iv 129b  
 v 79b  
 iv 303a  
 see Islam  
 v 85b, 86a, 91b, 92b  
 I 151b, 155b; v 75b, 222b  
 III **149b, 401a**  
 v 8b  
 I 408b; II 391a; v 59a  
 v 92a, 92b  
 II **562b**  
 II 16b  
 II 102b; IV 328a; v 1b, 2a, 161a  
 see Cairo  
 III 80b  
 III 438b, 439a  
 see al-Jāḥiẓ, ʿAmr b. Bar  
 (d. 255/865)  
 III 89a  
 III 89a  
 v 224a, 224b  
 II 487b, 488a; v 416b  
 v 122a  
 IV 334a, 334b  
 II 105a, 114a; III 466b  
 v 509a  
 II 509a; III 540b; IV 291a; see also  
 Imrān  
 v 89b  
 v 99b  
 III 541b  
 II 53b  
 IV 272a  
 III 543a  
 I 209b, 235a, 355b, 356b, 544a;  
 II 102b, 214b, 383b, 384a, 446a,  
 461a; III 120a, 391b; v 63b,  
 384a, 517a  
 I 169a, 265b; III 306b, 308b, 310b,

- 311a, 432a, 434a, 434b; v 390b,  
391a, 391b
- Anatolius of Berytos i 48b
- al-Anbār i 136a
- Anbī v 85b, 86b, 91b
- Ancient Egyptian Arabic Order of Nobles of the Shrine i 30b
- Adang, C. ii **472a**
- Anawati, G.C. iii 327a
- Andalusia [al-Andalus] i 46b, 47b, 48a, 283b; ii 39a, 119a,  
223a, 471b, 472a; iii 240b,  
371a; iv 317a, 359a, 360b  
v 325a, 325b, 331b
- al-Andarābī, Aḥmad b. Abī ‘Umar al-Zāhid  
(d. 470/1077)
- Andrae, T. i 181b, 417b; iii 144a; iv 47b, 399b
- Ankara i 285b
- University, Faculty of Theology v 211b
- al-Anṣār i 529b; see Medinan(s)
- Ansar Pure Sufis iv 176a; v 450b
- al-Anṣārī al-Harawī, ‘Abdallāh (d. 481/1089)  
Anṣārī of Herat see Anṣārī al-Harawī, ‘Abdallāh  
(d. 481/1089)
- Ansarullah Community iv 176a
- al-Anṭākī, Dā’ūd (d. 1008/1599) iii 364a, 364b, 365a
- Antichrist [al-Masīḥ al-Dajjāl] i 73b, 103a, **107b**, 108a, 109a,  
109b, 110a, 110b, 111a, 114a,  
488a; ii 47a; iii 17a, 19b, 20a,  
138a
- Antioch iii 407b, 521a; iv 74a, 352b, 353a;  
v 185b, 186b
- Antiochus ii 146b; iv 44a
- Antiochus IV i 108b
- Antiquity, Late iii 309a
- [Dhāt] Anwāt v 87a
- Antoun, Richard v 219b, 222a
- Apartheid v 206b
- Aphraates (Aphrahat) i 477b
- Aphrodito i 126a, 126b
- Apollo v 122a
- Apollonius i 45b
- Apostle i **123**; ii 499a, 513a
- Aqaba [‘Aqaba] i 138a, 154b, 256b, 320a, 407a;  
ii 14b, 15a, 16b, 20a, 20b, 21a;  
iii 390a, 568a, 578b; v 31b, 44a,  
190a, 255b
- Gulf of i 149b; iv 153b
- ‘Aqabat al-Ḥirā’ see Thawr, Mount

al-Aqmar Mosque

‘Aqrabā’

Battle of

Aqṣā Mosque [al-Masjid al-Aqṣā]

Aqṣā I

Aqṣā II

Aqṣā III

‘Aqūla

Arab(s) [*al-‘arab*]

i 171b

ii 530b

ii 384b; iii 462b; v 79a

i **125a**, 125b, 126a, 156a, 156b,  
501b; iii 2b; v 186a

i 126a, 126b

i 126a, 126b

i 126a, 126b

i 308a

i 6b, 10b, 21b, 37b, 38a, 38b, 40a,  
40b, 97a, 110b, 129a, 129b,  
132a, 132b, 134b, 135a, 137b,  
**144b**, 145a, 146b, 150a, 151b,  
181b, 191a, 214a, 217a, 218b,  
221a, 221b, 222a, 228b, 236a,  
262b, 272b, 286a, 287b, 299b,  
308a, 308b, 310a, 313b, 315a,  
318a, 319a, 337a, 363b, 372b,  
382a, 403a, 404b, 406b, 407a,  
459a, 461a, 468a, 495a, 499a,  
507b, 508a, 508b, 516a, 530a,  
543b; ii 78b, 100a, 100b, 108a,  
108b, 127a, 127b, 128a, 130a,  
132a, 134a, 136a, 147a, 150a,  
169a, 174a, 209a, 213a, 227a,  
229b, 230a, 230b, 231a, 232a,  
233b, 235a, 238a, 239b, 298a,  
299a, 317b, 318b, 346a, 386a,  
403a, 403b, 411a, 426b, 470a,  
475a, 479a, 480a, 485b, 492a,  
494a, 494b, 495a, 496a, 497b,  
498b, 499a, 513a, 527a, 528b,  
532b, 534a, 545a; iii 11a, 30a,  
84b, 97a, 106b, 111a, 112b,  
114a, 114b, 115a, 115b, 119a,  
119b, 120a, 120b, 122a, 123a,  
128a, 164b, 209a, 214a, 219b,  
242a, 248a, 281a, 350a, 402b,  
417b, 457a, 500a, 501a, 502b,  
507a, 508b, 541a, 543a, 544a,  
545a, 561b, 571b, 589a, 589b;  
iv 46a, 59a, 69b, 106b, 112a,  
152a, 157b, 160a, 160b, 162a,  
216b, 219b, 249a, 254a, 254b,  
255a, 256a, 257a, 258b, 259a,  
297b, 313a, 313b, 329a, 329b,



- 107b, 108a, 160a, 162b, 208b,  
 253b, 254a, 255b, 256a, 257a,  
 257b, 258a, 258b, 259a, 259b,  
 260a, 260b, 288b, 328a, 399a,  
 405a, 405b, 408b, 410b, 416b,  
 434b, 512a, 571a, 572a, 579a;  
 v 29b, 33b, 52a, 66b, 67b, 68a,  
 86b, 87a, 88a, 88b, 130a, 180b,  
 232b, 235a, 236a, 245b, 268a,  
 286a, 292b, 298b, 314b, 365a,  
 365b, 420b, 431a, 477a, 481b,  
 549b, 550a, 550b, 558a
- Central II 429b, 437b; III 79a; v 565b,  
 567b
- Felix IV 585b
- North IV 405b
- pre-Islamic I 302a, 317a, 329b, 344a, 369b,  
 383a, 385b, 401a, 432a, 448b,  
 450b, 542b; II 25, 345b, 478a,  
 511b, 523b, 525a; III 44b, 76a,  
 128a, 196b, 245a, 246b, 415a,  
 500a, 587a, 589a; IV 188a,  
 209a, **253b**, 254a, 254b, 255a,  
 256b, 257a, 258a, 258b, 260a,  
 400a, 405b, 406a, 512b, 571b,  
 583b; v 78b, 84b, 162b, 180a,  
 449a
- Provincia/Province of I 137b, 308a
- South I 20b, 21a, 61b, 155a, 209a, 309a;  
 II 211a, 299a, 437b, 438a; III  
 326b, 412b, 500b; IV 45b, 46a,  
 204a, 258b, 406b, 411a, 411b,  
 511a, 585b, 586b; v **84b**, 87a,  
 87b, 88a, 88b, 90a, 90b, 91b,  
 93a, 397b, 561b, 562b
- Arabian(s) I 353b; III 381a; v 85a, 88a, 89b
- Arabic (language) I 33b, 45b, 46b, 48b, 77a, **127b**,  
 128a, 128b, 129a, 129b, 130a,  
 130b, 131a, 132a, 132b, 133a,  
 133b, 134a, 134b, **135a**, 136a,  
 138a, 138b, 139a, 139b, 145a,  
 158a, 164b, 170a, 173a, 188b,  
 311a, 315a, 315b, 316b, 317a,  
 317b, 318a, 319a, 521a, 524b,  
 529b; II 10b, 37a, 88b, 89b, 90a,

93a, 97a, 131a, 226b, 227a,  
227b, 228a, 228b, 229a, 229b,  
230a, 230b, 234a, 234b, 235a,  
235b, 243a, 282b, 285b, 287a,  
288a, 288b, 291b, 292a, 292b,  
320a, 342b, 343a, 346a, 347b,  
350b, 352a, 366b, 405a, 406b,  
431b, 434b, 441a, 458b, 481b,  
484b, 498a, 513a, 513b, 515b,  
516b, 532a, 537a; iii 1a, 2a, 8b,  
9a, 10b, 14b, 35a, 49a, 51b, 69b,  
99a, 101a, 108a, 108b, 109a,  
109b, 110a, 112a, 112b, 113b,  
114a, 114b, 115a, 115b, 116a,  
117b, 118a, 118b, 119a, 119b,  
120a, 120b, 121b, 122a, 123a,  
123b, 124a, 127a, 128a, 129a,  
130b, 131b, 141b, 148b, 156b,  
164b, 176a, 186b, 188a, 192b,  
193b, 196b, 198a, 198b, 201a,  
201b, 204a, 204b, 207b, 213b,  
215b, 221b, 225b, 244b, 258b,  
299a, 325a, 325b, 367b, 407b,  
409a, 443a, 451a, 471b, 472a,  
505b, 507a, 515b, 528b, 544b,  
549a, 553a, 553b, 590a, 592a,  
605a; iv 18b, 23a, 26a, 28b, 39a,  
48a, 51b, 54a, 56b, 57a, 58a,  
58b, 59a, 59b, 60a, 63b, 90a,  
92a, 155b, 177a, 183a, 228b,  
230b, 235b, 237a, 237b, 239a,  
240a, 240b, 245b, 246a, 247a,  
248b, 257b, 259a, 268a, 272a,  
273a, 275a, 280b, 287b, 289a,  
316a, 317a, 337b, 355a, 374a,  
375b, 383a, 395a, 397a, 398a,  
400a, 439a, 445b, 447a, 477a,  
500a, 512a, 516b, 517a, 525b,  
563b, 565b, 566a, 566b, 574b,  
586a; v 3a, 54b, 72b, 74a, 81a,  
94a, 98a, 98b, 106a, 112a, 117a,  
131a, 148b, 152a, 167a, 189b,  
207a, 208a, 209a, 210b, 211b,  
213b, 216a, 218a, 220a, 222a,  
225a, 226a, 228b, 241a, 241b,



	286b, 296b, 306a, 306b, 308b, 321b, 323b, 324a, 333a, 335a, 340b, 341a, 343a, 345b, 346b, 349b, 391a, 391b, 393a, 419b, 432a, 449a, 537b, 538a, 539a, 540a, 540b, 555a
Classical (CA)	ī 128a, 128b, 129a, 130a, 130b, 131a, 133a, 134a; ii 346b, 347a, 350a, 352a, 357a; iii 122a, 123a, 129a, 408a, 408, 415a; iv 193b, 250b, 355b, 357a, 357b; v 57a, 188a, 218a, 224a, 299a
neo-	ii 346b
Old (OA)	ii 346b, 498a
pre-Islamic	ī 138b; ii 346a, 351b; iii 122a; v 314b, 439a
Qurashī	iv 449b
South	ī 398b
Standard	ii 89b, 346a, 347a
Modern Standard (MSA)	ī 128a, 129b; ii 346b; iii 416b
Arabism	iv 57a
Arabist(s)	iii 109a, 111b, 121b, 122b, 123a, 124a, 126b, 129b; iv 249a
ʿArafa	ii 205a, 297a, 297b, 298a; iii 75b; iv 95b, 96a, 96b, 97b
Arafat, W.N.	ii 150b
ʿArafāt	ī 25b, <b>145b</b> , 146a, 363a, 547a; iv 95b, 96a, 96b, 259a, 330b, 515b; v 146a
Day of	v 127a
Mount	ī 319b; iii 69a; iv 98a
Aram	ii 559b
Aramaicans	ii 559a
Syriac-speaking	iii 405b
Aramaic (language)	ī 316b, 490a; ii 231b, 234a, 342b, 361b, 404b, 485b, 513a, 544a; iii 9a, 10a, 114a, 131a, 231a, 244a; iv 28b, 37a, 56b, 397a, 517a, 586a; v 3a, 105a, 551b, 564b
Imperial	ī 137b
Ararat	ī <b>146b</b> , 147a; iii 68b, 541a
Mount	iii 68b
Arathat	v 90b

- Arbad b. Qays iv 114a  
 Arberry, A. i 36a, 200a, 399a; iii 70a, 114b,  
 182a, 196a, 198a; iv 48a; v 354a  
 Arculf i 125b, 156b; iii 429a  
 Ardaf i 306a  
 Arethas see Ḥārith  
 Arghūn al-Kāmīlī iii 601b  
 Arian(s) ii 515b  
 Arīb b. Saʿīd i 47b  
 al-ʿArim i **60b**, 151a; iii 521a; iv 586a  
 Aristotelians iv 83a  
 Aristotle i 62a, 477b; iii 183a; iv 68b,  
 73b, 75a, 75b, 76b, 83b, 548b;  
 v 8b, 81a  
 Arizona iii 553b  
 Arjumand Bānū Begum iii 324a  
 Arkoun, M. i **430a**, 471a; ii 137a, 191a, **570b**;  
 v 101b, 298a, 349b, **433b**  
 Armageddon i 31a  
 Armenia i 146b, 332b; iii 68b  
 Armenian(s) i 146b  
 Armenian (language) iii 244a  
 Arnaldez, R. iii 183a  
 Arnold, T. v 348b  
 Arrivabene, A. v 346a  
 Arslanhan Mosque i 285b  
 Artemis v 122a  
 Artuk, I. iii 299a  
 Arūṭīn, Yaʿqūb (d. after 1738) iv 248b  
 [Banū] Asad i 121a, 529b; ii 357a, 530a; iii 80a;  
 v 79a, 366a  
 Asad, M. i 200a, 200b, 340a, 340b, 489a,  
 530b; iii 241a; iv 54a; v 380a,  
 430a; see also Weiss, L.  
 Asad, Ṭ. iii **100a**  
 Asʿad Abū Karīb (Qarīb; Yemenite ruler) iv 333b; v 389b  
 Asad b. Khuzayma v 508a  
 Asadī-yi Ṭūsī iv 61a, 63a  
 Āṣaf b. Barakhya iii 395a, 396b  
 al-Aṣamm (Abū Bakr; d. 200/817) ii 114a, 337b; iii 470a, 470b  
 Asani, A. i **63b**; ii **177a**; v **98a**  
 Asante iv 170a, 177b  
 Asclepius v 122a  
 Ash Shiddieqy v 100b  
 al-Aʿshā, Maymūn b. Qays ii 447b; iv 111b, 112a

- al-Ash‘arī, Abū l-Ḥasan ‘Alī (d. 324/935) I 105a, 105b, 106a, 106b, 107a,  
436b, 437a, 468a, 471a, 484a; II  
53a, 171b, 532b; III 87b; IV 74b,  
75a, 77b, 85b, 86a, 459a, 460b,  
477a; V 8b, 112a, 334b
- al-Ash‘arī, Abū Mūsā (d. 42/662) I 333a, 333b, 348b, 353a, 356a,  
357a, 528a; II 102b; III 502b,  
503b; IV 369a; V 2a
- Ash‘arī(s)/Ash‘arites I 469a, 483a; II 52b, 53a, 160b,  
286a, 413a, 533b, 535a; III 73a,  
352b, 353a, 385b, 470b; IV 77b,  
79a, 80a, 81a, 81b, 85b, 86a,  
89a, 433a, 433b; V 12b, 111b
- Ash‘arism I 483a, 484a; II 421a; V 136a, 273b,  
324b, 487b
- Asher III 9b
- Ashera V 86b
- al-Ashmāwī, M.S. (b. 1932) IV 149a, 149b
- [Mawlānā] Ashraf ‘Alī Thānawī I 520b
- al-Ashraf ‘Umar (Rasūlid ruler) I 47a, 47b
- ‘Ashūrā’ I 38b, 518b; II 182a, 182b, 204a,  
208a; III 54b, 412b, 538a, 541b;  
IV 227a, 305a, 341a, 342a, 413a;  
V 556b
- Ashurbanibipal III 544a
- Asia I 78b, 264a, 286a; III 297a, 306a,  
306b, 314a, 315b, 316a, 317a,  
346a, 432a, 432b; IV 269a,  
275b, 382a; V 13a, 98b, 99b,  
100a, 101a, 213a, 342a, 567b
- Central II 530b; III 247b, 248a, 312b,  
313a, 313b, 317a, 432b, 433b;  
IV 267a, 269a, 271b; V 94a,  
137a
- East III 314a, 315a, 319b, 325a
- South I 201a; III 314a, 319b; IV 172b;  
V 94a, 94b, 98b
- ‘Āṣim b. Abī al-Najūd Bahdala (Kūfa; d. 127/745) I 334a; III 15a; IV 54a, 109b,  
357a, 358a, 359b, 373a, 389a;  
V 238b
- al-‘Āsimī, Abū Muḥammad Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b.  
‘Alī (d. 450/1058) II 102b, 112b; III 126a; V 325a
- ‘Asīr II 294b; V 92a
- Āsiya I 59a, 519a; II 193b; III 501a;  
V 375a, 532a, 532b, 534a

al-‘Askarī, Abū Hilāl (d. 1010)	iv 479b, 481b
al-‘Askarī, [Imām] al-Ḥasan (d. 260/874)	ii 117a, 504a; iv 593b, 594b, 599b, 602a
Asmā’ bt. al-Nu‘mān	v 509a
al-Aṣma‘ī (d. 213/828)	iii 120b, 121a, 606a; v 232b
al-Assiouty, Sarwat Anis	iii 9b, 10a
Assmann, A.	ii 248b
Assmann, J.	ii 248b, 310a; iv 346a
Assyria	iii 143b
Assyrian(s)	i 147a, 149b, 487b; iv 524a
Assyrian (language)	iv 517a
Assyrian Church of the East	i 209a
Astarte, Temple of	iii 249b
Aṣṭūs (of Men of the Cave)	iv 351a
al-Aswad	see Dhū l-Ḥimār ‘Abhala b. Ka’b
al-Aswad al-‘Ansī (d. 10/632)	i 121a; ii 530a; v 79a
al-Aswad b. Ya’fūr	iii 588b
al-Aswād b. Zayd	iii 250a
Āsya (wife of Pharaoh)	iii 81a, 81b, 290b, 291a
‘Aṭa’ b. Abī Rabāḥ (d. 114-15/732-3)	iv 99a, 533a; v 55b, 255a, 417b
Atala Mosque	iii 434a
Atatürk, Kemal	v 342b
‘Athar	v 85b, 86b, 87b, 91b, 93a
Athenians	i 499b
Athirat	v 86b
‘Athtar dhū-Qabḏ <sup>um</sup>	v 92b
‘Ātika	ii 241a
‘Atīq b. ‘Ābid (of Makhzūm)	v 507b
‘Aṭīyya al-Quraṣī	iv 334b
‘Aṭīyya b. Sa’d al-‘Awfī (d. 111/729)	iii 87b; iv 533a
Atlantic Ocean	v 13a
‘Aṭṭār, Farīd al-Dīn (d. 627/1230)	i 542a; iii 222b
[St.] Augustine (d. 430)	v 8b
Austin, J.	iii 97a
Austrian State National Library	iii 590a
Australia	i 385b, 557a; iv 273b
Averroës	see Ibn Rushd (d. 595/1198)
Avicenna	see Ibn Sīnā (d. 428/1037)
‘Awf b. Mālīk	iii 502b
Awran	v 87b
Awrangzīb	iii 324b
Awres	ii 116b
Aws	i 389b, 407a, 409a, 409b; ii 15a, 16a, 16b, 17a, 20a, 21b, 299a; ii 29a, 30a, 369a, 369b, 438b; v 272b, 279b

Aws Allāh	ii 16b, 20a
Aws b. al-Ṣāmit	i 513a
Aws b. Thābit al-Anṣārī	ii 519a
Aws al-Manāt	ii 16b, 20a
Awsān	v 87b, 91b, 92b
‘Awwam	i 152a; v 91a
al-Awzā‘ī (d. 157/774)	i 481a; iv 323b
Axum	i 20b; ii 79b
Aydughdī b. ‘Abdallāh al-Badrī	iii 601b
al-Ayka	iv 425b, 605b, 606a
Ayla	i 154b; v 37a, 185a
Ayoub, M.M.	ii 435a; iv 383b; v 377a
Ayuba Suleiman Ibrahima Diallo	see Job ben Solomon (d. ca. 1773)
al-‘Ayyāshī, Muḥammad b. Mas‘ūd (d. ca. 320/932)	i 550b; ii 117a; iv 593b, 602a
Ayyūb	see Job
Ayyūb al-Anṣārī	iii 322b
Ayyūbids	ii 206b; iii 308b
Azamahxeri	see al-Zamakhsharī (d. 558/1144)
‘Ayzār	i 192a
al-‘Ayzāra	i 192a
Āzād, [Mawlānā] Abū l-Kalām	i 201a; ii 129a; iii 224a
Āzar	i 7a, 166b, <b>192a</b> , 521b; v 95b, 248b, 249a, 250a, 258a
Azāriqa	i 540a, 540b; ii 505a; iii 85b, 86b, 87b
‘Azāzīl	v 96a
Azd	ii 16b
Azd ‘Ummān	i 529b, 530a
Azerbaijan	i 332b; iv 352b
Azeri (language)	i 136a
Azhar Fatāwa Committee	i 29b
al-Azhar Mosque, Cairo	iii 312a, 436b, 595b
al-Azhar Mosque, Kebayoran, Jakarta	v 100a
al-Azhar University, Cairo	i 186b; ii 90b, 128a, 128b, 131a, 133b, 134a; iii 230b; iv 270b, 272a, 272b, 273a; v 205b, 208b, 209b, 211a, 214a, 217a, 217b, 218a, 218b, 219a, 220a, 224a, 342b
College for Girls	v 227b
Department of Culture and Islamic Missions	v 218a
Faculty for Islamic Mission	v 218a
Qur’ān Review Section	iv 272b, 273a
al-Azharī (d. 905/1499)	i 217a, 217b; ii 500b, 501a
Azharī, M.	iv 267a, 271b

- al-‘Azīz  
 al-‘Azīz (r. 365-86/976-96)  
 Azīz al-Azmeh  
 Aziza al-Hibri  
 al-Azraqī (d. 222/837)  
 al-Azraqī (d. 250/865)  
 al-Azraqī, Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān  
 (d. after 890/1485)  
 Azzindani, Abdul Majceed
- III 234b; IV 584b; V 392a, 529b,  
 530b, 531a, 531b, 532a  
 IV 525a  
 IV 475a  
 see al-Hibri, Aziza  
 I 309b; IV 590b  
 V 565b  
 I 78a; III 363b, 364a, 364b, 365a  
 IV 554a, 555b, 556a, 556b
- B**
- Baal [Ba‘l]  
 Baalam [Ibn Bā‘ūra]  
 Baalbaki, R.  
 Baalbek  
 Bāb
- I **194a**, II 13a, 13b  
 III 242a  
 II 228a, 233a  
 II 13a  
 see Sayyid ‘Alī Muḥammad  
 Shīrāzī
- Bāb al-Futūḥ  
 Bab al-Mandab Strait  
 Bāb al-Raḥma  
 Bāb al-Wuzarā’  
 Bāb Zuwaylah  
 Bābā Farīd (d. 665/1691)  
 Babel  
 Tower of
- II 84b  
 I 20b  
 see Gate of Mercy  
 see Vizier’s Gate  
 II 84b  
 III 225b  
 III 539a  
 I 340b; III 488b, 522a, 539b; V  
 236b
- al-Bābī al-Ḥalabī  
 Bābism  
 Babylon [Bābil]
- IV 266b, 271b  
 I 197a; III 124b  
 I **195a**, 195b, 155b; II 404a, 404b,  
 405a, 563a; III 249b; IV 165a,  
 524a; V 202b, 203a
- Babylonia
- IV 37a, 328a, 585b; V 162b,  
 176a
- Babylonian(s)  
 Babylonian Tower  
 al-Bad’  
 Badawī, Jamal  
 Badawī, S.  
 Badī’ al-Zamān al-Hamadhānī (d. 398/1008)  
 Badr
- I 108a, 499b; III 247a  
 see Babel  
 I 149b  
 V 206a, 224b  
 I 133b  
 IV 57b  
 I **196a**, 196b, 242a, 266b, 268a,  
 320a, 398a, 406a, 460b, 461a,  
 505b; II 147b, 148b, 149a, 183b,

- Battle of (2/624) 184a, 241a, 299b, 400b, 508a;  
 III 283a, 369b, 398a, 425a, 456a;  
 IV 16a, 44b, 332b, 345b, 346a,  
 406a, 460b; V 37a, 43a, 379b,  
 430a, 465a, 491a, 508a
- Badr al-Dīn al-Hūthī, Ḥusayn I 124b, 196b, 248b, 267a, 325b,  
 328b, 389a, 409a, 409b, 462a,  
 487a, 500b, 505b, 550a, 550b;  
 II 16b, 17a, 148b, 181b, 186b,  
 221b, 262b, 335a, 341b, 374a,  
 397b, 400a, 554b; III 33b, 183a,  
 438b, 496b, 579a, 581b, 603b;  
 IV 219, 226b, 227a, 321b,  
 323b, 324a, 332a, 345a, 349a;  
 V 5a, 42a, 42b, 65a, 107b,  
 140a, 175b, 194b, 279a,  
 284b, 292b, 359b, 377b,  
 409a, 490b
- Badr al-Dīn al-Hūthī, Ḥusayn v 206b
- Badr al-Dīn Simawī (d. 820/1420) v 158a
- Badr al-Dīn al-Zarkashī see al-Zarkashī, Badr al-Dīn  
 (d. 793-4/1391-2)
- Badr Ḥunayn see Badr
- Badran, M. II **203a, 292b**; v **54b**
- Badshahi Mosque III 434a
- Bagh v 147a
- al-Baghawī, Abū Muḥammad al-Ḥusayn v 147a, 147b
- al-Baghawī, al-Ḥusayn b. al-Farrā' (d. 516/1122) II 112a; IV 533a; v 98b
- Baghdad [Baghdād] I 105a, 197a, 197b, 279b, 436a,  
 469b, 471b, 542a; II 111a, 112b,  
 119b, 384a, 420b, 421a, 422a,  
 532b, 533a, 533b, 534a, 538b,  
 560a, 560b, 561a; III 131b,  
 301b, 311a, 312a, 415b, 430b,  
 467a, 468b, 606a; IV 59b; v 18a,  
 33b, 139a, 143b, 210b, 325b,  
 326a, 326b
- ‘Abbāsīd III 310b, 312b, 313a
- al-Baghdādī, ‘Abd al-Laṭīf (d. 629/1231) III 351a
- al-Baghdādī, Abū Bakr Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Khaṭīb I 191b; IV 564a
- al-Baghdādī, Abū Maṣṣūr ‘Abd al-Qāhir b. Ṭāhir III 119a, 215a, 396b; IV 75a, 86a,  
 414a, 433b
- al-Baghdādī, A.M. I **410a**
- al-Baghdādī, Ḥāshim Muḥammad IV 273b

- al-Baghdādī, M. Abū ‘Alī  
 Baghshūr  
 Bahā’ al-Dawla  
 Bahā’ al-Dīn al-Muqtanā (d. after 434/1032)  
 Baha Muhaiyadden  
 [Shaykh] Bahā’ī  
 Bahā’īs [*ahl al-bahā’*]  
     Universal House of Justice  
 Bahasa Indonesia (language)  
 Bahāshima  
 Bahā’ullāh  
 al-Bahbūdī, M.  
 Baḥīrā  
  
 Baḥīthat al-Bādiya  
 Baḥr  
 Bahrain [al-Baḥrayn]  
 Bahrām Gūr  
 Bahrām Shāh  
 al-Bahrānī, Hāshim b. Sulaymān (d. 1107/1696 or  
     1109/1697)  
 Bahrul Ulum (publisher)  
 al-Bahshamiyya  
  
 Bahtiar Effendy  
 Bahupal  
 al-Bājī  
 Bakka  
  
 Bakker, D.  
 [Banū] Bakr  
 Ba’l  
 Balaam  
 al-Balādhurī  
 Bal’ama  
 Bal’amī (Persian trans. of al-Ṭabarī)  
 Balata  
 Balaw  
 al-Balāwī, Bishr b. Abī Kubār al-Balawī (d. after  
     202/817)  
 Baldick, J.  
 Balḥārith  
 Balḥārith b. Ka’b (of Najrān; d. 10/632)  
 Balkans  
 Balkh (Afghanistan)
- ii 493b, 495a  
 v 147a  
 i 282a  
 i 554b, 556b  
 i 90a  
 iv 64b  
 i **197a**, 393b  
 i 199a  
 v 99b  
 iii 467a  
 i 197a, 197b, 198a, 198b, 199a  
 ii 378a  
 ii 514b, 515a, 515b; iii 405b;  
     iv 410b; v 186a  
 see Malak Ḥinfī Nāṣif  
 i 314b  
 i 121a, 127b; iii 589a  
 iii 221b  
 iv 56a  
 ii 117b; iv 595a, 602b  
  
 iv 275a  
 i 484b; ii 532b, 534a; iii 467a,  
     471a  
 v 218b  
 v 342a  
 v 401b  
 i 155a; iii 77a, 97a; iv 327b,  
     514a  
 iv 197a  
 i 256b  
 see Baal  
 i 228b, 545b; iv 445a  
 i 400b; ii 15b; v 409b  
 i 228b  
 ii 146b  
 iii 57a  
 v 91b, 92b  
 iii 215a, 217a, 221b  
  
 i **184a**  
 i 530b; iii 500a, 500b, 501a  
 i 492b  
 iii 435b  
 ii 105b, 106b, 421b; iii 432b;  
     iv 51b



- Balkha<sup>ʿ</sup>  
 al-Balkhī, Abū Muṭṭir<sup>ʿ</sup> (d. 199/814)  
 al-Balkhī, Abū l-Qāsim (al-Ka<sup>ʿ</sup>bī; d. 319/931)
- Balochi/Baluchi (language)
- Balqā<sup>ʿ</sup>
- Bamyeh, M.
- Bandung
- Bangladesh
- Bankipore (India)
- al-Bannā, Ḥasan (d. 1949)
- al-Bannā<sup>ʿ</sup> al-Dimyāṭī
- Banū
- Banū-yi Iṣfahānī (d. 1403/1982)
- al-Bāqillānī, al-Qāḍī Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. al-Ṭayyib  
 (d. 403/1013)
- al-Bāqir, [Imām] Muḥammad (d. 113-14/731-2 or  
 119/737)
- Baqiyya b. al-Walīd (d. 197/813)
- Bāqūm
- Bar-Asher, M.
- Bar Hebraeus (d. 1286)
- Bar Kokhba
- Barāqish
- al-Barbahārī, Abū Muḥammad (d. 329/941)
- Bareilly
- Barēlwī(s)
- Barhūt
- Bāriq River
- Barmakids
- Barqūq al-Yalbughawī
- Baršalībī (d. 565/1170)
- Barth, J.
- Bartholomaeus Picenus de Monte Arduo
- Baruch
- Barzillay
- Basel  
 Council of (1431-49)
- Bashshār b. Burd
- Bashir, S.
- v 92a, 92b  
 I 482b  
 II 114b; III 131b, 466b, 469b, 470a,  
 470b; v 324b  
 v 94a, 342a  
 v 122a, 185a  
 IV **33b**; v 469b  
 v 101b  
 IV 273b; v 94a, 538b  
 IV 601a  
 IV 144a, 145a; v 103b, 225a, 228a,  
 228b  
 see al-Dimyāṭī (d. 1117/1705)  
 see under respective tribal  
 eponyms  
 v 159a  
 I 269b, 425b, 470b, 471a; II 424b,  
 529a, 533b, 535a, 535b; III 66b,  
 206a, 214b, 396b; IV 74b, 86a,  
 423b, 424a, 477a; v 8b, 14a,  
 79a, 112a, 136a, 309a, 325b,  
 334b  
 I 541a; II 117a; IV 594a  
 II 394a  
 IV 604b  
 II 117a, 117b, **426a**; IV **603a**  
 IV 249a  
 II 298b  
 v 89a  
 I 481b, 482a  
 IV 266a  
 I **201a**, 201b  
 II 463b  
 III 285a  
 IV 51b  
 III 312a  
 v 344a  
 II 358a; v 240a, 240b, 245a  
 IV 242a, 245b  
 II 240b  
 IV 316a  
 IV 245b; v 344b  
 IV 242b  
 v 14a  
 I **93b**, **406a**; II **55a**; III 97a

- Basil al-Bayati (contemporary architect) i 172b  
Başra i 127b, 210a, 271a, 332b, 333a, 333b, 357a; ii 108a, 108b, 295a, 347b, 532b, 560a, 560b; iii 85a, 85b, 86b, 87b, 88b, 429a, 467a, 555a, 605b; iv 277a, 355a, 373a, 388a; v 63a, 325b, 409b
- al-Basyūnī, [Shaykh] ‘Abd al-Ḥalīm iv 272b  
Bates, M. iii **599b**  
Bateson, M. i 127b  
Baṭṭa ii 295a  
Bathsheba i 496a, 496b; iv 315b, 316b, 317a  
Bauer, H. iii 474a, 474b; iv 193b  
Bauer, Th. ii **487a, 541a**; iv 471a  
Baumstark, A. v 500a  
Ba‘ūra iii 242a  
Bausani, A. v 354b  
Bavarian Illuminati i 30b  
Bawa Muhaiyadeen i 90a; iv 176a  
Bāyazīd/Bāyezīd II (r. 886-918/1481-1512) iii 320a, 320b; iv 268a  
Baybars I iii 434a  
Baybars al-Jāshnikīr (r. 708-9/1309-10) iii 311b, 601b  
al-Bayḍāwī, ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Umar (d. 685/1286) i 33a, 36a, 45a, 53a, 268a; iii 56a, 57a, 92a, 94a, 95a, 200b, 541b; iv 538a, 538b, 539a, 539b
- al-Bayḍāwī, Naṣīr al-Dīn (d. 716/1316) i 175b, 203b, 205a, 261a, 322a, 389b; ii 113a, 116a, 116b, 138a, 150b, 151b, 195b, 196a, 272b, 278a, 356b, 500b; iii 65b, 70a, 73a, 228a, 249b, 381a; iv 3a, 250b, 266b, 274b, 275a, 289b, 503b; v 98b, 131a, 157a, 160b, 296b, 341a, 346b, 348a, 353a, 359b, 380a, 382a, 414b, 510a
- al-Bayḥāqī (d. 458/1066) ii 339a  
Bayhasiyya iii 86b  
Bayjūrī v 499b  
Baysān (today Bet Shean, Israel) v 489b  
Baysonghur iii 268a  
al-Bazzī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad (d. ca. 250/864-5) iv 360a, 390a  
Beaucamp, J. i 155a  
Beaumont, D. iii **181b**; v **18b**  
Beck, E. i 330b; ii 352a; iv 189b  
Beck, M.F. iv 246b  
Bedouin(s) i 5b, 67a, 131b, **214a**, 214b, 215a,

- Syrian
- Bedwell, William (d. 1632)
- Beer-Sheba [*bi'r saba'*]
- Becston, A.F.L.
- Behrens-Abouseif, D.
- Beijing
- Beirut
- Bektashiyya (Ṣūfī order)
- Belial
- Bell, R.
- Bellah, R.
- Bellamy, J.
- Ben 'Ashūr, M.
- Ben Shemesh, A.
- Ben Solomon, Job
- Bench, People of the [*ahl al-ṣuffā*]
- Bengal
- Bengali (language)
- Bengno de Muruiondo y Ugartondo
- Benjamin [Binyamīn]
- Berber (language)
- van Berchem, M.
- Berg, H.
- Bergsträsser, G.
- Berlin
- Berlin, B.
- 215b, 216a, 216b, 217a, 217b,  
287a, 375a; II 72b, 294a, 470a,  
552b; III 483b; IV 18b, 34b, 54a,  
107a, 189b, 259b, 465b, 503a; V  
198b, 234b, 235a, 418b, 457b,  
458a, 511a, 549a, 550b
- IV 23a
- IV 248b
- I 9a; IV 54b
- III 390b; V 389b
- I **491a**; II **547a**
- III 315a
- II 200b
- I 30b; III 247b; IV 175a
- I 108b
- I 36a, 112a, 200a, 248b, 270b,  
322b, 323a, 325a, 325b, 331a,  
340a, 417b, 506b; II 191a, 252a,  
255a, 262a, 506a; III 110b,  
457b, 474b, 522a, 538a; IV  
101b, 188b, 191a, 191b, 192a,  
193a, 399b, 449a; V 240a, 241a,  
249b, 261b, 262a, 266a, 271a,  
352b, 353a, 354a
- V 67b, 68a, 298a
- III 474a; IV 101b, 102b, 193b, 195a,  
196a, 351b; V **252a**
- I 427b
- V 350b
- I 30a
- I 389b
- V 96b, 97a
- V 94a, 96a, 342a
- V 351a
- I **226b**, 227a, 227b, 228a, 521b,  
532b; III 94a; IV 308b, 529a,  
536b; V 255b
- I 136a
- I 169a
- I **31b**, **394b**; IV **158b**
- I 322b, 334a, 350b, 361a, 417b;  
II 235a, 351b; IV 189a, 189b,  
392b; V 239b, 297b
- III 312a
- I 361b

- [St.] Bernard of Clairvaux (d. 1153 )  
 Bernardo de Rossi (d. 1831)  
 Bernardo Pérez de Chinchón, B.  
 Berque, J.  
 Bertī (northern Sudanese people)  
 Beth Arshām  
 Bethlelea  
 Bey Arifin  
 Bībī Khānum  
 Bible(s)
- iii 503a; iv 239a  
 iv 244b  
 iv 244b  
 iii 110b; iv 449b; v 354b  
 iv 176b, 177a  
 i 309b  
 v 258b  
 v 100b  
 iii 314a, 431b  
 i 7a, 98b, 116a, 118a, 149a, 149b,  
 195a, 226b, **228b**, 248b, 264a,  
 270a, 313b, 314b, 315b, 339b,  
 379b, 418b, 425a, 497a, 528a,  
 534b; ii 10b, 11a, 13a, 50a,  
 131b, 156b, 240a, 435a, 436b,  
 437a, 444a, 458a, 485a, 561b,  
 563b, 564a; iii 1b, 4a, 9b, 45b,  
 51a, 52a, 104a, 142b, 143a,  
 147b, 148a, 179b, 211b, 213b,  
 231b, 342a, 417b, 418b, 420a,  
 481b, 487a, 504a, 515b, 539a,  
 541a, 544a, 585a, 593b; iv 37b,  
 52a, 92a, 106a, 123b, 124a,  
 217a, 239a, 241b, 290b, 302a,  
 304a, 315b, 413a, 448b, 450b,  
 451a, 451b, 473b, 527b, 528b,  
 536a, 553a, 559a, 560a, 564b,  
 577b, 578a; v 35b, 41b, 43a,  
 48a, 48b, 82a, 86b, 104a, 106b,  
 114a, 128b, 129a, 130a, 130b,  
 193a, 248a, 248b, 259a, 276a,  
 299a, 306a, 340b, 354a, 381a,  
 433a, 574a; see also Testament
- Christian  
 Hebrew
- i 31a, 208a; iii 407b  
 i 42b, 104a, 108a, 208a, 237b,  
 303a, 303b, 316a, 379b, 475a,  
 476a, 496a; ii 146b, 222a, 235b,  
 268b, 435a, 436b, 564a, 566b;  
 iii 16b, 56a, 57a, 126b, 127a,  
 143a, 144a, 146b, 147a, 389b,  
 390a, 408b, 417b, 477b, 479b,  
 484b, 545a, 554b; iv 68b, 122b,  
 221b, 241b, 314a, 445a, 450b,  
 586a; v 7a, 48a, 66b, 129a,  
 176a, 245a, 300b, 309b, 416b,  
 427a, 531b

- Jewish  
of Alcalá  
of Antwerp  
of London  
of Paris  
Bibliander, Th. II 233b  
IV 249b  
IV 249b  
IV 249b  
IV 249b  
IV 236b, 242a, 245a, 245b, 248b,  
249b, 265a; v 346a
- Bibliotheca Vaticana v 345a  
Bibliothèque Nationale de Paris I 283a  
Biḥārī III 265a  
Bijlefeld, W.A. v 299a  
Bilāl b. Rabāḥ (d. ca. 20/656; first muezzin) I 408b; II 514b; IV 226a; v 58b, 59a  
Bilqīs I 61a, **228b**; II 291a, 558a; III 92a;  
IV 586a; v 77b, 93a, 277a, 390a,  
533a, 533b
- Bint Abī Ṭālib see Umm Hāni  
Bint al-Shāṭi' see 'Abd al-Raḥmān, 'Ā.  
Binyamīn see Benjamin  
al-Biqā'ī, Burhān al-Dīn Abū l-Ḥasan Ibrāhīm II 114b; III 126b; v 330a, 405b  
(d. 885/1480)
- Bī'r Ma'ūna I 16b, 321a  
Birkeland, H. I 76a, 417b; II 101b  
al-Bīrūnī, Abū l-Rayḥān (d. 443/1050) II 228a; IV 57b, 62b, 525a, 540a,  
540b, 541a, 552b; v 306b,  
309a
- Bishr (son of Job) I 528b  
Bishr [b. Abī Kubār] al-Balawī see al-Balawī, Bishr b. Abī Kubār  
(d. after 202/817)  
II 421b; III 469a  
v 99a  
see Abū Yazīd al-Biṣṭāmī  
(d. 261/874)
- Bivar, A. I 33a  
[King] Bīwarasb (al-Ḍaḥḥāk) III 542a  
Blachère, R. I 5a, 112a, 210b, 322b, 417b, 420b;  
II 191a, 250a, 255a, 504b; IV  
188b, 191a, 191b, 194a, 196a,  
395b; v 236a, 240a, 240b, 247a,  
252a, 297a, 297b, 298a, 352b,  
353a, 398a
- Black Shriners see Ancient Egyptian Arabic  
Order of Nobles of the Shrine  
Blair, S. I 169a; III 304b, **602b**; v **559a**  
Blankinship, K. I **463b**; III **537b**, **568b**  
Blau, J. II 362a, 364a  
Bloch, A. II 360b, 361a, 366b

- Blois, F.C. de  
 Bloom, J.  
 Bne Hinnom  
 Bobzin, H.  
 Bodleian Library  
 Boethius (d. 524)  
 Bombay  
 Bonanate, U.  
 Bonelli, L.  
 Bonner, M.  
 Book  
   Mother of the  
   People(s) of the [*ahl al-kitāb, alladhāna ūtū al-kitāb*]
- III 412a; IV **512b**  
 III **437b, 602b**; IV 265a  
 V 106a  
 IV **251a**; V **354b**  
 IV 362a  
 V 8b  
 IV 265b, 266a  
 IV 195a  
 V 352b, 354b  
 I **266a**; IV **209b**; V **470a**  
 I **242b**, 262a, 305a; II 246a  
 I 468b  
 I 10b, 93a, 118a, 120a, 182b, 207a,  
 219a, 222, 223a, 223b, 224a,  
 224b, 247a, 266b, 267a, 303a,  
 305a, 306a, 310a, 312a, 314a,  
 374a, 377a, 377b, 378b, 379a,  
 380b, 381a, 431b, 432b, 440b,  
 464b, 502b; II 25a, 26a, 63b,  
 65b; II 72b, 73a, 73b, 147b,  
 150a, 150b, 182a, 220a, 221a,  
 243b, 401b, 443a, 444a, 459b,  
 496b, 498b, 499a, 515b, 544b,  
 545b, 569b, 570a; III 15a, 17a,  
 19b, 21b, 22b, 23a, 24a, 24b,  
 25a, 25b, 26a, 26b, 27a, 27b,  
 28a, 28b, 30a, 31a, 32a, 32b,  
 33a, 34a, 35a, 40a, 41b, 141a,  
 236a, 238a, 240b, 244a, 245a,  
 277b, 372b, 381a, 402a, 443b,  
 445b, 449a, 450a, 456b, 484a,  
 508b, 513a, 563b, 564a, 567b,  
 592b; IV 26a, **36a**, 36b, 38a,  
 38a, 38b, 39b, 40b, 42a, 85a,  
 120a, 120b, 121a, 121b, 152b,  
 153a, 153b, 160b, 161a, 222b,  
 226b, 298a, 309a, 311a, 326b,  
 334b, 394b, 400a, 402b, 403a,  
 405a, 406b, 407a, 407b, 409a,  
 409b, 412a, 414b, 415a, 416a,  
 458b, 511b; V 7a, 56a, 56b,  
 173a, 291b, 292a, 301a, 301b,  
 303b, 304b, 370b, 417b, 418a,  
 431a, 437b, 456a, 458a, 458b,  
 459a, 496a

- of God  
of Prayer
- Bornu  
Borrmans, M.  
Bosra  
Bostra [Būṣrā]  
Bosworth, C.E.  
Boullata, I.  
Bouman, J.  
Bourdieu, P.  
Bousquet, G.  
Bowen, D.L.  
Bowen, J.  
Böwering, G.
- Boyarin, D.  
Boysen, F.  
Brahui (language)  
Braille  
Branca, P.  
Bravmann, M.
- Brethren of Purity
- Brill Publishers  
Brinner, W.
- Britain  
British India  
British Museum  
Brockelmann, C.
- Brockopp, J.
- Brodersen, A.  
Brodeur, P.  
Bronze Age, Late  
Broomfeld, G.W.  
Brotherhood of Purity [*ikhwān al-ṣafāʾ*]
- Brown, P.  
Browne, E.G.A.  
Buʿāth  
Buchmann, Th.
- IV 370b; v 320a, 320b  
IV 230b  
I 33a  
I **538a**; IV **264b, 435b, 524a**  
I **138a**  
I 207b, 308a; II 514b; v 184b, 186a  
v 353a  
III **204b**, 206a; IV **23b**  
II 533a; IV 197a  
I 413a  
II 523b; IV 488b, 491b; v 349b  
I **233b, 235a**; II **512a**  
II 191b  
I 91b, **335a, 467a**; II **331b**; IV  
**230b**; v 141a, 142a, 151b, 170a,  
**290a**  
IV 404b  
v 349a  
v 342a  
II 90a  
v **472b**  
I 417b; II 567b, 568b; IV 204a,  
458a  
see Brotherhood of Purity [*ikhwān*  
*al-ṣafāʾ*]  
IV 273 a  
I **147a**, 367a; II **12b, 405a**; III  
**69a, 543b**; IV **48a**; v **396b**  
I 201a; IV 273b; v 347a  
see India  
II 36a, 37a, 38a; III 312a  
II 113b, 235a, 350b, 352b, 357b,  
362a; v 326b  
I **290a, 397a**; III **73b**; IV **277b**,  
**580a**; v **60a**  
IV **394b, 424b**  
IV **398b**  
I 149b  
v 342a  
I 263a, 488b; II 118a; III 555a; IV  
381a  
IV 209b  
III 222a, 222b  
II 16b, 20a, 205b  
see Bibliander

- Bucaille, M.  
 Buck, C.  
 Buckley, R.P.  
 Buczacki, J.M.  
 Buddha  
 Buddhism
- Buhatia
- Buhl, F.  
 al-Buḥturī (d. ca. 284/897)  
 Bujayr b. Zuhayr b. Abī Sulmā  
 Bukhārā  
 al-Bukhārī, Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Ismā‘īl  
 (d. 256/870)
- al-Bukhārī, Nūr al-Dīn al-Ṣābūnī (d. 580/1184)  
 Būlāq Press  
 Bulgaria  
 Bullhe Shāh (d. 1172/1758)  
 al-Bulqīnī, ‘Alam al-Dīn  
 al-Bulqīnī, Jalāl al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Raḥmān (d. 824/1421)  
 al-Būnī, Abū l-‘Abbās Shihāb al-Dīn (d. 622/1225)  
 Burāq  
 Burhān al-Dīn Abū l-Ḥasan Ibrāhīm al-Biqā‘ī  
 Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Ḥalabī  
 al-Dimashqī (d. 956/1549)  
 Burrell, D.  
 Burton, J.
- al-Buṣīnī  
 Būṣrā  
 Busse, H.
- Bust (Afghanistan)  
 Buturovic, A.
- iv 553a  
 i **199a**  
 iii **276b**  
 v 350b  
 iv 561a  
 i 169b, 180b, 316a, 418b; iv 407b;  
 v 66a  
 see Ibn ‘Aṭīyya al-Andalusī  
 (d. 546/1151)  
 i 323a, 465a  
 iii 384b  
 iv 114a  
 iii 315b, 320b, 433b  
 i 36a, 38b, 44a, 44b, 61a, 67a, 77b,  
 292a, 391b, 481b; ii 110b, 222a,  
 222b, 270b, 272b, 377a, 400a,  
 446a, 446b, 502a; iii 140b,  
 350b, 392a, 541b, 546a; iv  
 303a, 369a, 369b, 370a, 372b,  
 384a, 423b, 442a, 488b, 591a;  
 v 35a, 179b, 278a, 330a, 330b,  
 360b, 401b, 415a, 466b, 471b  
 i 484a  
 iv 269b, 271a  
 iii 322b, 602a; v 76a  
 iii 225a; v 97a, 98a  
 v 328a  
 v 328a  
 i 78a; ii 38b; iii 250b, 306a; v 329a  
 iii 327a; iv 60b  
 see al-Biqā‘ī, Burhān al-Dīn Abū  
 l-Ḥasan Ibrāhīm (d. 885/1480)  
 iii 288a  
 v **388b**  
 i **19a**, 45b, 323a, 334b, 351a,  
**361a**, 417b, 530a; ii 352a,  
 384b; iii 465b; iv 199a, 201b,  
 202a, 203b, 326b, 327a  
 iii 321a  
 see Bostra  
 i **272a**, **529a**; ii 146b; iii **6b**, **55a**,  
**232b**, **540a**  
 iii 601b  
 ii **80b**; iv **445a**; v **488a**



- Byzantine(s) [*al-rūm*]  
 Byzantinists  
 Byzantium
- C**
- Caetani, L.  
 Cahen, C.  
 Cain [*Qābīl*]
- Children of  
 Cairo
- ‘Amr b. al-Āṣ Mosque  
 Congress on Arab Music (1932)  
 Ibn Ṭūlūn Mosque  
 Ottoman  
 University of  
 Calcutta  
 Calder, N.  
 Calderini, S.  
 Caleb  
 California  
 Caliph(s)  
 Calverley, E.E.
- i 110b, 144b, **265a**, 265b, 266a,  
 266b, 267a, 267b, 268a, 268b,  
 308a, 308b, 314b, 399b, 528b;  
 ii 147a, 147b, 282a, 296b, 438b,  
 490a; iii 298b, 405b, 543b; iv  
 410a, 524b; v 40a, 80a, 456a,  
 504a; see also Roman(s)
- ii 475a
- i 265b, 267b, 269a, 308b; ii 105b,  
 296a, 475a, 524a; iii 91a, 436a,  
 573b; iv 242b, 329a, 413b; v  
 430b, 568a
- ii 151b; v 48b
- i 424b
- i 26b, 98b, 101a, 260a, 264a,  
**270a**, 270b, 271a, 271b, 439b,  
 533b; ii 418a, 436a; iii 190a,  
 459a, 459b, 521b, 542a, 542b;  
 iv 428b; v 416b
- ii 484b
- i 29b, 169a, 171b, 174a, 293b,  
 554a; ii 31b, 84b, 137a, 200b,  
 204b, 207a, 484b, 553b; iii 5b,  
 268a, 272b, 304a, 309a, 311b,  
 312b, 345b, 371a, 434a, 436b,  
 526b, 607b; iv 175b, 266b,  
 269a, 272a, 275b, 276a; v 60a,  
 75b, 213b, 218a, 224a, 228a,  
 342a, 346b
- iii 298a, 303b, 304a
- iv 381b
- iii 436b
- ii 461b
- ii 133b, 135b; v 537b
- iv 265b
- ii 232b; iv 386a
- iii **231b**
- iv 577b
- v 101a
- see kh-l-f in Index of Transliter-  
 ated Terms
- v 555b

- Calza, C.V. v 350b  
 Cambridge iv 249a  
 Camel, Battle of the iv 365b, 494a; v 1b, 515b, 521a  
 Campo, J. i **265a, 294a, 276b**; ii **462a**  
 Canaan [Kanʿān] i 227a, 303b; iii 223a, 541a; v 28a, 63a, 176a, 392b  
 Canaan, T. iv 493a  
 Canaanite(s) i 108a; iv 338b  
 Canada v 215b  
 Canis Maioris iv 109a  
 Carlyle, T. iii 195b; iv 190a  
 [Mt.] Carmel i 199a  
 Carter, M. i 131a, 131b  
 Carthage ii 511b  
 Carthaginians i 487b  
 Casanova, P. ii 148a, 485a; iii 141a; v 249b  
 Cassianus Bassus i 45b  
 Catherine II (empress of Russia) iv 250b, 251a, 265b; v 248a  
 Cave, Men/People of the [*aṣḥāb al-kaḥf*] i 151a, 292b, 314b, 386b, 387a, 388a, 388b, 389b, 539a, 545b; ii 11a, 12a, 20b, 80a, 101a, 102b, 198a; iii 219a, 321b, **374a**, 375a, 396a, 396b; iv 351a; v 61b, 251a; see also Seven Sleepers  
 Celts i 487b; v 52a  
 Chabbi, J. i 421a, 422a, 423a, 423b; iii **49b**, **341a**; v **480a**  
 Chalcedon, Council of (451) iv 406b; v 566a  
 Chaldean(s) i 195a; iii 247a  
 Challenge Verse see Verse  
 Chelhod, J. iii 231a; v 67a  
 Cheng Ho iii 315b  
 Chester Beatty Library i 173b, 282a; iii 265b, 318a  
 Chicago, University of ii 135a  
 Children of Adam see Adam  
 Children of Cain see Cain  
 Children of Israel see Israel  
 Childs, B. ii 249a  
 China i 287b, 288b; ii 31b; iii 267a, 271a, 306b, 314a, 315a, 315b, 325b, 326a, 432b, 435b, 472a; v 226a, 226b  
 Cultural Revolution i 172b  
 Xian, Great Mosque of iii 315b  
 Yuan iii 315a, 315b

- Yunnan  
Zushan  
Chinese (language)  
[Shāh] Chirāgh  
Chittick, W.  
Choudhury, M.A.  
Chouémi, M.
- Chouraqui, A.  
Christ
- Last Supper  
True Cross of  
Christendom  
Christian Reineccius  
Christian(s) [*naṣāra*]
- iii 315a, 315b  
iii 325b  
iii 316a, 326a; v 342a, 439a  
iii 313b  
v 388a  
v **408b**  
ii 351b, 357a, 358a; iv 199b;  
v 297b  
v 354a  
i 11b, 73b, 102a, 116b, 312b, 313a,  
314a, 404b; ii 155b, 156a, 208a,  
342b, 474a, 496a; iii 13a, 585b;  
iv 41a, 241a, 564b; v 122b,  
246b, 369a, 369b, 370b; see also  
Jesus  
iii 16b  
i 265b  
iii 503a; iv 122b  
see Reineccius, Christian  
i 2a, 7b, 8a, 10b, 45a, 97a, 104a,  
107b, 109a, 115a, 115b, 116a,  
116b, 117a, 118a, 146b, 154a,  
183b, 185b, 200a, 222b, 223a,  
223b, 247a, 248b, 249a, 299a,  
299b, 303a, 305b, **307b**, 308a,  
309b, 310a, 310b, 311a, 311b,  
312a, 312b, 313a, 313b, 314a,  
314b, 315a, 315b, 325a, 335b,  
336a, 340b, 372a, 372b, 373a,  
374a, 377a, 377b, 378a, 378b,  
380a, 380b, 382a, 389b, 415b,  
429a, 429b, 432b, 443b, 464b,  
466a, 466b, 478b, 538b; ii 29a,  
72a, 73a, 100a, 146b, 149b,  
155b, 163b, 184b, 193a, 220a,  
221a, 240a, 243a, 243b, 274a,  
274b, 296a, 318b, 342a, 391b,  
402b, 403a, 407b, 429b, 430a,  
437b, 499a, 513a, 516a, 530b,  
531a, 544b, 561b, 562a, 566a,  
569b; iii 7a, 9a, 9b, 11b, 12a,  
12b, 13a, 13b, 19b, 21b, 22a,  
24a, 24b, 26b, 27a, 27b, 28a,  
32b, 33a, 33b, 53b, 138b, 141a,  
151a, 151b, 155b, 181b, 189b,  
190a, 233b, 236a, 238a, 238b,

	239b, 244a, 244b, 282a, 301a, 303a, 341b, 377b, 406a, 407a, 407b, 429a, 429b, 445a, 446a, 449a, 453b, 462a, 494a, 500a, 502a, 508a, 518a, 521b, 536b, 556b, 559a, 571b, 572a, 576b, 578a, 579b, 588b, 592b, 593b; iv 17a, 36a, 36b, 37a, 37b, 38a, 38b, 39a, 39b, 40a, 41a, 42b, 43a, 44a, 71a, 80b, 88a, 91a, 114b, 115a, 116b, 118a, 118b, 119b, 120a, 120b, 121a, 121b, 122a, 122b, 129a, 133a, 133b, 152a, 153a, 153b, 159a, 160b, 217a, 226b, 235a, 235b, 236a, 241a, 255, 257b, 264a, 286b, 298a, 299b, 302a, 309a, 311a, 325a, 327b, 341a, 396b, 400a, 401a, 402a, 403a, 403b, 404a, 404b, 405a, 405b, 406a, 406b, 407a, 408a, 408b, 409a, 409b, 410a, 410b, 411a, 411b, 412a, 412b, 413a, 413b, 414a, 414b, 415a, 416b, 421b, 428a, 450b, 451a, 497a, 511b, 525a, 559b, 564b, 578a, 586a, 591b, 595a; v 3a, 29a, 33b, 35b, 41a, 56a, 56b, 121b, 186b, 190a, 224b, 231a, 231b, 246b, 249b, 250b, 259a, 292a, 301a, 304a, 304b, 316b, 370a, 370b, 371a, 371b, 389b, 409a, 417b, 423a, 431a, 474a, 534b, 565a, 567a
Abyssinian	iii 16b
Arab(ian)	i 312b, 315a, 336a; ii 234a; iii 8b, 515b
Aramaic/Syriac-speaking	ii 429a; iii 10b; iv 37a
Catholics	iv 248b
Eastern	iii 69a
Ethiopian	iii 11b
Gnostic	iii 20b
Iconoclast	ii 475a
Jacobite(s)	i 313b, 314a; ii 515b, 531a; iv 71b, 74a, 236a
Melkites	i 313b, 314a
Monophysite	iv 406b, 410a

Mozarabic	iv 239a
Nestorian(s)	i 309a, 313b, 314a; ii 515b, 531a; iii 8b, 15b; iv 74a, 406b; v 344b, 431a, 566a
Orthodox	ii 531a
Spanish	ii 472a; iv 18b
Syriac	iv 226b
Syrian	ii 234a
Christianity	i 7b, 11b, 12a, 13b, 20b, 21a, 30b, 46a, 85a, 103b, 113b, 116b, 154a, 155a, 164b, 169b, 170b, 181b, 200a, 222b, 223a, 302a, <b>307b</b> , 308b, 309a, 314a, 314b, 315a, 316a, 316b, 331a, 373a, 376a, 378a, 475a, 509a; ii 164a, 228a, 246a, 248b, 263a, 266b, 296a, 309a, 342a, 403a, 437a, 496a, 561a, 566b, 567a; iii 2b, 32b, 107a, 129b, 142a, 143a, 144a, 405a, 406a, 478b, 492b, 493b, 500a, 501a, 540a; iv 33a, 38b, 40a, 50b, 115a, 119b, 120a, 121b, 122a, 122b, 123a, 124a, 194b, 195a, 232a, 232b, 236a, 238b, 243a, 243b, 249a, 313a, 327b, 340a, 399a, 399b, 404a, 405b, 406a, 407b, 413a, 474a, 485a, 492b, 519b, 567a; v 47b, 48a, 66a, 81a, 107a, 167b, 175b, 176a, 185b, 186b, 243b, 315b, 320b, 340b, 423a, 431a, 542a, 566a, 568a
Eastern	i 509a; v 241a
Monophysite	iv 411b
Protestant	iii 348b
Christology	i 170b
Church Fathers	i 104a; ii 404b; iv 281b
Chwolsohn, D.	iv 512a
Cizre [Jazīrat Ibn ʿUmar]	i 146b, 147a; iii 69a
Claremont Main Road Mosque (South Africa)	v 227a
Clement of Alexandria	i 104a
Cloak, People of the [ <i>ahl al-kisāʿ</i> ]	i 390a
Clodius, Johann Christian (d. 1745)	iv 250b
Closed Official Corpus (of the Qurān)	i 426b, 427b, 429a, 429b
Cluny	v 344b
Clysmā, Gulf of	v 184b

- Cobb, P. II **463b, 559b**  
 Colby, F. V **184a**  
 Collyridians I 313b; v 370a  
 Commander of the Faithful see al-Mutawakkil  
 (r. 232-47/847-61)  
 Communists II 471b  
 Companion(s) (of the Prophet) [*aṣḥāb al-nabi*; *ṣaḥāba*] I 12a, 15b, 16b, 17a, 17b, 36a, 63a, 110a, 110b, 111a, 121b, 189b, 278b, 289b, 331b, 332b, 353b, 354a, 355a, 357b, 358a, 358b, 359a, 359b, 360b, **386b**, 388a, 389a, 390b, 538b, 539a; II 15a, 15b, 100b, 103a, 112a, 117b, 190b, 221b, 222b, 279a, 356a, 378a, 382b, 383a, 383b, 385a, 388a, 388b, 389a, 390b, 392a, 393a, 398a, 420a, 493a, 498a, 520b, 521b; III 98b, 112a, 117b, 118b, 119b, 120a, 142a, 154a, 156a, 169a, 177b, 178a, 194a, 214b, 221b, 226b, 254a, 377a, 398a, 406a, 428a, 464b, 465b, 569a; IV 69b, 99a, 100b, 101a, 139a, 149b, 174a, 241a, 255b, 324a, 326a, 326b, 334b, 340b, 359a, 369a, 371b, 387a, 388b, 389a, 410a, 412a, 430a, 430b, 442a, 509b, 563b, 588a, 593b; V 24a, 30a, 34b, 35a, 40a, 45a, 46a, 47a, 47b, 113b, 131b, 142b, 147a, 147b, 185b, 219b, 255a, 318b, 320b, 321b, 328b, 335b, 434b, 535b  
 See also Cave; Elephant; Thicket.  
 Conrad, L. IV 5a  
 Constantine (emperor) III 435a  
 Constantine V Copronymus (r. 741-75) II 474a  
 Constantine VI (Byzantine emperor) V 306a  
 Constantinople I 110b; II 527b; III 435a; IV 242b  
 Constantinus II (r. 337-610) V 563b  
 Cook, M. II 150a; IV 198b, 201b, 328a, 402a, 402b, 589a; V 48b, **443b**  
 Copenhagen V 216a  
 Copt(s) II 234a, 395a; III 83a; IV 604b  
 Coptic (language) I 313b; II 231b, 233b, 234a

- Cordoba  
 [Great] Mosque of  
 Correll, C.  
 Coromandel  
 Corpus Toletanum  
 Council of Chalcedon  
 Council of Nicea (Second)  
 Council of Vienna  
 Covenant of 'Umar  
 Cowen, J.S.  
 Cragg, K.  
 Creswell, K.  
 Crimea  
 Crone, P.  
 Crusaders  
 Crusades  
 Crusenstolpe, J.F.  
 Cudi Dağ  
 Cunial, S.
- D**
- Dacca  
 al-Ḍaḥḥāk (King Bīwarasb)  
 al-Ḍaḥḥāk b. Muzāḥim (d. 105/723)  
 Dahlan, A.  
 Dähne, S.  
 Dajjāl  
 Dakake, M.M.  
 Dakhla Oasis  
 Dale, G.  
 Dallal, A.  
 al-Dāmaghānī, al-Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad (d. 478/1085)  
 Damascenes  
 Damascus
- I 174a; III 255b, 256a, 302b, 307a,  
 432a; V 305b  
 III 256a, 302b, 303a, 303b, 307b,  
 436a  
 II 352a  
 III 316a  
 see Toledo  
 see Chalcedon  
 see Nicea  
 see Vienna  
 see 'Umar b. al-Khaṭṭab  
 III 315b  
 I 200a, 445b; II 162a, 293b, 307a,  
 310b; IV 195a; V 315a, 502b  
 I 126b  
 IV 265b  
 I 43a, 291a; II 150a, 150b, 151b,  
 296a; III 97a, 201b; IV 328a,  
 402a, 402b, 589a; V 24a, 48b,  
 314b, **459a**  
 V 220b  
 I 269a; II 30a; IV 240a, 417a  
 V 350b  
 see Jūdī, Mount  
 V **121a**
- IV 274a  
 see Bīwarasb  
 II 103a, 105b, 106a; III 17b, 117a;  
 IV 15b, 533a  
 V 228a  
 V **476b**  
 see Antichrist  
 V **2b**  
 IV 361a  
 V 342a  
 I **273b, 498b**; IV **557b**  
 IV 156a; V 333a  
 IV 492b  
 I 110b, 138a, 165b, 271a, 289b,  
 293b, 307b, 332b, 333a, 348a;  
 II 11a, 5b; III 255b, 265b, 272b,  
 275b, 298a, 299a, 309a, 309b,

- 429b, 430a, 433a, 436a, 556a,  
556b, 600a; iv 317a, 355a,  
373a, 497a; v 58b, 185b, 186a,  
186b, 220b, 328b, 409b, 499a,  
558b
- Covenant Scroll of  
Great Mosque of  
pre-Islamic  
Damhān  
al-Damīrī (d. 808/1405)  
al-Dānī, Abū ‘Amr ‘Uthmān b. Sa‘īd (d. 444/1052-3)  
Daniel  
Book of  
Dante  
Danz, Johann Andreas (d. 1727)  
Daqyā‘īl  
Dār al-Khilāfa  
Dār al-Makhṭū‘āt  
Dār al-Salām Publishing House  
Dar al-‘Ulum College  
al-Dārimī, ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān (d. 255/869)  
Darb al-Ḥajj  
Darb al-Ṣabī  
Darb Zubaydah  
Darrow, W.  
Darul Uloom Haqqania  
Dārūm  
al-Darwājikī, Abū l-Naṣr Aḥmad (d. 549/1154)  
Darwaza, Muḥammad ‘Izza  
Darwin, Ch.  
Dā‘ūd al-Anṭākī  
  
Davenport, R.  
[King] David [Dāwūd]
- ii 485b  
i 165a; iii 256a, 300a, 436b  
ii 559b  
v 86b  
ii 487a; v 113b  
iv 358a, 374a; v 332b, 334b, 335b  
i 195b; iii 529b  
i 108b  
ii 419b  
iv 247a  
i 90b  
v 324b  
iii 261a  
iv 273b  
v 212b, 217b  
i 468a; ii 377b; v 165a, 165b  
ii 428a  
v 89a  
i 156a  
iii **245b**  
v 211b  
v 185a  
v 148a, 148b  
ii 125a; iv 126b; v 443a  
i 23a; iii 530b; v 10b, 351a  
see al-Anṭākī, Dā‘ūd  
(d. 1008/1599)  
v 348b  
i 61b, 99a, 102a, 149a, 165a, 192b,  
211b, 245b, 254b, 277a, 277b,  
305a, 317b, 352b, **495b**, 496a,  
496b, 497a, 516b, 537b; ii 30b,  
145b, 198b, 309a, 315a, 334b,  
335a, 337a, 344b, 345b, 372b,  
394b, 403b, 412b, 436a; iii 4a,  
4b, 13a, 16a, 50a, 65a, 90b, 92a,  
93b, 94a, 94b, 95a, 103a, 226a,  
242a, 253b, 310a, 373a, 381b,  
383a, 395a, 427a, 444b, 453a,  
479b, 487a, 487b, 520a, 521a,  
522a, 522b, 525b, 537a; iv 36b,



- 52a, 68b, 128a, 135b, 213b,  
214b, 219b, 291a, 304a, 304b,  
315a, 315b, 316a, 316b, 317a,  
369a, 429b, 438b, 516b, 536b,  
537a, 538a, 561a, 577a; v 31b,  
41b, 76b, 77a, 77b; v 103a,  
113b, 152a, 152b, 200a, 438b,  
455b, 458a, 483a
- Da'wa Academy (Islamabad, Pakistan) v 218b  
Dāwardān II 155a  
[Wādī] al-Dawāsir II 295a  
Dawood, N. I 200a; v 354a  
Daws Dhū Tha'labān IV 44a  
Dāwūd b. Abī Hind (d. 139-41/756-8) II 395b  
Dāwūd b. Salm (d. ca. 132/750) I 511b  
Day of Atonement I 253a, 276b; II 182a; III 54b, 55a,  
496b, 538a; IV 227a, 340b;  
v 284b
- Daya [al-]Rāzī see Najm al-Dīn Dāya al-Rāzī  
(d. 654/1256)
- Dayfa Khātūn (d. 641/1243) III 310a  
Daylam III 558b  
al-Daylamī, Abū Thābit Muḥammad (d. 593/1197) v 141a, 151b, 152a  
Dayr al-Jamājim v 505a  
Dayr Sam'ān III 405b  
al-Dayrabī, Aḥmad (d. ca. 1151/1739) I 78a  
Dead Sea I 149a; III 232b  
Decalogue I 365a, 365b, 366a, 366b, 367a; II  
71a; v 28a, 28b
- Decius III 374b, 375a; IV 351a, 351b  
Déclais, J.L. III **505a**  
Dedan [Dedān] I 150b, 152b; II 427a  
Delhi I 519b; III 314a, 314b  
Great Mosque of III 314b  
DeLong-Bas, N. v **453a**  
Dème, M. I 33a  
Denia v 401b  
Demetrios Kydones (d. ca. 1398) see Kydones, Demetrios  
(d. ca. 1398)
- Denmark v 216a  
Denny, F.M. I **242a, 337b, 372b, 386a, 440b,**  
II **2a, 154b, 159b,** 253b, **402a;**  
IV 372a, 383b, 392b
- Deobandī(s) I 201a, **519b,** 520a, 520b; IV 275b  
Déroche, F. I 136b, 282b, 283a, 283b; III **273a,**  
298a

- Derrida, J. i 413a  
 al-Dhahabī, Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Aḥmad) i 78a; ii 114a, 441b; iii 309a, 351a,  
 (d. 748/1348) 351b, 354a, 354b, 357a, 358a,  
 358b, 359a, 362a, 362b, 363a,  
 363b, 364b, 366b, 391b; iv  
 166a, 386a; v 19b, 20a, 20b,  
 143a
- Dharaʾamar Ayman v 563a, 564a, 567b  
 Dhāt Badān<sup>um</sup> v 85b, 87a  
 Dhāt Ḥimyam v 85b, 90a  
 Dhāt Kahl i 153a  
 Dhāt Ṣanat<sup>um</sup> v 85b  
 Dhāt Zahrān v 85b  
 Dhū Abhī v 89b  
 Dhū al-Faqār i 155b  
 Dhū al-Ḥijja i 146a, 445a, 500b; ii 83b, 179b,  
 182b, 298a; iii 410b, 411a,  
 411b, 413b, 427b; iv 282b, 283a
- Dhū al-Ḥimār ‘Abhala b. Kaʿb i 544a  
 Dhū al-Kaʿbāt v 87a  
 Dhū al-Kaffayn v 87a  
 Dhū al-Khalaṣa ii 237b, 238b; v 87a  
 Dhū al-Kifl i **527b**, 528a, 528b; ii 14a, 155a,  
 564a; iii 520a, 521a; v 246a,  
 246b, 249b, 575b
- Dhū al-Labaʾ v 87a  
 Dhū al-Majāz ii 298a; iii 411a  
 Dhū al-Nūn see Jonah  
 Dhū al-Nūn Abū l-Fayḍ al-Miṣrī (d. 246/861) iii 250b; v 140b  
 Dhū Nuwās ii 148a; iii 521b; iv 44a, 257b, 258a  
 Dhū Qabḍ<sup>um</sup> v 86b, 87a  
 Dhū al-Qaʿda ii 179b, 298a; iii 410b, 411a, 411b,  
 413b
- Dhū al-Qarnayn see Possessor of the Two Horns  
 Dhū (al-)Samāwī v 86b, 88a, 89b  
 Dhū Tubbaʿ v 390a  
 Dhū Ṭuwā v 248a  
 al-4ibāʿ, [Shaykh] ‘Alī Muḥammad iv 272b  
 Dickinson, E. i **536a**  
 Diem, W. i 141b; ii 359a, 363b  
 Dieterici, F.H. v 297a  
 Dilthey, W. ii 139b  
 al-Dimashqī, Qāsīm b. Khalīl iii 469b  
 al-Dimashqī, Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Abī Ṭālib i 539a; iii 287b  
 (d. 727/1327)  
 al-Dimyāfī (d. 1117/1705) iv 389a; v 332a

- al-Dīn al-Taʿī, [Shaykh] Kamal  
 al-Dīnawarī (fl. late fifth/eleventh cent.)  
 al-Dīnawarī, Abū Ḥanfa (d. 308/920)  
 Dionysius Rijkel (Dionysius Carthusianus; d. 1471)  
 Dioscorides  
 Dirār b. ʿAmr (d. 200/815)  
 Ditch [Khandaq]  
     Battle of the  
  
     People of the [*aṣḥāb al-ukhdūd*]  
 Diyāʾ al-Dīn b. al-Athīr  
  
 Diyanet  
 Diyār Bakr  
 Djibouti  
 Dodd, E.  
 Dols, M.  
 Dome of the Rock [Qubbat al-Ṣakhra]  
  
 Dominican(s)  
 Dominicus Germanus de Silesia (d. 1670)  
 Donaldson, D.  
 Dongsī Mosque  
 Donner, F.  
  
 van Doorn-Harder, N.  
 Doughty, C.M.  
 Douglas, M.  
 Dounaas  
  
 Dozy, R.  
 Draz, M.  
 Drāz, ʿA.  
 Drew Ali, Noble  
 Druze(s) [*durzī*, pl. *durūzī*]  
  
     Canon of  
  
 Dublin  
 Ḍulaʿ  
 Ḍumām b. al-Sāʿib
- iv 274a  
 iv 169b  
 ii 104a; ii 211b  
 iv 236b, 242b  
 i 46a, 47b  
 iii 469a; iv 73a, 431b, 460b  
 i 320a, 398a; ii 17a, 148b, 149a  
 i 216a, 380a; ii 16b; iii 456b, 500b,  
     579a; iv 332b, 334a; v 43a,  
     377b  
 i 154a; ii 211b; iii 521b, 522a;  
     iv **43b**, 44a, 44b  
 see Ibn al-Athīr, Diyāʾ al-Dīn  
     (d. 637/1239)  
 v 227a  
 iii 430a  
 i 127b  
 i 169b; iii 297b  
 ii 540b  
 i 126b, 139b, 156a, 156b, 170a,  
     170b, 285a; ii 219b, 325b, 329b;  
     iii 2b, 258b, 299b, 300a, 429b,  
     430a, 556a; iv 282b, 361b;  
     v 123a, 186a, 489b, 503a, 504a  
 iv 240a, 240b  
 iv 237a; v 345a  
 ii 71a  
 iii 315a  
 i 370b, 371a, 378b, 379a; iii 97a,  
     480a  
 v **228b**  
 ii 428a  
 ii 222a  
 v 565a; see also Yūsuf Asʿar  
     Yathʿar  
 iv 399b  
 iv 196b  
 iii 509b  
 i 30a, 30b  
 i **554a**, 555a, 557a; iii 390a;  
     iv 597b, 598a  
 i 554a, 554b, 555b, 556a, 556b,  
     557a  
 i 282a; iii 301b  
 v 92b  
 iii 88b

Dūmat al-Jandal	i 152b; iii 275b; v 2a, 86b
Dūmat al-Jawf	i 152b
Dupont-Sommer, A.	iii 45a
Durayd b. al-Ṣimma	i 38a; iv 111b
al-Dūrī, Abū ʿUmar Ḥafṣ b. ʿUmar (d. ca. 246/860-1)	iv 359b, 360a, 360b, 390a
Durkheim, E.	iv 278a, 279a
Dusares	iii 79b
Dutch (language)	iv 238b; v 342b, 347a
Dworkin, R.	ii 68b

## E

Easter	iv 338a, 339a, 346a, 347b
Ebrahim, A.	<b>i 232b</b>
Eden [ʿAdn]	i 90a, 550a, 550b; ii 3b, 51a, 52b, 60a, 202a, 282b, 335b; iii 45a, 143a, 211a, 534a; iv 12a, 12b, 13b, 42b; v 62b, 106b, 124b, 547a
Edessa	i 308a; iv 74a
Edirne	iii 429b, 435a
EFA	see Islam
Effendi, S.	i 199a
Egypt [Miṣr]	i 39b, 44a, 47a, 127b, 150a, 159a, 173b, 181b, 227a, 227b, 255a, 265b, 276a, 293a, 297a, 299b, 303b, 304b, 334a, 338b, 349b, 404a, 433b, 434b, 439a, 488a, 521b, 532b, 548b, 549b, 554b; ii <b>10a</b> , 10b, 11a, 26b, 28a, 34b, 38b, 40a, 79b, 81a, 88b, 89a, 90b, 105b, 124b, 184a, 200b, 206a, 206b, 207a, 208a, 213a, 213b, 309a, 399a, 437a, 452a, 452b, 461b, 527b, 554a, 555a; iii 5a, 5b, 56a, 56b, 57a, 60b, 93a, 143b, 183a, 208b, 223a, 299a, 300b, 301a, 303b, 304a, 306b, 308b, 309a, 310b, 311a, 311b, 326b, 328b, 348b, 394a, 405a, 421a, 422a, 423b, 428b, 429a, 488a, 495b, 496a, 520b, 556a, 557a, 562a, 590a; iv 66b, 67a, 68a, 105b, 143a, 149a, 204b, 224a, 268b, 269b, 272b,

- 275b, 276b, 328a, 328b, 338b,  
346a, 360b, 361a, 381b, 383a,  
492b, 525a, 555a, 585b; v 28a,  
60a, 63a, 75a, 83a, 96b, 104b,  
107b, 133a, 214b, 217a, 217b,  
218a, 255b, 260b, 346b, 375a,  
392a, 392b, 409a, 465a, 508b,  
537b, 538b, 549a
- Civil Code I 434b  
Fātimid IV 496b  
Feminist Union II 200b  
Lower I 137b; II 10b  
Mamlūk III 268a, 311a, 311b, 595b  
Muftī of I 29b; v 220a  
National Library of I 175a; IV 272b  
Republic of IV 212a  
Upper I 139b; II 10b; IV 175b  
Egyptian(s) I 21a, 98b, 133a, 274b, 276a,  
297a, 499b, 519a; II 23b, 399a;  
III 211b, 420b; IV 106a; v 52a,  
206a, 224a
- Ehud III 479b  
Eichler, P.A. II 540a  
Eickelman, D. v **76a**  
Eisenstein, H. I **101b, 439a**; II **436b, 467b**;  
v **113b**
- Eklund, R. I 207a; IV 197a  
El-Awa, S. v **572b, 574a**  
Elat v 29a  
El-Cheikh, N. I **269b**; II 147a, **505b, 561a**  
El-Naggar, Z. IV 541b  
Elchasaïtes IV 408a, 512a, 512b
- Elephant  
People of the [*aṣḥāb al-fīl*] I 4a, 20b, 100b, 101a; II 129b,  
212b, 490b; IV **44b**, 45a, 45b,  
46a  
Year of the [*ʿam al-fīl*] I 4b, 5a; II 148a; III 455b;  
IV 45a
- Elephantine see Knum  
Eli IV 528b  
Eliade, M. IV 278b, 488a  
Elias, J. II **161a**; III 50a, 51b, **108a**;  
III **187b**; v 158b, **278a**  
IV 450b  
Eliash I 62a, 194a, 528b; II **12b**, 13a, 13b,

- 14a, 240b, 332b, 340b, 364a,  
484b, 558a; III 83a, 83b, 381a,  
521a, 522a, 525b; IV 34a, 291b;  
V 41b, 575b
- Elijah Muhammad (d. 1975) I 31a, 31b
- Elisha [al-Yasa'] I 528b, 528b; II 13a, **14a**, 155a,  
564a; III 50a, 520a, 522a, 525b;  
V 246b
- Elizabeth I 2a, 477a
- Elmalili V 131a, 161a
- El-Zein, A. V 69b, **467a**
- Emesa V 186a
- Emigrants see Meccans
- Empedocles III 529a, 530b
- Endress, G. I 136a
- Engels, F. V 66a
- England I 30a; II 555a; V 66a
- English (language) I 52a; II 288b; III 129b, 416b; IV  
395a; V 212b, 213b, 216a, 225a,  
228b, 342b, 343b, 537b, 538b,  
540b
- Enlightenment II 126a, 127b, 128b, 549a;  
IV 250b
- Enoch ben Jared II 484b, 485a, 485b, 486a; III 542a;  
IV 303b; V 41b, 249b
- Ephesus I 164b, 292b; II 37b; III 13b, 374a,  
374b, 537a; V 251a
- [St.] Ephrem/Ephraim the Syrian II 110a, 456b; III 57a; V 125a
- Epiphanius of Salamis I 311a, 370a
- Erder, Y. II **486a**
- Ernst, C. V 152b, 153a
- Erpenius, Thomas (d. 1624) IV 235a, 246a, 246b, 248b; V 346a,  
347b
- Esack, Farid V 206b
- Esau I 21a; III 2a
- Esdras II 485a; V 249a, 249b, 250a, 250b
- Esra V 249a
- Eşrefoğlu (mosque at Beyşehir) III 432a
- van Ess, J. I 372b, 417b, 418a, 421a, 421b; II  
246a, 539a; IV 446b
- Essenes IV 226b
- Esther II 399b
- Ethiopia [Bilād al-Ḥabash] I 168b, 307b; II **79b**, 295a, 437b;  
III 405a, 578b; IV 604b; V 45a,  
47b, 361b, 431a
- Ethiopian(s) II 232a; III 242a, 500a; IV 45b

- Ethiopic (language) I 129b, 316b, 398b, 490a, 524b; II 231a, 231b, 544a; III 45b, 49a, 117b; IV 517a; V 106a, 188a, 189b
- Eucharist III 16b, 521b; IV 347a, 517a, 564b; V 122b, 189a, 189b, 190b; see also Christ, Last Supper
- [Pope] Eugene IV IV 242b
- Eulogius of Cordoba (d. 859) IV 238b
- Euphrates I 308b, 332b; II 295b, 559b; V 1a, 126b, 184b, 360a, 466b
- Europe I 201a, 385b, 424b; II 287a, 567b; III 316a, 342a, 343a, 348b, 365a; IV 188a, 267b, 268a, 269a; V 73a, 99a, 216a, 225a, 241a, 344b
- European(s) I 30b, 36b; III 343a; IV 554b
- Eusebius of Caesarea I 192b, 310a, 310b
- Euthymios Zigabenos IV 238a
- [St.] Euthymius III 405a
- Eve [Ḥawwā] I **22b**, 24b, 25a, 25b, 84a, 146a, 230a, 270a, 346b, 476a, 476b, 525a, 532a; II 65a, 172b, 173a, 173b, 175a, 202a, 202b, 224a, 292a, 332a, 335b; III 211a, 295b, 542a, 548a, 548b, 563b; IV 130a, 580b, 581b, 584a; V 260a, 530b, 538a, 539a, 539b, 571a
- Ewald II 350b
- Exodus I 274a, 275b, 332a; IV 346a
- Ezekiel [Ḥizqīl b. Būzī/Būdhī/Būrī] II 13a, 14a, **154b**, 155a, 240b; III 143b; V 286a
- Ēzer see Terah
- Ezra [Ezrā; ʿUzayr] II **155b**, 156a, 156b, 485a; III 5b, 26b, 396a; IV 38b, 39a, 120a, 153a, 160b, 412b, 451a; V 249a, 249b, 250a, 250b, 304b
- F**
- Faculty for Islamic Mission see al-Azhar University, Cairo
- Fadak II 148b, 150a, 151a; III 580a
- Fadel, M. I **298a**; III **460b**
- al-Faḍl b. al-Ḥasan al-Ṭabarsī (d. 548/1153) see al-Ṭabarsī, Abū ʿAlī al-Faḍl b. al-Ḥasan (d. 548/1153); III 469b

- Fahd, T.  
Failaka (Kuwait)  
Faizer, R.  
Family of the Prophet  
Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī
- Fakhry, M.  
al-Fākihī (historian of Mecca)  
Fanon, F.  
al-Fārābī, Abū Naṣr (d. 339/950)
- Faraj, ‘Abd al-Salām (d. 1882)  
al-Farazdaq (d. 110/728)
- Fard Muhammad, Walī (d. 1934)  
Farewell Pilgrimage
- Farewell Speech  
Farghānā Valley  
Fariba Adelhkhah  
Farīd al-Dīn ‘Aṭṭār
- al-Fārisī, Abū ‘Alī (d. 377/987)  
al-Farrā’, Abū Zakariyyā’ Yaḥyā b. Ziyād (d. 207/822)
- Farrakhan, L.  
Fars  
Farther Mosque  
Fārūq (Egyptian king; r. 1936-52)  
al-Faruque, M.  
Fās  
Fatehpur Sikri  
Fāṭima (daughter of the Prophet and Khadīja)
- i 46b, **404b, 545a**; ii 237b, **242b**  
i 155a  
ii **152a**  
see Prophet  
see al-Rāzī, Fakhr al-Dīn  
(d. 606/1210)  
iv **89b**  
iv 105a  
iii 582a  
iv 74b, 75a, 80b, 81a, 87a, 87b,  
381a  
iv 146a, 146b, 147a  
i 398b, 400a, 400b; ii 349a; iii  
216b  
i 31a, 31b  
i 400a; ii **178a**, 179a, 180a, 520b;  
iv 97b, 99a; v 44a, 515b, 561a  
ii 179b, 180a  
iii 305a  
iii 346b  
see ‘Aṭṭār, Farīd al-Dīn  
(d. 627/1230)  
ii 114b; iii 471a; iv 109b; v 331b  
i 266b, 348a, 349b, 350a, 529b,  
530a, 530b; ii 104a, 104b, 109a,  
114b, 313b, 348a, 349a, 349b,  
356b, 357a, 357b, 358b, 359a,  
361a, 362a, 366b, 531b; iii  
115b, 123b, 124a, 175a, 606a;  
iv 7b, 13a, 54a, 354a, 354b,  
355a, 355b; v 255a  
i 31b  
ii 30a  
see Aqṣā Mosque  
iv 272b  
ii **18a, 23a**  
ii 35a  
iii 323b  
i 59b, 60a, 62b, 347a, 357b, 390a;  
ii 118a, 162a, 177a, 188b,  
**192b**, 193a, 193b, 206a, 503b,  
504a; iii 80b, 81a, 81b, 290b,  
291a, 291b, 292b, 492b, 558b;  
iv 50a, 50b, 178a, 601b; v 135a,  
223a, 507b, 532a, 533b, 534a,  
534b



- Fāṭīma (nurse of al-Muʿizz b. Bāḍīs) III 265a  
 Fāṭīma bt. al-Ḍaḥḥāk b. Sufyān V 509a  
 Fāṭimid(s) I 126b; II 34b, 206a; III 216a, 301a, 437a, 558b  
 Fawwāz Aḥmad Zamarlī II 377b  
 Fayrūz (vocalist) IV 381b  
 Fazlur Rahman see Rahman, Fazlur  
 Feast of Tabernacles V 236a  
 Feener, R.M. V **102a**  
 Felix (Roman governor) I 310b  
 Ferguson, D. I 133a, 133b  
 Fertile Crescent I 130b, 433b; III 254b, 411b; V 314b  
 Fez III 345b; V 75b  
 Fiḥl V 185a  
 Fikret, T. V 394b  
 Filiz Çağman III 320b  
 Fīmiyyūn III 406a  
 Finḥāṣ al-Yahūdī IV 323a  
 al-Firdaws *madrasa* (Aleppo) I 171b; III 310a  
 Firdawsī (d. 411/1020) I 61b; III 221b, 317b; IV 62a  
 Firestone, R. I **10b**, **21a**, **193a**, 330b; II **24b**, **79b**, **209b**, **562a**, **564b**; III **391a**; IV **68a**, **518a**, **519b**, **591a**; V **254a**, **390b**  
 I **557b**  
 see World War I  
 II 18a, 104a; III 12a; V 327b  
 I 102b; V 572a  
 see Jām  
 II 470b  
 I 334a; II 346b, 350a, 356a, 366a, 366b, 486b; IV 101a; V 352a  
 see Josephus  
 II 350b; III 122a; V 349a  
 V 350a  
 I 169a; III 15b; IV 247b, 265a; V 295a, 350a  
 I 33b  
 V 360b  
 III 212a  
 V 297a  
 I 425a; V 346b  
 III **89a**; V **56b**  
 IV 240a  
 IV 237a

- Free University of Amsterdam v 216b  
 Freemasons ii 471b  
 French (language) v 538b, 540b  
 French Revolution iii 582b  
 Freud, S. v 538a  
 Friday i 36b; ii 271b, 272a; iv 226a  
   Mosque i 271a  
   Prayer [*al-ṣalāt min yawm al-jum‘a*] ii 90b, 94a, **271b**, 272b; iii 222a, 261b, 547a; iv 487a, 497a; v 71b, 224a, 227a
- Friedl, E. i 57b, 58a  
 Friedmann, Y. i **51a**, **539b**; v **294a**  
 Frolov, D. i **517a**; ii **271a**; iv **31a**; v **129b**, **130b**
- Froriep, Justus Friedrich (d. 1800) iv 250b  
 Frye, N. i 425b  
 Fu‘ād I (king of Egypt) v 239a, 295a  
 Fück, J. iii 124a; iv 194a; v 348a  
 al-Fuḍayl b. ‘Iyād (d. 187-8/803) iv 379a; v 147a  
 Fudge, B. i **546a**  
 Fulani (language) i 136a  
 Fulfulde (language) i 33b  
 Furāt al-Kūfī see al-Kūfī, Furāt b. Furāt b. Ibrāhīm (d. 922)  
 Fustāt (Egypt) iii 303b, 304a, 429a, 432b  
 Futa (Senegal) i 30a  
 al-Fūṭī, Aḥmād Mālik Ḥammād i 33b  
 Fūṭīs iv 10b

## G

- Gabriel [*Jibrīl*] i 9a, 55a, 84b, 87a, 87b, 88a, 88b, 89a, 90a, 91a, 113b, 146a, 178a, 220a, 229b, 249a, 274b, 293b, 317b, 343a, 359a, 360a, 545b; ii 66a, 86b, 87a, 168a, 227a, 241a, **278a**, 278b, 279a, 279b, 381a, 381b, 382a, 382b, 392a, 412b, 442b, 514a, 553a; iii 12a, 13a, 13b, 16a, 26a, 78b, 117a, 139b, 232b, 293b, 388b, 389a, 389b, 394b, 442a, 454b, 460b, 461a, 515a, 516a, 538a, 542b, 545b, 546a, 546b; iv 14a, 78a, 217a, 228a, 282b, 290a, 290b, 293a,

- 295b, 301b, 353a, 372b, 374a,  
438a, 441b, 442a, 444a, 445a,  
445b, 446b, 449a, 519b, 532a,  
600a; v 39b, 41b, 63b, 80a, 81a,  
109b, 115a, 115b, 116a, 117a,  
118b, 201a, 261a, 278a, 361a,  
361b, 466b, 473a, 517a
- Gadamer, H. II 139b
- Gade, A.M. IV **384b**; v 209b
- Gaffney, P. II **272b**; III **229a**; v 206a
- Galen III 349b, 351b
- Galilee I 210b
- Sea of I 109a
- Ganges v 96b
- Garcia-Bravo, J. v 349b
- Gate of Mercy [Bāb al-Raḥma] III 5a
- Gaufrey-Demombynes, M. III 144a; v 297b
- Gayo (Indonesian people) I 77a
- Gaza v 29a, 184b, 185a, 258b
- Strip II 457b
- Gdoura, W. IV 267b
- Geber see Abū ‘Abdallāh Jābir b. Ḥayyān
- Gedeon, G. v 345b
- Geertz, C. I 64b
- Gehenna v 547b
- Geiger, A. II 234b; IV 194b, 399b; v 350a
- van Gelder, G. II **406b**
- Gentile(s) II 498a, 499a
- [St.] George [Jirjīs] IV 525b
- Gerizim (mountain in Nablus) IV 524a
- German (language) IV 238b; v 342b
- Germany v 343b, 350a
- Geyer, R. IV 193b
- al-Ghadir Mosque I 172a
- Ghālib (d. 1869) III 224a, 224b
- Ghana III 327b; IV 170a
- Ghanm b. ‘Awf III 438b
- Ghassān I 308a; III 122a
- Ghassānids I 308a, 308b, 309a; II 296b; III  
300b; IV 111b
- [Banū] Ghaṭafān I 121a; IV 25a
- [Mt.] Ghawl II 300b
- Ghaylān al-Dimashqī III 87b; IV 72b, 73a
- al-Ghazālī, Abū Ḥamid (d. 505/1111) I 49a, 85a, 90a, 90b, 118a, 159b,  
198a, 354b, 436a, 463b, 484b;

- Ghaziyya  
 Ghaznavid(s)  
     Palace  
 Ghūrid  
 Ghūṭa (of Damascus)  
 Gibb, H.  
 Gideon  
 Gil, M.  
 Giladi, A.  
  
 Gilgāl  
 Gilgamesh  
 Gilliot, C.  
  
 Gimaret, D.  
 Ginat, J.  
 Girish Chandra Sen  
 Glaser, E.  
 Glazemaker, Jan Hendrikz (d. 1682)  
 Gluck, J.J.  
 God  
     House of  
     Throne of  
 Goddard, H.  
 Goethe, J.  
 Gog [Yajūj]
- ii 55a, 96b, 142b, 371a, 371b,  
 372b, 373a, 409b, 413b, 417b,  
 419a, 451a, 451b, 453a, 502a,  
 511b, 552b; iii 72b, 137b, 175b,  
 176a, 250b, 269a, 288a, 352b,  
 353a, 387a, 387b, 402b, 502b,  
 503a, 546b, 586b, 587a, 607a;  
 iv 57b, 75a, 77b, 78a, 78b, 80a,  
 81b, 83a, 84b, 86a, 370a, 370b,  
 371a, 371b, 379a, 384a, 388a,  
 442a, 487b, 494a, 494b, 542b,  
 543a, 549a, 579b; v 8b, 13a,  
 18a, 57b, 136a, 143b, 148b,  
 149a, 149b, 150a, 150b, 151a,  
 219b, 334b, 383b, 384a, 384b,  
 388a, 388b, 401a, 447b, 465b,  
 491b, 499b, 552b, 557a  
  
 i 38a  
 ii 41a, 421a  
 i 171b  
 iii 313a, 314a, 314b  
 i 271a; iii 5b  
 iii 144a; iv 111b  
 ii 334b; iv 530a; v 43a  
 ii 485b  
**i 302b; ii 176a, 267a, 374b;**  
     **iii 107b, 604a; iv 22a; v 478a**  
 v 248a  
 iii 479b  
 i 425a; ii 109a, **121a, 517b;**  
     **iii 132a, 439b, 526b;** iv 199b;  
     **v 336b**  
 i 514a; iii 470b, 471a  
 v **419a**  
 v 342a  
 i 148b  
 v 347a, 347b  
 iv 471a  
 passim  
 i 338a  
 iii 370b; v **276b**, 466b  
**i 200b**  
 ii 131b; iii 111a; v 348b  
 i 61b, 110b, 111a, 112b, 398b;  
     **ii 331b**, 332a, 332b, 333a;

- Goitein, S.  
 Golden Gate  
 Goldenberg, G.  
 Goldman, S.  
 Goldziher, I.
- Goliath [Jālūt]
- Golius, Jacob (d. 1667)  
 Gomorra  
 Gonzalez, V.  
 Goosens, E.  
 Gordon, M.  
 Gordon Memorial College  
 Gordyene  
 Gospel(s) [*injīl*]
- Christian  
 of John  
 People of the [ahl al-*injīl*]  
 Göttingen University Library  
 Grabar, O.  
 Graham, W.
- Grämlich, R.  
 Granada
- III 139a, 143a, 143b, 520a, 543a;  
 IV 210b, 434b; V 375b  
 II 183b, 191a; III 538a; IV 341a  
 III 5a  
 II 352a, 361a, 363a, 367a  
 III **57b**  
 I 11a, 37a, 417b; II 70a, 250b,  
 364a, 487b; III 402a; IV 197b,  
 400b, 589a; V 48a, 67a, 490b,  
 491a  
 I 460b, 461a, 496a; II 145b, 198b,  
**334b**, 335a, 404a; III 9a, 521a;  
 IV 211a, 316a, 536a, 536b,  
 537a; V 200b, 377a, 455b  
 IV 246a  
 II 299b; III 489b; IV 584b  
 I 168a; IV **586b**; V **13a**  
 III 474a  
 III **59a**; V **378a, 430b**  
 I 34a  
 I 147b; III 68b  
 I 118a, 123b, 228b, 245b, 310b,  
 312b, 314b, 418b, 425a, 488a,  
 516b; II 221a, 235b, **342a**,  
 342b, 343a, 434a, 494a, 499a,  
 513a, 516b, 536b; III 16a, 24b,  
 25b, 28a, 65a, 126b, 127a, 150b,  
 151a, 186b, 191a, 260a, 445a,  
 445b, 503a; IV 3b, 37b, 40a, 41a,  
 68b, 133a, 236a, 241a, 293b,  
 297b, 298a, 299a, 302a, 450b,  
 451a; V 41a, 116a, 152a, 152b,  
 176a, 189b, 200b, 231b, 270a,  
 300b, 301a, 304a, 305b, 307b,  
 399b, 433a, 437b, 483b, 533b  
 II 342a, 343a  
 I 474a; III 14b; IV 339b  
 I 310b; II 342a; IV 402b  
 IV 251a  
 I **174b**  
 I **211b**; II 81a, 84b, 88a, **192a**,  
 396a; III **587a**; IV 384a, 392b,  
**569a**  
 III 397a  
 II 109b; III 559a; V 305b

- Grand Shaykh of Mecca  
 Grande Bibliothèque de France  
 Great Britain  
 Great Occultation  
 Greece  
 Greek (language)
- Attic  
 Hellenistic
- Greek(s)
- Greek New Testament
- Greimas, A.  
 Gressmann, H.  
 Gribetz, A.  
 Griffel, F.  
 Griffith, S.
- Gril, D.  
 Grimme, H.
- Grohmann, A.
- Gruendler, B.  
 von Grünebaum, G.E.  
 Guillaume, A.  
 Guillaume Postel  
 Guinea  
 Gujarat  
 Gujarati (language)  
 Gulgee  
 Gumi, Abū Bakr  
 Günther, S.
- Guo, L.  
 Gutenberg  
 Gwynne, R.
- Gymnastiar, A.
- see Mecca  
 i 283a  
 i 149a  
 see Occultation  
 i 62a; v 73a  
 i 102a, 138a, 311a, 313b, 490a; ii 231a, 231b, 234a, 342b, 513a, 515b, 544a; iii 8b, 9b, 10a, 44b, 117b, 244a, 258b, 299a, 407b, 590a; iv 242a, 249a; v 188a, 246a, 306a, 306b  
 iii 122b  
 v 439a  
 i 103b, 214b; ii 240a, 511b; iv 71b, 439a, 440b; v 52a; see also Hellenism  
 see Testament  
 i 425a  
 iii 143b  
 iv 99b  
 iii **402b**  
 i **315b, 336b**; ii **343a, 444a**; iii **407b**; iv 405b  
 iii **237a, 399a**  
 i 323a, 417b; iv 190b, 191a; v 398a  
 i 138a; iii 256a, 257a; iii 258a, 298a  
 i **142b**; iii 590a; iv **589a**  
 ii 206b; iv 450a  
 i 417b  
 see Postel, Guillaume (d. 1581)  
 iv 177b  
 iii 326a  
 v 342a  
 i 172b  
 i 33a  
 i **241a, 346a, 504b**; ii **499b**; iii **192a**; v **204b, 402b**  
 ii **314a**  
 iv 267a, 275b  
 i **213b**; ii **419b, 508b**; iii 470b; v **570b**  
 v 206a, 224b

## H

- Ha-Amen  
 al-Ḥabash, Muḥammad  
 al-Ḥabash(a)  
 Ḥabīb (carpenter in Antioch)  
 Ḥabīb b. Khidma Abū Rā'īṭa  
 Ḥabīb al-Raḥmān al-A'zamī  
 Ḥabrūn  
 Ḥacī Özbek  
 Hackspan, Theodor (d. 1659)  
 Hadad (Aramaic god)  
 Ḥadaqān  
 Ḥadath  
 Haddad, Y.Y.  
 al-Hādī ilā l-Ḥaqq  
 Ḥaḍramawt  
  
 Ḥaḍramawt b. Qaḥṭān  
 al-Ḥaḍramī, Abū Muḥammad Ya'qūb b. Ishāq  
 (d. 205/821)  
 Hadrian  
 Haeri, S.  
 Haeuptner, E.  
 Ḥāfīz (d. 791-2/1389-90)  
  
 Ḥāfīz Muḥammad Amīn Rushdī  
 Ḥāfīz 'Uthmān Efendi (d. 1110/1698)  
 Ḥafş (d. 190/805)  
 Ḥafş b. Sulaymān (also called Ḥufayş; d. 180/796)  
 Ḥafş al-Qūṭī  
 Ḥafşa [bt. 'Umar b. al-Khaṭṭāb]  
  
 Hagar [Hajār]  
  
 Haggada  
 Hagia Sophia  
 Haifa  
 University of  
 al-Ḥajar (oasis)
- II 399b  
 IV 130a  
 see Abyssinia  
 III 521a; IV 11a  
 V 371b  
 II 377b  
 see Hebron  
 III 434b  
 IV 246b  
 V 86b  
 V 89b  
 V 87b  
 I 89b; III 529b; IV 395b  
 III 558b  
 I 121a, 152a, 529b; II 338b, 463b;  
 III 85b, 86a, 472a; IV 352b,  
 360b, 361a, 585b; V 86a, 87a,  
 89a, 90a, 91b, 92b, 93a, 562b,  
 563a  
 I 21a, 22a  
 IV 358a, 359b, 360a, 389b; V 332a  
  
 IV 524a  
 V **234a**  
 I 490a; II 544a  
 I 542a; II 240a; III 222b, 317b;  
 IV 62b  
 IV 273b  
 III 321a  
 I 334a  
 IV 373a, 390a, 392a; V 238b  
 IV 317a  
 I 332b, 333a; II **397b**, 398a, 398b;  
 III 464b; IV 449a, 587b, 598b;  
 V 409b, 508a, 517a, 517b, 518a,  
 520a, 535b, 550a  
 I 6b, 8b, 9a, 9b; II 11a, 205a, 563b;  
 III 78a, 341a; IV 445a, 519a,  
 519b; V 127a, 463a  
 II 485a; III 419b  
 III 435a  
 I 199a  
 V 296a  
 III 275a

- Haji Abdul Malik Karim Amrullah  
 al-Ḥajj Aḥmad b. al-Ḥajj  
 Hajja(h) Maria Ulfah  
 al-Ḥajjāj b. Yūsuf (d. 95/714)
- al-Ḥakam (d. 366/976)  
 al-Ḥakam b. Abī l-ʿĀs
- al-Ḥākīm  
 Mosque of  
 al-Ḥakīm, Tawfiq  
 al-Ḥākīm bi-Amr Allāh (caliph; r. 386-411/996-1021)  
 al-Ḥākīm al-Jishumī (d. 494/1101)  
 al-Ḥākīm al-Naysābūrī/Nīsābūrī
- al-Ḥakīm al-Samarqandī, Abū l-Qāsim Ishāq b.  
 Muḥammad (d. 342/953)  
 al-Ḥakīm al-Tirmidhī  
 al-Ḥakīm Ibn al-Hayṣam al-Nabī (d. 409/1019)  
 Hāla (son of Khadija bt. Khuwaylid and Abū Hāla  
 Hind b. al-Nabbāsh of Tamīm)  
 Haleem, A.  
 al-Ḥalīmī (d. 403/1012)  
 al-Ḥallāj (d. 309/922)
- Hallaq, W.
- Ham [Ḥām b. Nūḥ]  
 Ḥamā  
 Hamadān  
 al-Hamadhānī, al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad (d. 319/932)  
 Hāmān
- People of  
 Hamburg  
 [Shaykh] Ḥamd Allāh  
 Ḥamd b. Muḥammad al-Khaṭṭābī (d. ca. 386/996)
- Hamdān  
 al-Hamdānī (d. 334/945)  
 al-Hamdānī, al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad (d. 360/971)  
 Hamid, Abdul
- see Hamka  
 iv 267a  
 iii 345a; iv 382a  
 i 348a; iii 605a, 605b; iv 140b,  
 386b  
 iii 303a  
 see Ibn Abī l-ʿĀs, al-Ḥakam  
 (governor of Fars and  
 Khūzistān; r. 56-8/676-8)  
 iii 304a  
 iii 304a, 311b, 436b, 437a  
 i 140b, 293a  
 i 554a, 555a, 555b  
 ii 115a; iii 470a, 470b, 471a  
 see al-Nīsābūrī, Abū l-Qāsim al-  
 Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. Ḥabīb  
 (d. 404-6/1014-16)  
 i 482b, 483a  
 iv 520b; v 484a  
 v 326a  
 v 507b  
 iii 530b; iv 7b  
 v 20a, 20b  
 i 89a, 140b, 160a, 160b, 428a,  
 541b, 542a; ii 286a, 409b;  
 v 141b, 386b  
 i **122b**, 226a, **434b**; ii **226a**,  
**537b**; iii **171a**  
 i 21a; ii 10b; iii 541a, 543a  
 v 185b  
 iii 305a, 311a  
 iii 417a; iv 60a; v 561b  
 i 190a, 340b, 478a; ii 338a, **399a**,  
 399b; iii 104b, 423b, 518b,  
 520b; iv 67b, 68a  
 ii 338a  
 iv 247a, 265a  
 iii 320b  
 see al-Khaṭṭābī, Ḥamd b.  
 Muḥammad (d. ca. 386/996)  
 v 92a, 390a  
 iii 215a; iii 380b  
 v 92a, 92b, 93a  
 iv 274b



- Ḥamīd al-Dīn al-Farāhī (1863-1930) iv 8; v 406a  
 Hamidullah, M. v 343b  
 Hamilton, R. i 126a, 126b  
 Hamka (Haji Abdul Malik Karim Amrullah) v 99b, 100a  
 Ḥammād b. Salama (d. 167/783-4) iv 386b, 387a  
 Ḥammām al-Shifā v 127a  
 von Hammer-Purgstall, J. iii 110b  
 Ḥammūdah ‘Abd al-‘Āṭī, Ḥammūdah see ‘Abd al-‘Āṭī, Ḥammūdah  
 Hamori, A. ii 301a; iv 472b  
 Ḥamza b. ‘Abd al-Muṭṭalib (paternal uncle of the Prophet) ii 149a, **400a**, 400b; iii 80b; iv 64b; v 42b, 59a  
 Ḥamza b. ‘Alī al-Zawzanī (d. after 411/1021) i 554b  
 Ḥamza b. Ḥabīb al-Zayyāt (d. 156/773) iv 357a, 358b, 359b, 360b, 373a, 389a  
 iii 225b  
 iii 87b  
 Ḥamza Fansūrī  
 Ḥamza al-Kūfī  
 Ḥanafī(s) i 18b, 19a, 122b, 210a, 252b, 412a; ii 171a, 171b; iii 404b; iv 58b, 110a, 415a; v 482b, 495b, 498a, 498b  
 ii 139a, 139b  
 i 265a, 468b, 469a, 470b, 481a, 481b, 482a, 483a; ii 506b; iii 179a, 385b, 404a, 404b; iv 81a, 81b, 89a; v 111b, 112a, 415a  
 ii 530a  
 i 121a; iii 460b, 461a, 462a, 462b, 463a; v 67b  
 ii 569b  
 iv 527b  
 iv 236b  
 iii 86b  
 iii 381; iv 353a  
 iv 423a  
 v 347b  
 v 86b, 87a  
 iii 57a  
 see Temple Mount  
 i 8b, 138a; iii 430a; iv 408a, 511b, 512a  
 ii 463b; v 186b  
 iii 313a  
 ii 361b  
 i 308b; iii 500b  
 i 309b; iii 381a  
 ii 522b

- [Banū] Ḥārith b. Ka'b i 154a, 154b, 529b, 530b  
 al-Ḥārith b. Kalada (d. 13/634-5) iii 392a  
 al-Ḥārith b. Khuzayma i 355b  
 al-Ḥārith b. Sinān v 306b  
 al-Ḥārith b. Surayj i 468a  
 [Banū] Ḥāritha ii 16b; v 379b  
 Ḥarra i 539b  
 al-Ḥarrānī, Aḥmad b. Ḥamdān b. Shabīb (d. 695/1295) i 482a  
 Ḥarrānians iv 512b  
 Harrison, T. ii **428a**  
 Hartford Seminary (Connecticut) v 217a, 306a  
 Hārūn see Aaron  
 Hārūn b. Mūsā (d. 170/786) v 333a  
 Hārūn al-Rashīd (d. 193/809) i 67b, 156a; iv 525a; v 323a  
 Ḥarūrā' iii 84b  
 Ḥarūrīs iii 84b, 85a  
 Hārūt i 195a; ii **404a**, 404b, 405a; iii 249b; iv 165a; v 118b, 202b  
 Harvard University Library iv 265b  
 Ḥasan (son of 'Alī, grandson of the Prophet; d. 49/669-70) i 347a, 390a, 412a, 550b; ii 177a, 193a, 450b, 451b; iv 50a, 60b, 596a  
 al-Ḥasan (eunich) ii 28a  
 Ḥasan (r. 757-64/1356-62) ii 31b  
 Ḥasan Aḥmad al-Ṭūkhī iv 266b  
 [Imām] al-Ḥasan al-'Askarī see al-'Askarī, [Imām] al-Ḥasan (d. 260/874)  
 al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Hamadhānī see al-Hamadhānī, al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad (d. 319/932)  
 al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Hamdānī see al-Hamdānī, al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad (d. 360/971)  
 al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Mālikī (d. 438/1046) iii 123a  
 al-Ḥasan b. Ṣāliḥ b. Ḥayy (d. 199/814-5) iv 387b  
 Ḥasan al-Bannā (d. 1949) see al-Bannā, Ḥ.  
 al-Ḥasan al-Baṣrī (d. 110/728) i 23a, 23b, 89a; ii 103a, 105a, 116b, 118b, 268a, 270b, 356b, 389b, 409b, 470b; iii 4b, 89a, 154a, 378b; iv 54a, 360a, 386b, 389b; v 124b, 139a, 139b, 165b, 277b, 440b  
 Ḥasan Ḥelebi (d. 1002/1593) iii 320b  
 Ḥasan Ḥanafī see Ḥanafī, Ḥ.  
 al-Ḥasan al-Nīsābūrī i 461b  
 Ḥasan al-Sharaf iv 266b  
 Hashemite Kingdom see Jordan

- [Banū] Hāshim  
Hāshim b. Sulaymān al-Baḥrānī  
I 290b; IV 51a, 51b; V 185a  
see al-Baḥrānī, Hāshim b.  
Sulaymān (d. 1107/1696 or  
1109/1697)  
III 404b  
V 99b  
II 202a, 203a  
I 398b, 400a; III 121a, 215b, 504b;  
IV 56a, 113b; V 43b  
V 565b  
I **497a**, II **11a**, III **144b**, **180a**
- Hāssān Yuha'min  
Hasson, I.  
Hātim (of Ṭayy)  
Hātim b. al-Aṣamm  
Haurvatat (Zoroastrian archangel)  
Hausa  
Hausa (language)  
Hawary, M.  
Hawāzin  
Hawbas  
Hawdha  
al-Ḥawfī, Abū l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm (d. 430/1039)  
Hawfī'l  
Ḥawl  
Ḥawrān  
Hawting, G.  
I **188a**, **276b**, 421a; II **480a**,  
**483b**; III **79b**, **566a**; IV **27b**,  
**99b**, 200b, 204a, **260b**, 342a;  
V **318a**, **557b**
- Ḥawwā'  
Ḥawwā, Sa'īd  
Ḥaydar-i Āmulī (d. after 787/1385)  
Ḥaydara  
Hayderabad  
Hayek, M.  
al-Haytamī  
Ḥayyān al-A'raj  
Hazard, H.W.  
Heath, P.  
Hebrew  
Language [*'ibrī* / *'ibrānī*]  
I 102a, 316b; II 13b, 231a, 231b,  
235b, 243a, 342b, 350b, 485b,  
498a; III 1a, 2a, 9b, 10a, 45b,  
49a, 114a, 118a, 131b, 148b,  
244a; IV 28b, 37a, 39a, 92a,  
239a, 289a, 517a; V 3a, 105a,

- 105b, 112a, 306a, 306b, 551b,  
564b
- People  
i 236a, 403a, 499b; iii 242a;  
v 382b
- Rabbinical  
ii 234b; iv 314a
- Hebron [Ḥabrūn]  
i 5b, 156a, 496b; iii 57a; v 185a,  
186a, 259a
- Heck, P.  
iv **150a, 154b, 571a**; v **199b, 451a**
- Heemskerk, M.  
v **112a, 136b**
- Hegra  
ii 427a; see also Ḥijr
- Heidegger, M.  
ii 139b
- Heights, People of the  
iv **46b**, 47b; v 244a
- Hejaz  
see Ḥijāz
- Heidelberg  
iv 249a
- Hellenism  
i 46a; v 260a; see also Greek(s)
- Hellenization  
iii 129b
- Helpers [*anṣār*]  
see Medinans
- Henniger, J.  
iv 195a
- Henning, M.  
v 352a, 352a
- Heraclius  
i 265b
- Herat  
v 147a
- Hermansen, M.  
v **192a, 523a**
- Hermes [Ḥirmīs] (Trismegistus)  
ii 484b, 485a, 485b
- Hermitage Museum, St Petersburg  
iii 319a
- Hernandez Cata, J.  
v 349b
- [King] Herod  
iii 52a
- Herzfeld, E.  
i 169a
- Hesiod  
i 104a; ii 240a
- Heyne, C.G.  
iv 251a
- Hezbollah  
see Ḥizbullāh
- [King] Hezekiah  
iii 54a
- al-Hibri, A.  
ii 203a; v 239b
- Ḥijāz  
i 10a, 42a, 149b, 154b, 155b, 307b,  
368a, 433b; ii 108a, 149b, 294b,  
295a, 307b, 346b, 358a, 365a,  
426b, 428a, 479a; iii 4a, 4b, 58b,  
88b, 96b, 112a, 123a, 123b,  
254a, 361a, 363a, 367b, 368a,  
370a, 390a, 406a, 409a, 500a,  
572b, 578a, 580a; iv 254a,  
256b, 258b, 260a, 360b; v 66b,  
90b, 263a, 333a
- Codex  
iii 244a, 260a
- Language  
i 530a; iii 112b

- Ḥijr  
 I 150b, 152b; II 260a, 339a, **427a**,  
 427b, 438a; III 418a, 519b; IV  
 54a, 454a; V 253b, 254a
- Hikmet, N.  
 V 394b
- Hilāl  
 V 508a, 508b
- Hillenbrand, R.  
 III 297b
- al-Ḥillī, al-Muḥaqqiq (d. 676/1277)  
 IV 489a, 492a
- Ḥilwān  
 III 328b
- Ḥims  
 see Ḥums
- Ḥimyar  
 I 152a, 214b, 296b; III 119a;  
 IV 405b; V 91b, 93a, 389b, 390a
- Ḥimyarīs/Ḥimyarites  
 I 309b; IV 586b; V 91a, 92a, 93a,  
 390a, 561b, 563a, 563b, 564a  
 V 566b
- Christian
- Hinckelmann, Abraham  
 IV 247a, 247b, 248a, 250a, 265a
- Hind  
 see Umm Salama bt. al-Mughīra
- Hind (son of Khadīja bt. Khuwaylid and Abū Hāla  
 Hind b. al-Nabbāsh of Tamīm)  
 V 507b
- Hind (daughter of Khadīja bt. Khuwaylid and ‘Atīq b.  
 ‘Ābid of Makhzūm)  
 V 507b
- Hind bt. ‘Utba  
 II 400b
- Hinduism  
 I 169b, 316a, 418b; III 247b
- Hindus  
 II 479b; IV 409b, 417a
- Hippocrates  
 III 242b, 349b, 351b
- al-Ḥīra  
 I 121a, 136a, 278b, 308b, 309a;  
 II 295a, 296b, 430a; III 275a,  
 405b, 518a, 589a; IV 111b,  
 407b, 431a
- Ḥirā’  
 II 240b, 487b; V 403b
- Mount  
 I 182a; II 181a; IV 217b, 443b;  
 V 41b, 284b
- Hirschfeld, H.  
 I 322b; III 475a, 476a; IV 190b,  
 191a, 191b, 193b, 194b
- Hirschkind, C.  
 III **348b**
- Hishām (r. 105-25/724-43)  
 IV 73a, 588a
- Hishām b. Abī ‘Abdallāh al-Dastuwā’ī  
 II 381b
- Hishām b. ‘Ammār al-Sulamī (d. 245/859-60)  
 I 357a, 358a; IV 390a
- Hishām b. al-Ḥakam (d. 179/795-6)  
 V 25b, 26a
- Hishām b. al-Kalbī  
 see Ibn al-Kalbī, Hishām  
 (d. 206/821)
- Hishām b. ‘Urwa (d. 146/763)  
 II 382a, 387b, 391a
- Hishām al-Fuwaṭī (d. ca. 229/844)  
 III 468b; V 8b
- Ḥizbullāh  
 III 286a
- Ḥizqīl b. Būzī/Būdhī/Būrī  
 see Ezekiel
- Hodgson, M.  
 I 64b

- Hoffmann, M.W. v 352a  
 Hoffman, V. II **208a, 453b, 555a**  
 Holon (in Israel) IV 524a  
 Holws, C. I 127b  
 Holy Land I 260a, 308b; III 489b, 496a  
 Holy Mountain see al-Jabal al-Muqaddas  
 Holy Spirit I 87a; II 84a, 279a, **442b**, 443a, 443b; III 12a, 13b, 16a, 16b; IV 292a, 295b; V 41a, 190a  
 I 104a; II 131b, 240a; III 479b  
 I **396a, 554a**; V **84a**  
 v 248a  
 I 398b; II 155b, 308a, 308b, 498a; III 480a, 489a, 493a, 522a; IV 106a, 194b, 321a, 351b; V 106b, 125a, 236b, 398a  
 IV 249a, 249b  
 II 65a, 67a  
 I 390a; II **176b**; III 236a; IV **48b**, 178a; V 324a  
 see God  
 v 237b  
 II **41a**; IV 328a, 405b; V 48b  
 IV 62a  
 v 354b  
 III **404b**  
 II 237b  
 v 93a  
 IV 577b  
 IV 245b  
 I 21b, 54b, 93a, 222a, 261b, 296b, 411b, 511a, 512b, 519a, 519b, 536b; II 64a, 293a, 336a, 438a, **462a**, 462b, 463a, 463b, 488a, 510a, 541b, 558a, 559a; III 118b, 200b, 212b, 232a, 380b, 381a, 381b, 393a, 479b, 519b, 520b, 525b, 540a, 540b, 567b; IV 130b, 258a, 263b, 319a, 523b, 586b; V 16a, 313b  
 II 338a; IV 605b  
 II 116b  
 I **84a**  
 I 216a, 216b, 320a, 398a, 399a,  
 Hoffmann, M.W.  
 Hoffman, V.  
 Holon (in Israel)  
 Holws, C.  
 Holy Land  
 Holy Mountain  
 Holy Spirit  
 Homer  
 Homerin, T.  
 [Mount] Horeb  
 Horovitz, J.  
 Hottinger, Johann Heinrich (d. 1667)  
 Hourani, G.  
 House, People of the [*ahl al-bayt*]  
 House of God  
 Housman, A.E.  
 Hoyland, R.  
 Hoziq (of Bukhara)  
 Hrbek, I.  
 Hsu, S.S.A.  
 Hubal  
 Hubas  
 Ḥubbā  
 Hubert, E.  
 Hūd  
 People of  
 Hūd b. Muḥakkam/Muḥkim al-Hawwārī  
 (d. ca. 280/893 or 290/902-3)  
 Huda, Q  
 al-Ḥudaybiya

- 400a, 406a, 464a, 547a, 551a;  
 II 147b, 148a, 149b, **464a**, 538a;  
 III 4a, 4b, 340a, 456b, 568a,  
 568b, 579a; IV 16a, 17a, 95a,  
 332a, 332b, 456b; V 44b, 194a,  
 255b, 362a, 401b, 409a, 435a,  
 444b
- Hudhaliyya v 79b
- Ḥudhayfa I 332b, 353a, 357a; IV 47b
- Ḥudhayfa b. al-Yamān I 538b; III 502b
- Hudhayl I 529b, 530a; II 354b; III 544a;  
 IV 439a; V 79b
- Hugo Grotius (d. 1645) IV 243b
- al-Hujwīrī (d. 465/1072) II 452a; IV 491a
- Hūlāgū (Mongol chief) II 35a, 561a
- Ḥulubān V 565b
- Ḥumayd I 354a
- Humphreys, R.S. I 375a
- Ḥum IV 45a, 96b, 256b, 320b; V 185b
- Ḥunayn I 337a, 398a, 400a, 405b, 461a,  
 500b; II 21b, 148b, 299b,  
 439a, **465b**; III 398a, 456a;  
 V 430a
- Battle of II 465b, 466a; III 579a; IV 457a;  
 V 42a, 279a
- Ḥunayn b. Ishāq (d. 260/873) V 306a, 306b
- Hunsberger, A. III **288a**
- Hunwick, J. I **35a**
- Hur I 276a
- Hurgronje, C. see Snouck Hurgronje
- Ḥurūfiyya III 247b; IV 175a
- Husain, M. I 169a
- al-Ḥuṣarī, A. IV 489b
- al-Ḥuṣarī, M. Kh. IV 361a
- [Shāh] Ḥusayn (d. 1002/1593) III 225b
- Ḥusayn, Ṣaddām I 161b; III 584a
- Ḥusayn, Ṭahā II 131a
- Ḥusayn b. ‘Alī (grandson of the Prophet; d. 61/680) I 78a, 306a, 347a, 390a, 550b;  
 II 147a, 177a, 193a, 204a,  
 208a, 553b; III 281a, 286a,  
 291a; IV 56b, 60b, 342a, 342b,  
 596a; V 135a, 223a
- al-Ḥusayn b. Biṣṭām b. Shāpūr III 350b
- al-Ḥusayn b. al-Farrā’ al-Baghawī see al-Baghawī, Abū Muḥammad  
 al-Farrā’ (d. 516/1122)

- al-Ḥusayn b. Manṣūr al-Ḥallāj  
 Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad al-Najjār (d. middle of  
 third/ninth century)  
 Ḥusayn Taqī Nūrī al-Ṭabarsī  
 Hushaym b. Bashīr (d. 183/799)  
 Hutcheson, F.  
 Ḥuwayṭib b. ʿAbd al-ʿUzza  
 Ḥuyayy b. Akhṭab
- I
- IAIN  
 Iathrippa  
 Ibāḍī(s)/Ibāḍītes  
 Ibāḍism/Ibāḍiyya  
 Iberian Peninsula  
 Iblīs
- Ibn ʿAbbād (Būyid vizier)  
 Ibn (al-)ʿAbbās, ʿAbdallāh (d. 68-9/686-7)
- see al-Ḥallāj (d. 309/922)  
 iv 85b
- see Nūrī al-Ṭabarsī, Ḥusayn Taqī  
 (d. 1320/1902)  
 ii 387b, 388a  
 ii 77b  
 ii 517a  
 iii 35a, 498b
- see Islam  
 ii 298b; see also Yathrib; Medina  
 i 485a; ii 116b; iii 85b, 86a, 86b,  
 87a, 88a, 88b, 89a  
 ii 503b; iii 86b, 87b; v 23b  
 iv 238b  
 i 86b, 140a, 441a, 447a, 447b,  
 451b, 452a, 452b, 453a, 453b,  
 457a, 476a, 511a, 525a, 525b,  
 526a, 527a, 527b; ii 166b, 325a,  
 336a, 419a, **473a**, 541b, 543a,  
 550a; iii 44b, 45a, 45b, 490b,  
 491a, 519a, 519b, 520b, 521b,  
 529a, 532a, 543a; iv 220a,  
 263b, 336b; v 96a, 109a, 118b,  
 120a, 120b, 142b, 145a, 267b,  
 360a, 377b; see also Satan  
 iii 436b  
 i 45a, 88a, 89a, 121b, 122a, 208a,  
 257a, 321b, 322a, 340a, 348b,  
 349a, 354a, 360a, 367a, 389a,  
 410b, 412a, 454b, 455a, 455b,  
 488a, 535b; ii 99a, 100b, 101b,  
 102b, 103a, 103b, 104a, 104b,  
 106a, 106b, 107a, 147b, 151b,  
 180a, 189b, 190a, 210b, 219a,  
 227a, 230b, 231b, 337a, 338a,  
 355a, 378a, 389a, 389b, 390a,  
 396b, 457a, 523a; iii 5b, 14b,  
 17b, 67b, 89a, 103b, 118b,  
 119a, 120b, 148a, 175a, 179a,  
 380a, 391b, 392a, 412b, 438b,  
 459b, 538a, 548b, 552b, 581b;



- iv 69a, 70a, 135b, 136a, 157b,  
228a, 303b, 305a, 340b, 351a,  
444a, 519a, 533a, 588a; v 19b,  
21b, 63a, 63b, 64a, 118b, 202a,  
249a, 255a, 277b, 321b, 329a,  
333a, 441a, 472a, 551b
- Ibn ‘Abd al-Kāfī v 331a
- Ibn ‘Abd al-Mun‘im al-Ḥimyarī ii 559b
- Ibn ‘Abd Rabbihi (d. 328/940) ii 222b
- Ibn ‘Abd al-Raḥīm al-Nihāwandī, Muḥammad v 319b
- Ibn ‘Abd al-Wahhāb, Muḥammad (d. 1206/1791) i 39a, 482b; v 452a, 452b, 453a;  
see also Wahhābī(s)
- Ibn Abī l-‘Ās, al-Ḥakam (governor of Fars and Khūzistān; r. 56-8/676-8) ii 29a
- Ibn Abī Dāwūd al-Sijistānī see al-Sijistānī, Ibn Abī Dāwūd  
(d. 316/929)
- Ibn Abī l-Dunyā (d. 281/894) i 263a; v 552b
- Ibn Abī Ḥātim al-Rāzī see al-Rāzī, Ibn Abī Ḥātim  
(d. 327/938-9)
- Ibn Abī Ishāq al-Ḥaḍramī (d. 117-18/735-6) ii 348a, 356b; iii 605b
- Ibn Abī Jumhūr al-Aḥsā‘ī (d. after 904/1499) i 484b
- Ibn Abī Najīh (d. 131/749) ii 105a
- Ibn Abī Sarḥ ii 514b
- Ibn Abī Shayba (d. 235/849) ii 390b; iii 123b; iv 232a; v 35a,  
330b
- Ibn Abī Zamanīn (d. 399/1008) v 335a
- Ibn Abī l-Zinād iii 131b
- Ibn ‘Ābidīm (d. 1258/1842) iii 404b
- Ibn Abīhi iii 11a
- Ibn Ādam i 16b
- Ibn ‘Ajība (d. 1224/1809) ii 120b; v 158a
- Ibn al-‘Ajūz see Ezekiel
- Ibn ‘Āmir, ‘Abdallāh (d. 118/736) iii 15b; iv 357a, 359b, 360b, 373a,  
389a, 389b
- Ibn ‘Amr iv 109b
- Ibn al-Anbārī (d. 328/940) v 324a
- Ibn ‘Aqīl ii 115b, 356b
- Ibn al-A‘rābī (d. ca. 231/846) ii 239b
- Ibn al-‘Arabī, Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh Abū Bakr (d. 543/1148) ii 98a, 114a; iii 82b, 83b, 107a;  
iv 110a; iv 349b, 553b; v 319b,  
324b, 334b
- Ibn al-‘Arabī, Muḥyī al-Dīn (d. 638/1240) i 51a, 61b, 85a, 206b, 211a, 257a,  
426a, 428a, 430a; ii 36a,  
95b, 96a, 119a, 119b, 120b,  
279b, 409b, 419a, 551a; iii 82b,

- 83b, 230b, 236b, 246a, 306a,  
389a, 505a, 508a; iv 67b, 263a,  
424a, 520b; v 151a, 153a, 153b,  
154a, 154b, 155a, 155b, 156a,  
156b, 157b, 158a, 159a, 191b,  
275a, 277b, 382b, 383b, 388b,  
465b, 467a, 484a
- Ibn al-‘Arīf (d. 536/1141) v 153a
- Ibn ‘Arrāq, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān  
(d. 933/1526) v 328b, 329a
- Ibn ‘Asākīr, ‘Alī b. al-Ḥasan b. ‘Asākīr (d. 571/1176) i 135a; iv 51b
- Ibn al-Ash‘ath (d. 82/701) iv 140b; v 505a
- Ibn al-Ashraf, Ka‘b (d. 3/625) iii 32a, 35a, 498b, 580a
- Ibn ‘Askar (of Malagá; d. 636/1239) v 334a
- Ibn ‘Aṭa’, Aḥmad (d. 309/922) v 140b, 141a, 143a
- Ibn A‘tham al-Kūfī i 400b
- Ibn al-Athīr, Ḍiyā’ al-Dīn Abū l-Faṭḥ Muḥammad b.  
Muḥammad (d. 637/1239) iv 477b, 479a, 480a
- Ibn ‘Aṭīyya al-Andalusī (d. 541/1147) ii 112b; v 330a
- Ibn al-‘Awwām (d. 663/1265) i 48b
- Ibn Bābawayh (d. 381/991) i 484b
- Ibn al-Bādhish al-Gharnāṭī (d. 540/1145) v 332a
- Ibn Balbān al-Fārisī (d. 729/1329) v 336a
- Ibn al-Bannā’ al-‘Adadī al-Marrākushī (d. 721/1321) v 332b
- Ibn Barrajjān (d. 536/1142) ii 119a; v 153a, 153b, 154a
- Ibn Baṣṣāl (d. 499/1105) i 48b
- Ibn Baṭṭa (d. ca. 365/975) iii 306a
- Ibn Baṭṭa al-‘Ukbarī (d. 387/997) i 482a
- Ibn Baṭṭūṭa (d. 770/1377) iii 59a; iv 492b
- Ibn Bā‘ūra see Balaam
- Ibn al-Bawwāb (d. 413/1022) i 137a, 142a, 173b, 282a, 282b; iii  
264a, 301b, 302a, 595b, 596b,  
597a, 597b, 600a, 601a; v 559b
- Ibn Biṣṭām al-Ṭuḥayrī, Abū Muḥammad Ḥāmid b.  
Aḥmad b. Ja‘far iv 166a; v 325a
- Ibn Budayl iv 138a
- Ibn Dhakwān, ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad (d. 242/857) iv 359b, 390a
- Ibn Dūmīt Makhlūf (d. ca. 1707) iv 237a
- Ibn Durayd (d. 321/933) ii 228a, 228b
- Ibn Durustawayh i 141a
- Ibn Faras al-Gharnāṭī (d. 599/1202) v 333b
- Ibn Farḥūn (d. 799/1397) iii 371a
- Ibn Fāris (d. 395/1004) iii 112a, 112b, 113a
- Ibn al-Farrā’, Abū Ya‘lā (d. 458/1066) i 482a
- Ibn al-Fujā’a, Qaṭarī ii 30a

- Ibn Fūrak (d. 406/1015) 1 514a; v 324b
- Ibn Ghalbūn, Abū Ḥasan Ṭāhir b. ‘Abd al-Mun‘im  
(d. 399/1008) 1v 358a; v 332a
- Ibn Ḥabīb, ‘Abd al-Malik (d. 238/852-3) 11 222b, 446a; 111 118a, 118b, 391b,  
392a; 1v 108a
- Ibn Ḥabīb (d. 245/860) v 397b
- Ibn Ḥabīb al-Nīsābūrī  
see al-Nīsābūrī, Ibn Ḥabīb  
(d. 406/1016)
- Ibn Ḥajar al-‘Asqalānī (d. 852/1449) 11 231b; 111 570b; 1v 534b; v 20b,  
330a, 330b
- Ibn Ḥajar al-Haytamī (d. 974/1567) v 20a
- Ibn al-Ḥajj (d. 737/1336) 1v 487b, 491a
- Ibn al-Ḥajjāj (of Seville) 1 48b
- Ibn Ḥanbal, Aḥmad (d. 241/855) 1 105b, 106b, 107a, 389a, 463b,  
468a, 468b, 469a, 469b, 470a,  
471a, 481a, 481b; 11 110b, 116b,  
382b, 390a, 418b, 446a, 533a,  
554a; 111 254a, 467b, 502b,  
543a; 1v 72a, 73b, 81a, 89a,  
262b, 351, 371a, 371b, 565a,  
588a; v 18a, 165b, 361a, 417b
- Ibn al-Ḥanbalī (d. 634/1236) 1 514a
- Ibn al-Ḥasan al-Shaybānī, Muḥammad v 323a
- Ibn Ḥazm, ‘Alī b. Aḥmad b. Sa‘īd al-Andalusī  
(d. 456/1064) 1 118b, 160a, 205b, 225a, 514a;  
11 228a, 228b, 511b; 111 289a;  
502b; 1v 77b, 123b, 317a, 414a,  
451a, 587b; v 305a, 306a, 306b,  
308b, 309a, 309b
- Ibn Ḥibbān (d. 354/965) v 334b, 336a
- Ibn Hishām, ‘Abd al-Malik (d. 218/833) 1 21a, 401b, 531a; 11 103b, 145a,  
528b; 111 29a, 455a, 541a; 1v  
323b, 586b; v 30a, 31b, 33b,  
34a, 36b, 79b, 80a, 113b
- Ibn Ibād, ‘Abdallāh 111 86b; 1v 386b
- Ibn Ikhshīdh, Abū Bakr Aḥmad (d. 326/938) 11 533b, 534a; 111 468b, 471a
- Ibn ‘Īsā (d. 335/946) 111 605a, 606a
- Ibn Ishāq, Muḥammad (d. 150/767) 1 4a, 20b, 293a, 306a, 337a, 399b,  
401b, 407a, 409a; 11 15b, 104a,  
105a, 145a, 148a, 149b, 150a,  
338b, 388a, 392b, 478b, 516a,  
528b, 530a; 111 29a, 29b, 30a,  
30b, 31a, 31b, 32a, 104b, 190b,  
408b, 455a, 541a, 579b; 1v  
303b, 304a, 324a, 324b, 408b,  
463b, 533a; v 30a, 31b, 33a,

- 33b, 34a, 34b, 36a, 36b, 37a,  
37b, 38a, 38b, 41a, 42a, 42b,  
43a, 44a, 44b, 47b, 64a, 122b,  
194a, 389b, 460a
- Ibn Jammāz, Sulaymān b. Muslim (d. after 170/77-7) iv 390a
- Ibn Janāḥ iv 13a
- Ibn al-Jaṣṣās ii 465a
- Ibn al-Jawzī, Abū l-Faraj ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Alī  
(d. 597/1200) i 71b, 78a, 203a, 206a, 522a,  
528a; ii 111b, 112b, 193a, 505a;  
iii 287b, 358b; iv 156a, 166a; v  
143a, 220a, 220b, 223a, 277b,  
326b, 327a, 333a, 335b
- Ibn al-Jazarī, Shams al-Dīn Abū l-Khayr Muḥammad b.  
Muḥammad (d. 833/1429) iv 358b, 359a, 373a, 374a, 374b,  
389b, 390a, 391a, 391b; v 332a
- Ibn Jinnī, Abū l-Faṭḥ ‘Uthmān (d. 392/1002) i 347b; ii 356b; iii 112b, 119b
- Ibn Jubayr (d. 614/1217) iii 59a, 117b; v 127a
- Ibn Jurayj, ‘Abd al-Malik (d. 150/767) iv 96a, 533a; v 255a, 491a
- Ibn Juzayy al-Kalbī al-Gharnāḥī (d. 741/1340) v 327b, 330a
- Ibn Ka’b al-Qurazī, Muḥammad (d. 118-20/736-8) i 389b; ii 516a; iv 334b, 533a
- Ibn al-Kalbī, Hishām (d. 206/821) i 154b; ii 479a; iv 51b; v 90b, 92a,  
92b, 93a, 122a, 389b
- Ibn Karrām (d. 255/869) v 325a
- Ibn Kathīr al-Dārī, ‘Abdallāh (d. 120/738) iv 357a, 359b, 360a, 360b, 372a,  
373a, 389a, 391b
- Ibn Kathīr, ‘Imād al-Dīn Ismā‘īl b. ‘Umar (d. 774/1373) i 44b, 45a, 114a, 203b, 204a, 206a,  
257b, 337a, 366a, 367a, 439a,  
461b, 522a; ii 88b, 113a, 113b,  
124a, 217b, 218a, 219a, 220a,  
222b, 232b, 271a, 336b, 337a,  
337b, 338a, 340a, 419a, 426b,  
446a, 446b, 468b; iii 83a, 138a,  
177a, 378b, 381b, 410b; iv  
109b, 349b, 350a, 397a, 533b,  
539b; v 9a, 113b, 330a, 434b,  
444b, 448b, 474b, 510a
- Ibn Kaysān see Abū Bakr al-Aṣamm  
(d. 200/816)
- Ibn Khafāja (d. 533/1139) iv 317b
- Ibn Khafīf (d. 371/981) v 141a
- Ibn Khālawayh (d. 370/980) v 331b, 335a
- Ibn Khaldūn, ‘Abd al-Raḥmān (d. 784/1382) i 69a, 195b; ii 441b; iii 250b, 251a,  
362b, 429a, 552b, 586b; iv 271a  
iv 443a, 445b; v 103b, 179b
- Ibn al-Khallāl iii 469b
- Ibn Khurradādhbīb ii 333a
- Ibn Kullāb (d. ca. 241/855) iv 446a, 446b; v 112a

- Ibn Luyūn (d. 750/1349) i 48b  
 Ibn Mājā, Muḥammad b. Yazīd (d. 273/886) ii 191b, 377b, 446b; iii 350b  
 Ibn Mammātī i 47a  
 Ibn Manẓūr (d. 711/1311) i 432b; iii 130a, 141b; iv 36a, 51b;  
 v 359a  
 Ibn al-Masarra al-Jabalī (d. 319/931) ii 119a; v 153a  
 Ibn Mas‘ūd, ‘Abdallāh (d. 32/652-3) i 15a, 17a, 36a, 209b, 332b, 333a,  
 348a, 348b, 349a, 349b, 350a,  
 350b, 354a, 354b, 356a, 356b,  
 357a, 359a, 359b, 360a, 412a; ii  
 102b, 247a, 329a, 393b, 522b;  
 iii 117a, 117b, 156b, 257b,  
 392a, 463a; iv 69a, 354b, 355a,  
 356a, 358a, 359a, 371a, 388b,  
 509b; v 46b, 64a, 64b, 238b,  
 318b, 321b, 409b  
 Ibn Mihrān v 332b  
 Ibn Miqṣam, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan iv 357a, 388b  
 Ibn al-Mubārak, ‘Abdallāh (d. 181/797) ii 421b; v 139a, 139b  
 Ibn Muḥayṣin, Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān  
 (d. 123/740) iv 359b, 360a, 389b, 391b  
 Ibn Mujāhid, Abū Bakr Aḥmad b. Mūsā (d. 324/936) i 334a; ii 247b; iii 301b, 606a,  
 606b; iv 354b, 355b, 356a,  
 356b, 357a, 357b, 358a, 358b,  
 359a, 360b, 373a, 374a, 388b,  
 389a, 391b; v 238b, 239b,  
 331b  
 Ibn al-Mundhir al-Mundhirī al-Nishābūrī, Abū Bakr  
 Muḥammad b. Ibrahīm (d. 318/930) ii 110b; iii 117b; iv 58a  
 Ibn al-Muqaffa‘ ii 529b; iv 23a, 57b, 143a, 143b,  
 144a, 144b, 146a  
 Ibn Muqḥla (d. 328/940) i 137a, 173a, 282a; iii 301b, 605a,  
 606a; iv 356a  
 Ibn Muslim, Muḥammad (d. 150/767) iv 599a  
 Ibn al-Nadīm, Muḥammad b. Ishāq (d. ca. 385/995) i 136a, 136b, 173a, 280a; ii 102b;  
 iii 250b, 256b, 262a, 467b,  
 469a, 469b; iv 512a  
 Ibn al-Nafīs (d. 687/1288) iii 363a  
 Ibn al-Naqīb, Abū ‘Abdallāh b. Sulaymān (d. 698/1298) iv 287a  
 Ibn Nāqiyā (d. 485/1092) v 14a, 14b  
 Ibn Nubāta al-Fāriqī (d. 374/984) iii 219b; v 220b  
 Ibn al-Nu‘mān (d. 413/1022) iv 594b  
 Ibn Qasī (d. 541/1151) v 153a  
 Ibn al-Qāsim (d. 191/806) v 417a  
 Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya (d. 751/1350) i 78a, 89a, 90a, 205b, 206a, 425b,  
 482b; ii 446b, 447a, 498a; iii

- 309a, 351a, 351b, 353a, 353b,  
354a, 354b, 355a, 356a, 357b,  
358a, 359a, 359b, 360a, 361a,  
361b, 362a, 362b, 363a, 364a,  
364b, 365b, 366b; iv 123b,  
166a, 174b; v 306a, 417a, 466b,  
554a, 554b
- Ibn al-Qifī (d. 646/1248) v 483b
- Ibn Qilāba ii 559a
- Ibn Qudāma (d. 690/1291) iv 430b
- Ibn Qudāma, Muwaffaq al-Dīn (d. 620/1223) i 482a; iv 77b
- Ibn Qutayba, Abū Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh b. Muslim  
al-Dīnawarī (d. 276/889) i 203b, 205b, 287a; ii 108b, 222b,  
228a, 231b, 343a, 397b, 398a,  
531b; iv 156a, 169b, 355b,  
564a; v 306a, 306b, 309a, 333b,  
550b
- Ibn Rajab (d. 795/1395) v 319b, 336a
- Ibn al-Rāwandī (d. ca. 298/910-11) ii 531a; iv 23b
- Ibn Rushd (d. 520/1126) v 305b
- Ibn Rushd (Averroës; d. 595/1198) i 475b; ii 55a; iii 386b, 387a;  
iv 75a, 75b, 76a, 76b, 77a, 79a,  
79b, 80a, 81a, 81b, 82a, 82b,  
83a, 88a, 89a, 89b; v 8b
- Ibn Sa‘d, Sahl iii 6a
- Ibn Sa‘d Muḥammad b. Sa‘d (d. 230/845) i 58b, 293b, 294a, 389a; ii 15b,  
16b, 19a, 397b; iii 501b, 502b,  
541a; iv 49b, 125b, 153a, 153b,  
305a; v 34b, 35a, 45a, 46a,  
47b, 199a, 254a, 402a, 514b,  
519a
- Ibn al-Sā‘ib al-Kalbī, Muḥammad see al-Kalbī, Muḥammad b.  
al-Sā‘ib Abū-Naḍr al-Kalbī  
(d. 146/763)
- Ibn Saïd, O. i 30a
- Ibn al-Şā‘igh al-Ḥanafī, Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b.  
‘Abd al-Raḥmān (d. 776/1375) iv 103a, 482b, 483a
- Ibn Salām, ‘Abdallāh i 223b; iii 32a, 32b; iv 236a, 323a,  
539a; v 203b
- Ibn Sallām ii 116b
- Ibn al-Şayrafī (d. 542/1147) iii 216a
- Ibn Şayyād (or Ibn Şā‘id) i 110b, 111a
- Ibn Sayyār al-Warrāq ii 223a
- Ibn Shāh Rukh, B. iii 313b, 314a
- Ibn Shāh Rukh, I. iii 313b
- Ibn Shannabūdh, Abū l-Ḥasan Muḥammad b. Aḥmad  
b. Ayyūb (d. 328/939) iv 356a, 356b, 357a, 360a, 388b,  
389a

- Ibn al-Shaykh (d. 926/1520) iii 320b  
 Ibn Shihāb al-Zuhrī, Muḥammad (d. 124/742) ii 108a, 381b, 383a; iii 154b, 465a;  
 iv 324b, 533a  
 Ibn Shuhayd (d. 393/1003) iii 221a  
 Ibn Shurayḥ al-Ruʿaynī al-Ishbīlī (d. 476/1083) v 332a  
 Ibn Sīnā (Avicenna; d. 428/1037) i 85b, 88b; ii 279a; iii 182b, 349b;  
 iv 57b, 74b, 75a, 79a, 80b, 81a,  
 83a, 87a, 87b, 88a, 88b, 169b,  
 381a  
 Ibn Sīrīn (d. 110/728) ii 281a; iv 169b  
 Ibn Siwār al-Baghdādī (d. 496/1103) v 332a  
 Ibn al-Subkī (d. 771/1369) ii 231b  
 Ibn al-Sunnī (d. 364/974) iv 232a  
 Ibn Sunqur al-Baghdādī, Muḥammad iii 312a  
 Ibn Taghrībirdī iv 492b  
 Ibn al-Tammār (Iraqī poet) ii 39b  
 Ibn Ṭāwūs (d. 664/1266) ii 106a; iii 471a  
 Ibn Taymiyya, Taqī al-Dīn Aḥmad b ʿAbd al-Ḥalīm  
 (d. 728/1328) i 205b, 482b; ii 111b, 113a, 554a,  
 554b; iii 143b, 285b; iv 77b,  
 123b, 146b, 147a, 147b, 148a,  
 166b, 414b, 444b, 489b, 493b,  
 494b, 495a, 495b, 534a, 534b;  
 v 25b, 143a, 219b, 316b, 554a  
 Ibn Ṭūlūn al-Dimashqī (d. 953/1546) iii 363a  
 Ibn Ubayy b. Salūl, ʿAbdallāh i 409a; ii 469a, 469b; iv 324a  
 Ibn ʿUmar, ʿAbdallāh (d. 73/693) i 53a, 265b, 266b, 267b, 268a,  
 412a; ii 147a, 189b, 190a; iii  
 538a; iv 52a, 96a; v 472a, 504b  
 Ibn ʿUqda (d. 333/947) iv 603a  
 Ibn Wāfid (d. 466/1074) i 48b  
 Ibn Wahb, ʿAbdallāh (d. 197/812-3) i 88a, 349b; ii 104a, 107b, 108a; iv  
 354a  
 Ibn Wahb, Sulaymān ii 28a, 29b  
 Ibn Waḥshiyya (fl. prob. fourth/tenth cent.) i 45b, 46a, 47a, 47b; ii 37a; iii 250b  
 Ibn al-Walīd, ʿAlī b. Muḥammad (d. 612/1215) iv 591b, 592a  
 Ibn al-Ward (d. 351/962) iii 131b  
 Ibn Wardān al-Madanī, Abū l-Ḥārith (d. 160/777) iv 360a, 390a  
 Ibn Wathīq al-Ishbīlī (d. 654/1256) v 334b  
 Ibn Zabāla (d. ca. 200/815) iii 368a  
 Ibn Zayd b. Aslam, ʿAbd al-Raḥmān (d. 182/798) ii 407b, 411a, 456b, 457a;  
 v 116a  
 Ibn al-Zubayr, ʿAbdallāh ii 30a; 102b; iii 189a; iv 136b  
 Ibrahim, M. v 469b  
 Ibrāhīm see Abraham  
 Ibrāhīm (of Ghazna) ii 35a  
 Ibrāhīm (son of the Prophet and Mary the Copt) ii 11a; v 472a, 508b, 518a

- Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Azraqī  
 Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abdallāh al-Kirmānī  
 Ibrāhīm b. Adham (d. 160/777)  
 Ibrāhīm b. Dā‘ūd (d. 576/1181)  
 Ibrāhīm b. Ḥusayn  
 Ibrāhīm b. al-Nakha‘ī (d. 95/713)  
 Ibrāhīm b. Sa‘d  
 Ibrāhīm b. ‘Umar al-Biqā‘ī  
 Ibrāhīm Dhawq (1790-1854)  
 Ibrāhīm al-Kūrānī (d. 1101/1690)  
 Ibrahim Niasse (modern Senegalese shaykh)  
 Ibrāhīm Sulṭān b. Shāh Rūkh b. Tīmūr  
 al-Ibshīhī  
 Idrāsīn  
 Idrīs  
 Idrīs b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Ḥaddād (d. ca. 292/905)  
 al-Idrīsī, Abū ‘Abdallāh (d. 560/1166)  
 Idrīsids  
 Ifrīqiyya  
 ‘Ifrit  
 Iḥsān al-Qūsī  
 IIQ  
 Ikhshīdhiyya  
 ‘Ikrima (d. 105-7/723-5)  
 ‘Ikrima b. Abī Jahl  
 Īl  
 Īl-Khān Ghazan  
 Iletmish (first Delhi sultan)  
 Īlkhāns/Īlkahānid(s)  
 Ilkiyā al-Harrāsī (d. 504/1110)  
 Illuminationism [*ishrāq*]  
 Ilyās/Ilyāsīn  
 ‘Imād al-Dīn Abū l-Fidā’ b. Kathīr  
 Imām(s)  
 see al-Azraqī, Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān (d. after 890/1485)  
 iv 169b  
 v 147a  
 v 309b  
 iv 271b  
 iii 154a  
 ii 394a  
 see al-Biqā‘ī, Burhān al-Dīn Abū l-Ḥasan Ibrāhīm (d. 885/1480)  
 iii 224a  
 iii 371a  
 see Niasse, [Shaykh] Ibrāhīm  
 i 283b; iii 313b  
 ii 487a  
 see Idrīs  
 i 38b, 527b; ii 13a, 13b, 71a, **484a**,  
 484b, 485a, 485b, 486a; iii 83a,  
 83b, 118a, 253b, 519b, 521a;  
 iv 291b, 303b; v 41b, 246a,  
 246b, 249a, 249b, 250b  
 iv 390a  
 iv 525a  
 iii 558b  
 i 283b, 284a; v 359b  
 ii **486a**  
 ii 201a  
 see Islam  
 ii 534a  
 ii 103a, 147b, 193a, 389b; iii 408b;  
 iv 533a  
 iv 493b  
 v 87b, 88b  
 iii 311a  
 iii 314b  
 i 173b, 174a, 283a; iii 559a, 600b;  
 v 559a  
 ii 114a; iv 110a  
 i 85a  
 see Elijah  
 see Ibn Kathīr, ‘Imād al-Dīn Abū l-Fidā’ (d. 774/1373)  
 i 162a, 555a; ii 117b, 207b, **502b**,  
 503b, 504a; iii 20b, 68a; v 135a,  
 222b, 223a, 226a



- Seven Imāms  
Twelfth Imām  
Twelve Imāms  
Imām al-Ḥaramayn
- Imāmī(s)
- ʿImrān
- ʿImrān b. Mātān/Māthān  
ʿImrān b. Qāhith  
ʿImrān b. Yaṣhar  
Imruʾ al-Qays (d. ca. 540)
- Incarnation
- India
- British  
Congress Party  
Mughal  
Non-Cooperation Movement  
al-Qurʾān Printers, Bombay
- Indians
- Indo-European (languages)
- Indonesia
- Islamic State University Indonesia  
MUT (Majelis Ulama Indonesia)
- i 546a  
iii 304b  
iii 433a  
see al-Juwaynī, Imām al-  
Ḥaramayn ʿAbd al-Malik  
i 484b, 554b; iii 470b; iv 450a,  
450b; v 192b, 442b  
i 1b, 2a, 26a, 233b; ii 176b, 439a,  
**509a**; iii 289b, 293a, 486b,  
519b; iv 291a, 337a; v 81b,  
552a; see also Amram  
i 2b; ii 509b  
ii 509b  
ii 509b  
i 470b; ii 529a; iii 545a, 573b,  
588b; v 14a  
i 30b, 117b, 312a, 312b; iv 122a,  
412b  
i 25b, 30b, 39b, 48a, 168b, 169a,  
171b, 202b, 265a, 271a; ii 15a,  
472a; iii 223b, 265a, 267a, 269a,  
271a, 272a, 309b, 314a, 316a,  
317b, 325a, 326a, 328b, 343b,  
365b, 432b, 542a; iv 265b,  
266a, 269a, 274a, 275b, 409b,  
411b, 416b, 540a, 555a; v 13a,  
94a, 97a, 148b, 186a, 211b,  
212a, 212b, 341b, 342a, 343b,  
361b, 536b, 538b  
ii 15a  
i 202b  
i 165a; iii 223b; iv 18a  
i 202b  
iv 274b  
i 487b; iv 57b  
iii 416b  
ii 191b; iii 267a, 309b, 316a, 326b,  
343b, 435b; iv 273b, 377b,  
382a, 382b, 383a, 383b; v 99a,  
100a, 101b, 207a, 209a, 210a,  
211b, 213a, 214a, 214b, 217a,  
218b, 222a, 222b, 225b, 226a,  
538b  
v 209b  
v 214b

- YKF (Indonesian women's group) v 223a
- Indonesian(s) iv 275a, 382b; v 206a,
- Indonesian (language) v 101a, 213a, 342a
- Inquisition iv 142b
- Institut Fondamental d'Afrique Noire Cheikh Anta Diop i 33a
- Institut Français d'Archéologie Orientale i 169a
- Internet i 393a; ii 231a, 347b; iii 353b; iv 23b, 75b; v 223a, 225a
- Iowa, University of v 101b
- Iqbāl, Muḥammad (d. 1938) iii 224b, 225a; iv 317b, 555a; v 98a, 120b
- Iram [Dhāt al-ʿImād] i 21b, 22a, 152a; ii 338b, 438a, 462b, **559a**, 559b; iii 518b; v 184b, 252b
- Iran i 43b, 44a, 161b, 168b, 169a, 171b, 282a, 415a; ii 40a, 454b, 457b, 503b; iii 221b, 264a, 267a, 269a, 271a, 272a, 286a, 300b, 301b, 305a, 306b, 308b, 309a, 309b, 310b, 311a, 312b, 313a, 313b, 317a, 318b, 319a, 319b, 325a, 409a, 431a, 432a, 433a, 556a, 598a, 599b; iv 18a, 56b, 57a, 59a, 260b, 266b, 268b, 275b, 489b, 495b, 595a; v 76a, 137a, 148b, 159a, 209b, 215a, 215b, 225b, 226a, 232a, 232b, 233a, 233b, 234a, 325b, 354a, 415b
- Constitution of the Islamic Republic of early Islamic iv 145a
- Islamic Republic of iii 305a, 433b
- Nashr-e Hadith-e Ahl al-Bayt Institute i 161b; iv 60a, 144b; v 540b
- Safavid v 296b
- pre-Safavid iii 266a; iv 602b
- Shahs of iv 58b
- Iran-Iraq War (1980-88) iii 559b; iv 143a
- Iranian(s) iii 582b
- Iraq i 146b; iii 49b; iv 57b
- i 43b, 44a, 45b, 46a, 127b, 136a, 282a, 307b, 308a, 332b, 335b, 378a, 469b; ii 40b, 110a, 223a, 384b, 421a, 503b, **559b**, 560a, 560b, 561a; iii 68b, 85b, 86a, 179b, 286a, 302a, 302b, 308b, 310b, 312a, 428b, 429a, 430b,

- 431a, 432a, 501a, 542a, 557a;  
 iv 44a, 134b, 180a, 273b, 328a,  
 349a, 389a, 407b, 408a, 512a;  
 v 1a, 33a, 214b, 215a, 215b,  
 222b, 234a, 235a, 309a, 450a,  
 481b  
 iii 310a, 313b, 317b, 319b, 405a  
 i 353b  
 iii 570b  
 ii 206a  
 iii 391a  
 v 343b  
 v 350b  
 see Jesus  
 see Qālūn, ʿĪsā b. Minā (d. ca.  
 220/835)  
 iv 243a; v 341b, 345a  
 iv 176a  
 see al-Tanūkhī, ʿĪsā  
 i 6b, 7b, 8a, 10a, 10b, 26a, 245b,  
 330b, 513a; ii 13b, 228a, 335a,  
 341a, 402a, 434a, **561a**, 561b,  
 562a, 563b, 564b, 571a; iii 1a,  
 1b, 4b, 27b, 50a, 118a, 148a,  
 148b, 231b, 289a, 339b, 393b,  
 395b, 444b, 520a, 521a, 522a,  
 525b; iv 49a, 179a, 223b, 290a,  
 291a, 294a, 297b, 298b, 401a,  
 438b, 439b, 445a, 577b; v 186a,  
 259b, 305a, 364a, 444b, 534a,  
 545b  
 i 183b  
 iv 519a; v 90b, 90b  
 i 195a, 195b; ii 240b, 312a, **562b**,  
 563a; v 245a, 245b, 246b, 308a  
 i 171b; ii 29a; iii 264a, 264b, 319a,  
 433a, 433b, 436b  
 iii 305a  
 iii 589b; iv 381a  
 ii 517a  
 i 484a  
 i 514a  
 v 334b  
 see al-Warrāq, Ishāq Ibrāhīm  
 (d. 286/899-900)
- ʿAbbāsīd  
 Iraqī(s)  
 al-ʿIrāqī (d. 567/1171)  
 Irbil  
 Iron Age  
 Irving, T.B.  
 Irving, W.  
 ʿĪsā (b. Maryam)  
 ʿĪsā b. Minā Qālūn  
 ʿĪsā Dhā Jābir (alias Yça Gidelli, Yça of Segovia)  
 ʿĪsā Muḥammad  
 ʿĪsā al-Tanūkhī  
 Isaac [Ishāq/Yiṣḥāq]
- Isaac of Nineveh  
 Isāf  
 Isaiah [Shaʿyā]
- Iṣfahān  
 Great Mosque of  
 al-Iṣfahānī, Abū l-Faraj (d. 356/967)  
 Isfandiyār  
 al-Isfārayīnī, [al-Ustādh] Abū Ishāq (d. 418/1027)  
 Ishāq b. Ibrāhīm (fl. third/ninth century)  
 Ishāq b. Rāhawayh (d. 298/853)  
 Ishāq Ibrāhīm al-Warrāq

- Ishmael [Ismāʿīl] i 6b, 7a, 7b, 8a, 8b, 9a, 9b, 10a, 10b, 40b, 163b, 245b, 325a, 330b, 403b; ii 13b, 14a, 73a, 205a, 228a, 295b, 554b, 561a, 561b, 562a, **563b**, 564a, 564b; iii 1a, 1b, 4b, 27b, 50a, 76b, 77a, 78a, 118b, 119a, 223a, 339b, 341a, 381a, 444b, 446a, 519b, 520a, 521a, 522a, 525b; iv 52b, 104b, 179a, 223b, 227a, 255a, 290a, 291b, 294a, 298b, 327a, 337b, 429a, 438b, 445a, 488a, 505b, 514b, 519a, 519b, 604b; v 45b, 127a, 246a, 246b, 249b, 305a, 364a, 423b, 463a
- Ishmaelites ii 563b
- Ishtar v 52a
- Isis v 52a
- Iskāf Banī Junayd iv 328a
- al-Iskāfī, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh (d. 240/854) iii 352b
- al-Iskandar see Alexander the Great
- al-Iskandarānī, Aḥmad iv 272a
- al-Iskandarānī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad ii 130a
- Iṣlāḥī, Amīn Aḥsan ii 316a; iii 194b, 195a, 213a, 507b, 513b; iv 8b; v 406a
- Islam passim; see under the various eponymous law schools, as well as the various trends [Sunni; Shīʿī; Ṣūfī, etc.]
- American Islamic College in Chicago v 217a
- American Muslim Mission i 31b
- AMM (Angkatan Muda Masjid dan Musholla, Youth groups for mosque and prayer house) v 210a
- EFA (Godsdienst Islam, Educatieve Faculteit Amsterdam) v 216a
- First World Conference on Muslim Education (Mecca 1977) v 218b
- Higher Council of Islamic Affairs [*majlis al-ʿlā lil-shuʿūn al-islāmiyya*] v 228a
- IAIN (Institut Agama Islam Negeri, State Institute for Higher Islamic Studies, Indonesia) v 208b, 209b, 218b, 219a, 224b, 225b, 226b
- IIQ (Institut Ilmu Al-Quran) v 214a
- International Islamic Colloquium in Lahore ii 135a
- International Islamic University Islamabad (Pakistan) v 209b, 218b

- International Islamic University Kuala Lumpur  
(Malaysia) v 209b, 218b
- ISNA (Islamic Society of North America) v 217a, 228b
- IUE (Islamic University of Europe in Schiedam) v 216b
- IUR (Islamic University of Rotterdam) v 216b
- Law  
i 11a, 148a, 396b, 434a, 434b;  
ii 454b, 511b; iii 71b, 73a, 88b,  
98a, 176a, 201b, 252a, 307a,  
331b, 336a, 376a, 562b; iv  
146b, 223a, 224b, 277a, 289a,  
378a, 392a, 402b, 417a, 499a,  
500b, 502a, 504b, 506a, 507b,  
575a, 584a; v 23a, 124b, 209b,  
217b, 231b, 255a, 293a, 452b,  
528a, 528b
- MSA (Muslim Student Association) v 228a
- Muslim Brothers/Brotherhood [*jam'iyyat al-ikhwān  
al-muslimīn*]  
ii 138a; iii 285b, 286a; iv 144a,  
145a; v 206a, 225a, 228b
- Muslim College (London) v 216b
- Muslim World League [*rābiṭat al-'ālam al-islāmī*]  
v 228a
- Nation of  
i 31a, 31b, 393b, 568a; iii 182b,  
183a, 185a, 188b, 225b, 226a,  
236a, 238a, 240b, 241a, 370a,  
370b, 463a
- Organisation of the Islamic Conference  
i 33a
- Pax Islamica  
iii 241b
- PPIM  
v 219a
- Progressive Muslims Union (United States)  
v 227a
- PSW  
v 219a
- Psalms of  
iv 232b
- School of Islamic and Social Sciences (Viginia)  
v 217a
- TKA (Tamam Kanak-kanak Al Quran)  
v 210a
- TPA (Tamam Pendidikan Anak-anak)  
v 210a
- United Submitters International  
iii 553b
- World Community of al-Islam in the West  
i 31b
- World Conference of Mosques in Mecca  
v 220a
- World Mission  
i 202b
- Islamabad  
i 172b
- Islamdom  
v 137a
- Islamicist(s)  
ii 403a, 496a; iii 129b, 130b, 150b,  
231a; iv 383b; v 364a, 407a,  
415b
- Islamism  
iv 146b
- Islamist(s)  
ii 131a; iii 285b; iv 143a

- Ismāʿīl  
 Ismāʿīl b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Suddī (d. 127-8/745) i 527b; iv 227a  
 Ismāʿīl b. Abī Khālīd (d. 146/763) ii 146b, 389b; iv 533a  
 Ismāʿīl b. Abī ʿUbayd Allāh Muʿāwiya b. ʿUbayd Allāh ii 393b  
 Ismāʿīl b. Abī ʿUbayd Allāh Muʿāwiya b. ʿUbayd Allāh iii 112b  
 al-Ashʿarī (d. first half third/ninth cent.)  
 Ismāʿīl b. Aḥmad (r. 279-95/892-907) i 483a  
 Ismāʿīl b. Hibat Allāh (d. 1184/1770) iv 602a  
 Ismāʿīl b. Muḥammad al-Tamīmī see al-Tamīmī, Ismāʿīl b.  
 Muḥammad  
 Ismāʿīl b. Ḥammād al-Jawharī (d. ca. 392/1002) iii 301b  
 Ismāʿīl Ḥaqqī al-Brūsawī (d. 1137/1725) ii 120b, 281a; v 158a  
 Ismāʿīl(s) i 68b, 137b, 540b, 554b, 555a,  
 555b, 556a; ii 471a; iv 129b,  
 497a, 598a  
 iv 602a  
 Sulaymānī see Islam  
 ISNA  
 Israel [Isrāʿīl] i 1b, 5b, 123a, 128a, 199a, 214a,  
 245b, 258b, 261a, 303b, 304a,  
 306a, 307a, 369b, 379b, 465b,  
 508b, 518b, 557a; ii 1a, 2a,  
 156b, 345a, 399a, 362b, **571a**,  
 571b, 572a; iii 1a, 1b, 2a, 11b,  
 23b, 25a, 143b, 240b, 286a,  
 390a, 422a; iv 129a, 132a, 146a,  
 223b, 291a, 314b, 341b, 413a,  
 417a, 526b, 527a, 530a; v 28a,  
 190a, 197a, 285b, 303a, 309b,  
 364a, 438b, 500b, 564b  
 Children/Sons of [Banū Isrāʿīl] i 79b, 98a, 102a, 149a, 188a, 194a,  
 240b, 245b, 270a, 275a, 275b,  
 276a, 297a, **303a**, 304a, 304b,  
 305a, 305b, 306a, 307a, 369a,  
 377b, 381a, 439b, 465a, 465b,  
 478a, 496a, 536b, 537a, 553b; ii  
 10a, 31a, 146a, 215b, 274a,  
 309a, 309b, 310b, 311a, 311b,  
 312a, 334b, 399a, 416a, 481a,  
 542b, 562b, 571a, 571b, 572a;  
 iii 1b, 2a, 16a, 21b, 24a, 25a,  
 29b, 56a, 82a, 93b, 95a, 118a,  
 189b, 239a, 312b, 373b, 392a,  
 393b, 394a, 394b, 395b, 421b,  
 423a, 423b, 424b, 443b, 445b,  
 459a, 480a, 486a, 486b, 488a;  
 iv 67a, 67b, 116b, 120b, 121a,  
 211a, 290b, 295b, 305a, 309a,

- 343a, 403a, 403b, 405a, 406b,  
412a, 425b, 428b, 430b, 513b,  
516a, 523b, 527a, 529a, 539a,  
577b, 595a; v 4b, 22b, 104b,  
107b, 190a, 190b, 200b, 246b,  
260b, 261a, 301a, 301b, 302a,  
302b, 363a, 377a, 468a, 502a,  
546b, 551b
- Israelite(s) i 99a, 149a, 157a, 158a, 188a,  
194a, 222b, 236b, 254b, 260a,  
270b, 273b, 274b, 275a, 302a,  
303a, 303b, 304b, 305a, 305b,  
306a, 306b, 307a, 365a, 528b,  
532b, 534a; ii 11b, 13a, 145b,  
146b, 154b, 155a, 182a, 185b,  
198b, 199a, 204a, 212b, 213a,  
217b, 309a, 316a, 337a, 338a,  
344b, 345a, 399a, 399b, 431b,  
432b, 433a, 434b, 481a, 497b,  
563a; iii 5a, 16b, 54a, 94a, 94b,  
208b, 210a, 290a, 390a, 495b;  
iv 67a, 105b, 106a, 131a, 132b,  
137b, 302b, 304a, 316b, 338b,  
340b, 421b, 428b, 436b, 488a,  
517a, 524b, 527a, 529b, 536a,  
536b, 590a; v 28a, 61b; vi 111a,  
160a, 188b, 193a, 200b, 246b,  
248a, 260b, 261a, 276a, 302b,  
303a, 304b, 305a, 307a, 309a,  
375b, 455b, 502a
- Israfel [Isrāfīl] i 92a, 113b; ii 412b; iii 3b, 139b,  
140a, 389b; iv 61a, 345b,  
405a;
- Isrāʿīlī (d. ca. 323/935) ii 223a  
al-İştakhrī ii 427b; iv 525a  
Istanbul i 155b, 285b, 270a; iii 270a; 301b,  
320b, 321a, 435a, 598a; iv  
266a, 267a, 267b, 269a, 271b,  
276a, 415b; v 342a, 346a, 346b
- Italian (language) iv 238b  
Italy iv 248b, 265a  
İttihādiyya i 482b  
IUE see Islam  
IUR see Islam  
Ivanov, W. i 211a  
[al-Qaḍī] ʿIyād al-Yaḥṣubī (d. 544/1149) iii 501b, 503b, 504a; iv 533b

Izalazallāt	v 87b
Iznīq	see Nicca
ʿIzrāʿīl (angel of death)	i 89b
Izutsu, T.	i 37a, 344a, 375a; ii 60a, 61b, 63b, 70a, 194b, 196a, 487b, 565b; iv 197a, 202b, 440a, 447a, 463b; v 21b, 69a, 70a, 298b, 379a
ʿIzz al-Dīn Aybak al-Miṣrī	i 125b
ʿIzz al-Dīn b. ʿAbd al-Salām al-Sulamī (d. 660/1262)	v 220b
ʿIzz al-Dīn al-Dīrīnī (d. 697/1297)	v 331a

## J

Jabal al-Lawdh	see al-Lawdh, Jabal
al-Jabal al-Muqaddas	i 271a
Jabal Murrān	see Murrān
Jabal Nawdh	see Nawdh
Jabal Qāsyūn	see Qāsyūn
Jabal al-Raḥma	see Mount of Mercy
Jabal Ramm	see Ramm
Jabal Says	see Usays
Jabal Thawr	see Thawr
Jabal Usays (Sēs)	see Usays
Jābalqā	i 22a
Jābarasā	i 22a
al-Jaʿbarī (d. 732/1333)	iii 570b
Jābir b. ʿAbdallāh	iii 283a, 284b
Jābir b. Ḥayyān (fl. second/eighth century)	i 541b; ii 102b; iv 170a
Jābir b. Zayd (d. ca 100/718-19)	iii 88b, 89a
Jabr (slave of the Banū ʿAbd al-Dār)	ii 514b, 517a
Jabr (slave of the Banū l-Ḥaḍramī)	ii 513a
Jabriyya	i 74a
Jackson, S.	<b>i 301a, 515b; iv 289b</b>
Jacob [Yaʿqūb]	i 7b, 8a, 26a, 52a, 62a, 124a, 226b, 227a, 227b, 245b, 303b, 347a, 364a, 379b, 465a, 521b, 532b, 533a, 534a, 548b, 549a; ii 12a, 25a, 43b, 153b, 335a, 341a, 402a, 434a, 561a, 561b, 563b, 571a, 572a; iii <b>1a</b> , 1b, 2a, 27b, 50a, 50b, 56a, 56b, 118a, 148a, 223a, 234a, 234b, 290a, 444b, 479b, 520a, 522a, 525b, 562a; iv 32b, 37a, 49a, 223b, 290a, 291a, 292b, 294a, 297b, 298b,



- 304a, 316b, 352b, 401a, 438b,  
439b, 445a; v 38a, 63a, 63b,  
134a, 186a, 200b, 303a, 363a,  
364a, 392a, 444b, 570b
- Jacob of Edessa  
IV 328a, 328b
- Jacob Golius  
see Golius, Jacob (d. 1667)
- Jacob of Sarug (d. 521)  
II 332a
- Jacobi, R.  
IV 471a
- Jacobite(s)  
see Christian(s)
- Ja'd b. Dirham (d. 125/743)  
I 105a, 468a
- Jadd b. Qays  
v 37a, 40a, 40b
- Ja'far  
II 19a
- Ja'far b. Abī Ṭālib (d. 8/629)  
II 240a; v 44a
- Ja'far b. Ḥarb (d. 236/850)  
III 469a
- Ja'far b. Maṣṣūr al-Yaman  
IV 602a
- Ja'far b. Muḥammad  
II 450b
- [Imām] Ja'far al-Ṣādiq (d. 148/765)  
I 27b, 68a, 211a, 470a, 541a, 546a;  
II 117a, 118b, 190a, 396b, 522a;  
III 178b, 302b, 467b, 575b; IV  
171b, 593b, 602a; v 17a, 139a,  
139b, 140a, 140b, 141a, 143a,  
233a, 320b, 321a
- Ja'far al-Sammāk  
III 88b
- Ja'far al-Sijānī  
IV 489b
- Ja'farī(s)  
I 225b
- Ja'afaru Ishaq (emir of Zaria)  
III 344b
- al-Jāḥiẓ, Abū 'Uthmān al-Baṣrī (d. 255/868-9)  
I 118b, 191b, 287a; II 36b, 114b,  
487a; III 115b, 468b; IV 59a,  
71b, 123a, 313b; v 8b
- al-Jāḥiẓ, 'Amr b. Baḥr (d. 255/865)  
II 532b, 533a, 533b, 535a
- [Shāh] Jāhān (r. 1037-68/1628-57)  
I 265a; III 323a, 324a, 324b
- Jahm b. Ṣafwān (d. 128/745-6)  
I 105a, 468a, 468b, 469a; II 418b;  
III 467b; IV 73a, 85b, 86b;  
v 111a
- Jahmiyya  
I 468b, 470a, 482b; III 468a
- al-Jahshiyārī  
III 262a
- Jakarta  
IV 275a, 382a, 382b; v 214b, 219a
- Jakobson, R.  
III 127b, 528b
- Jalāl al-Dīn 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Bulqīnī  
see al-Bulqīnī, Jalāl al-Dīn 'Abd  
al-Raḥmān (d. 824/1421)
- Jalāl al-Dīn al-Maḥallī  
see al-Maḥallī, Jalāl al-Dīn  
(d. 864/1459)
- Jalāl al-Dīn al-Rūmī  
see al-Rūmī, Mawlānā Jalāl al-  
Dīn (d. 672/1273)
- Jalāl al-Dīn al-Suyūṭī  
see al-Suyūṭī, Jalāl al-Dīn  
(d. 911/1505)

- Jalāl al-Dīn Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-Surramarī (d. 776/1374) iii 363a
- al-Jalālayn iii 70a; iv 266b, 274b; v 57b
- Jālūt see Goliath
- Jām i 171b; iii 313a
- Jamāl al-Dīn al-Afghāni see al-Afghāni, Jamāl al-Dīn (d. 1897)
- Jamāl al-Dīni Iṣfahānī (d. 588/1192) iv 56a
- Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Waṭwāt see al-Waṭwāt, Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā
- Jamāl al-Dīn al-Qāsimī see al-Qāsimī, Muḥammad Jamāl al-Dīn
- Jamāl al-Dīn Yūsuf al-Kindī (d. 256/870) iii 302b
- Jamā‘at-e/ Jamā‘at-i Islāmī iv 145b; v 228a
- James, D.L. iii 310b
- Jāmī (d. 898/1492) iv 62a, 64a, 64b
- Janissary Corps v 60a
- Jannes (Egyptian magician) i 276a
- Jansen, J.J.G. ii **455a**
- Janssen, A. ii 428a
- Japan i 287b; iii 472a
- Japanese (language) v 342a
- Japheth [Yāfith] ii 331b; iii 543a
- Japheth b. Eli (Abū ‘Alī Ḥasan b. ‘Alī al-Baṣrī; fl. fourth/tenth century) iv 317a
- Jaques, R.K. v **449a**
- Jār Allāh al-Zamakhsharī see al-Zamakhsharī, Maḥmūd b. ‘Umar (d. 538/1144)
- Jarīr i 531a
- Jarīr b. Ḥazim (d. 175/791) ii 386b
- Jārūdites ii 117a; iv 603a
- Jarrar, M. ii **412a, 457b**
- Jaspers, K. i 373b
- al-Jaṣṣās, Abū Bakr Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh (d. 370/981) i 28a; ii 114a; iv 157a
- Jassin, H.B. v 100b, 101a
- Jaunpur iii 314b, 434a
- Java iii 343b; v 213a, 213b, 223a
- al-Jawālīqī, Abū Manṣūr Mawhūb b. Aḥmad (d. 539/1144) i 228b, 231a
- al-Jawf v 86a, 86b, 88b, 90a, 90b
- al-Jawharī (d. 398/1007) iv 13a
- Jawharī, [Shaykh] Ṭantāwī ii 130a; iv 555a, 555b
- Jazīra iii 310b, 462b
- Jazīrat Ibn ‘Umar see Cizre
- Jebel Naffūsa iii 86b
- Jeddah i 25b; ii 464a

- Jeffery, A. i 204b, 334a, 350b, 361a, 398b,  
417b, 489b; ii 233a, 235a, 236a,  
543b; iii 231a; iv 101b, 189a,  
194b, 196a, 351b, 440a, 450a,  
503b; v 249a, 249b, 295b, 297a,  
299a
- Jehenna v 554b
- Jehoshaphat iii 143b
- Jehovah's Witnesses ii 471b
- Jehuda ha-Levi (d. 1141) v 309b
- Jenssen, H. i **135a**
- Jerba (island in Tunisia) iii 86b
- Jeremiah i 5b
- Jericho iii 5b; v 248a
- Jerome iv 317a
- Jerusalem i 8a, 8b, 10a, 12b, 14b, 88a, 108b,  
109b, 114a, 125a, 126a, 126b,  
169a, 170a, 177a, 195b, 196b,  
268b, 269a, 284b, 320a, 328b,  
378b, 496b, 497a; ii 11a, 41a,  
146a, 146b, 147a, 150a, 155b,  
215b, 224b, 261a, 263b, 299b,  
306b, 308b, 309a, 309b, 310a,  
310b, 311a, 311b, 312a, 325b,  
562b, 563a; iii **2b**, 3a, 3b, 4a,  
4b, 5a, 5b, 6a, 6b, 18b, 27b, 31a,  
52a, 76a, 139a, 140a, 142a,  
142b, 143a, 143b, 162b, 340a,  
407b, 412b, 427a, 428a, 429a,  
436a, 488b, 491a, 491b, 496a,  
539b; iv 92a, 226b, 227a, 325b,  
326a, 326b, 327b, 413a, 514a,  
515b, 524a, 598a; v 77b, 104b,  
105a, 106a, 107b, 108a, 122b,  
127a, 172b, 184b, 185a, 185b,  
186a, 222b, 334b, 376a, 423b,  
455b, 556b
- Jesuit(s) iv 248b
- Jesus [ʿĪsā (b. Maryam)] of Nazareth i a, 30b, 38b, 51a, 52b, 56a, 59a,  
66b, 97a, 98a, 102a, 102b, 103a,  
108b, 109b, 110a, 110b, 111a,  
114a, 116b, 117a, 118a, 118b,  
123a, 123b, 124b, 156a, 160b,  
161a, 162b, 163b, 164a, 167a,  
183b, 222a, 223a, 233b, 237b,  
245a, 265b, 271a, 298b, 303a,

305a, 308b, 309b, 310b, 312a,  
312b, 313a, 317b, 318a, 328a,  
340b, 379b, 380b, 389b, 403a,  
464b, 471b, 475b, 476a, 488a,  
488b, 492a, 507a, 516b, 537b;  
π 10a, 12b, 13b, 19a, 47a, 193b,  
199b, 216a, 217a, 241a, 276a,  
285a, 290b, 305b, 329b, 331b,  
332b, 339a, 340b, 341a, 342a,  
342b, 343a, 408b, 411b, 412b,  
425a, 425b, 435b, 436b, 442b,  
443a, 443b, 474b, 509a, 527b,  
534a, 536b, 553a, 558a, 562b,  
563a, 569a; ιι 4a, 5b, **7a**, 7b,  
8a, 8b, 9a, 9b, 10a, 10b, 11a,  
11b, 12a, 12b, 13a, 13b, 14a,  
14b, 15a, 15b, 16a, 16b, 17a,  
17b, 18a, 18b, 19a, 19b, 20a,  
23b, 50a, 51b, 52a, 53a, 55a,  
65a, 81a, 83a, 83b, 128b, 138a,  
141a, 143a, 151a, 174b, 181a,  
190a, 207a, 214a, 226a, 234a,  
244b, 288b, 289a, 289b, 290b,  
291a, 291b, 292a, 292b, 293a,  
293b, 294a, 294b, 295a, 295b,  
300a, 378a, 381a, 381b, 382a,  
382b, 395b, 396a, 398a, 406b,  
444a, 444b, 445a, 445b, 484b,  
486b, 493b, 494a, 501b, 502a,  
503a, 517b, 519b, 521a, 521b,  
522a, 525b, 531a, 542b, 543a,  
567b, 572a, 583a; ιν 9b, 11a,  
26b, 27b, 33a, 36b, 39b, 41a,  
50b, 61b, 68b, 70a, 88b, 116a,  
120a, 121a, 121b, 124a, 153a,  
160b, 183a, 195b, 212b, 224a,  
238a, 282b, 291a, 291b, 292a,  
292b, 294a, 295b, 296a, 298a,  
298b, 302a, 303a, 304b, 305a,  
313a, 406b, 407a, 409b, 410b,  
411a, 412b, 413a, 413b, 428a,  
434b, 435b, 438b, 439a, 439b,  
505a, 509b, 524a, 577a, 578a,  
578b, 579a, 585a; ιν 28b, 33a,  
41a, 41b, 45b, 46a, 48a, 68b,  
81a, 81b, 95b, 109b, 110b,

- 114a, 114b, 115a, 115b, 116a, 117a, 127b, 133b, 152a, 168b, 188b, 189a, 189b, 190a, 190b, 197a, 200b, 250b, 251a, 300b, 303a, 361a, 369a, 369b, 370a, 370b, 387a, 430a, 438b, 445b, 483a, 489a, 533b, 545b, 547b, 570b, 573b, 575a; see also Christ
- Jethro [Shu'ayb] iii 234b, 540a; iv 606a; v 375b, 465a; see also Yathrā
- Jew(s) [Yahūd] 7b, 8a, 10b, 11b, 12b, 45a, 83a, 93a, 97a, 97b, 98b, 100a, 103b, 104a, 107b, 108b, 110b, 111a, 115a, 117b, 124b, 146b, 148a, 149a, 200a, 222b, 223a, 223b, 224b, 236b, 240b, 241a, 245b, 248b, 270b, 295b, 296a, 299a, 299b, 303a, 305b, 306a, 310a, 310b, 311a, 311b, 312a, 312b, 314a, 325a, 330b, 337a, 342b, 366a, 372b, 373a, 374a, 377a, 377b, 378a, 378b, 380a, 380b, 382a, 405b, 409a, 409b, 429b, 432b, 440a, 443b, 466b, 468a, 475a, 488a, 488b, 537b, 538b; ii 16b, 25a, 72a, 73a, 100a, 131b, 146b, 147a, 148b, 149b, 150a, 150b, 151a, 155b, 156b, 163b, 182a, 184a, 184b, 190b, 204a, 220a, 221a, 243a, 243b, 271b, 274a, 274b, 318b, 325a, 339a, 342b, 391b, 399b, 400b, 402b, 403a, 407b, 429b, 437b, 468b, 469b, 471b, 475a, 494b, 496b, 498b, 499a, 508a, 513a, 530b, 544b, 561b, 562a, 566a, 569b, 571b; iii 8b, 9a, 12a, 17a, 18a, 18b, 19a, 19b, 20a, **21b**, 22a, 22b, 23b, 24a, 24b, 25a, 25b, 26a, 26b, 27a, 27b, 28b, 29a, 29b, 30a, 30b, 31a, 31b, 32a, 32b, 33a, 33b, 34a, 53b, 56a, 61b, 69a, 92b, 118b, 141a, 141b, 143a, 151a, 151b, 155b, 173a, 174a, 174b, 181a, 181b,

- 189b, 190a, 191a, 195a, 233b,  
 236a, 238a, 239b, 240a, 244a,  
 244b, 303a, 340a, 341a, 341b,  
 368b, 369a, 369b, 370a, 377a,  
 377b, 392a, 406a, 419b, 428a,  
 445a, 446a, 449a, 449b, 450a,  
 453b, 455b, 456a, 456b, 459b,  
 499b, 507a, 508a, 515a, 536b,  
 563b, 571b, 576b, 577a, 578a,  
 579a, 579b, 580a, 588b, 592b,  
 593b; iv 17a, 18b, 36a, 36b,  
 37a, 37b, 38a, 38b, 39a, 39b,  
 40a, 41b, 42a, 42b, 43a, 71a,  
 91a, 110a, 114b, 115a, 116b,  
 118b, 119b, 120a, 120b, 121a,  
 121b, 122a, 129a, 133a, 133b,  
 152a, 153a, 153b, 159a, 160b,  
 217a, 224b, 226b, 227a, 235a,  
 235b, 236a, 241a, 255a, 268a,  
 286b, 298a, 298b, 299b, 301a,  
 302a, 305a, 306a, 309a, 311a,  
 323a, 324a, 325a, 325b, 326a,  
 326b, 327b, 328a, 333b, 334a,  
 340a, 340b, 341a, 342a, 396b,  
 400a, 401a, 402a, 403a, 403b,  
 404b, 405a, 405b, 406a, 406b,  
 407a, 408a, 408b, 409a, 409b,  
 411b, 412a, 412b, 413a, 413b,  
 414b, 415a, 415b, 416b, 450b,  
 451a, 453b, 484b, 497a, 510a,  
 512b, 525a, 539a, 559b, 582b,  
 586a, 591b, 595a; v 3a, 15b,  
 16a, 33b, 35b, 41a, 44b, 56a,  
 107b, 160a, 175a, 202b, 222b,  
 231a, 231b, 236a, 249b, 250a,  
 259a, 260a, 272b, 280b, 291b,  
 292a, 301a, 303a, 303b, 304a,  
 304b, 305a, 305b, 306b, 308b,  
 309a, 344b, 389b, 400a, 409a,  
 417b, 423a, 469b, 474a, 500b,  
 561a, 564b, 567a, 575a
- III 578a, 579a  
 II 458a  
 v 260a  
 v 156b  
 see Gabriel
- Arabian  
 Arabic speaking  
 Mosaic  
 Jibāl (Iranian Province)  
 Jibrīl

- Jibt  
 Jidda  
 al-Jīlānī, ‘Abd al-Qādir (d. 561/1166)  
 al-Jīrī (d. 561/1166)  
 Job [Ayyūb]
- Job ben Solomon (born Ayuba Suleiman Ibrahimia Diallo; d. ca. 1773)  
 Joenoes, M.  
 Johann Buxtorf IV
- Johannes Andreas Maurus  
 Johannes Gabriel Terrolensis  
 Johannes Oporinus  
 Johannesburg  
 John  
 John VI Kantakuzenos (r. 1347-54)  
 John the Baptist [Yaḥyā b. Zakariyyā]
- [St.] John of Damascus (d. 130/748)
- John of Segovia (Juan de Segovia, d. 1458)
- Johns, A.H.
- Johnson, N.  
 Johnston, D.  
 Jomier, J.  
 Jonah/Jonas [Yūnus or Dhū l-Nūn, son of Mattā]
- III 26b, **34a**  
 II 295a  
 IV 173b; V 384a, 384b  
 V 277b  
 I 245b, 528b; II 199a, 455b; III 50a, **50b**, 51a, 57a, 242a, 373a, 395b, 444b, 520a, 521a, 522a, 525b; IV 291a, 292b, 294a, 429b, 438b, 577a; V 134a, 363b, 380a, 380b, 381a, 381b, 465a  
 I 30a  
 V 99b  
 see Lang, Johann Michael (Johann Buxtorf IV; d. 1732)  
 see Juan Andrés  
 see Terrolensis, Johannes Gabriel  
 IV 245b  
 V 227a  
 see John the Baptist; Testament  
 IV 242a  
 I 2a, 109b, 165a, 537a; II 12b, 146b, 241a, 340b, 341a, 342b; III 10b, 14b, 17b, 50a, **51b**, 52a, 52b, 210b, 234a, 289a, 290a, 395b, 492a, 519b, 521a, 522a, 525b; IV 11a, 291b, 435b, 578a; V 186b, 545b, 570b, 574a, 574b, 575a  
 I 104a, 116a; II 463b; IV 71a, 74a, 122b, 237a, 237b, 238b, 409a, 409b; V 8b  
 IV 240b, 242b, 243a, 243b; V 341b, 344b, 345a  
 I **55a**, **228a**; II **173b**, **399b**, **456a**; III **51a**, 212b; V **466a**  
 I **126b**  
 V **436b**  
 I 523b; IV 195a, 197a  
 I 93a, 93b, 95b, 99a, 195a, 245b, 494a; II 14a, 282a, 293a, 305a, 315a, 514a, 527b, 564a; III 50a, **52a**, 53a, 53b, 54a, 54b, 55a, 105a, 207b, 381a, 395b, 444b, 476b, 521a, 522a, 525b; IV 223b, 291b, 294a, 303a,

- Jonathan  
 Jones, A.  
 Jones, D.  
 Jordan [al-Urdunn]
- Hashemite Kingdom of  
 Queen Alia International Airport  
 River  
 Joseph [Yūsuf]
- 319b, 429a, 429b, 438b, 523b,  
 604a, 604b; v 361b, 373b
- ii 238a
- ii 151b; iii 127b, 128a, **593a**; iv  
**114a**, 193b
- v 347a
- i 43a, 127b, 150a, 151b, 153a,  
 153b, 154b, 155b, 158a, 557a;  
 ii 39b; iii 3b, 10a, 390a; iv 536b;  
 v 92a
- i 335b
- i 155b
- i 335b; iii 52a; v 184b
- i 19b 28a, 40b, 52a, 65a, 68a, 80b,  
 99a, 124a, 226b, 227a, 227b,  
 228a, 255b, 260a, 276a, 286b,  
 289b, 290a, 299b, 346b, 347a,  
 364a, 465a, 488a, 490b, 491a,  
 521b, 532a, 532b, 533a, 534a,  
 534b, 546b, 548b, 549a, 549b;  
 ii 10a, 12a, 25a, 43b, 145b,  
 153b, 161b, 178a, 185b, 218a,  
 241b, 242a, 261a, 285a, 335b,  
 341a, 433a, 435b, 436a, 441a,  
 444b, 447a, 506b, 507a, 514b,  
 547a, 550a; iii 1a, 5b, 11a, 13a,  
 50a, **55a**, 55b, 56a, 56b, 57a,  
 58b, 60b, 92a, 99b, 203a;  
 iii 181b, 208a, 209b, 210a,  
 211a, 211b, 212a, 217a, 219a,  
 222b, 223a, 224b, 229b, 230a,  
 234b, 290a, 331b, 336a, 408b,  
 415a, 441b, 479b, 491b, 492a,  
 494a, 517b, 522a, 525b, 528b,  
 536b, 552a, 553a, 554b, 573a;  
 iv 33a, 44a, 50b, 60b, 62a, 67a,  
 108b, 179a, 217a, 276b, 277b,  
 288a, 291a, 291b, 292b, 304a,  
 308a, 308b, 316b, 401a, 452b,  
 537b, 538a, 577a, 580b, 584b,  
 585a; v 5b, 61b, 62a, 63a, 63b,  
 64b, 82b, 96a, 96b, 104b, 134a,  
 152b, 198a, 200b, 221a, 239b,  
 255b, 277a, 281b, 285b, 313a,  
 363a, 375a, 391b, 392a, 392b,  
 444a, 472a, 481b, 497b, 529b,



- 530b, 531a, 531b, 532a, 549a,  
549b, 564b, 570b  
see Scaliger, Joseph Justus (d. 1609)  
I 228b; III 9b, 10a; IV 106b  
I 1b, 528b; III 8b, 9b, 82a, 426b;  
IV 528a, 577b; V 248a  
III 52a  
IV 243b, 244a; V 341b  
IV 243b  
see John of Segovia (d. ca. 1458)  
I 155a  
III 502a, 502b, 503b  
II 14a; III 467a, 468b, 469a, 469b,  
470a, 470b; IV 74a; V 324b  
I 484b; II 532a, 534a; III 467a, 469b  
IV 524a  
IV 304a; V 63a  
I 7b, 11b, 12a, 14a, 46a, 85a, 103b,  
113b, 116b, 164b, 200a, 222b,  
274a, 276b, 292a, 302a, 314b,  
316a, 316b, 373a, 376a, 475a;  
II 148a, 164a, 183b, 228a, 235a,  
246a, 263a, 266b, 268b, 309a,  
403a, 403b, 437a, 561a, 566b;  
III 2b, **21b**, 29a, 73b, 107a,  
129b, 142a, 143a, 368b, 500a,  
540a, 543b; IV 38b, 39b, 40a,  
44a, 115a, 119b, 120a, 194b,  
195a, 216a, 243b, 257b, 313a,  
327b, 333b, 399a, 399b, 404a,  
413a, 432a, 474a, 485a, 492b,  
511b, 519b, 567a; V 21a, 66a,  
167b, 175b, 176a, 241a, 243b,  
260a, 300b, 305a, 309b, 315b,  
320b, 350a, 389b, 390a, 423a,  
542a, 543b, 546b, 562a, 564a,  
564b, 565a, 566a, 567b, 568a  
V 28a  
IV 195a  
III 144a  
III 19a; V 190b  
II 485b  
I 308a  
III 69a  
I 146b, 147a II 437a; III **68b**, 69a,  
541a; IV 604a
- Joseph Justus Scaliger  
Josephus  
Joshua (son of Nūn) [Yashū' b. Nūn]
- Josiah  
Juan Andrés (Johannes Andreas Maurus)  
Juan Luis Vives (d. 1540)  
Juan de Segovia  
Jubayl (Saudi Arabia)  
Jubayr b. Muṭ'im  
al-Jubbā'ī, Abū 'Alī (d. 303/915)
- al-Jubbā'ī, Abū Hāshim 'Abd al-Salām (d. 321/933)  
Judaeans  
Judah [Yahūdihā]  
Judaism
- Mosaic  
Samaritan  
Second Temple  
Judas Iscariot  
Judean Desert  
Judhām (Arab tribe)  
Jūdī  
Mount

Judith	iii 479b
Juhaym	ii 241a
Julian of Halikarnassos	i 312a
[Shaykh] Junayd al-Baghdādī (d. 297-8/910)	ii 161a; iv 273b; v 147a, 148b
Juqmuq (Mamlūk sultan)	iv 494a
Jurhum	v 90b
al-Jurjānī, ‘Abd al-Qāhir (d. 471/1078)	i 425b; ii 535a, 535b; iii 125b, 201b, 206a, 385a; v 326a
Jurash	i 154b; v 92a
Jurjir Mosque (Iṣfahān)	iii 436b, 437a
Justin Martyr	iii 9b, 10a
Justinian (emperor)	iii 435a; v 29a
al-Juwaynī, Imām al-Ḥaramayn ‘Abd al-Malik (d. 478/1085)	i 118b, 514a; iii 396b; iv 75a, 79a, 86a, 459b; v 112a, 136a
Juwayriyya	v 508a, 518a
Juynboll, G.	ii 381b, 384a, <b>396b</b> ; v <b>166a</b>
[Imām] al-Juzūlī (d. 869/1465)	iii 503a

## K

Ka’b al-Aḥbār (d. 32/652-3)	iv 236a, 351a; v 127a, 307a, 307b, 308a, 390a
Ka’b b. Asad b. Sulaym	iv 334b
Ka’b b. al-Ashraf	see Ibn al-Ashraf, Ka’b
[Banū] Ka’b b. Qurayza	iv 334a
Ka’b b. Zuhayr (d. 26/645)	iii 215b; iv 114a; v 43b
Ka’ba	i 4b, 7a, 7b, 9b, 40b, 97b, 110a, 154a, 163b, 164b, 168b, 176b, 177a, 179b, 236b, 263b, 268b, 309b, 319b, 328b, 329a, 330b, 354a, 382a, 406b, 423b; ii 20a, 34a, 84b, 85a, 91a, 148a, 149b, 159a, 173b, 178b, 179a, 204b, 205a, 206b, 224a, 237b, 263a, 295a, 295b, 297a, 297b, 310a, 311a, 311b, 319a, 390b, 403a, 458b, 461b, 479a, 490a, 555a, 564a, 564b; iii 3a, 4a, 4b, <b>75a</b> , 75b, 76a, 76b, 77a, 77b, 78a, 78b, 79a, 159b, 179a, 337a, 338b, 339a, 340a, 340b, 370b, 446a, 552b, 589a; iv 45a, 46a, 49b, 52b, 53a, 92a, 92b, 93a, 97a, 98a, 104b, 105a, 175b, 216b, 218b, 219a, 226a, 226b, 227a, 255a, 256b, 259a, 282a,

- 326a, 326b, 327a, 328a, 328b,  
329a, 329b, 330a, 337b, 409a,  
423b, 491b, 493b, 502a, 502b,  
503a, 505a, 505b, 514a, 514b,  
515a, 518a, 518b, 519a, 529a,  
604b; v 28b, 33b, 44a, 89a, 90b,  
91a, 108a, 127a, 140b, 286a,  
374a, 374b, 390a, 423b, 448a,  
448b, 450b, 463b, 556b, 557a,  
567b
- al-Ka'bī see al-Balkhī, Abū l-Qāsim  
(al-Ka'bī)  
v 476b  
**I 190b, 278a; III 226b**  
v 328a
- Kābul  
Kadi (al-Qāḍī), W.  
al-Kāfiyajī, Muḥammad b. Sulaymān (Hanaff of  
Bergama; d. 879/1474)  
Kafr Manda  
al-Kaḥḥāl b. Ṭarkhān, 'Alā' al-Dīn (d. 720/1320)  
Kāhilān  
Kahle, P.  
Kākūyids  
Kalān mosque  
Kalb  
al-Kalbī, Muḥammad b. al-Sā'ib Abū Naḍr al-Kalbī  
(d. 146/763)
- Kaleb (Christian Aksumite king)  
Kamada, S.  
Kaminahū  
Kampur  
Kan'ān (heathen king)  
Kandil, L.  
Kanembu  
Emir of  
Kano (Nigeria)  
Kaptein, N.  
Karabacek  
Karaite  
Karamustafa, A.  
Karbala'  
Battle of  
Karic, E.  
Kārimīs
- III 390a  
III 351a  
v 88a  
III 123a, 123b, 124a; IV 193b  
III 304b  
III 433b  
I 308a; v 86b  
I 528a; II 100b, 103b, 104a, 106a,  
106b, 107a, 109a, 112a, 114a,  
116b, 148a, 150a, 150b, 313b,  
347b, 515b, 516a; III 175a;  
IV 533a; v 321b  
v 565b  
IV **573a**  
v 87a  
IV 266a  
I 528b  
v 296b  
I 33a  
III 344b  
v 211b  
II 206a; IV **572a**  
I 136b  
v 136a  
I **494a**; II **186b**; v **132b, 162a**  
I 306b, 541a; II 40b, 147a, 208a,  
282a; IV 342a; v 215b, 225a  
II 400b  
II **282b, 557b**  
IV 494a

- Karrāmī(s)/Karrāmite  
 Karshūnī  
 Kāshān  
 al-Kāshānī, ‘Abd al-Razzāq  
 i 106a; ii 102b, 106b, 112b; v 325a  
 i 136a  
 ii 40a  
 see al-Qāshānī, ‘Abd al-Razzāq  
 Kamāl al-Dīn (pseudo. Ibn  
 al-‘Arabī) (d. 730-1/1329-30)  
 i 550a; iv 595a, 602b
- Kāshānī, [Mullā] Muḥsin Fayḍ (d. 1091/1680)  
 al-Kāshānī, Mawla Nūr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Murtaḍa  
 al-Kāshī (d. 910/1505)  
 i 350a  
 iv 16b, 17a
- Kashmiri (language)  
 i 136a
- Kasimirski  
 iv 48a
- Kasimov Khānate  
 iii 319a
- Kassis, H.E.  
 v 296a
- Katsh, A.  
 iv 195a
- Katz, M.H.  
 i **344a**; iii **377b, 549a**
- Kawthar  
 ii 283b, 284b, 395a; iv 61a
- Kay, P.  
 i 361b
- Kaysāniyya  
 i 540a
- Kayyisa bt. al-Ḥārith  
 iii 461a
- Kazakhstan  
 v 226a
- Kazan  
 iii 607a; iv 251a, 265b; v 351b
- Kazimirski, A. Biberstein  
 iii 48b; v 349b, 350a
- Kedah (Malaysia)  
 v 213a
- Kedar  
 v 245b
- Kedron Valley [Wādī Jahannam]  
 iii 5a
- Keijzer, S.  
 v 350a
- Kelantan (Malaysia)  
 v 213a
- Kemāl, N.  
 v 103b
- Kennedy, Ph.  
 iv **530a**
- Kerbala  
 see Karbalā
- Kermani, N.  
 ii **549b**; iv 204b, 442b, 461b,  
 470a, 471a
- Kern, L.  
 i **390b**
- Keshab Chandra Sen  
 v 342a
- Keturah  
 iii 389b
- Khaddām Ḥusayn  
 iv 266a
- Khadduri, M.  
 iii 70a
- Khadīja  
 iii 515a, 516a; v 59a, 185a, 404a
- Khadīja bt. Khuwaylid (the Prophet’s first wife)  
 i 59b; ii 19a, 192b, 193b, 400a,  
 513a, 514a, 515a, 517b; iii **80a**,  
 80b, 81a, 81b, 290b, 291a; iv  
 217a, 408b, 410b, 442a; v 507b,  
 509a, 509b, 516b, 518a, 520a,  
 520b, 529b, 532a, 534a, 550a
- al-Khaḍīr/al-Khiḍr  
 i 61b, 62a, 204a, 534a; ii 13a, 14a,  
 332b; iii 5b, **81a**, 81b, 82a, 82b,

- 83a, 83b, 118b, 184b, 224b,  
225a, 287a, 330b, 395a, 396a,  
396b, 426a; iv 21a, 61b, 113b,  
505a, 577a; v 136a, 200v, 375b,  
381b, 382a, 464a
- Khafājī (d. 1069/1659) iv 396b  
 Khairallah, S. i 169b; iii 297b  
 Khalaf Abū Muḥammad al-Asadī al-Bazzār iv 359b  
 al-Baghdādī (d. 229/844)  
 Khalaf Allāh, Muḥammad Aḥmad (d. 1997) i 426b; ii 133b, 134a, 134b, 139b;  
 iii 526b; iv 149b, 150a  
 Khalaf b. Hishām al-Bazzār (d. 229/843-4) iv 358b, 389b, 390a, 391a  
 Khālid b. Sinān i 206b  
 Khālid b. al-Walīd (d. 21/642) i 121a; ii 151a, 530b; iii 179b,  
 462a, 462b; v 79a  
 ii 377b  
 iii 118b  
 i **145b**  
 iii 394a; iii 533b  
 iii 328a  
 ii 229a, 501a  
 i 131a, 140b; ii 104a, 347b, 348b,  
 349b, 361a, 364b; iii 606a,  
 607a  
 ii 103b  
 see Nasser D. Khalili Collection of  
 Islamic Art  
 iv 360a, 390a  
 i 481b  
 i 136b, 141b  
 i 488b  
 iv 126a  
 ii **25b, 44a**  
 i 201a; ii 126a, 126b, 127a, 128a,  
 129a; iii 223b; iv 275b, 554b  
 iii 323b  
 iii 432b  
 iii 315a  
 see Ditch  
 v 87b  
 ii 383b  
 i 73b, 74a, 221a, 462a, 517b, 518a,  
 540a; ii 22b, 30a, 148a, 169b,  
 170a, 243b, 421b, 503b, 504a,  
 505a, 553b, 560a; iii 33a, 72b,  
**84a**, 84b, 85a, 85b, 86a, 86b,
- Khalafī (d. 1069/1659)  
 Khairallah, S.  
 Khalaf Abū Muḥammad al-Asadī al-Bazzār  
 al-Baghdādī (d. 229/844)  
 Khalaf Allāh, Muḥammad Aḥmad (d. 1997)  
 Khalaf b. Hishām al-Bazzār (d. 229/843-4)  
 Khālid b. Sinān  
 Khālid b. al-Walīd (d. 21/642)  
 Khālid al-Sabʿ al-ʿAlamī  
 Khālid al-Sinān al-ʿAbsī  
 Khalidi, T.  
 Khalifa, R.  
 Khalifa ʿAbdullāhī (d. 1317/1899)  
 al-Khalīl (d. ca. 160/776)  
 al-Khalīl b. Aḥmad (d. 175/791)  
 al-Khalīlī (d. 447/1055)  
 Khalili Collection  
 Khallād b. Khālid al-Baghdādī, Abū ʿĪsā (d. 220/835)  
 al-Khallāl, Abū Bakr (d. 311/922)  
 Khan, G.  
 Khan, M.Z.  
 Khan, Q.  
 Khan, R.  
 Khan, S.A. (d. 1898)  
 Khan-i Khānān  
 Khan al-Zabīb  
 Khanbaliq  
 al-Khandaq  
 Kharīf  
 Khārija b. Zayd  
 Khārijī(s)/Khārijites

- 87a, 87b, 88a, 88b, 135a, 135b,  
136a, 136b, 138a, 138b, 139a,  
146b, 557a; iv 26a, 72b, 129b,  
132b, 133a, 135b, 386a, 450b,  
460b; v 2b, 23b, 103b, 192b,  
503b, 504b
- al-Kharkūshī (d. ca. 406/1015) iv 169b  
 Kharrāqān iii 305a  
 Khartoum i 34a  
 al-Khaṭīb al-Baghdādī (d. 463/1071) i 191b; iv 564a  
 al-Khaṭīb al-Iskāfī (d. 421/1030) v 333b  
 al-Khaṭīb al-Kāzarūnī (d. 940/1553) ii 116b  
 al-Khaṭṭābī, Ḥamd b. Muḥammad (d. ca. 386/996) ii 535a; v 409b  
 Khawārij see Khārijīs  
 Khawlān ii 478b  
 Khawlān-Ṣa'da v 92a  
 Khaybar i 154a, 270b, 320a, 398a, 399a,  
399b; ii 147a, 148b, 150a, 150b,  
151a, 262b; iii 30a, 456b, 498b,  
499a, 577a, 580a; iv 341a;  
v 175b, 444b, 508b, 515b, 517a  
 v 92a  
 ii 532a  
 v 98b, 147b, 401a
- Khaywān v 92a  
 al-Khayyāt, Abū l-Ḥusayn (d. ca. 300/913) ii 532a  
 al-Khāzin ('Alī b. Muḥammad al-Baghdādī;  
d. 740-1/1340-1) v 98b, 147b, 401a
- Khazraj i 389b, 407a, 409a, 409b; ii 15a,  
16a, 16b, 17a, 20a, 21b, 299b;  
iii 29a, 30a, 369a, 369b, 438b;  
v 272b, 279b
- al-Khiḍr see al-Khaḍīr  
 Khilāfat Movement i 202b  
 Khir, B. v **104a**  
 Khirbat al-Mafjar i 155b  
 Khl<sup>m</sup> v 88a  
 Khomeini, [Ayatollah] Ruhollah i 27b, 161b; ii 454b; iii 582a, 582b;  
iv 143b, 144b, 145a; v 215b  
 iv 189b; v 298a, 353b  
 i **61a**, 141b, **146b**, **195b**, **287b**  
 ii 130b, 131a, 131b, 132a, 132b,  
133a, 133b, 134b, 136a, 140b;  
v 537b  
 ii 397b; v 508a  
 i 544a  
 i 106a, 110a, 110b, 518a; ii 106a,  
106b, 110b, 112b, 116a; iii **86a**,  
557b; iv 56a, 56b; v 324b
- al-Kharkūshī (d. ca. 406/1015)  
 Kharrāqān  
 Khartoum  
 al-Khaṭīb al-Baghdādī (d. 463/1071)  
 al-Khaṭīb al-Iskāfī (d. 421/1030)  
 al-Khaṭīb al-Kāzarūnī (d. 940/1553)  
 al-Khaṭṭābī, Ḥamd b. Muḥammad (d. ca. 386/996)  
 Khawārij  
 Khawlān  
 Khawlān-Ṣa'da  
 Khaybar  
 Khaywān  
 al-Khayyāt, Abū l-Ḥusayn (d. ca. 300/913)  
 al-Khāzin ('Alī b. Muḥammad al-Baghdādī;  
d. 740-1/1340-1)  
 Khazraj  
 al-Khiḍr  
 Khilāfat Movement  
 Khir, B.  
 Khirbat al-Mafjar  
 Khl<sup>m</sup>  
 Khomeini, [Ayatollah] Ruhollah  
 Khoury, A.Th.  
 Khoury, R.  
 al-Khūlī, A. (d. 1967)  
 Khumays b. Ḥudhāfa  
 Khurāfā  
 Khurāsān

- al-Khurayba I 152b  
 Khusraw II Parviz I 265b  
 Khuwaylid b. Asad (father of Khadīja) III 80b  
 [Banū] Khuzā‘a I 257a; II 16a, 151b, 297b; V 508a  
 Khuzayma b. Thābit I 355b  
 Khwārazm II 115a  
 al-Khwārizmī III 415b  
 Khwāya Mīr Dard (1721-85) III 224a  
 [Banū] Kilāb V 199a, 509a  
 Kilwa I 155a  
 Kimber, R. I **239b, 253b**; II 525a, 525b;  
 IV **328b**  
 [Banū] Kināna I 4b, 530b; II 297b; III 411b  
 Kinberg, L. I **76b, 125a**, 529b, **553a**; II 349a,  
 351b, 360a, **543b**; IV **19b, 91a**  
 Kinda I 152b, 307b, 309a, 309b, 529b;  
 V 509a  
 al-Kindī, ‘Abd al-Masīh b. Ishāq II 515b, 531b; IV 18b, 71b, 236a,  
 236b, 238b  
 al-Kindī, Abū Yūsuf Ya‘qūb b. Ishāq (d. ca. 252/866) IV 71a, 71b, 72a, 74a, 74b, 76b,  
 79a, 82a, 83b, 87a, 236a, 381a  
 King, D. IV 328a  
 King, G. I 149a  
 King ‘Abd al-‘Azīz mosque III 432b  
 King Fahd Holy Koran Printing Complex IV 273a, 273b  
 King Faisal Mosque I 172b  
 King Fu‘ād University (now University of Cairo) II 133b; see also Cairo  
 King Sa‘ūd University I 153a  
 al-Kirmānī (d. ca. 500/1106) V 333b  
 Kirsten, Petrus (d. 1640) IV 246b  
 al-Kisā‘ī, ‘Alī b. Ḥamza (d. 189/804-5) II 349b, 361a, 363b; III 53b, 542a,  
 543a; IV 357a, 358b, 360a,  
 373a, 389b, 528b; V 333b, 335a  
 al-Kisā‘ī, Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh I 62a, 462b, 463a; III 53b, 54b,  
 542b; V 390a  
 Kisā‘ī of Marw IV 63b  
 Kish II 110b  
 Kishk, [Shaykh] ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd (b. 1933) V 223b, 224a  
 Kisrā II 40b  
 Kister, M.J. II 150b, 568a; III 368a, **463a**; V 502b  
 Kln<sup>m</sup> V 563a  
 Knauf, E.A. III **545a**  
 Knights Templar I 125b  
 Knum (ram god of Elephantine) I 339b  
 Knysh, A. I **462a**; III **414a**; IV **187a, 212b**;  
 V **159a**

- Koffler, H. i 531a  
 Kohlberg, E. iv 450a, 450b, 593b  
 Kolmakov, A. v 348b  
 Komaruddin Hidayat v 218b  
 Konya iii 308b, 434b  
 Kopf, L. ii 235a, 250a  
 Korah [Qārūn] i 190a; ii 338a, 338a, 338b, 399a,  
 399b, 436a; iii 61a, **104a**, 104b,  
 105a, 394b, 423b, 518b, 520b;  
 iv 68a  
  
 Koren, J. i 155a  
 Krackovskij, I. v 354b  
 Krishna v 96b  
 Kubrā, Najm al-Dīn (d. 617-18/1220-1) ii 120a; v 153a, 158a, 158b  
 al-Kubrāwiyya ii 120a  
 Küçük Kaynarca iv 250b  
 Kueny, K. iii **146b**; iv **183b**; v **482b**  
 al-Kūfa i 127b, 154b, 156a, 308a, 332b,  
 333a, 348a, 360a; ii 105b, 108a,  
 347b, 421b, 560a, 560b; iii 84b,  
 85a, 85b, 88b, 370a, 429a, 463a,  
 501a, 542a, 558a, 605b; iv 72b,  
 154b, 355a, 373a, 388a; v 63a,  
 335a, 409b, 473a  
  
 Kūfan(s) ii 354b; iii 600a  
 al-Kūfī, Furāt b. Furāt b. Ibrāhīm (d. 309/922) ii 117a; iv 602a  
 Kūfic (script) i 279b, 280b, 281a, 281b, 282b,  
 283b, 284a, 285a, 285b;  
 iv 356b; v 558b  
  
 Andalusian i 283b, 284a  
 North African i 283b, 284a  
 Kugle, S. v **447b**  
 Kullābī(s) v 111b  
 Kulsiriswasd, D. v 101a  
 al-Kumayt b. Zayd (d. 126/173) i 511b  
 Kunitzsch, P. iv **109a**; v **163b**  
 Künstlinger, D. ii 565b  
 Kurd(s) i 147a; iii 68b  
 Kurdish (language) i 136a  
 Kurdistan iii 68b  
 Kūthā i 8b  
 Kuwait National Museum i 127b, 155a, 309a, 318b  
 Kydones, Demetrios (d. ca. 1398) iv 242a, 242b, 245b  
 Kyrillos Lukaris v 345a



## L

Laban	I 379b
al-Labbān al-Miṣrī (d. 749/1349)	V 329a
Labīb al-Saʿīd	IV 381b
Labīd b. al-Aʿṣām	I 468a; III 588a, 589a, 589b, 590a, 590b
Labīd b. Rabīʿa	IV 111b, 114a
al-Lāh	V 87a
Laḥayʿathat	V 87b
Lahore	III 434a; IV 266a, 274b
Lakemacher, Johann Gottfried (d. 1736)	IV 250b
Lakhm	I 308a; III 122a
Lakhmids	I 278b, 308a, 309a; III 275a
Lāl Shāhbāz Qalandar	V 95b
Lalani, A.	III <b>68a</b> ; IV <b>592b</b>
Lamech	III 541a
Lammens, H.	in5a; IV 190b, 399b; V 40a, 48b, 314a, 314b
Landau-Tasserion, E.	III <b>42b</b> ; V <b>368a</b>
Landberg, C.	II 463b
Lane, E.	I 40b, 200b, 291b, 389b; II 369b; III 71a; V 297a, 360b
Lane Poole, S.	III 585a; V 351b
Lang, Johann Michael (Johann Buxtorf IV; d. 1732)	IV 244b, 250a
Larcher, P.	III <b>109b</b> , <b>132a</b>
Las Navas de Tolossa	III 307a
Lashkar-i Bāzār	I 171b
Lassner, J.	I <b>229b</b>
al-Lāt	I 37b, 95a, 194b, 208a, 330a, 337a; II 278a, 317b, 319a, 329b, 392a, 474a, 483b; V 87a, 88a, 122a, 261a, 362a
Late Antiquity	see Antiquity
Latin (language)	II 231b; III 179b; IV 18b, 28b, 236b, 238b, 249a, 265a, 275a; V 188a, 344b
Latrator Anubis	V 52a
al-Lawdh, Jabal	V 89a
Layaʿathat the Sabaeen	V 390b
Laylat al-Qadr	see Night of Power
al-Laysaʿ	see Elisha
[Banū] Layth	V 509a
al-Layth b. al-Muzaffar (d. ca. 200/815)	II 104a
Lazarus-Yafeh, H.	IV 451a
Le Strange, G.	III 69a

- Leah (Jacob's wife) iv 528a
- Lebanon i 127b, 557a; ii 200b, 454b, 503b;  
iii 286a; iv 274b; v 234a
- Lecker, M. iii 368a
- Leemhuis, F. i **114b, 351a**; ii **400b, 501a**;  
iv 199b, **362b**; v 297b
- Leiden iv 246a, 246b, 247a  
University v 219a
- Leipzig iv 248a, 250b; v 352a
- Lejā' i 138a
- Leo III (the Isaurian; r. 717-41) ii 475a
- Leontius (of Neapolis; fl. ca. 590-650) ii 463b
- Leuchter, H. iv 248b
- Levant ii 427a; iii 306b, 308b, 309b
- Levi i 276b
- Levi-Strauss, C. iii 97b, 121a
- Leviticus i 276b
- Lewinstein, K. i **367b**; ii **333a**
- Lewis, A. iii 256b
- Lewis, F. iv **65b**
- L'Hôpital, J.-Y. iv **234a**
- Libya i 127b; iv 349a, 360b; v 215a, 216b
- Lidzbarski, M. ii 565b
- Light Verse see Verse
- Lihyān(s) i 152b
- Lindsay, J. ii **335a**
- Lings, M. i 283a, 284a; ii 150b
- Linnaeus, Carolus (d. 1778) v 360b
- Lions (modern community service organization) ii 471b
- Lohmann, T. iii 538a
- Lohnse, K.G. iv 274a
- Løkkegaard, F. i 252a
- London iv 249a, 250a, 265b; v 66a
- Lope de Obregón iv 244b
- Lord, A. ii 254a
- Lot [Lūt] i 6a, 59b, 149a, 222a, 236b, 261b,  
296b, 319a, 340a, 405a, 500b,  
513a, 518b, 519a, 532a, 533b;  
ii 14a, 63a, 64a, 145b, 174a,  
212b, 259b, 260a, 293a, 309a,  
418a, 436a, 439a, 444b, 462b,  
483a, 488a, 503a; iii 50a, 62a,  
118b, 212b, 219a, **231b**, 232a,  
232b, 381a, 381b, 393b, 449a,  
485b, 486a, 519a, 519b, 520a,

- 520b, 521a, 522a, 525b, 567b,  
583a; iv 26b, 68a, 319a, 319b,  
320a, 352b, 425a, 425b, 538a,  
577a, 580b, 584b, 605b; v 130a,  
132a, 133b, 171a, 171b, 184b,  
253b, 313b, 389a, 482a, 528a,  
534b
- People of  
i 6a, 54b, 338a, 513b; iii 232b,  
418a, 540a, 541a; iv 290a, 425a,  
505b, 513b, 523b; v 252b, 460b,  
470b
- Loth, O.  
iii 475a; iv 193b
- Lotus Sutra  
iv 560b
- Lowin, S.  
iv **106b, 451b**
- Lowry, J.  
iii **176a**; iv **507b**; v **256a**
- Lucifer  
ii 419b
- Lucius Verus  
i 150a
- Lucknow  
iv 266a
- Ludovicus de Dieu (d. 1642)  
iv 246a, 246b
- Luke (evangelist)  
ii 342b; iii 13a
- Lüling, G.  
i 330b, 334b; iii 129b; iv 193b,  
200a, 200b, 201a, 201b; v 169b,  
170a, 426b
- Luqmān  
iii 402a; iv 32a, 68b; v 285b, 437b,  
441a, 483a
- Luqmān b. ʿĀd  
ii 463b; iii **242a**
- Luqmān the Sage [al-Ḥakīm]  
i 22a, 62a, 161a, 387b, 532a; ii  
371b, 441a, 463b; iii **242a**,  
242b, 243a; iv 159a
- Lūṭ  
see Lot
- Luther, Martin (d. 1546)  
iv 242a, 243b, 245b; v 344b
- Lutheran School of Technology  
v 217a
- Lutherans  
iv 245a
- Luxenberg, Ch.  
iii 130a, 130b, 131a, 131b; iv  
201a; v 69a, 169b, 240b, 241a,  
246a, 251a
- Luzian  
iii 242a
- Lydda  
i 110b
- Lyotard, J.  
i 413a

## M

- Maʿadd  
v 45b
- al-Maʿarrī, Abū l-ʿAlāʾ (d. 449/1057)  
i 89b; ii 419a; iii 221a; iv 23a, 201b
- Maʿbad al-Juhanī (d. after 83/703)  
iv 72b, 73a

- al-Mābiyāt i 154b  
 Macdonald, D. ii 479b  
 Macoraba ii 295b; see also Mecca  
 Madā' i 150b, 152b  
 Madā'in iii 5b  
 Madā'in Šāliḥ ii 427a, 427b, 428a; v 254a  
 al-Madā'inī i 400b  
 Madelung, W. i 471a; ii 22b, 533a  
 Madhabite v 563a  
 Madhḥij i 544a; v 92a  
 Madigan, D.A. i **251a**, **487a**; iv **263a**, **447b**  
 Ma'dīkarib Ya'fur v 565b  
 Madyan see Midian  
 Madyanites see Midianites  
 Maghrib i 283b; iii 86a, 88a, 260a, 263b,  
 271a, 432a, 559a, 596a, 600b;  
 iv 233a, 349a, 359a, 360b,  
 392a; v 559a  
 Magi iii 244b  
 Magian(s) [Majūs] i 222b, 378a, 466b; ii 220a;  
 iii **244a**, 244b; iv 58a, 399b,  
 400a, 403a, 403b, 404b, 407b,  
 408a, 408b, 415b, 511b, 512b,  
 525a  
 Magog [Mā'jū] i 61b, 110b, 111a, 112b, 398b;  
 ii **331b**, 332a, 332b, 333a;  
 iii 139a, 143a, 143b, 520a, 543a;  
 iv 210b, 434b; v 375b  
 Magritte, R. i 168a  
 al-Maḥallī, Jalāl al Dīn (d. 864/1459) i 36a; ii 113b; iv 533; v 219b, 346b  
 Mahdawī (d. after 430/1039) v 331b  
 al-Mahdī (r. 158-69/775-85) i 125b, 126a, 126b; iii 557b; iv  
 105a, 142a; v 371a  
 [Imām] al-Mahdī (d. 260/874) see al-'Askarī, [Imām] al-Ḥasan  
 (d. 260/874)  
 al-Mahdī, Muḥammad Aḥmad (d. 1313/1895) i 111a, 219b; iii 112b, 328a  
 Mahdī b. 'Alī al-Šanawbarī (al-Šubunrī) al-Yamanī see al-Šanawbarī (al-Šubunrī),  
 Mahdī b. 'Alī (d. 815/1412)  
 Mahdiyya (movement) iii 328a  
 Great Mosque of iii 436b  
 Maḥmūd (proper name) ii 29a; iv 45a  
 Maḥmūd, Muṣtafā Kamāl Maḥmūd v 10b  
 Maḥmūd 'Abbās al-'Aqqād v 537a  
 Maḥmūd al-Ālūsī (d. 1270/1854) see al-Ālūsī, Maḥmūd  
 Maḥmūd al-Ḥuṣarī (reciter) iv 392a

- Maḥmūd Khalīl al-Ḥuṣarī  
 see al-Ḥuṣarī, Maḥmūd Khalīl  
 (d. 1980)
- Maḥmūd Muḥammad Ṭahā  
 see Ṭahā, Maḥmūd Muḥammad
- Maḥmūd Shaltūt  
 Shaltūt, Maḥmūd
- Maḥmūd Shihāb al-Dīn al-Ālūsī  
 see al-Ālūsī, Maḥmūd Shihāb  
 al-Dīn (d. 1854)
- Maḥmūd b. ʿUmar al-Zamakhsharī  
 see al-Zamakhsharī, Maḥmūd b.  
 ʿUmar (d. 538/1144)
- [Wādī] Mahzūr  
 iv 334a
- Maimoinides, Moses  
 v 309b
- Maʿīn  
 i 152a, 152b; iv 585b; v 86b, 88a,  
 88b, 92b
- Mainz  
 iv 101b
- Majanna  
 ii 298a; iii 411a
- Majd al-Dīn al-Mubārak b. al-Athīr (d. 606/1210)  
 ii 386b
- al-Majlisī, Muḥammad Bāqir (d. 1100/1699  
 or 1111/1700)  
 ii 377b; iv 595a, 596a, 598b, 602a;  
 v 361a, 361b
- Maʾjūj  
 see Magog
- Majūs  
 see Magians
- Makhawān [Makhāʾ]  
 v 565a
- [Banū] Makhzūm  
 iii 422a; iv 331b; v 508a
- al-Mākin, Jirjis b. al-ʿAmīd (d. ca. 1273)  
 v 347b
- al-Makkī, Abū Ṭālib (d. 386/996)  
 i 522a; ii 409b
- Makkī b. Abī Ṭālib al-Qaysī al-Qayrawānī al-Andalusī  
 (d. 437/1045)  
 i 399a; ii 109b; iii 503b; iv 358b,  
 359a; v 331a, 332a, 332b, 333a,  
 335a
- al-Maktab al-Islāmī  
 iv 274b, 275a
- Malabar  
 iii 316a
- Malagasy (language)  
 see Sorabe
- Malak Ḥinfi Nāṣif  
 ii 200b
- Malatya  
 iii 434a
- Malay (language)  
 i 136a; ii 90a; iii 225b v 98a, 99a,  
 101a, 342a
- Malaysia  
 iii 316a, 326a, 326b; iv 273b;  
 v 100a, 211b, 214a, 222b, 538b
- Universitas Kebangsaan (Malaya)  
 v 224b
- Mali  
 iii 327a
- Mālik b. Anas (d. 179/796)  
 i 17b, 18b, 354a, 391b; ii 215a,  
 337a, 377b, 381b, 386a, 391a,  
 393b; iii 67b, 262a, 307a, 370a,  
 371a, 502a, 502b; iv 70a,  
 71b-72a, 73b, 108a, 389b;  
 v 196a, 334b
- Mālik b. Dīmār (d. 131/748)  
 v 141a, 307a
- Mālikī(s)  
 i 3b, 18b, 19a, 225b, 434a; iii 214b,

- 252b, 307a, 404a, 404b; iv 95a,  
110a; v 55b, 415a, 498b
- Malikshāh (sultan) iii 305a  
Malkīkarīb Yuha'min v 562b, 563a, 563b, 564a, 567b  
Maltī-Douglas, F. i **191b**  
Ma'mar b. Rāshid (d. 153-4/770) ii 107b, 347b; iv 533a; v 33a, 34a,  
35a, 37b, 38b
- Mambres (Egyptian magician) i 276a  
Mamlūk(s) i 125b, 173b, 174a; ii 40a; iii 308a,  
308b, 310b, 311b, 312a, 600b;  
v 559a
- Mamre v 259a, 263a  
al-Ma'mūn (r. 196-218/811-33) i 469a, 469b, 471a; ii 413a, 420a,  
531a, 531b, 538b, 560b;  
iii 302b, 545b, 557b, 558a,  
558b; iv 73b, 81b, 142b
- Manāf iv 577b  
Manasseh iii 57a  
Manāt i 37b, 95a, 194b, 330a; ii 278a,  
317b, 329b, 392a, 474a, 483b;  
v 88a, 88b, 122a, 261a
- Manawt v 88b  
Manchester v 66a  
Mandaeans i 378a; iv 408a, 416b, 512a, 512b  
Mandel Khān, G. iii **251b**  
Mani ii 485b; iv 560b  
Manichaeen(s) ii 246a, 421a, 485b, 566b; iv 122b,  
216a, 407b, 408a, 512b, 540b;  
v 293a
- Mānkdm̄ (d. 425/1034) i 470b  
al-Manṣūr (r. 136-58/754-75) i 125b, 126a, 126b; iv 142a, 143b;  
v 33a
- Manṣūr b. al-Mu'tamir (d. 132/750) ii 382a, 390a  
Manṣūr b. Nūḥ (r. 350-66/961-76) iv 59b  
Manūchihri (d. ca. 432/1041) iv 55b  
Manuel II Palaiologos (r. 1391-1425) iv 242a  
Manzikert, Battle of iii 434b  
Maqnā v 185a  
al-Maqdisī (d. 340/934) v 119a, 306b  
al-Maqrīzī (d. 845/1442) iii 431a  
Marāgha iii 601a  
al-Marāghī, Muṣtafā v 99a, 217b, 340b  
Marar Trading Company, Baghdad iv 274a  
Marburg iv 248b  
Marçais, W. ii 523b  
Marcotte, R. iii **538b**

- Marcus Aurelius  
 Margoliouth, D.  
 Mari  
 Mārib/Ma'rib (capital of Saba')  
 Dam of  
 Ma'rifa, [Ayatollah] Muḥammad Hādī  
 Marín, M.  
 Māriya al-Qibṭiyya (d. 16/638)  
 Mark (evangelist)  
 Mark of Toledo (Canon Marcus of Toledo)  
 Marlow, L.  
 Maronite(s)  
 Marracci, Ludovico (d. 1700)  
 Marrakesh  
 Great Mosque of  
 Marshall, D.  
 Martin, R.  
 Marthad  
 Martin Luther  
 Maruī (Sindhī folk heroine)  
 Mārūt  
 Marw  
 Marw al-Rūdh  
 al-Marwa  
 Marwān I (Marwān b. al-Ḥakam; r. 64-5/684-5)  
 Marwān II (Marwān b. Muḥammad; r. 127-32/744-50)  
 Marwān Suwār  
 al-Marwazī al-Ḥākīm al-Shahīd (d. 334/945)  
 Marx, Karl  
 Mary [Maryam]  
 I 150a  
 I 337b; II 530a; IV 535a; V 351a  
 III 180a  
 I 151a, 151b, 152a, 214b; IV 258a,  
 586a; V 86a, 86b, 89b, 563a,  
 566a  
 I 44a, 151a, 151b; II 299a, 307b;  
 III 521b, 532b; IV 257b; V 562a  
 V 329b  
 III **574a**  
 see Mary the Copt  
 I 109a, 109b; II 342b  
 V 345a  
 II **275a**; III **95b**; IV **540a**  
 IV 237a, 248b  
 IV 247b, 248a, 248b, 249a, 250a,  
 265a; V 344b, 345a, 345b, 347a,  
 348a, 351a  
 III 267b, 431b; V 72b  
 III 303b, 307b  
 IV **322a**; V **340b**, **575b**  
 I **107a**, **471b**; II **535b**; IV 578a  
 II 463a, 463b  
 see Luther, Martin (d. 1546)  
 V 95a  
 I 195a; II **404a**, 404b, 405a;  
 III 249b; IV 165a; V 118b, 202b  
 IV 63b  
 V 147a  
 I 9a, 319b, 353b; II 64a, 179a,  
 205a, 299b, 513a; III 77a, 339a,  
 552b; IV 93a, 93b, 94a, 97a,  
 98a, 105a, 259a, 283b, 491b,  
 515b, **518a**, 518b, 519b;  
 V 318a, 463a  
 II 398b; III 429b; IV 239b  
 III 423b; IV 52a, 524b  
 IV 275a  
 III 404b  
 V 66a  
 Ib, 2a, 52b, 56a, 59a, 59b, 60a,  
 87a, 103a, 123b, 124b, 149a,  
 167a, 203a, 233b, 261b, 298b,  
 309b, 312a, 312b, 313a, 495a,  
 512b; II 19a, 156a, 193b, 217a,  
 278b, 282a, 290b, 291a, 309a,

- 329b, 341a, 425b, 436b, 439a, 442b, 443a, 443b, 496a, 509a, 569a; iii 5b, 7a, 7b, 8b, 11a, 11b, 13a, 13b, 14a, 14b, 15a, 15b, 81a, 81b, 207a, **288b**, 289a, 289b, 290a, 290b, 291a, 291b, 292a, 292b, 293a, 293b, 294a, 294b, 295a, 295b, 300a, 395b, 396b, 441b, 492a, 492b, 519b, 521a, 537a; iv 39b, 40b, 41a, 50b, 70a, 195b, 223a, 241a, 290b, 291a, 292a, 296a, 304b, 308a, 580b, 583b, 585a; v 4a, 54a, 81b, 114a, 114b, 115a, 116a, 117a, 127b, 133b, 188b, 189a, 363b, 369b, 370a, 445b, 449b, 524b, 530a, 532a, 533b, 534a, 534b, 536b, 537a, 574b, 575a, 575b
- Mary the Copt [Māriya al-Qibṭiyya] (d. 16/638) i 57a, 57b, 384a, 396b; ii 11a, 398a; v 59a, 508b, 509a, 518a, 518b
- Mary the Greater [Maryam al-Kubrā] v 534b; see also Fāṭima
- Mary Magdalene i 118b; iii 493b, 494a; iv 410b, 411a, 505a
- Maryam (sister of Moses) i 2a; ii 509a
- Marzolph, U. ii **465b**; iv 266b
- al-Marzubānī (d. 384/994) v 13b
- al-Marzūqī i 217a
- Mashhad iii 313b; iv 64a; v 499a
- al-Mashnī, M.I. ii 112b, 114a
- al-Masīḥ al-Dajjāl see Antichrist
- Masik iii 68b
- al-Masjid al-Aqṣā see Aqṣā Mosque
- Masjid-i Imām iii 433b
- Maslama v 67b
- Masrūq iv 46a; v 565a, 566b
- Massey, K. iii **476b**
- Massignon, L. i 89a, 545a; ii 193b; v 354a
- Masson, D. iv 195a; v 354a
- al-Mas'ūdī, Abū 'Alī b. al-Ḥusayn (d. 345/956) i 10a, 58b; ii 36a, 36b; iv 525a; v 306b, 562a
- Maṣyāf ii 40a
- Matthew (evangelist) ii 342b
- pseudo Matthew iii 13b



- Mattson, I.  
 al-Māturīdī, Abū Maṣṣūr Muḥammad b. Muḥammad  
 (d. 333/944)  
 Māturīdiyya  
 Mātūs (of Men of the Cave)  
 Maurice (Byzantine emperor)  
 Mauritania  
 al-Māwardī, Abū l-Ḥasan (d. 450/1058)  
 al-Māwardī, Alī b. Muḥammad (d. 450/1058)  
  
 al-Mawdūdī, Sayyid Abū l-‘Alā’ (d. 1979)  
  
 Mawlā Faṭḥ Allāh Kāshānī  
 Mawlānā Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī  
 Mawlānā Muḥammad ‘Alī  
  
 Mawṣil  
 Maybud (province of Yazd, Iran)  
 al-Maybudī, Abū l-Faḍl Rashīd al-Dīn Aḥmad  
 (d. 530/1135)  
 Mayfa‘  
 Maymūn b. Mihrān (d. 117/735)  
 Maymūn b. Qays al-A‘shā  
 Maymūna bt. al-Ḥarīth  
 Maysara (servant of Khadīja)  
 Maysara b. ‘Abd Rabbihi (fl. 150/767)  
 Mayse (of Mu‘wiya)  
 Mazdaism  
 Mazlum, J.  
 McAuliffe, J.D.  
  
 McDonough, S.  
 McGill University (Canada)  
 Mecca [Makka]
- II **466b**; III **254b**; V **551a**  
 I 483b; II 100b, 115b; III 470a,  
 470b; V 330a  
 I 483b  
 IV 351a  
 I 265b  
 I 127b  
 II 112b  
 III 5b, 6a, 95a, 331b; IV 126a, 143b,  
 533b, 538b, 539b; V 334a  
 I 39b, 200a, 200b, 201a, 391b;  
 II 138a, 272b; III 6a, 229a, 241a;  
 IV 145b, 397a, 397b, 535a;  
 V 27a, 27b; V 103b, 228a, 228b,  
 330a, 405b, 406a, 537b, 538a  
 II 193b  
 see Rūmī, Mawlāna Jalāl al-Dīn  
 see Muḥammad ‘Alī, Mawlāna  
 (d. 1951)  
 I 147a; II 206a; III 85b, 86a, 311a  
 V 148a  
 II 120a; IV 59b; V 148a, 148b  
  
 V 87b  
 V 331a  
 see al-A‘shā, Maymūn b. Qays  
 V 508a, 516a  
 II 515a; III 80b  
 I 88b; II 394a  
 V 186b  
 V 119a  
 I 172a  
 I **5a**, **228b**, **514a**; II **193b**, **409b**;  
 IV **417a**  
 I **19b**; II **449b**  
 V 219a  
 I 4b, 5b, 7a, 7b, 8a, 9a, 9b, 10a,  
 14a, 20a, 20b, 22a, 34a, 35b,  
 40b, 65b, 66a, 88a, 97b, 98b,  
 110b, 113a, 120b, 125a, 125b,  
 145b, 148a, 148b, 153b, 154 a,  
 155a, 156a, 163a, 164a, 164b,  
 168b, 169a, 170b, 176b, 177a,  
 196b, 215b, 216a, 217a, 225a,  
 236b, 263b, 266b, 270b, 271a,

273a, 280b, 290b, 293b, 300b,  
306a, 307b, 309b, 311a, 317a,  
319b, 320a, 323a, 325a, 328b,  
329a, 330b, 337a, 338a, 338b,  
340b, 342a, 342b, 353b, 357a,  
369a, 372b, 375a, 382a, 382b,  
389a, 398a, 399a, 399b, 400a,  
405b, 407b, 408a, 408b, 409a,  
417a, 422b, 424a, 433b, 459b,  
501b, 531a, 547a, 550a, 551a,  
551b, 552a; II 8a, 14b, 15a, 15b,  
18b, 20a, 20b, 22a, 22b, 33a,  
79b, 83b, 84b, 85a, 87a, 88a,  
91a, 103a, 105b, 110a, 119b,  
148a, 148b, 149b, 159a, 174b,  
176a, 178b, 180a, 182a, 190a,  
190b, 204a, 204b, 206a, 215b,  
218b, 224b, 241b, 256b, 259b,  
288b, 294b, 295a, 295b, 296b,  
297a, 297b, 298a, 304b, 306b,  
307a, 307b, 308b, 309a, 310b,  
311a, 312a, 318a, 319a, 338a,  
373b, 374a, 378a, 381a, 397b,  
403a, 432b, 438b, 439a, 459a,  
461a, 461b, 463a, 463b, 464a,  
465b, 466a, 466b, 469a, 479a,  
479b, 490a, 490b, 495a, 496a,  
497a, 504b, 514b, 518b, 520a,  
528a, 530a, 530b, 569a; III 3a,  
3b, 4a, 4b, 5b, 6a, 7b, 27b, 31a,  
35a, 40b, 44a, 75b, 76a, 77a,  
78a, 78b, 79a, 79b, 86a, 113a,  
123a, 130a, 131b, 150b, 162b,  
185b, 213a, 228a, 247a, 247b,  
248b, 253b, 275a, 275b, 276a,  
278a, 292b, 322b, **337a**, 337b,  
338a, 339a, 339b, 340a, 340b,  
341a, 367b, 368b, 369b, 370b,  
412a, 427a, 428a, 429a, 429b,  
430b, 443b, 449b, 455b, 456a,  
457a, 461a, 462a, 462b, 486a,  
488a, 489b, 491a, 491b, 495b,  
525b, 544a, 564b, 568a, 569a,  
577a, 577b, 579a, 579b, 581a,  
581b, 583b, 589a, 596a, 597a,  
600a; IV 21b, 25a, 45a, 45b, 46a,

48b, 54a, 91b, 92b, 93a, 94a,  
 95b, 96b, 97a, 97b, 98a, 98b,  
 99b, 104a, 104b, 113a, 114a,  
 115a, 119b, 130a, 153a, 162b,  
 209b, 216b, 217b, 218a, 219a,  
 222a, 226a, 226b, 227a, 227b,  
 256b, 257b, 259a, 271b, 277a,  
 281b, 282a, 295a, 305a, 306a,  
 320b, 321a, 321b, 325b, 326b,  
 327a, 327b, 328a, 328b, 329a,  
 329b, 331b, 332a, 332b, 333a,  
 337a, 340b, 355a, 357a, 373a,  
 383a, 391b, 399b, 405a, 409a,  
 410b, 411a, 413a, 416b, 467a,  
 471b, 491b, 494a, 512b, 514a,  
 515b, 516a, 518a, 518b, 519a,  
 519b, 521a, 531a, 531b, 532a,  
 541b, 572a, 577b, 591a, 598a,  
 604b; v 20a, 25a, 28b, 44a, 46b,  
 47a, 58b, 64a, 90b, 104b, 105a,  
 107a, 107b, 108a, 122a, 127a,  
 130a, 168a, 169b, 170b, 171b,  
 175a, 185a, 213b, 225a, 228a,  
 248a, 248b, 258a, 259a, 261b,  
 263a, 263b, 272a, 284b, 291a,  
 303b, 307b, 331a, 352b, 372b,  
 374a, 374b, 375a, 375b, 389b,  
 399b, 409b, 423b, 429b, 434a,  
 435a, 435b, 444b, 448b, 450a,  
 454b, 463a, 473a, 477b, 507b,  
 508a, 516b, 522a, 526a, 529b,  
 550a, 550b, 562a, 565b, 567b,  
 575b

Grand Shaykh of  
 Great Mosque of  
 Meccan(s)

I 30b

III 75a

I 54b, 98b, 160b, 196b, 197a, 209a,  
 216a, 224b, 242a, 286a, 289a,  
 319b, 324a, 356b, 406a, 464a,  
 506b, 530b; II 15b, 16a, 19a,  
 19b, 20a, 21a, 21b, 30b, 32a,  
 44b, 134a, 147b, 180a, 184a,  
 298a, 298b, 299a, 299b, 317a,  
 317b, 319b, 346a, 390b, 400a,  
 432a, 466a, 478b, 483b, 514b,  
 552a; III 4a, 213a, 339b, 340a,  
 341a, 455b, 456a, 498b, 577a,

- 578a, 579a, 581b, 592b, 603b;  
 iv 35a, 46a, 219a, 256b, 329b,  
 330a, 408b, 409a, 415b, 456b,  
 529a, 604b; v 47b, 184b, 262a,  
 271b, 272a, 273a, 285b, 291b,  
 315a, 379b, 435b, 549b, 550a
- Emigrants [*muhājirūn*]  
 i 262a, 262b; ii **14b**, 518b; iii  
 37a, 207a, 369b, 463a; iv 25b,  
 26b, 226b, 259a, 455b; v 48a,  
 59a, 196a, 288a
- Mede(s)  
 i 147a; iii 390a
- Medina [(al-)Madīna(t al-Nabī)]  
 i 14a, 35b, 36b, 54b, 67a, 110b,  
 119a, 120b, 121a, 121b, 148a,  
 148b, 153b, 154a, 154b, 155b,  
 160b, 164a, 168b, 170b, 196b,  
 210a, 216a, 216b, 217a, 217b,  
 220a, 222b, 223a, 240b, 262a,  
 262b, 270b, 273a, 280b, 289a,  
 289b, 292a, 293b, 300b, 309b,  
 311a, 320a, 323a, 325a, 325b,  
 328b, 330b, 331b, 332b, 333a,  
 337a, 379b, 382b, 384b, 389a,  
 389b, 398a, 407a, 407b, 408b,  
 409a, 410a, 417a, 422b, 424a,  
 433b, 462a, 465a, 466a, 495a,  
 495b, 505a, 506b, 507a, 531a,  
 531b, 545b; ii 14b, 15a, 15b,  
 16a, 17a, 18b, 19a, 20a, 21a,  
 21b, 22b, 25a, 26b, 81b, 110b,  
 147a, 148b, 150a, 155b, 156b,  
 167b, 179a, 182a, 184a, 184b,  
 190b, 204a, 205b, 224b, 264a,  
 271b, 288b, 294a, 295a, 298b,  
 299a, 299b, 311a, 374a, 378a,  
 384a, 397b, 398a, 398b, 427a,  
 432b, 438b, 439a, 459b, 461b,  
 466b, 468b, 469a, 469b, 470a,  
 492a, 494a, 514b, 518b, 524a,  
 530b, 569a; iii 3b, 7b, 29a, 30a,  
 31a, 32b, 33b, 86b, 131b, 142b,  
 144a, 150b, 151a, 151b, 152a,  
 165a, 169a, 195a, 207b, 208a,  
 238a, 253b, 275a, 275b, 276a,  
 276b, 278a, 289b, 293a, 294a,  
 295a, 337b, 339b, 340a, 341a,  
**367b**, 368a, 368b, 369a, 369b,

- 370a, 370b, 371a, 412a, 414b,  
 422b, 428a, 428b, 429b, 430a,  
 431a, 436a, 437a, 438a, 439a,  
 455a, 455b, 456a, 456b, 457a,  
 461a, 498a, 499a, 500b, 502b,  
 522b, 544a, 564a, 568a, 569a,  
 571b, 576b, 577a, 577b, 578a,  
 578b, 579a, 579b, 580a, 581a,  
 581b, 589a, 591a, 597a, 600a,  
 606a; iv 19b, 25a, 38b, 42a, 49a,  
 54a, 63b, 110a, 114a, 115a,  
 119b, 130a, 140a, 217b, 218b,  
 219a, 224a, 224b, 225a, 225b,  
 226a, 226b, 227a, 227b, 228a,  
 228b, 256a, 272a, 273a, 277a,  
 305a, 306a, 321b, 323a, 323b,  
 324a, 325b, 326a, 331b, 332a,  
 332b, 333a, 333b, 334a, 334b,  
 340a, 340b, 355a, 357a, 373a,  
 406a, 410a, 411a, 411b, 412a,  
 416b, 496b, 512b, 516a;  
 v 20a, 31a, 31b, 33a, 44a, 44b,  
 45a, 45b, 46b, 47a, 58b, 104b,  
 105a, 107b, 113b, 168a, 193b,  
 197b, 198b, 202b, 205b, 213b,  
 228a, 258a, 262a, 272a, 281b,  
 292a, 292b, 301a, 314b, 331a,  
 344a, 352b, 372b, 375b, 376a,  
 377b, 382a, 389b, 402b, 409a,  
 414a, 426b, 431a, 435a, 454b,  
 471a, 477b, 479b, 481b, 507a,  
 507b, 508a, 511a, 517a, 521a,  
 526a, 550a, 575a, 575b
- Constitution of [*'ahd al-umma*]  
 i 378b, 398a, 398b; ii 17a, 33b,  
 35a, 40b, 47a, 61a, 65a, 80a;  
 iii 128a, 152b, 369b, 491b,  
 590b; iv 127b; v 193b, 291b
- Great Mosque of  
 pre-Islamic  
 Medinan(s)  
 iii 300a  
 iii 29b; see also Yathrib  
 i 262a, 262b, 306a, 353b, 368b;  
 ii 14b, 15a, 21a, 21b, 220b,  
 346a, 382a; iii 368b, 462b;  
 v 255b
- Helpers [*anṣār*]  
 i 217a, 262a, 262b, 337a, 407a,  
 408a, 409a, 409b; ii **14b**, 15a,  
 20a, 466a, 466b, 518b; iii 37a,

- 207a, 369b, 463a, 570a; iv 25b,  
26b, 226b, 415a, 455a; v 47b,  
48a, 288a
- Mediterranean i 41a, 152a, 152b, 168b; ii 566b;  
iii 326b; iv 209b, 259a, 585b
- Mediterranean Sea [Baḥr al-Rūm] i 203b, 439a
- Megerlin, D. v 348b
- Meḥmed/Mehmet II (Ottoman sultan) iii 435a; iv 242b
- Meier, F. i 183b
- Mekka see Mecca
- Melchert, C. iii **252b**; iv **392b**
- Melchizedek ii 155b
- Melkites see Christian(s)
- Memphis iv 66b
- Men of the Cave see Caves; Seven Sleepers
- Mendenhall, G. iii 390a
- Mereban filius Elhekem see Marwān I (Marwān b.  
al-Ḥakam; r. 64-5/684-5)
- Meri, J. iv **497a**
- Merv ii 119b; iii 596a
- MESA see Middle Eastern Studies  
Association
- Mesgnien Meninski, Franz von (d. 1698) iv 250a
- Mesopotamia i 8a, 8b, 168b, 195a, 308a, 308b,  
340b; ii 559b; iii 8b, 69a, 306b,  
404a, 411b, 500a; v 86b, 129a,  
374b
- Lower iii 405b
- Upper iii 263a
- Messiah [al-Masīḥ] i 102a, 102b, 103a, 106a, 124b,  
233b, 309b, 312b, 313a; ii 508a;  
iii 7a, 11a, 11b, 12a, 13a, 14b,  
15a, 26b, 128b, 143b, 288b,  
294a; iv 38b, 40b, 101b; v 41a,  
249b
- Davidic iii 13a
- Metcalf, B. i **520b**
- Micah i 275b
- Michael [Mikāl, Mikāʾīl] i 84b, 88a; ii 66a, 241a, 278a;  
iii 45a, 117a, 139b, **388a**, 388b,  
389a, 389b; iv 301b; v 118b
- Michaelis, Johann David (d. 1791) iv 250a, 250b
- Michaud, M. iv 195b
- Middle Ages i 94a, 116a, 414a; ii 349b, 467a,  
493b, 538b; iii 107a, 405a;  
iv 391b; v 162b, 344a

- Middle East
- Middle Eastern Studies Association
- Midian [Madyan]
- People of
- Midianites
- Midrash
- Rabba
- Mikā'īl
- Mīnā
- Mīnaen(s)
- Mīng (dynasty)
- Mīngana, A.
- Ministry of Religious Endowments [*wizārat al-awqāf*]
- Miquel, A.
- Mir, M.
- Mīr Anīs
- Mīr Dard
- Mīr Ḥasan
- Miriam
- Mīrzā 'Abd al-Wahhāb
- Mīrzā Abū Faḍl
- Mīrzā Asad Allāh
- I 40b, 41b, 43b, 48a, 78b, 103b,  
255a, 264a, 307b, 315b, 414b,  
494a, 494b, 502a; II 217b, 218a,  
219a, 446b; III 258a, 296b,  
343b, 346a, 364b, 365a, 366a,  
525a; IV 215b, 219b, 241a,  
259a, 259b, 260b, 265a, 381b,  
383a; V 94a, 98b, 99a, 209b,  
210a, 213a, 213b, 217a, 218a,  
218b, 225a, 256b, 257b, 359b
- I 418a
- I 41b, 149b, 160b, 261b, 300b;  
II 212a, 293a, 336b, 399a, 399b,  
449a, 459b; III 83a, **389b**, 390a,  
390b, 418a, 421a, 496a, 520b,  
522a, 588b; IV 53b, 54a, 258a,  
352b, 605a, 49a, 606a; V 285b,  
312b
- III 200b, 390b; V 252b, 468a
- II 334b; III 381a, 389b, 390a,  
390b, 391a, 393b, 520b;  
IV 288a
- II 213a, 498a
- II 482b
- see Michael
- I 271a, 293b, 403b; II 298a, 300b;  
III 4b, 76a, 339a, 341a; IV 96a,  
96b, 97a, 97b, 515b
- I 152b
- III 315a, 315b
- III 111a, 129a, 129b, 130a, 256b;  
IV 194b
- II 89a
- I 266a; II 352a
- I **185a**, 186a, 218b, **256b**, **534b**;  
II 248a, **315b**, **316b**, **345b**,  
464b, 465a; III 210a, **226b**,  
**514b**; IV **162b**; V **276b**, 297a,  
297b, **406a**
- V 95a
- I 211a
- III 224a
- see Maryam (sister of Moses)
- IV 266b
- IV 266a
- IV 266b

- Mirzā Ghulām Aḥmad i 201a  
 Mirzā Ḥusayn (calligrapher) iv 266b  
 Mirzā Ḥusayn ‘Alī Nūrī (founder of the Bahā’ī Movement) i 197a  
 Mishna i 476b  
 Miskawayh ii 440a  
 Miṣr see Egypt  
 Miṣr (son of Nūḥ) ii 10b  
 Miṣrayim ii 10b  
 Miṣriyya iii 247b  
 Mitchell iv 145a  
 Mizpah (benediction) i 379b; iv 530a  
 Mizzī see Yūsuf b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Mizzī  
 Mkrtič al-Kasīḥ iv 237a  
 Moabites iii 390a  
 Moberg, A. iii 411b  
 Modern Standard Arabic see Arabic  
 Mokha (Red Sea port) see Makhawān [Makhā]  
 Moloch v 106a  
 Mongols iii 308b, 315a; iv 57b, 146b, 147a, 525a  
 Ṭkhānid iii 311a, 320a  
 Monophysite(s) see Christian(s)  
 Monroe, J.T. ii 254a  
 [Ayatollah] Montazeri iv 144b  
 Montet, E. v 352b  
 Moor(s) i 30b  
 Moore, K. iv 554a  
 Moorish Science Temple i 30a, 30b, 31b  
 Moosa, E. iii **241b**  
 Mopti (Mali) iii 327a  
 Morabia, A. i 363b  
 Mordechai ii 399b  
 Moritz, B. i 174a; iii 298a  
 Morocco i 127b; ii 206b, 505b; iii 326b, 431a, 558b; iv 271b, 273b, 275b, 378a, 496b; v 72b, 73a, 74b, 75b, 209a, 211a, 450a  
 Morrison, R. v **561a**  
 Moses [Mūsā] i 1a, 1b, 2a, 5b, 26a, 61b, 62a, 93a, 93b, 98b, 99a, 108b, 117b, 124b, 125a, 157b, 158a, 159a, 160a, 188a, 189a, 219a, 222a, 236a, 236b, 245a, 245b, 247a, 255a, 260a, 260b, 261a, 273b,



274a, 274b, 275a, 275b, 276b,  
 296a, 296b, 297a, 303a, 303b,  
 304b, 305b, 306b, 310b, 317b,  
 324a, 328a, 329b, 330a, 338b,  
 340b, 345b, 363a, 364a, 365a,  
 365b, 367a, 376b, 379b, 380b,  
 387b, 399b, 405a, 464b, 465b,  
 468b, 478a, 486b, 488a, 492a,  
 500b, 505a, 507a, 511b, 516b,  
 518b, 519a, 528b, 532a, 532b,  
 533b, 534a, 536b, 537a, 553b;  
 II 10a, 11b, 23b, 24a, 43b, 61b,  
 146a, 176b, 182a, 184a, 199a,  
 144a, 212a, 212b, 213b, 231a,  
 240b, 259b, 305a, 305b, 309a,  
 315b, 316a, 324a, 324b, 330a,  
 334a, 336b, 338a, 339a, 341b,  
 342b, 372b, 399a, 407b, 412b,  
 432b, 433b, 435b, 436a, 437a,  
 439a, 464b, 481a, 488a, 502b,  
 507a, 507b, 509a, 509b, 510b,  
 527b, 534a, 542a, 544a, 544b,  
 546a, 553a, 558a, 569a, 571b;  
 III 8b, 9a, 17a, 18a, 18b, 21b,  
 26a, 29a, 50a, 57a, 62b, 65a,  
 80b, 81b, 82a, 82b, 83a, 83b,  
 93b, 104a, 104b, 105a, 106a,  
 106b, 113a, 140a, 143a, 148b,  
 151a, 184b, 186b, 189b, 190a,  
 190b, 200b, 208a, 208b, 211a,  
 211b, 212a, 214a, 219a, 224a,  
 224b, 225a, 229b, 232a, 233b,  
 234b, 249a, 249b, 253b, 287a,  
 289a, 330b, 331b, 340a, 381a,  
 381b, 382a, 383b, 390a, 390b,  
 393b, 394a, 394b, 395a, 398a,  
 400a, **419b**, 420a, 420b, 421a,  
 421b, 422a, 422b, 423a, 423b,  
 424a, 424b, 425a, 425b, 426a,  
 441a, 442a, 444a, 444b, 445a,  
 450b, 451b, 479b, 480a, 487b,  
 488a, 494a, 495b, 496a, 496b,  
 515b, 516a, 518b, 519a, 519b,  
 520a, 520b, 521a, 521b, 522a,  
 525b, 529b, 537a, 539b, 540a,  
 540b, 552b, 562b, 583b, 590b,

- 592a, 592b; iv 3b, 20a, 21b, 25b, 34a, 35a, 36b, 40b, 49b, 61b, 67a, 67b, 68a, 105b, 106a, 112b, 131a, 138a, 160a, 183a, 210b, 211a, 217a, 218b, 223b, 224a, 225a, 227b, 229b, 241a, 282b, 286b, 291a, 291b, 292a, 292b, 293b, 294b, 296b, 297b, 298b, 299a, 302a, 303a, 305a, 307b, 308a, 313a, 316a, 319b, 341a, 341b, 346a, 348b, 407a, 413a, 421a, 421b, 425b, 429b, 438b, 439b, 440a, 440b, 445a, 446b, 452a, 467a, 483a, 505a, 508a, 508b, 509a, 513a, 513b, 517a, 523b, 524a, 524b, 527a, 528a, 536a, 536b, 538a, 561a, 569b, 574b, 577a, 577b, 578a, 590a, 592a, 604a, 604b, 606a; v 4b, 23a, 28a, 28b, 29a, 41b, 53b, 61b, 68b, 83a, 95b, 107b, 109b, 110a, 110b, 111a, 111b, 127b, 129a, 129b, 136a, 146b, 152a, 155b, 160a, 171a, 171b, 173a, 200b, 201a, 201b, 221a, 239b, 246b, 248a, 259b, 260a, 260b, 261b, 262a, 275b, 276a, 279b, 281b, 285b, 288a, 289a, 300a, 300b, 301a, 301b, 302a, 302b, 303b, 308a, 309a, 317a, 362a, 375a, 375b, 381b, 382a, 395b, 396a, 396b, 455b, 458a, 463b, 464a, 465a, 472b, 525b, 530a, 532a, 532b, 534b, 546b, 547a, 547b, 548b, 549a, 555b, 570b
- Moses Maimoinides  
 see Maimoinides
- Mosque of the King  
 iii 432b
- Mosul  
 see Mawşil
- Mother of the Book  
 see Book
- Mother(s) of the Believers  
 i 56a; ii 96a; iii 448a, 231b; iv 22a; v 509a, 512b, 515b, 516b, 517b, 535a
- Mottahedeh, R.  
 i **263a**
- Motzki, H.  
 i **259a, 300a**; iii **281a, 466a, 516a**; iv 589a; v **455a**
- Moubarac, Y.  
 i 208a, 330b

- Mount of Mercy [Jabal al-Raḥma] i 146a  
 Mount of Olives v 184b  
 Mouton, J.M. iii 309b  
 Mozambique iii 326b  
 MSA see Arabic; Islam  
 Mu‘ādh b. Jabl i 122a; iii 570a  
 Mu‘ammar (d. 215/830) iii 468a  
 al-Mu‘awwidhatān ii 87b, 92b  
 Mu‘āwiya ii 239b  
 Mu‘āwiya b. Abī Sufyān (first Umayyad caliph;  
 r. 41/661-60/680) i 125b, 139b, 154a, 539b; ii 240b,  
 385a, 398a, 559b, 560a; iii 85a,  
 88a, 142b, 178b, 429a, 605b;  
 iv 135a, 135b, 136a, 138a,  
 494a; v 1a, 1b, 2a, 185b, 186b;  
 v 363b  
 Mu‘āwiya b. Rabī‘a (pre-Islamic king) i 153a  
 Mu‘āwiya b. Yazīd (r. 64/683-84) ii 36b  
 al-Mu‘ayyad Dāwūd (Rasūlid ruler) i 47a  
 Mubāarak Shāh b. Quṭb (of Tabrīz) iii 313a  
 al-Mubarrad (d. 285/898) iv 186b  
 Muḍar v 364b  
 Mudāwara ii 295a  
 al-Muffd, al-Shaykh (d. 413/1022) ii 422a; iv 594a; v 136a  
 Muftī of Egypt see Egypt  
 Muftic, M. iii 242b  
 Muḡhals iii 323b, 559b  
 al-Muḡhammas iv 45a, 45b  
 Muḡakkima iii 85a  
 Muhallabids i 400a, 400b  
 Muḡammad passim  
 Muḡammad II (last Naṣrid ruler of Granada) iii 308a  
 Muḡammad ‘Abd al-‘Azīm al-Zurqānī v 329b  
 Muḡammad ‘Abduh see ‘Abduh, M. (d. 1905)  
 Muḡammad Abū Zahra see Abū Zahra, M.  
 Muḡammad al-Afghānistānī see al-Afghānistānī, M.  
 [Shaykh] Muḡammad Aḡmad Kan‘ān iv 274b, 275a  
 Muḡammad Aḡmad Khalaf Allāh see Khalaf Allāh, M.  
 Muḡammad Aḡmad al-Mahdī see al-Mahdī, M. (d. 1313/1895)  
 Muḡammad ‘Alī Pasha iv 268b, 270a, 270b  
 [Mawlāna/Maulana] Muḡammad ‘Alī (d. 1951) ii 286b; v 99a  
 [Shaykh] Muḡammad ‘Alī al-Ḥusaynī iv 272a  
 Muḡammad Asad (d. 1992) see Asad, M.  
 Muḡammad Azharī (of Palembang) see Azharī, M.  
 Muḡammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḡmān b. Muḡayṣin see Ibn Muḡayṣin, Muḡammad  
 b. ‘Abd al-Raḡmān  
 (d. 123/740)

- Muḥammad b. Abd al-Raḥmān Qunbul  
 Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb  
 Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. al-‘Arābī  
 Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Iskāfī  
 Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Iskandarānī  
 Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Shannabūdh  
 Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Tamīmī  
 Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Bāqir  
 Muḥammad b. Aybak b. ‘Abdallāh  
 Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. Miqsam  
 Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn al-Sharīf al-Raʿī (d. 406/1015)  
 Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Jaʿfar al-Nuʿmānī  
 Muḥammad b. Idrīs Abū Ḥātim al-Rāzī  
 Muḥammad b. ‘Īsā al-Tirmidhī  
 Muḥammad b. Ishāq  
 Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl al-Bukhārī  
 Muḥammad b. Jarīr al-Ṭabarī  
 Muḥammad b. Kaʿb al-Qurazī  
 Muḥammad b. Mubādir  
 Muḥammad b. Murtaḍa al-Kāshānī  
 Muḥammad b. al-Mutawakkil Ruways  
 Muḥammad b. Nūḥ
- see Qunbul, Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān (d. ca. 291/903-4)  
 see Ibn ‘Abd al-Wahhāb, Muḥammad (d. 1206/1791)  
 see Ibn al-‘Arābī, Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh Abū Bakr (d. 543/1148)  
 see al-Iskāfī, Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh (d. 240/854)  
 see al-Iskandarānī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad  
 see Ibn Shannabūdh, Abū l-Ḥasan Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ayyūb (d. 328/939)  
 see al-Tamīmī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad (d. late fourth/tenth century)  
 see al-Bāqir, [Imām] Muḥammad (d. ca. 114/730)  
 i 283a; iii 601b, 602a  
 see Ibn Miqsam, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan  
 iii 469b  
 see al-Nuʿmānī, Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Jaʿfar (d. 360/971)  
 see al-Rāzī, Muḥammad b. Idrīs Abū Ḥātim (d. 277/890-1)  
 see al-Tirmidhī, Muḥammad b. ‘Īsā (d. 279/892)  
 see Ibn Ishāq, Muḥammad (d. 150/767)  
 see al-Bukhārī, Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl (d. 256/870)  
 see al-Ṭabarī, Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. Jarīr (d. 310/923)  
 see Ibn Kaʿb al-Qurazī, Muḥammad (d. 118-20/736-8)  
 iii 601b  
 see Kāshānī, Mullā Muḥsin Fayḍ (d. 1091/1680)  
 see Ruways, Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. al-Mutawakkil al-Baṣrī (d. 238/852)  
 i 469b

- Muḥammad b. al-Sā'ib Abū-Naḍr al-Kalbī  
 see al-Kalbī, Muḥammad b.  
 al-Sā'ib Abū-Naḍr (d. 146/763)
- Muḥammad b. Shihāb al-Zuhrī  
 see Ibn Shihāb al-Zuhrī,  
 Muḥammad (d. 124/742)
- Muḥammad b. Sunqur al-Baghdādī  
 see Ibn Sunqur al-Baghdādī,  
 Muḥammad  
 III 131b
- Muḥammad b. Šālīḥ (d. 252/866)  
 III 313a
- Muḥammad b. Sām  
 III 601b
- Muḥammad b. Sayf al-Dīn  
 III 601b
- Muḥammad b. al-Waḥīd  
 III 601b
- Muḥammad b. Ya'qūb al-Kulaynī (d. 328/939)  
 II 377b
- Muḥammad b. Zakariyya al-Rāzī  
 see al-Rāzī, Muḥammad b.  
 Zakariyya (d. 313/925)  
 III 310b
- Muḥammad b. Zanjī (r. 594-616/1197-1219)  
 III 469a
- Muḥammad b. Zayd al-Wāsiṭ (d. 306/918)  
 see al-Bāqir, [Imām] Muḥammad  
 (d. ca. 114/730)
- [Imām] Muḥammad al-Bāqir  
 see al-Majlisī, Muḥammad Bāqir  
 (d. 1110/1700)
- Muḥammad Bāqir al-Majlisī  
 see Rahbar, D.
- Muḥammad Daud Rahbar  
 see al-Dhahabī, Shams al-Dīn  
 Muḥammad b. Aḥmad  
 (d. 748/1348)  
 II 130b; v 10a
- Muḥammad al-Dhahabī  
 see al-Dhahabī, Shams al-Dīn  
 Muḥammad b. Aḥmad  
 (d. 748/1348)  
 II 130b; v 10a
- Muḥammad Farīd Wajdī  
 see 'Abd al-Bāqī, M.F.
- Muḥammad Fu'ād 'Abd al-Bāqī  
 IV 602b; v 225a
- Muḥammad Ḥusayn Faḍl Allāh  
 IV 535a
- Muḥammad Ḥusayn Haykal (d. 1376/1956)  
 see Ṭabāṭabā'ī, Muḥammad  
 Ḥusayn  
 v 228a
- Muḥammad Ḥusayn Ṭabāṭabā'ī  
 I 201b
- [Mawlānā] Muḥammad Iyās  
 see Darwaza, Muḥammad 'Izza
- Muḥammad 'Izza Darwaza  
 see Khalaf Allāh, Muḥammad  
 II 377a
- Muḥammad Khalaf Allāh  
 see Rashīd Riḍā, Muḥammad  
 III 376b
- Muḥammad Muḥyi al-Dīn 'Abd al-Ḥamīd  
 v 96b
- Muḥammad Rashīd Riḍā  
 III 324b
- Muḥammad al-Sabzawārī (d. ca. 1297/1880)  
 see Ṭabāṭabā'ī, Muḥammad  
 Ḥusayn (d. 1403/1982)
- [Shāh] Muḥammad Saghir  
 see Shaḥrūr, M.
- Muḥammad Sa'īd  
 II 377a, 386b
- Muḥammad Sa'īd Ṭabāṭabā'ī  
 see Shaḥrūr, M.
- Muḥammad Shaḥrūr  
 II 377a, 386b
- Muḥammad Shams al-Ḥaqq al-'Azīmābādī  
 (fl. 1312/1894)
- Muḥammad al-Ṭāhir Ben 'Ashūr  
 see Ben 'Ashūr, M.
- Muḥammad Taqī Sharī'aṭī Mazīnānī  
 III 587a
- Muḥammad al-Tijānī al-Samāwī  
 v 225b

- Muḥammad ʿUmar al-Bāhili (d. 300/913)  
 Muḥammad ʿUmar al-Wāqidi
- [Mawlānā] Muḥammad Zakariyya Kandhalavi  
 Muḥammad Zakī
- [Shaykh] Muḥammad Zakī Ibrāhīm (b. ca. 1905)  
 Muḥammad Zafrullah Khan  
 Muḥammadiyyah  
 al-Muḥaqqiq al-Ḥillī
- Muḥarram
- Muḥāsibī (d. 243/857)  
 Muḥsin al-Fayḍ
- Muḥyī al-Dīn Ibn al-ʿArabī
- Muḥyī al-Sunna (d. 516/1122)  
 Muir, W.
- al-Muʿizz li-Dīn Allāh (r. 344-65/952-75)  
 Muʿizz b. Bādīs (r. 407-54/1016-62)  
 Mujāhid b. Jabr al-Makkī, Abū l-Ḥajjāj (d. 104/722)
- Mujammiʿ b. Jāriya  
 Mukarrib  
 al-Mukhtār (d. 67/687)  
 Mulayka bt. Kaʿb  
 Mulder, D.C.  
 Müller, G.  
 Müller, F. Max  
 Multān  
 Mumtāz  
 Mumtāz ʿAlī  
 Mumtāz Maḥall  
 al-Munajjid, Ş.  
 Mundhir  
 Munkar
- al-Muntaşir  
 al-Muqaddasī
- iii 469a  
 see al-Wāqidi, Muḥammad ʿUmar  
 (d. 207/823)  
 i 520b  
 see Muḥammad Zakī Ibrāhīm  
 (b. ca. 1905)  
 ii 554a, 554b, 555a  
 v 343b  
 v 99a  
 see al-Ḥillī, al-Muḥaqqiq  
 (d. 676/1277)  
 i 518b; ii 179b, 204a, 208a;  
 iii 411b, 413b  
 iii 230b, 288a, 373b; v 8b  
 see Kāshanī, [Mulla] Muḥsin Fayḍ  
 (d. 1091/1680)  
 see Ibn al-ʿArabī, Muḥyī al-Dīn  
 (d. 638/1240)  
 see al-Baghawī  
 i 322b; ii 150b; iv 190b, 191a,  
 191b, 535a; v 351a  
 ii 34b; iv 490a, 525a  
 i 284a; iii 265a  
 i 204b, 354a, 400a, 412a; ii 103a,  
 103b, 105a, 105b, 116b, 147a,  
 150b, 190a, 347b, 389b, 392b,  
 457a; iii 154a, 579a; iv 70a,  
 110a, 125a, 354a, 354b, 533a,  
 570a; v 16b, 63b, 322b, 495a  
 iii 439b  
 i 151b  
 iii 33a; iv 140b  
 v 509a  
 iv 484b  
 ii 296b, 298a, 349a, 352a; iv 482b  
 v 351b  
 iii 314b  
 i 265a  
 v 536a, 536b, 537a, 539a  
 iii 324a, 324b  
 iii 256a  
 i 308b  
 i 90a, 90b, 206a; iii 141b; iv 460a;  
 v 499b  
 ii 28a  
 i 125b, 126a

- Muqātil b. Ḥayyān (d. 135/753) II 106b
- Muqātil b. Sulaymān al-Balkhī, Abū l-Ḥasan (d. 150/767) I 106a, 114b, 203b, 205a, 266b, 270b, 399a; II 101a, 103b, 106b, 107a, 107b, 109a, 112a, 114a, 146a, 147a, 147b, 148a, 231a, 347b, 389b, 392a, 392b, 509a, 513a, 516a; III 83a, 117a, 142b, 282a, 282b, 438b, 439a, 522a, 579a; IV 14b, 54a, 127b, 130b, 351a, 460b, 533a; V 36a, 39b, 140a, 321b, 322a, 323b, 333a, 435b, 440a, 491a
- Muqaṭṭam I 293b
- al-Muqawqis II 11a
- Muqtadir (r. 295-320/908-32) II 421a
- Murād III (r. 982-1003/1574-95) III 320b; IV 268a
- Muradabad I 202b
- Muranyi, M. II 108a
- al-Muraqqish (poet) III 588b
- Murata, S. I 89b; V 388a
- Murayghān IV 45b
- Murdār (d. 226/821) IV 23b
- Murji'īs/Murji'ites [Murji'a] I 517b, 518a; II 170a; III 469b; IV 72b; V 23b, 24a, 24b, 504b
- [Mt.] Murrān I 271a
- al-Murrī, Ṣāliḥ (d. ca. 172/788-9) IV 386b
- al-Murtaḍa, al-Sharīf (d. 436/1044) II 533a; III 470b; IV 594a; V 136a
- Mūsā see Moses
- Mūsā b. Manassa b. Yūsuf I 544b
- Mūsā b. Mas'ūd al-Nahdī al-Baṣrī see Abū Ḥudhayfa (d. 220/835)
- Mūsā b. Sayyār al-Aswārī IV 59a
- Mūsā b. 'Ubayd Allāh b. Khāqān al-Baghdādī III 606b
- (d. 325/936)
- Mūsā b. 'Uqba al-Asadī (d. 141/758) II 384b; IV 324b, 533a; V 32a, 32b, 42a, 47b
- Mūsā b. Ya'qūb al-Ma'mūn II 41a
- Muṣ'ab b. 'Umayr II 20a; V 46b
- al-Musāwī, Ḥ (Lebanese leader) II 454b
- Musaylima V 67b
- Musaylima b. Thumāma b. Kabīr b. Ḥabīb b. al-Ḥārith I 121a, 544a; II 384b, 429a, 530a, 530b, 534b; III 381a, **460b**, 461a, 461b, 462a, 462b, 463a; IV 22b, 23a, 295b; V 45a, 59a, 79a
- Musil, A. I 148b
- Muslim(s) passim; see Islam

- Muslim b. al-Ḥajjāj (d. 261/875) i 391b; ii 110b, 222b, 270b, 377a;  
iii 392a; iv 371a, 489a; v 278a,  
330a, 360b, 413a, 471b
- Muslim b. Yasār (d. 101/719) iii 154a
- Mustaḍʿafūn Foundation iii 582a
- Muṣṭafā ii 40b
- Muṣṭafā II (r. 1106-15/1695-1703) iii 321a
- Mustafa Özcan Güneşdoğdu iii 345a
- [Banū l-] Muṣṭaliq i 56b; ii 391b; v 508a, 520a
- al-Mustaʿşimī i 282b
- MUT see Indonesia
- Muʿta i 266a; ii 148b, 240a; v 185a, 185b
- Mutafarriqa, I. iv 268a
- [Ayatollah] Muṭahharī iii 286a
- Mutalammis iii 589a, 589b
- al-Mutanabbī, Abū l-Ṭayyib Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn iv 23a, 57b; v 416b  
(d. 354/965)
- al-Muʿtaşim (caliph; r. 218-27/833-42) i 469b; ii 538b, 560b; iii 558a
- al-Mutawakkil (mosque) iii 431a
- al-Mutawakkil (r. 232-47/847-61) i 469a; ii 28a, 538b; iii 303b
- Mutawakkil II (ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Mustaʿīn; d. 903/1497) ii 232a
- Muʿtazila/Muʿtazilī(s) i 74a, 104b, 105a, 106a, 106b,  
115b, 117b, 206a, 225b, 275a,  
418a, 467b, 468b, 469a, 470a,  
484b; ii 52b, 53a, 54a, 111a,  
114a, 114b, 115a, 115b, 116a,  
117b, 160b, 170b, 171a, 171b,  
270b, 271a, 286a, 337b, 345b,  
413a, 418b, 421a, 421b, 470b,  
506a, 531b, 532b, 533b, 534a,  
535a, 539a; iii 72b, 73a, 87b,  
88a, 91a, 149a, 352b, **466b**,  
467a, 467b, 468a, 469a, 469b;  
iv 23b, 71b, 76b, 79b, 81a, 83b,  
84a, 84b, 86b, 89a, 123a, 123b,  
179a, 313b, 365a, 385b, 432b,  
433a, 459a, 460b; v 12b, 16b,  
24a, 24b, 111b, 135b, 145b,  
404a, 485a
- Başran ii 534b; iii 468b
- Zaydī ii 533a
- Muʿtim b. ʿAdī ii 20a
- al-Muṭṭalib i 290b; v 508a
- Muwaffaq al-Dīn b. Qudāma see Ibn Qudāma, Muwaffaq  
al-Dīn (d. 620/1223)
- al-Muwahḥidūn see Almohad(s)



- Muzaffar al-Dīn Kokbürü (brother-in-law of Saladin)     II 206a, 206b  
Muzayna (tribe)     II 16a  
al-Muzdalifa     I 319b; II 205a; IV 96a, 96b, 281b,  
   515b  
Mzāb     III 86b  
von Mžik, H.     V 43a
- N**
- Nabatean (language)     I 137b, 138a, 138b, 150a, 490a;  
   II 231a, 231b, 544a  
Nabatean(s)     I 150b, 152b, 156a, 308a; II 239a,  
   427b; III 79b; V 82a, 92a, 254a  
Nabhan     II 204b  
Nābigha     V 38b  
Nablus     III 57a; IV 524a, 525a  
Nabū     V 86b  
Nadīm     II 37a  
[Banū l-] Nađīr     I 251b, 320a, 324b, 409a; II 148b,  
   149a, 150b, 151a, 262b, 459b,  
   298b, 469b; III 29a, 29b, 456b,  
   **498a**, 498b, 499a, 579b; IV 41b,  
   42a, 307b, 323b, 324a, 333b,  
   406a, 415a; V 43a, 44b, 175b,  
   292a, 508b  
al-Nađr b. al-Ḥarith     II 517a; III 518a; IV 323a  
Nadwat al-‘Ulama’ [Nahdlatul Ulama]     V 212b, 213b, 214a, 214b  
Nāfi‘ b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān (d. 169/785)     I 334a; IV 356b 357a, 357b, 358a,  
   358b, 359a, 359b, 360b, 373a,  
   389a, 389b, 391b, 392a  
Nāfi‘ b. al-Azraq     III 86b; IV 139a; V 333a  
Nag Hammadi     I 488b  
Nagel, Michael (d. 1788)     I 523b; IV 250b; V 502b  
Nagel, T.     V **275b**  
al-Naḥḥās, Abū Ja‘far Aḥmad b. Muḥammad  
   (d. 338/950)     II 109b, 378a; IV 533b  
Nahrawān     III 85a; IV 328a  
   Battle of     III 85b  
Nāḥūr     III 242a  
Nā‘ila     IV 519a; V 90b  
Najadāt     I 540a; III 86b  
Najaf     V 215b, 225a  
al-Najāshīr     see Negus  
Najd     I 121a, 121b, 529b; II 211a, 294b,  
   295a; IV 254a  
Najda b. ‘Āmir     III 86b

- al-Najjār, [Shaykh] ʿAlī Muḥammad  
 Najm al-Dīn Dāya [al-]Rāzī (d. 654/1256)  
 Najm al-Dīn Kubrā  
 iv 272b  
 ii 120a; v 158b  
 see Kubrā, Najm al-Dīn  
 (d. 617-18/1220-1)
- Najm al-Dīn al-Nasafī (d. 537/1142)  
 Najm al-Dīn al-Ṭūfī (d. 716/1316)  
 Najrān  
 ii 171b  
 i 514a; iv 115b  
 i 115b, 154a, 307b, 309b, 390a,  
 399b, 466a; ii 148a, 193a; iii  
 405b, 406a, **500a**, 500b, 501a,  
 571b; iv 44a, 352b, 406b, 410a,  
 411a, 411b, 412b, 578a; v 86b,  
 88a, 88b, 92a, 397a, 397b, 562a,  
 565a
- Christians of  
 Kaʿbat  
 iv 257b, 411b; v 389b
- Najrānites  
 iii 500a
- al-Nakhaṭ  
 iii 500a, 501a, 500b
- Nakhla  
 i 412a
- al-Nakhjuwānī (d. 920/1514)  
 i 461a; ii 149a; iii 590b
- Nakīr  
 ii 120b  
 i 90a, 90b, 206a; iii 141b; iv 460a;  
 v 499b
- Nallino, C.A.  
 iv 248a; v 297a
- Nana Asmaʿu  
 iv 177b
- Nāmūs  
 ii 514a; iii **515**
- Nanji, A.  
 i **70a**
- Napoleon  
 iv 268b
- Napoleon III  
 i 198b
- Naqshbandiyya (Ṣūfī order)  
 iii 324b
- Naqqāsh  
 iii 503b
- Nasafī, ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad b. Maḥmūd (d. 710/1310)  
 i 205a; iv 496b; v 353a, 462a
- al-Nasāṭī, Aḥmad b. Shuʿayb (d. 303/915)  
 ii 22b; ii 110b, 334a, 377a, 389b;  
 iii 392a; iv 232a, 371a; v 330a,  
 330b
- Nashshān (al-Jawf)  
 v 86a
- Nashī al-Akbar (d. 239/906)  
 iv 23a
- Nashwān al-Ḥimyarī (d. 573/1178)  
 v 397b
- Nāṣif, Ḥanafī  
 iv 272a
- al-Nasīmī, Maḥmūd Nāẓim  
 iii 366a, 366b
- Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Bayḍāwī  
 see al-Bayḍāwī, Nāṣir al-Dīn  
 (d. 716/1315-16)
- al-Nāṣir lil-Ḥaqq al-Uṭrūsh (d. 304/917)  
 iv 602b
- Nāṣir-i Khusraw (d. ca. 470/1077)  
 i 126a; iv 55b, 61a, 63b
- Nāṣir Muḥammad (Mamlūk sultan)  
 ii 35a, 312a; iii 601b
- Nasr (pre-Islamic male deity)  
 i 404a; ii 317b, 474a, 483a; v 92a,  
 92b

- Nasr, S.H.  
 Naşr b. ʿĀsim (d. 89/707)  
 Naşr Ḥāmid Abū Zayd  
 Naşrids  
 Nasser, Gamal Abdel (Egypt; r. 1956-70)  
 Nasser D. Khalili Collection of Islamic Art
- Nassau Lees, W.  
 Naşţūr/Naşţūrā
- Nathan  
 Nation of Islam  
 Nativity  
 Nau, M.  
 Nawas, J.
- al-Nawawī (d. 676/1277)  
 al-Nawawī Jāwī, Muḥammad  
 Nawdh (land of)  
 Mount  
 Nawf al-Bikālī  
 [Banū] Nawfal  
 Nayereh Tohidi  
 Nayrīz  
 Nazarenes  
 Nazareth [al-Nāşira]  
 Naẓīr Aḥmad (1831-1912)  
 Naẓira Zayn al-Dīn  
 Nazoreans
- al-Nazzām, Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Sayyār  
 (d. ca. 221/835)  
 Near East
- Nebes  
 Nebuchadnezzar
- Nedim  
 Nedjar  
 Negev
- IV 557a  
 I 140b; III 606a  
 see Abu Zayd, N.  
 III 308a, 559a  
 III 285b; IV 145b  
 III 264b, 268b, 301a, 305b, 315a,  
 318a, 322a, 324b, 326a, 328a  
 IV 266a  
 II 515a, 515b; IV 236a, 236b; see  
 also Baḥīrā  
 IV 315b  
 see Islam  
 III 538a  
 IV 248b  
 I **197a, 505b**; II **539a**; IV **54b**;  
 V **363b**  
 IV 489a, 492a, 494b, 495a  
 V 98b  
 I 271a  
 I 271a  
 III 142b  
 I 290b; II 20a  
 see Tohidi, N.  
 III 433a  
 see Nazoreans  
 I 310b, 389b  
 III 223b  
 II 200b  
 I 310b, 311a, 311b, 312a, 313a,  
 313b, 314a  
 II 532a, 532b, 533a, 533b; III 468b;  
 IV 74a, 477b; V 8b  
 I 102a, 268a, 286a, 307b, 370b,  
 399b, 433b, 508b; II 105b,  
 267a, 287a, 429a, 432b, 433a,  
 434b, 436b, 566a; III 45b, 129a,  
 315b, 435b; IV 128a, 204b,  
 209b, 458a; V 129b, 236b, 493b,  
 542a  
 II 351b  
 I 108b, 195b; III 4a, 6a, 52a, 52b;  
 IV 44a; V 455b  
 V 394a  
 II 350a  
 I 150a, 155a; V 366b

- Negus [al-Najāshī] i 4b, 21a, 320a; ii 19a; iii 8a;  
iv 411a; v 44a, 47b
- Nelson, K. iv 380b, 381b, 392b
- Neoplatonism i 85a; iv 82b; v 81a
- Neoplatonists iv 74b, 80b, 82b, 83a, 87b, 88a
- Nero i 107b, 109b
- Nerreter, D. v 345b, 347a
- Nesin, A. v 394b
- Nestorian(s) see Christian(s)
- Nestorius v 370b; see also Christians
- [The] Netherlands v 216b, 346b
- Netton, I.R. iii **185b, 535b**
- Neuwirth, A. i 249a, **457b**; ii **143b**, 191a, 250b,  
251a, 251b, 252a, 253a, 255a,  
260b, **264b, 312b**, 356a; iii  
196a, 212b, **496b**; iv 7b, 199b,  
204b, **347b, 475b**; v **108a**,  
**176b**, 299a, **429a**
- Neuwirth, K. ii 191a; iii 128b; v 425b
- Nevo, Y. i 155a
- New Testament see Testament
- New Year ii 181b; iv 340a
- New Zealand i 385b
- Newby, G. i **158b, 194b, 518a**; ii **244a**,  
**293b**
- Newton, I. v 71a
- Niasse, [Shaykh] Ibrāhīm i 33b; iii 345a
- Nicea [Iznīq] i 308a; iii 434b
- Second Council of ii 474a
- Nicene Creed ii 326b, 329b
- Nicholas of Cusa (Nicolaus Cusanus; d. 1464) iv 236b, 242b, 243a, 245b; v 371b
- Nicolson, R. iii 111a, 195b, 222b; v 351b
- Nietzsche, F. i 427a
- Nigeria i 33a; iii 327b, 344b; iv 170a,  
177b; v 209a, 211b
- Night of Power/Destiny/Divine Decree [*laylat al-qadr*] ii 84a, 89a, 181b, 182b, 183a,  
216a, 268b, 269b, 381b, 443b;  
iii 222a, 328a, 417b, **537b**; iv  
34a; v 272a, 342b, 431b, 475b
- Nihāwand ii 39b, 560a
- Niketas of Byzantium iv 237b, 238a; v 344a
- Nikolajev, K. v 349b
- Nile [al-Yamm] i 29b, 150a, 158a, 345b; ii 10b,  
83a, 303b, 304a; iv 68a; v 51b,  
52a, 96b, 361a, 463b, 466b
- Nilometer [*miqyās al-nīl*] iii 303b

- Nimrod [Namrūd] I 8b, 192a, 533a; II 279a; III 93a, 224b, 389a, 494b, 522a, 529b, **539a**, 539b; IV 78a, 211a; V 63b, 95b
- Nineveh I 195b, 265b; II 514a; III 53a, 53b, 54a, 54b  
III 207b  
see Nīshāpūr
- People of  
Nīsābūr al-Nīsābūrī, Abū l-Qāsim al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. Ḥabīb (d. 404-6/1014-16) I 70b, 411a; II 57a, 64b; IV 304b, 549b; V 324b, 330b
- Nīsābūrian(s) V 325a
- Nīshāpūr II 111b, 112b; III 126a, 300b; V 139a, 143b, 325a
- Nisisbis IV 74a
- Nissel, Johann Georg (d. 1662) IV 246b
- Niu Jie (mosque on) III 315a
- Nizām al-Dīn al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Nīsābūrī al-A‘raj (d. after 730/1329) II 113a; V 330a
- [Mulla] Nizam al-Din Muḥammad (d. 1748) V 212a
- Nizām al-Mulk (vizier to the Saljūq sultans; d. 485/1092) III 305a, 433a; V 210b
- Nizāmī (d. 605/1209) I 62a; III 221b; IV 55b, 60a, 61a, 61b; V 122b
- Nizāmiyya IV 58a
- Noah [Nūḥ] I 21b, 38b, 59b, 95b, 146b, 147a, 157b, 158a, 160b, 195a, 222a, 236b, 245a, 245b, 261b, 296b, 319a, 379b, 380b, 398b, 437a, 464b, 492a, 511a, 512b, 513a, 518b, 519a, 521b, 532a, 536b, 553b; II 10b, 64a, 145b, 154a, 199b, 212b, 219a, 231a, 259b, 293a, 293b, 318a, 324b, 338a, 339a, 372b, 418a, 423b, 433a, 434a, 434b, 436a, 437a, 439a, 441a, 449b, 462b, 483a, 488a, 504b, 509a, 510b, 544b, 558a; III 2a, 13a, 17a, 18a, 18b, 50a, 63b, 68b, 69a, 118a, 119a, 190a, 200b, 212b, 222a, 231b, 232a, 253b, 289b, 381a, 381b, 393a, 400b, 441a, 441b, 444a, 444b, 479b, 485b, 486a, 486b, 487a, 488a, 514b, 518b, 519a, 519b, 520b, 521a, 521b, 522a, 525b, 536b, 540a, 540b, 541a, 541b, 542a, 542b, 543a, 543b, 549b,

- 550b, 567b; iv 6b, 21a, 25b,  
32b, 34a, 50b, 68a, 112b, 130b,  
160a, 213b, 217a, 218b, 223b,  
263b, 291a, 292a, 292b, 293b,  
294a, 297b, 302b, 303a, 303b,  
304a, 307b, 308a, 309a, 319a,  
320a, 321a, 337a, 352b, 425b,  
438b, 439b, 523b, 559b, 577a,  
592a, 604a; v 5b, 16a, 45b, 92a,  
104a, 109b, 126b, 130b, 171b,  
262a, 285b, 302a, 313b, 373a,  
373b, 430a, 464b, 482a, 534b,  
549a, 551b
- Ark of  
Mosque of  
People of
- Noble Drew Ali  
Noja, S.  
Nöldeke, T.
- North America  
Noth, A.  
NU  
Nubāta b. Ḥanzāla  
Nubian  
[al-Qāḍī] al-Nu'mān (d. 363/974)  
Nu'mān b. Mundhir  
al-Nu'mānī, Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Ja'far (d. 360/971)  
[General] Numeiri  
Nūn
- iii 521b; iv 581a, 592a; v 373a  
iii 69a  
i 21b; ii 474a; iii 78a, 522a, 583a;  
iv 258a, 259a; iv 421a, 605b;  
v 252b, 261b, 317b, 318a, 389a,  
460b, 461a  
see Drew Ali, Noble  
iv 204a  
i 5a, 11a, 19b, 112a, 138a, 208a,  
248b, 270b, 322b, 323b, 325b,  
331a, 331b, 350b, 351b, 372a,  
377b, 400a, 417b, 420b, 531a;  
ii 180a, 191a, 235a, 250a, 250b,  
251a, 255a, 255b, 262a, 350a,  
350b, 351a, 352b, 354b, 355b,  
358a, 359a, 360a, 361a, 361b,  
363a, 363b, 366b, 367a, 367b,  
496b, 539b; iii 7b, 110b, 129a,  
131b, 195b, 475a, 476a, 480a;  
iv 188a, 188b, 189a, 189b,  
190b, 191b, 193b, 194b; v 239b,  
240a, 297b, 298a, 350a, 350b,  
351a, 351b, 353a  
see America  
ii 296b  
see Nadwat al-'Ulama'  
iv 51b  
iii 242a  
iv 490a, 490b, 602b  
i 308b, 309a  
ii 117a, 396b; iv 602a  
i 35a  
iii 8b

- Nuovo  
Nūr al-Dīn al-Şābūnī al-Bukhārī  
  
Nūr al-Dīn Zanjī  
Nurcholish Madjid  
Nurculuk  
Nuremberg  
al-Nūrī, Abū l-Ḥusayn (d. 295/907)  
Nūrī al-Ṭabarsī, Ḥusayn Taqī (d. 1320/1902)  
Nursi, Said (d. 1960)  
Nurosmāniye Library  
Nuşayrīs  
Nuşrat bt. Muḥammad Amīn  
  
al-Nuwayhī, M.  
Nuwayrī (d. 733/1333)  
Nwyia, P.
- O**
- O'Connor, K.M.  
Occultation  
    Major  
    Minor  
Og [ʿŪj b. ʿAnaq]  
Ölceytü  
Old Testament  
Öljeytü (r. 703-16/1304-16)  
Oman [ʿUmān]  
  
Omar ibn Said (d. ca. 1864)  
Omdurman  
Orientalist(s)  
  
Origen (of Alexandria)  
Orion  
Orthodox Church  
Ortiz de la Puebla, V.  
Ory, S.  
O'Shaughnessy, T.  
[Mulla] Osman Ismail  
Ottoman(s)  
  
Ovid
- IV 265a, 267b  
see al-Bukhārī, Nūr al-Dīn  
    al-Şābūnī (d. 580/1184)  
III 309a  
IV 149b  
V 216b  
V 346a  
III 230b, V 140b, 141a  
IV 595a, 595b  
IV 555a; V 216b  
III 598a  
IV 597b, 598a  
see Banū-yi Işfahānī  
    (d. 1403/1982)  
I 242a  
II 338b  
V 97b, 140a, 140b, 141a
- I **79a**; IV **181a**
- II 117a; IV 602a  
II 117a  
II 293b; III 543a  
see Ölceytü  
see Testament; Bible  
I 283a; II 35a; III 311a, 559a  
I 22a, 121a, 127b, 495b; II 503b;  
    III 86a, 87a, 140a  
I 30a  
III 328a  
III 242b, 342a; IV 197b, 249a, 249b,  
    275b; V 48a  
I 104a, 308a  
V 51b  
IV 71a  
V 349b  
I **285b**; III 255b  
I 506b, 508b; IV 196b, 197a  
III 607a; IV 251a  
II 569b; III 272a, 308a, 317a, 317b,  
    318b, 319b, 321a, 341b, 370b,  
    434a, 435b, 598b; IV 149a,  
    267b, 268b, 271b, 361a; V 60a  
V 52a

- Owens, J. iii 124a  
 Oxford iv 249a
- P**
- Padua iv 247a  
 Padwick ii 81b  
 Pahlavi/Pahlevi (language) i 45b; ii 486b; iii 223b  
 Paikuli i 208a  
 Pakistan i 39b, 50b, 69b; ii 15a; iii 314a, 365b; iv 273b, 274a; v 94a, 97a, 209a, 211a, 211b, 212a, 212b, 343a, 538b
- Palaiologues iv 238a  
 Palermo iii 263a, 263b, 596b, 597a  
 Palestine i 9a, 43a, 110b, 149a, 150a, 155a, 169a, 171a, 173b, 195b, 214a, 265b, 307b, 308a, 335b, 532b, 557a; ii 155b, 343a, 457b, 463b; iii 5a, 5b, 52a, 286a, 299a, 368b, 390a, 405a; iv 27a, 253b; v 28b, 107a, 127a, 176a, 185a, 186a, 222b, 263a, 305a, 310a, 564b
- Palestinian Authority/State i 128a  
 Palestinians iii 241a  
 Palmer, E.H. v 351b  
 Palmyrenians v 88b  
 Panjabi (language) v 96a  
 Paraclete iii 504a  
   Johannine iv 407b  
 Paret, R. i 36a, 112b, 210b, 288a, 323a, 399a, 417b; ii 191a, 493a; iii 189a; iv **12a**, 18a, 49b, 52b, 101b, 199a, 477b; v 247a, 296a, 297a, 298a, 299a; v 352b, 353a, 353b, 354a, 398a, 424b
- Paris ii 137a  
 Parkinson, D. i 133a, 134a  
 Parr, P. ii 428a  
 Parrinder, G. iv 195b  
 Parry, M. ii 254a  
 Parsees v 56a  
 Parson, T. i 374b  
 Pashto (language) i 136a  
 Passover [Pesach] ii 184b; iii 411a; iv 338a, 338b,



- 339a, 339b, 340a, 345a, 345b,  
346a, 347a
- Paton, A.A.  
[St.] Paul  
iv 269b, 270a
- Paul of Antioch (Melkite bishop)  
i 118a, 118b, 307b, 310b, 488a;  
ii 499a; iv 11a; v 47b, 186a
- Paulicians  
v 371b  
ii 475a
- Pauthier, J.P.G.  
v 349b
- Pavel I (czar)  
iv 265b
- Pedro (de) Pascual (archbishop of Jaen; d. 1300)  
iv 240b, 243a
- Pellat, C.  
iii 147a
- Pennsylvania, University of  
v 69b
- Penrice, J.  
i 487b; iv 194a; v 296b
- Pentakes, G.I.  
v 351a
- Pentateuch  
i 22b, 367a, 410b, 465a; ii 343a;  
iii 248a; iv 37b, 61b; v 260a,  
260b, 300b, 308b
- People(s) of  
see below the respective names
- Percival David Foundation  
iii 325b
- Perho, I.  
iii **366b**
- Persia  
i 48a, 61b, 62a, 173b, 266b, 314a;  
ii 105b, 223a, 296a; iii 221b,  
275a, 369a, 461b, 596a; iv 44a,  
57a, 57b, 329a, 407b, 408a,  
413b; v 34a, 45a, 391a
- Academy of Language  
iv 57a
- Empire  
i 211a; ii 399b; iii 91a
- Gulf [Baḥr Fāris]  
i 155a, 203b, 309a; iv 411b;  
v 86b
- Language  
i 136a, 142b, 483a, 490a, 520a;  
ii 90a, 146b, 147b, 229b, 230b,  
231a, 231b, 286b, 287a, 544a;  
iii 117b, 223b, 258b, 319a,  
325a; iv 56a, 56b, 57b, 58a,  
58b, 59b, 62a, 63a, 172b,  
266a, 602b; v 94a, 131a, 148b,  
188a, 296b, 323b, 346b, 349b,  
393a
- Middle Persian  
iv 56b
- Persian(s)  
i 108a, 265b, 266a, 266b, 267a,  
267b, 268a, 268b, 308b, 309a,  
487b; ii 147a, 147b, 230b, 232a,  
240a, 281a, 296b, 438b, 490a;  
iii 405b, 542a, 543a; iv 58a, 59a,  
59b, 313a, 257b; v 47a, 80a,

- 286a, 341a; see also Sasanian(s)/  
Sasanid(s)
- Pesach see *Passover*
- Peter (apostle of Jesus) v 189a
- Peter Alphonsi (Petrus Alphonsi, Rabbi Moses Sephardi,  
d. after 1130) iv 238b, 243b
- Peter the Great (czar) v 347b
- Peter the Venerable (abbot of Cluny; d. 1156) iv 236b, 238b, 239a, 559a;  
v 344b
- Peters, E. iv 535a; v 49a, 315a
- Peters, R. i **252b**
- Peterson, D. i **480a**; ii **245a, 341b**; iii **380a**
- Petra i 150b; iii 79b
- Petrus Alphonsi see *Peter Alphonsi*
- Petrus de Pennis iv 243b
- Pharaoh [Fir'awn] i 1a, 59a, 158a, 159a, 160a, 160b,  
161a, 162b, 163a, 190a, 219a,  
255a, 294b, 295b, 297a, 302a,  
304a, 304b, 306b, 329b, 338b,  
340b, 341a, 364a, 365b, 369a,  
395b, 405a, 478a, 488a, 489a,  
500b, 501b, 511b, 518b, 519a,  
532a, 532b, 533b, 536b, 537a,  
548b, 552a, 553b; ii 24a,  
66a, 162a, 174a, 182a, 184a,  
193b, 199a, 204a, 212b, 241b,  
259b, 305b, 319a, 334a, 338a,  
338b, 339a, 399a, 399b, 481a,  
504b, 541b, 542a, 542b, 558b;  
iii 56a, 81a, 92a, 93a, 104b,  
190a, 200b, 211b, 289b, 383b,  
393b, 394a, 394b, 420a, 420b,  
421b, 422a, 423a, 423b, 425a,  
425b, 485b, 487b, 489b, 495b,  
496a, 518b, 519a, 520b, 521b,  
522a, 539b, 552b, 583a, 583b;  
iv 49b, **66b**, 67a, 67b, 68a,  
105b, 106a, 112b, 131a, 132a,  
147a, 160a, 210b, 211a, 225a,  
263b, 276b, 286a, 296b, 307b,  
309a, 320a, 340b, 348b, 352b,  
421b, 452a, 454a, 508a, 509a,  
523b, 524a, 592a; v 4b, 6a, 53b,  
171a, 171b, 236b, 239b, 252b,  
281b, 285b, 317b, 318a, 363a,  
375a, 377a, 377b, 389a, 396a,

- 396b, 416a, 463b, 464b, 468a,  
472b, 530a, 532a, 532b, 534a,  
553a  
I 255a, 488a, 500b; III 211b, 212a,  
217a, 249b, 425a, 444b; V 201b
- Magicians of  
IV 27b
- Pharisees  
II 454b
- Philippines  
I 496b; II 145b, 335a, 407b, 416a,  
417b, 432b, 434b, 435b, 439a;  
IV 315b, 529a
- Philistines  
I 104a; V 259a, 259b, 260a, 260b,  
262b, 266a
- Philo of Alexandria  
III 45a; V 398a
- Philonenko, M.  
I 265b
- Phocas  
I 36b, 200a, 391b; II 369b; III 110a,  
113b, 189a, 196a, 198b; IV 48a,  
566a; V 343a, 354a, 539b
- Pickthall, M.  
I **217b**; V **236b**
- Pietruschka, U.  
IV 406b
- Pines, S.  
II 156b
- Pinhas  
V 90a
- Pirenne, J.  
IV 243a
- [Pope] Pius II  
I 198b
- [Pope] Pius IX  
see Abraham
- Place of Abraham  
III 386b; IV 74b, 581a
- Plato  
I 477b
- Platonist(s)  
III 415b; IV 108b
- Pleiades (Thurayya)  
I 43a
- Pleistocene  
III 538a
- Plessner, M.  
I 499b; II 427a; IV 586a; V 254a
- Pliny (the Elder)  
I 104a; IV 80b, 82b, 83b
- Plotinus  
V 236b
- Plutarch  
IV 188a, 249a; V 348a
- Pococke, Edward (d. 1691)  
II 485b
- Poimandres  
IV 490b
- Poonawala, I.K.  
II **41a**
- Porter, V.  
I 189a, 295b; II 332a, 332b, 437a;  
III 81b, 383a, 441b, 520a, 537a;  
IV 61b, 302a, 540b; V 375b;  
see also Alexander
- Possessor of the Two Horns [Dhū l-Qarnayn]  
IV 245a
- Postel, Guillaume (d. 1581)  
V 347b
- Pos(t)nikov, P.V.  
I 19b, 28a, 163a, 255b, 533a;  
II 335b, 547a; III 181b, 222b,  
229b, 492a; IV 62a, 584b; V 82b,  
96a
- Potiphar

- Powers, D. II 524a, 524b, 525a, **526a**; III 98a, 98b, 99a  
 see Islam  
 see Tablet
- PPIM
- Preserved Tablet [*lawḥ mahfūz*]
- Pretzl, O. I 322b, 334a, 350b, 417b; IV 189a, 189b, 392b  
 V 347a  
 IV 265b  
 V 297a  
 IV 82b  
 I 4a, 20b  
 V 51b  
 see Islam  
 I 270b; III 242a  
 I 303b, 304b, 305a  
 passim  
 see Companions of the Prophet  
 see House, People of the  
 IV 269a, 271b, 275b  
 I 228b; III 4a, 523b; IV 128a, 304b, **314a**, 314b, 315a, 316b, 317a, 317b, 438b, 474b, 537a, 561a; V 152a, 170b, 171a, 301b, 320b  
 V 208b  
 see Islam  
 II 295b, 298b; III 337b; IV 586a; V 254a  
 I 50a; V 97a, 212b  
 V 342a  
 V 100a  
 IV 68b
- Psalms [*zabūr/zubur*]
- Psalterns
- PSW
- Ptolemy
- Punjab
- Punjabi (language)
- Pustaka Nasional
- Pythagoras
- Q**
- Qadarī(s) I 74b; II 270b, 271a, 345b; III 33a, 179a, 420b, 425b; IV 72b, 84a; V 504b  
 see Kadi, W.  
 IV 272b  
 IV 274a  
 see ‘Abd al-Jabbār b. Aḥmad al-Asadābādī al-Qāḍī al-Hamadhānī (d. 414-15/1025)  
 III 268a  
 I 482a; V 147b  
 I 482a
- al-Qāḍī, W.
- al-Qāḍī, ‘A.
- al-Qāḍī, N.
- al-Qāḍī ‘Abd al-Jabbār
- Qāḍī Aḥmad  
 al-Qādir (r. 381-422/991-1031)  
 Qādirī Creed [*al-ī tiqād al-qādirī*]

- al-Qādisiyya II 560a; v 47a  
 Qadmān v 86b  
 [Mt.] Qāf I 62b; II 95a  
 Qaḥṭān I 228b; III 119a  
 Qal'at Sim'ān I 308b, 336a  
 al-Qalīs (church) I 155a  
 al-Qalqashandī (d. 821/1418) I 136a, 280a; II 36a, 36b, 498a;  
 IV 477b, 479a, 481a, 481b  
 Qālūn, 'Īsā b. Minā (d. ca. 220/835) IV 359b, 360b, 390a, 391b  
 Qānī v 562b  
 Qarā Memi III 598b, 599a  
 al-Qaraḍāwī, Yūsuf II 281b; III 176a; IV 144a, 144b,  
 414b; v 26a, 227a  
 Qarāḥiṣārī, Aḥmad III 320b, 321a, 599b  
 Qarawiyyīn University v 211a  
 Qardū I 147a; III 68b  
 Qarmāṭīs I 540b; II 560b  
 Qarmathian Qur'ān III 598a  
 Qārūn see Korah  
 Qaryat al-Fā'w I 148b, 152b, 156a; v 88a  
 Qaryat Thamānīn III 69a  
 Qaṣba III 597b  
 al-Qāshānī, 'Abd al-Razzāq Kamāl al-Dīn (pseudo Ibn al-'Arabī; d. 730-1/1329-30) IV 349b, 354b, 355a, 460b; v 156b,  
 157a, 157b, 158a, 382b, 383a  
 al-Qāshānī, Muḥammad 'Alī IV 266a  
 Qāsim (son of the Prophet and Khadīja) v 507b  
 [Imām] al-Qāsim b. Ibrāhīm Rassī (d. 246/860) I 116b, 118a; II 533a; IV 23a, 602b;  
 v 8b, 371b  
 Qāsim b. Khalīl al-Dimashqī see al-Dimashqī, Qāsim b. Khalīl  
 al-Qāsimī, Muḥammad Jamāl al-Dīn III 242b; v 329b; v 536b  
 al-Qaṣr IV 361a  
 Qaṣr al-Ḥallābāt III 432b  
 Qaṣr al-Ḥamrā' I 152b  
 Qaṣr al-Ḥayr al-Sharqī III 430b  
 [Mt.] Qāsyūn I 271a, 293b  
 Qatabān I 152a; IV 585b; v 85b, 88a, 91a,  
 91b, 92b, 563a  
 Qatāda b. Di'āma al-Sadūsī (d. 117-18/735) I 23b, 257a, 322a, 341a, 412a;  
 II 103a, 108a, 190a, 387b, 389b,  
 393b; III 89a, 142a, 154b, 517b;  
 IV 100b, 387a, 407b, 533a;  
 v 165b  
 Qaṭar I 127b; IV 273b; v 562a  
 Qaṭarī b. al-Fujā'a see Ibn al-Fujā'a, Qaṭarī  
 [Banū] Qayla II 15a  
 [Banū] Qaynuqā' I 150a, 325a; II 148b, 298b; III 29a,

- Qayrawān (Tunisia)
- Great Mosque of  
al-Qayrawānī (d. 385/996)
- Qays
- Qays ‘Ayalān
- Qazvīn [Qazwīn]
- al-Qazwīnī (d. 739/1338)
- al-Qazwīnī, Abū Yūsuf (d. 488/1095)
- al-Qazwīnī, Zakariyyā b. Muḥammad (d. 682/1283)
- Qinnesrin
- al-Qirqisānī, Ya‘qūb
- Qītmīr
- Qlaaji, M.
- Qom/Qumm
- Qubā’
- Mosque of
- Qubbat al-Ṣakhra
- Qudāma b. Ja‘far (d. 337/948)
- Quedlinburg
- al-Quff
- al-Qummī, Abū l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Ibrāhīm (d. 328/939)
- Qumran[Qumrān]
- Caves
- Scrolls
- al-Qūnawī, Ṣadr al-Dīn (d. 673/1274)
- Qunbul, Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān  
(d. ca. 291/903-4)
- Qurā
- Wādī
- Qur’ān
- Kūfic
- Ur-
- Quraysh / Qurashī(s) / Qurayshite(s)
- 29b, 498a, 579b; iv 41b, 227a,  
**323a**, 323b, 324a, 324b, 333b,  
406a; v 43a, 44b
- i 284a; ii 40b, 110a, 116b; iii 262a,  
264a, 265a, 272b, 430b, 432a,  
432b, 596a; v 305a
- iii 298a, 428b, 429b, 431a, 599b  
iv 169b; v 471b
- i 529b; v 367a
- iv 51b
- iii 305a
- iv 479a
- ii 115a
- iii 287b, 389a
- iv 74a  
v 309a
- iii 321b, 327a; iv 351b
- i 168a
- v 215a, 225a, 225b
- ii 20b, 299a; iii 439a, 439b; iv 516a  
i 342b
- see Dome of the Rock
- iv 143b
- v 349a
- iv 323a
- i 57a, 268a; ii 117a, 147a, 147b;  
iii 65b; iv 591b, 602a, 603a;  
v 442a
- iv 195a; v 398a, 398b
- ii 485b
- ii 485b
- i 27b; ii 119b; iii 230b; v 156a  
iv 359b, 390a
- i 154b
- i 154b; ii 150a; iv 334a
- passim
- iv 265b
- i 334b
- i 20b, 38b, 63a, 140b, 144b, 256b,  
290b, 291a, 333a, 381a, 382a,  
406b, 529b, 531b; ii 15a, 15b,  
17b, 19a, 19b, 20a, 20b, 87b,  
147b, 149a, 149b, 176a, 227a,  
296b, 297a, 337b, 357a, 384b,  
397b, 448a, 464a, 466a, 466b,

- 489b, 490a, 490b, 513a, 516a, 528a; III 4a, 32a, 35a, 59a, 80a, 88a, 95b, 112a, 112b, 113a, 115a, 115b, 116b, 119a, 119b, 120a, 125b, 162b, 236a, 337b, 338a, 340a, 394a, 398a, 411a, 422b, 455b, 461a, 462b, 464b, 501b, 508b, 545b, 568a; IV 25a, 44b, 45a, 45b, 49b, 53a, 71b, 96b, 162b, **329a**, 329b, 330a, 330b, 331a, 331b, 332a, 332b, 333a, 337a, 337b, 415a, 493a, 512b, 515a, 532a, 532b, 533a, 534a, 572a, 592a; V 37b, 44b, 64b, 65a, 113b, 164a, 263a, 364b, 366a, 373b, 377a, 377b, 401b, 409b, 448b, 471a, 507b, 508a, 508b, 550b
- Qurayya  
[Banū] Qurayza  
I 149b  
I 289a, 324b; II 148b, 149a, 150a, 150b, 151a, 298b; III 29a, 30a, 456b, 498a, 545b, 579b; IV 25a, 323a, 323b, 324a, **333b**, 334a, 334b, 406a, 412a; V 43a, 44b, 508b
- Qureyshi, I.  
Qurḥ  
Qurra b. Sharīk  
al-Qurṭubī, Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad  
(d. 671/1272)  
V 101a  
I 154b  
I 139b  
I 176a, 200a, 203b, 204a, 205a, 257a, 268a, 273a, 288a, 409a, 549a, 549b, 551a; II 21b, 88b, 114a, 147a, 271a, 313b, 336b, 468b, 491b, 498b, 500b, 542b; III 240a, 240b, 548b; IV 15a, 109b, 110a, 509a, 509b, 533b, 547b, 550a; V 55b, 160b, 330a, 404a, 466a, 466b, 467a, 549a, 552a
- Qurva  
Quṣayy b. Kulāb  
al-Qushayrī, Abū l-Qāsim ‘Abd al-Karīm b. Hawāzin  
(d. 465/1072)  
III 433a  
I 406b  
I 176a, 268a, 484a, 550a; II 120a, 452a, 453b; IV 57b, 157a; V 83b, 139b, 143b, 144b, 145a, 145b, 146a, 151a, 151b, 152a
- Quss  
Quṭb, Sayyid  
III 500b  
I 39b, 184b, 224b, 293a,

- 408a, 408b, 428a; II 21a, 130b,  
131a, 134b, 137b, 138a, 445a,  
468b, 471b, 535b; III 81b, 93a,  
194b, 195a, 195b, 201b, 202b,  
206a, 208b, 240b, 241a, 285b,  
376b, 402b; IV 139b, 143b,  
145a, 145b, 414b, 528a, 535a;  
V 10a, 10b, 27a, 99a, 103b,  
206a, 406a, 443a, 538a, 539a
- Quṭb al-Dīn al-Shīrāzī II 113a  
 Quṭb Manār III 314b  
 Quṭrub (d. 206/821) V 333b  
 Quwwat al-Islam III 314b  
 Quzaḥ IV 515b  
 Hill of IV 281b
- R**
- al-Rabadha I 154b  
 Rabbat, N. I **339a**  
 Rabī' I II 20b  
 [Banū] Rabī'a II 513b  
 Rābi'a al-'Adawiyya II 286a  
 Rabin, Ch. I 531a; II 354b, 356b, 357b, 359b,  
366b, 367a; III 122a; IV 194a  
 Rachel I 226a, 228a  
 Rada III 312b  
 Radscheit, M. IV **313b, 433b**; V **127b, 190b,**  
**505a, 548a**  
 Radtke, B. IV **520b**; V **484a**  
 Raḍwān, [Shaykh] Muḥammad IV 266b, 269b  
 [Shāh] Raḥī' al-Dīn (d. 1818) III 223b; V 341b  
 al-Rāghī al-Tūnisī (d. 715/1315) V 346b  
 al-Rāghīb al-Iṣfahānī, Abū l-Qāsim al-Ḥusayn  
 (d. 502/1108) I 261b, 398b; II 231b, 315a; III 10a,  
506b, 511a, 513b; IV 12b; V 297b,  
330a, 560b, 572a  
 Ragmat V 88b; see also Najrān  
 Rahardjo, D. V 101b  
 Rahbar, D. II 125b, 135a, 140b; III 70a; IV 197a  
 al-Raḥmān (name for 'Allāh') II 317b, 318a, 318b; IV 22b, 380a;  
V 308a  
 Rahman, F. (d. 1988) I 64a, 87a, 87b; II 135a, 139b,  
140b, 187b, 469a; IV 89b; V 26b,  
68b, 101b, 298b, 434b  
 Raḥmānān V 566a, 566b, 567a  
 Rahmani, Khadim IV 274a, 274b



- Rahmat Allah Kayranawi  
 Räsänen, H.  
 Rajab
- Rakhmat, Jalaluddin  
 Ramaḍān
- Ramadan, T.  
 Ramallah  
 Ramla  
 Ramla (wife of Umayyad caliph Yazīd I)  
 Ramli, Muḥammad  
 [Mt.] Ramm  
 Rammān  
 Ramón Martí  
 al-Raḳīm
- al-Raḳqa  
 Raḳqāda  
 Rashīd, S.  
 Rashīd Aḥmad Gangōhī  
 Rashīd al-Dīn  
 Rashīd al-Dīn al-Maybudī  
 Rashid Khalifa  
 Rashid Omar, ‘A.  
 Rashīd Riḍā, M.
- iv 124a  
 iv 195b  
 i 398a, 402b, 403a, 403b; ii 179b,  
 183a, 184a, 169a, 169b, 170a,  
 170b, 171a; iii 263a, 410a,  
 410b, 411a, 413b; iv 340a,  
 340b  
 v 101b  
 i 12a, 14a, 33b, 66b, 183a, 196a,  
 326a, 358a, 359a, 398a, 400a,  
 444b, 445a, 487a, 503a; ii 81a,  
 83b, 84a, 84b, 85a, 89a, 91a,  
 180b, 181a, 181b, 183a, 183b,  
 204a, 204b, 216a, 381b, 382a,  
 450b, 546b; iii 161a, 304b,  
 412b, 413a, 414a, 414b, 415a,  
 419a, 427a, 496a, 496b, 537b,  
 538b, 552b; iv 227a, 232b,  
 293a, **338a**, 338b, 339b, 340a,  
 341a, 343b, 344a, 345a, 346b,  
 347a, 379b, 387a, 488a, 490a,  
 502b, 571b; v 37a, 73b, 141a,  
 214a, 226a, 227b, 272a, 284b,  
 372b, 394a, 431b, 475b, 504a,  
 556a, 556b  
 v 225a  
 i 171a  
 ii 11a; iii 5b, 53b; v 508b  
 v 186b  
 v 101a  
 i 138a  
 v 86b  
 see Raymond Martin (d. ca. 1284)  
 i 151b; iii 374a, 375a; iv **351a**,  
 351b; v 185a, 251a  
 v 1a  
 i 284a  
 i 149a  
 i 520b  
 iii 268a  
 see al-Maybudī, Rashīd al-Dīn  
 see Khalifa, R.  
 v 206b  
 i 39b, 52a, 208a; ii 128a, 128b,  
 130b, 286b, 445a; iii 6a, 229a,  
 293b, 348b, 376b; v 10a, 99a,

- 103b, 208a, 228a, 442b, 536b,  
537a
- al-Rass  
 People of  
 Rasūlids  
 Raven, W.  
 Ravius, Christis (d. 1677)  
 Rawāfiq  
 Rawḥ b. ‘Abd al-Mu’min (d. ca. 235/849-50)  
 Raydān  
 Rayḥāna bt. Zayd  
 Rayḥāna al-Qurāziyya  
 Raymond Lull (d. 1316)  
 Raymond Martin (d. ca. 1284)  
 Raymund of Pennaforte (d. 1275)  
 Rayy  
 al-Rāzī, Abu Bakr (d. 313/925)  
 al-Rāzī, Fakhr al-Dīn (d. 606/1210)
- 150b; iv 320a, **352a**; v 249a,  
250b, 389a  
 iv 352b  
 iii 312b, 370b  
 iii **286b**; iv **461b**; v **49b**  
 iv 246b, 249a  
 ii 471b; iii 547a  
 iv 390a  
 v 87b  
 v 508b, 509a, 518b  
 iv 334b  
 iv 240b  
 iv 240a, 243b  
 iv 240a  
 ii 106a; iii 112b; v 307b  
 ii 223a; iii 349b; iv 74b  
 i 53a, 71b, 80a, 81a, 89a, 111b,  
203b, 219b, 225b, 241a, 256b,  
288a, 373a, 425b, 427a, 483a,  
547a, 548a; ii 21b, 113a, 113b,  
115b, 116a, 124a, 129b, 136b,  
138a, 151b, 188b, 235b, 338b,  
415a, 424a, 468b, 495b, 500b,  
505a; iii 4b, 35b, 91b, 104a,  
140b, 173a, 181a, 181b, 236b,  
249a, 250b, 293b, 294a, 334b,  
424b, 460a, 470a, 470b; iv 13b,  
14b, 16a, 83b, 187a, 214b,  
285b, 358a, 527b, 528a, 533b,  
539b, 543a, 543b, 544a, 544b,  
545a, 545b, 547b, 548a, 548b,  
549b, 550a, 550b, 551a, 551b,  
552a, 578b; v 3b, 9a, 9b, 16b,  
17a, 17b, 18a, 83b, 98b, 125a,  
202a, 275b, 300b, 346b, 353a,  
362b, 401a, 405b, 439b, 440b,  
441a, 462a, 485a, 561a  
 ii 111b, 415a; iv 592b  
 i 481b  
 iii 358b, 359b; iv 169a  
 v 361a  
 ii 294a  
 ii 350b, 361b; v 240a, 297b, 350b
- al-Rāzī, Ibn Abī Ḥātim (d. 327/938-9)  
 al-Rāzī, Muḥammad b. Idrīs Abū Ḥātim (d. 277/890-1)  
 al-Rāzī, Muḥammad b. Zakariyyā (d. 313/925)  
 Reat, N.L.  
 Rebstock, U.  
 Reckendorf, H.

- Reclam, P. v 352a  
 Red Sea i 307b, 553b; ii 79b, 294b, 295a,  
 298b, 527b, 534a, 534b;  
 iii 394a; iv 343a, 604b; v 4b,  
 246b, 375a, 562a
- Redhouse ii 37b  
 Reed, L. ii 428a  
 Reformation i 425a  
 Reineccius, Christian (d. 1752) iv 248a  
 Reinhart, A. i **412b**, ii **78b**  
 Reland, Adriaan (d. 1718) iv 249b  
 Renaissance i 425a  
 Renan, E. v 48a  
 Renard, J. i **27b**, **62b**, **519b**, **522a**, iii **83b**  
 Rephaim iii 543a  
 Republican Brothers i 34a, 35a  
 Reşat Nuri Güntekin v 394b  
 Retsö, J. i 132a  
 Reuschel, W. ii 351b, 360a; iv 199b  
 Revelation of John iii 144a
- Revolution  
   French i 418b  
   October i 418b  
 Reyahi, B. v **52b**  
 Reynolds, G.S. v **410b**  
 Rezvan, E. iii **608a**  
 Riʿām v 92a, 92b, 389b  
 Ribāṭ iii 314b  
 Rice, D. i 282a  
 Richter, G. ii 352a  
 Ri(c)coldo da Monte Croce (d. ca. 1320) iv 241a, 241b, 242a, 243a, 245b;  
 v 344b
- Richardson, M.E.J. v 353a  
 Riḍwān (angel) i 89b  
 Riḍwān, Muḥammad Aḥmad (father of Shaykh Aḥmad) ii 452a  
   Riḍwān of Egypt  
 Riḍwān, [Shaykh] Aḥmad (of Egypt) ii 451b, 453b  
 Rifāʿa al-Ṭaḥṭāwī iv 270b  
 Riffat Hassan see Hassan, Riffat  
 [Mt.] Rijām ii 300b  
 Ringgren, H. ii 565b  
 Rio de Janeiro v 351b  
 Rippin, A. i **2b**, **20a**, **103a**, **364b**, 421a,  
**527b**; ii **236a**, 246a, 249a,  
**464a**, **473a**, **563a**; iii **2a**, **52b**,

- 493a, **554a, 572b**; iv 192a, 199a, 203a, 204a, 471b, 472a, **511a, 575b**; v **299b, 315b**, 469b, **491a**, 502b
- Rivlin, Y. v 350b
- Riyadh i 149a, 153a, 172b; iii 607b; iv 273b, 511a; v 39b, 565b
- [Mt.] Riyām v 89b, 92b
- Robert, R. iv 197a
- Robert of Ketton (or Robert of Chester, Robertus Cestrensis, Robertus Kettenensis) iv 238b, 243a, 245b, 265a; v 344b, 345a
- Robin, C.J. i 155a; v **93b, 398b, 568a**
- Robinson, C. i **400b**; v **461a**
- Robinson, N. i **111b, 341a, 489b**; ii 262a; iii **20b**, 212b, 474b; iv 116a, 195b, 275b, 529a
- Robles, J.G. v 349b
- Robson, J. ii 565b
- Roded, R. v **540b**
- Rodinson, M. i 43a; iv 535a; v 67a, 314a, 349b
- Rodrigo Jiménez de Rada (archbishop) v 345a
- Rodwell, A. iv 190b
- Rodwell, J.M. i 200a; iv 48a, 191b; v 351a, 352b
- Roman(s) i 137b, 150a, 308b, 309a, 487b, 488a, 488b, 499b; ii 240a, 499a, 511b; iii 3a; iv 516a; v 563b; see also Byzantine(s)
- Empire i 308a, 311a; iv 253b
- Law i 396b
- Rome i 308b; iii 409a, 556b; iv 237a, 242a; v 73a
- Rosenthal, F. i 37a; ii **441b**; v 336a
- Ross, A. v 345b, 347a
- Ross, E.D. v 345b, 348b
- Rotary Club ii 471b
- Rowson, E. ii **344b, 445b**
- Rubin, U. i 5a, **291a, 307a**, 417b; ii 151a, 393a, **398b, 403b**, 445b, **490b, 572a**; iii **34a, 457b, 576a**; iv 153a, 199b, **306a, 333a, 337b, 425b, 430b, 516b**; v 35b, 39a, 40a, 41a, 49a, 351a, **412a**
- Rückert, F. v 350a
- Rudolf, K. v 352a
- Rudolph, W. iv 194b

- Rufa  
Rufay<sup>ʿ</sup> b. Mihrān  
  
al-Ruhnī  
Rūmān  
al-Rūm  
al-Rūmī, [Mawlāna] Jalāl al-Dīn (d. 672/1273)  
  
[Wādī] Rumm (in Trans Jordan)  
[Wādī] al-Rumma  
al-Rummānī, ʿAlī b. ʿĪsā (d. 384/994)  
  
Ruqayya (daughter of the Prophet and Khadija)  
Ruṣāfa (Sergiopolis)  
Rushdie, S.  
Russia  
    Czarist  
Russian-Turkish War (1768-74)  
Ruṣtāfa  
Rustam  
Rūstem Pasha  
Ruways, Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. al-Mutawakkil  
    al-Baṣṭrī (d. 238/852)  
Ruwwāfa  
Rūzbihān b. Abī Naṣr al-Baqlī al-Shīrāzī (d. 606/1209)  
  
Rūzbihān Muḥammad  
du Ryer, André (d. 1672)  
  
S  
  
Saʿadyā Gaon (alias Saʿd b. Yūsuf al-Fayyūmī;  
    d. 331/942)  
Saba<sup>ʿ</sup> (near Jerusalem)  
Sabaʿ<sup>ʿ</sup>  
  
Sabaeans  
  
Ṣabāt  
Sabbagh, T.  
Sabbath
- I 33b  
see Abū l-ʿĀliya al-Riyāhī  
    (d. 93/711)  
v 324a  
I 90b; IV 460a  
see Byzantines  
I 86b; II 240a; III 83b, 222b, 223a,  
    223b, 311a, 311b; IV 57b, 61b,  
    64a, 64b, 65a, 349a; v 97b  
v 185a  
II 295a  
II 114b, 533b, 534b; III 325b, 469a,  
    470b, 471a; IV 477a, 14a;  
    v 324a  
III 80b; v 507b  
I 308b, 336a  
II 392a; IV 535b  
III 607a; IV 250b  
III 343b  
IV 250b  
I 308b; III 405b  
II 517a  
III 598b  
IV 360a, 390a  
  
I 150a  
II 120a; III 187b; v 151b, 152a,  
    152b, 153a  
III 602a  
IV 249b; v 346b, 347a, 347b, 348a  
  
IV 317a; v 306b, 309a  
  
I 8b  
I 214b; II 437b, 558a; III 58b, 472a,  
    532b; IV 511a; v 85b, 86a, 87a,  
    89a, 89b, 91b, 92b, 93a, 464a,  
    562b, 563a; see also Sheba  
I 152b; II 437b; IV 7a, 408a, 511a,  
    586a, 586b; v 91a, 162b  
IV 268b, 270a  
IV 471a  
I 36b, 98a, 98b, 306a, 366a, 492a,  
    500b; II 272a; III 520b; IV 132b,

- Sabians [Šābi'ūn] 327b, 407a, **510a**, 510b, 511a; v 279b, 285b, 438b, 441a  
 I 222b, 378a; II 566a; III 22a, 244b, 529b; IV 38a, 399b, 400a, 403a, 403b, 404b, 407b, 408a, 408b, **511a**, 511b, 512a, 525a, 586a; v 268a
- Sablukov, G.S. v 351b  
 al-Šābūnī, M. 'A. II 557a  
 Sābūr III 5b  
 Sachedina, A. I **3b**; II 151b  
 Sacred Mosque I 342b  
 de Sacy, S. v 349b  
 Sa'd b. Abī Waqqāš (d. after 40/660) I 389a, 408a; II 520a; v 47a, 47b  
 Sa'd b. Bakr III 120a  
 Sa'd al-Dīn al-Taftazānī see al-Taftazānī, Sa'd al-Dīn (d. 792/1390)  
 III 438b  
 Sa'd b. Jubayr (d. 93/714) III 284a; IV 334b  
 Sa'd b. Mu'adh II 17a  
 Sa'd b. 'Ubāda see Sa'adyā Gaon  
 Sa'd b. Yūsuf al-Fayyūmī (d. 331/942) III 53b  
 Šadaqa IV 143a, 146a, 147a  
 Sadat, A. see Ḥusayn, Šaddām  
 Saddam Hussein IV 27b  
 Sadducees IV 57b, 65a  
 Sa'dī I 32a  
 al-Sa'dī, 'Abd al-Raḥmān see [Imām] Ja'far al-Šādiq (d. 148/765)  
 al-Šādiq, [Imām] Ja'far see al-Qūnawī, Šadr al-Dīn (d. 673/1274)  
 al-Šādiq, [Imām] Ja'far I 428a; v 159a  
 Šadr al-Dīn al-Qūnawī see Abū Mijlaz Lāḥiq b. Ḥumayd II **9b**  
 I 9a, 153b, 319b, 353b; II 64a, 179a, 205a, 299b; III 77a, 79a, 339a, 552b; IV 93a, 93b, 94a, 97a, 98a, 105a, 259a, 283b, 423b, 491b, 515b, **518a**, 518b, 519b; v 318a, 463a
- [Mullā] Šadrā Shīrāzī (d. 1050/1640) v 1a  
 al-Sadūsī al-Bašrī (d. 106/724) III 317b, 433b  
 Saeed, A. II 26b  
 al-Šafā IV 424a  
 al-Šāfi Abū l-Faḍā'il b. al-'Assāl IV 236b  
 Safid Buland III 305a
- Šafar v 1a  
 Safavid(s) III 317b, 433b  
 al-Saffāḥ (caliph; d. 136/754) II 26b  
 Šaffār al-Bukhārī (d. 534/1139) IV 424a  
 al-Šāfi Abū l-Faḍā'il b. al-'Assāl IV 236b  
 Safid Buland III 305a

- al-Sāfila (of Yathrib)  
 Ṣafiyya (wife of the Prophet)  
 Ṣafiyya (Ḥamza's sister)  
 Ṣaffūriyya  
 Ṣafwān b. al-Mu'attal al-Sulamī  
 Safwat Collection  
 Ṣaḥāba  
 Ṣaḥar  
 Sahara  
 Sahas, D.  
 al-Ṣāḥib Ibn 'Abbād (d. 385/995)  
 Sahl al-Tustarī  
 Sahm  
 Said, S.S.  
 [Khedive] Sa'īd (Egyptian ruler; r. 1854-63)  
 Sa'īd b. 'Abd al-Malik b. Marwān  
 Sa'īd al-Dīn al-Farghānī (d. ca. 700/1300)  
 Sa'īd Ḥawwā  
 Sa'īd b. Jubayr (d. 95/714)  
 Sa'īd b. Maṣṣūr al-Khurāsānī (d. 227/842)  
 Sa'īd b. Sa'īd b. al-'Āṣ  
 Sa'īd b. Zayd  
 Sajāḥ bt. al-Ḥārith  
 al-Sakhāwī, 'Alam al-Dīn (d. 643/1246)  
 al-Sakhāwī (d. 902/1497)  
 Sakkākī  
 Sakrān b. 'Amr  
 Saladin  
 Salafism  
 Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn (d. 589/1193)  
 Salama b. al-Akwa (d. 74/693)  
 Salāma, M.'A.  
 Sale, George (d. 1736)  
 Ṣāliḥ  
 II 20b, 21a  
 III 498a, 499a; v 515b, 516b, 518a,  
 518b  
 II 400b  
 see Sepphoris  
 see al-Sulamī, Ṣafwān b.  
 al-Mu'attal  
 III 328b  
 see Companions  
 v 86b  
 III 248a; v 344a  
 II **475a**  
 v 324b  
 see al-Tustarī, Sahl b. 'Abdallāh  
 (d. 283/896)  
 II 397b  
 III **337a**  
 IV 270b, 271a  
 IV 52a  
 III 389a  
 see Ḥawwā, Sa'īd  
 I 73b; II 102b, 103b, 106a;  
 III 117a, 179a, 438b; IV 533a;  
 v 440b  
 v 330a, 330b  
 III 276a  
 I 389a  
 III 462a, 462b; v 79a  
 v 327a  
 III 371a  
 I 425b  
 v 508a  
 II 206b; III 309a; v 217a  
 v 100a  
 see Saladin  
 I 12a  
 v 329b  
 I 200a; III 110a; IV 48a, 188a, 249a,  
 249b; v 347a, 348a, 348b, 349a  
 I 98b, 149b, 150b, 152b, 222a,  
 261b, 286b, 296b, 308a, 401b,  
 511a, 519a, 532a, 538a; II 64a,  
 293a, 339a, 340b, 427a, 438a,  
 504b, 558a; III 18a, 18b, 99b,  
 118b, 200b, 212b, 219a, 232a,  
 381a, 381b, 418a, 479b, 519b,

- People of  
 Ṣāliḥ al-Murrī
- el-Salih, S.  
 Salīm  
 Salīm, 'A.  
 Sālim b. Ma'qil (12/634)  
 [Shaykh] Sālim Chistī (d. 980/1572)  
 [Banū] Salima  
 Saljūq(s)  
 Sallār b. 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Daylamī (d. 448/1056)  
 Sallām b. Abī l-Ḥuqayq  
 Sallām the Interpreter  
 Salmān Pāk  
 Salmān al-Fārisī ('the Persian'; d. ca. 35/656)
- Salome  
 Salsabīl  
 Sām  
 Samaria  
 Samaritans  
 Samarqand  
 al-Samarqandī, Abū Layth (d. 373-5/983-5)  
 al-Samarqandī, 'Alā' al-Dīn (d. 539/1144)  
 Sāmarrā'  
 Ṣamaà  
 al-Ṣamaw'al b. 'Ādiyā  
 al-Ṣamaw'al b. Yaḥyā al-Maghribī (d. 569/1174)  
 al-Samhūdī (d. 911/1506)  
 Samī  
 al-Samīn al-Ḥalabī (Aḥmad b. Yūsuf; d. 756/1355)  
 al-Sāmīrī
- Samiyya  
 Samnanids  
 Samrā' bt. Nuhayk al-Asadiyya  
 Samson [Shamsūn]  
 Samuel
- 520b, 525b, 534b, 540a, 540b,  
 551a, 553a, 567b; iv 130b,  
 258a, 263b, 296a, 319a, **521a**,  
 521b, 522a, 523b, 529b; v 16a,  
 253a, 253b, 254a, 313b, 463b  
 ii 338a, 542a; iv 605b  
 see al-Murrī, Ṣāliḥ (d. ca.  
 172/788-9)  
 iv 197a  
 i 529b  
 iv 272b  
 v 59a  
 iii 323b  
 v 379b  
 see Seljuq(s)  
 iv 489a  
 iii 498b  
 ii 333a  
 i 546a  
 i 315a; iii 32b, 406a; iv 58b, 334a;  
 v 58b  
 iii 52a  
 ii 283b; v 62b  
 see Shem  
 iv 524a  
 iv 405a, **524a**, 524b, 525a; v 489a  
 ii 421a; iii 314a, 431b  
 i 483a; iv 445b; v 330a, 439b  
 ii 115b  
 ii 560b; iii 431a  
 ii 212a  
 ii 447b; iv 111b  
 iv 527b; v 305a  
 iii 371a  
 v 86a, 89b, 90b, 93a  
 ii 113b; v 327b  
 i 274a, 274b, 275a, 275b; iii 394b;  
 iv 405a, 524b; v 463b  
 i 408b  
 i 483a  
 iii 276a, 276b  
 iii 479b; iv **525b**, 526a, 526b  
 i 460b; ii 145b, 240b; iv **526b**,  
 527b, 528a, 528b, 529b, 530a,  
 536a, 577b



- Samūm  
 Samaw'al b. 'Ādiyā' (d. ca. 560)  
 Samaw'al b. Yaḥyā al-Maghribī  
 Ṣan'ā'
- Great Mosque of
- Sanacharib  
 Sanā'ī of Ghazna (d. ca. 525/1131)  
 al-Ṣanawbarī (or al-Ṣubunī), Mahdī b. 'Alī (d. 815/1412)  
 Sanchez, G.  
 Ṣandal  
 Sanders, P.  
 Sanneh, L.  
 Sanskrit  
 al-Sanūsī, Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Yūsuf  
 (d. 892/1486)  
 Sanyal, U.  
 Sapir, E.  
 Saracen(s)  
 Sarah
- Sargis-Baḥīrā  
 Sargon II (Assyrian)  
 Sarkīs  
 Saritoprak, Z.  
 al-Sarrāj, Abū Naṣr (d. 378/988)  
 Sarwat Anīs al-Assiouty  
 Sasanian(s)/Sasanid(s)
- Satan
- II 455b  
 IV 527b  
 IV 529b  
 I 4b, 44a, 155a, 348a, 350b;  
 II 338b; III 85b, 257b, 594a;  
 V 37a, 89a, 89b, 92a, 92b, 167a,  
 562b, 563b, 565b  
 I 137a, 348a; III 298a, 594a, 598b,  
 600a; IV 362a; V 295b  
 II 146b  
 IV 56a, 58a, 63a, 64a  
 III 363b, 364a, 364b, 365a  
 I 48a  
 III 600b, 601b  
 III 304a  
 II **373a**  
 III 245a; V 52a  
 I 78a; IV 169a; V 499b
- I **203a**  
 V 70a  
 I 125b, 150a; IV 243a  
 I 6b, 8b, 9a; II 341a; III 148a, 287a;  
 V 259a, 534a  
 see Baḥīrā  
 V 254a  
 IV 265b, 266a  
 IV **509b, 531b**  
 III 83b; V 141b  
 see al-Assiouty, Sarwat Anīs  
 I 265b, 266a, 308a, 400b; II 560a;  
 III 245a, 405b, 408b, 556a,  
 573b; IV 142a; V 430b, 562a;  
 see also Persian(s)
- I 9b, 15a, 25a, 25b, 31a, 80a, 86b,  
 91b, 95b, 98b, 108a, 108b,  
 109a, 160a, 160b, 161a, 167a,  
 185b, 186a, 378a, 380a, 395b,  
 411a, 441a, 452a, 460a, 465b,  
 491b, 511a, 525a, 532a, 536b,  
 543b, 547b, 548a, 552a; II 1a,  
 23b, 24a, 24b, 54a, 66a, 67b,  
 72a, 91a, 91b, 95b, 172b, 173a,  
 196b, 205a, 205b, 219b, 220b,  
 221b, 241b, 273b, 274b, 280a,

- 336a, 404b, 417a, 417b, 430b,  
436a, 461a, 479a, 482b, 540b,  
550b, 556b, 558b, 563a; iii 12b,  
44b, 46a, 46b, 47a, 47b, 50b,  
92b, 179b, 211a, 225b, 248b,  
289b, 292a, 420b, 454a, 489a,  
490b, 491a, 548a, 563b; iv 25a,  
29b, 30a, 78b, 118a, 127a, 138a,  
230a, 232a, 263b, 289b, 295a,  
301b, 308a, 377b, 503b, 505a,  
520a, 531b, 532b, 534b, 535a,  
583a; v 25a, 37b, 42b, 82a, 82b,  
120a, 130a, 134a, 146a, 243a,  
267b, 269b, 278a, 298b, 360a,  
363b, 379b, 448b, 456a; v 484a,  
487a, 494b, 530a, 538a; see also  
Iblīs
- Saṭīh  
Saudi Arabia  
  
Department of Antiquities in  
Saul [Ṭalūt]  
  
de Saussure, F.  
Savary, C.E.  
Savary de Brèves, François (d. 1628)  
Savignac, R.  
Savoy  
Sawda bt. Zam‘a (wife of the Prophet)  
Sawdā (Urdu poet; d. 1195/1781)  
Sayāḥ  
Sayf b. ‘Umar (d. 180/796)  
Sayīn  
Sayyid Abū l-‘Alā’ al-Mawdūdī  
  
Sayyid Aḥmad al-Badawī
- iii 247a; v 80a, 96a, 120b  
i 127b, 148b, 150a, 152b, 154a,  
155a, 172b, 491b, 524a, 524b,  
525a, 525b, 526a, 526b; iii  
501a; iv 273a, 273b; v 75b,  
215a, 216b, 227b, 397a, 415b,  
453a  
ii 428a  
i 79b, 303a, 460b, 496a; ii 145b,  
198b, 238a, 335a, 403b, 404a,  
432b; iii 9a, 9b, 92a, 94a, 94b,  
395a, 521a, 522b; iv 291a,  
315b, 316b, 527a, 528b, 529a,  
529b, 530a, **536a**, 536b, 537a,  
538a, 590a; v 377a, 455b, 458a,  
468a  
v 70a  
v 348b, 349a, 349b  
v 346b  
ii 428a  
iv 243a; v 341b  
v 507b, 516b, 517b, 518a  
iii 224a  
i 121a  
iv 134a  
v 86b, 89b, 90a, 91b, 92b  
see al-Mawdūdī, Sayyid Abū  
l-‘Alā’ (d. 1979)  
ii 207b

- Sayyid Aḥmad Barēlwī  
 [Sir] Sayyid Aḥmad Khān  
 Sayyid-i Ajall  
 Sayyid ‘Alī  
 Sayyid ‘Alī Muḥammad Shīrāzī  
 Sayyid Darwīsh  
 al-Sayyid Ibrāhīm al-Mayānjī  
 Sayyid Kasrawī Ḥasan  
 Sayyid Othman  
 Sayyid Quṭb  
 al-Sayyid, Riḍwān  
 Scaliger, Joseph Justus (d. 1609)
- Schacht, J.
- Schaeffer, S. [Schneide]
- Schapiro, I.
- Schcheglova, O.
- Schick, R.
- Schimmel, A.
- Schippers, A.
- Schleiermacher, F.
- Schmidtke, S.
- Schneide *tarsh*
- Schneider, I.
- Schnig, H.
- Schnurrer, C.
- Schöck, C.
- Schoeler, G.
- Schöller, M.
- Schönig, H.
- Schub, M.
- Schumann, O.
- Schultens, A.
- Schuon, F.
- Schwally, F.
- Schwarzbaum, H.
- Schwieger, S.
- Scottish Rite Mason
- Scripture
- Seale, M.
- Sears, S.
- I 201b  
 see Khan, S.A. (d. 1898)  
 III 315b  
 IV 266b  
 I 197a, 197b  
 II 88a  
 II 377b  
 II 377b  
 III 344a, 344b, 345a  
 see Quṭb, Sayyid  
 I 368a, 371a  
 IV 235a, 245b, 246a; V 344b,  
 346a  
 I 11a, 28b, 481b; II 389b; IV 589a;  
 V 32a, 32b  
 II 38b  
 IV 194b  
 IV 266a, 267a  
 I **156b**; IV **105a, 308b**  
 III 144a; V 350a, 352a  
 IV **317b**  
 II 139b  
 I **485a, 524a**; III **471a**; IV **8b**  
 II 38b  
 II **491b**; III 96b  
 I 288b  
 IV 265b  
 I **26b**; III **426b**  
 II 381b, 438b; IV 589a; V 32a, 49a  
 III **371a, 499b, 580a**; IV 199a,  
**205a, 324b, 334b**; V 43a, 48a  
 I **288b**; II **334b**  
 V **405a**  
 IV 195b  
 II 235b  
 V 462a  
 I 11a, 248b, 322b, 417b; II 255a,  
 384a; III 465a; IV 189a, 189b,  
 193b  
 I 195b  
 V 346a  
 I 30b  
 see Book  
 IV 193b, 195a  
 III **409a**

- Second World War  
 Segovia  
 Seiros Aster  
 Seleucia-Ctesiphon  
 Seleucid (empire)  
 Selim I (Ottoman sultan; r. 1512-20)  
 Selim III (Ottoman sultan)  
 Selīmiye Mosque  
 Seljuqs  
  
 Sells, M.  
  
 Semitic (languages)  
     pre-Islamic  
 Semites  
 Semitist(s)  
 Senegal  
 Sennacherib [Sanḥarīb]  
 Sepphoris [Ṣaffūriyya]  
 Septuagint  
 Serbo-Croatian (language)  
 Sergiopolis  
 Sergius (alias Nestorius)  
 [St.] Sergius the Martyr  
 Serjeant, R.  
 Segovia  
 Sēs  
 Seth  
  
 Seven Sleepers  
  
 Severus of Antioch  
 Seville  
 Seyyid Meḥmed Şükrü  
 Sezgin, F.  
 Sha'bān  
  
 Shaban, M.A.  
 al-Sha'bī, 'Āmīr b. Sharāḥīl (d. ca. 105/725)  
 Shabwat  
 Shaḍḍad  
  
 see World War II  
 iv 243a  
 v 52a  
 i 309b  
 i 137b  
 iv 244b  
 i 30b  
 iii 429b  
 ii 421a, 560b; iii 265b, 308b, 433b,  
 434b  
 i **180b**; iii **374a**; iv 102b, 103a,  
 383b; v **117a**, 168b, 184a  
 ii 227b, 228a, 235a, 241b, 434b,  
 483a, 544a; iii 49a; iv 111a;  
 v 286b  
 ii 482b  
 iv 477a  
 iii 130b  
 i 30a  
 i 195a; ii 562b, 563a  
 v 185a  
 i 192b; iii 8b, 390a; v 260b, 308b  
 i 136a  
 see Ruṣāfa  
 see Naṣṭūr/Nasṭūrā  
 i 336a; ii 405b  
 ii 468a, 543a; iv 204a  
 iv 243a  
 see Usays  
 ii 412b; iii 69a, 118b, 541b, 542b;  
 iv 303b  
 i 98a, 99a, 292b; ii 433b, 435b,  
 436a, 436b, 437a; iii 287a,  
 321b, 327a, 427a, 520a, 537a;  
 iv 351a; v 251a; see also Cave,  
 Men/People of the  
 i 312a  
 i 48b; ii 119a; iii 83b; iv 242a  
 iii 322b  
 ii 103b, 396b  
 ii 181b, 398a, 505b; iii 414a; v 2a,  
 127a  
 iv 386b  
 ii 393b, 538a, 538b  
 v 89b  
 i 22a; ii 559a, 559b

- Shādhī  
Shadīd  
al-Shāfiʿī (d. 204/820)
- Shāfiʿī(s)  
Shāh ʿAbdu l-Laṭīf (d. 1752)  
Shāh Jāhān  
Shaḥar  
Shaḥāta, ʿA.M.  
Shahīd, I. A.
- Shahla Sherkat  
al-Shahraṣṭānī, Abū l-Faṭḥ Muḥammad (d. 548/1153)
- Shaḥrūr, M.  
Shaked, S.  
Shaker Collection  
Shakespeare, W.  
Shākir, M.  
    brothers  
Shakir, M.H.  
Shalabī, H.  
Shaleh, Q.  
Shaltūt, M.
- al-Shām  
Shamanism  
Shamma, S.  
Shammar Yuharʿish  
Shams al-Dīn al-Dhahabī
- Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b.  
    al-Ṣāʿigh al-Ḥanafī
- Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Abī Ṭālib al-Dimashqī
- Shams al-Dīn ʿUmar
- III 601b  
I 22a  
I 11a, 13a, 13b, 18a, 18b, 19a, 67b,  
    210a, 337b, 344a, 357b, 387a,  
    388b, 412a, 415a, 483a; II 85b,  
    90a, 104b, 215a, 225b, 229b,  
    230a, 389b, 520b, 537a, 553b;  
    III 67b, 125a, 175a, 214b; IV 9b,  
    110a, 323b, 416b, 564a; V 164b,  
    165b, 322b, 322b, 323a, 323b,  
    415a, 496b, 557a  
II 111b; III 404a, 404b; V 55b  
V 95b, 96a, 97a  
see Jāhān  
V 86b  
III 142b  
III **501a**; IV **46b**, 411a, **605a**;  
    V **29a**, **186b**  
see Sherkat, Sh.  
I 105a, 105b, 118b; IV 414a, 525a;  
    V 268a, 268b, 330a  
I 428b; V 69b, 70a, 70b, 71a, 71b  
III 144a  
III 326b  
II 131b  
I 391b; II 231a  
II 388b  
III 189a; IV 46b  
IV 392b  
V 101a  
II 125b, 130b; III 230b; V 99a,  
    217b, 342b  
see Syria  
III 247b  
IV 196b  
V 562b  
see al-Dhahabī, Shams al-Dīn  
    Muḥammad b. Aḥmad  
    (d. 748/1348)  
see Ibn al-Ṣāʿigh al-Ḥanafī, Shams  
    al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ʿAbd  
    al-Raḥmān (d. 776/1375)  
see al-Dimashqī, Shams al-Dīn  
    Muḥammad b. Abī Ṭālib  
    (d. 727/1327)  
III 315b

- Shams-i Tabrīzī (disappeared ca. 645/1248) iv 61b  
 Shamsūn see Samson  
 al-Shanfarā ii 301b  
 Shannon, C. ii 136a  
 Shaqīq al-Balkhī v 141a, 383a  
 Sharaf al-Dīn ‘Alī al-Ḥusaynī al-Astarābādī iv 602b  
 Sharaḥ’il Yaqbul v 565a  
 al-Sha‘rānī i 206b, 207a  
 al-Sha‘rāwī, [Shaykh] Muḥammad Mutawallī (d. 1998) i 185a; iv 212a; v 224a  
 Shareef, A. i 421a  
 Sharī‘atī ‘Alī (d. 1977) iii 286a, 582a  
 al-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā see al-Murtaḍa, al-Sharīf  
 (d. 436/1044)  
 al-Sharīf al-Raḍī (d. 406/1016) ii 114b  
 Sharnūbī iii 503a  
 Sharon, M. i 169a; iv **43a, 53a**  
 al-Sharqāwī ii 132b  
 Sha’s b. Qays iv 323a  
 al-Shāṭibī (d. 790/1388) ii 131a, 132a, 133b; iii 164b, 165a,  
 165b, 166a, 166b, 167a, 167b,  
 168a; v 407b  
 Shavuot ii 184b  
 Shawḥaṭān v 563a  
 al-Shawkānī, Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. ‘Alī  
 (d. 1250/1834-9) i 461b; ii 113b, 280b; iv 185b,  
 187a, 530b, 603a; v 434b, 435b,  
 442b  
 Shawwāl-Dhū l-Qa‘da v 2a  
 Shayba ii 513b  
 al-Shaybānī (d. 189/804) iii 253b  
 Shaydhala, Abū l-Ma‘ālī ‘Azīzī/‘Uzayzī b. ‘Abd al-Malik  
 al-Jīlī (d. 494/1100) v 326a, 331b  
 Shaykh al-Islām iv 268a, 268b, 271b  
 al-Shaykh al-Mufīd see al-Mufīd, al-Shaykh  
 (d. 413/1022)  
 Shaykh Sharaf iv 266b  
 al-Shaykhī, [Shaykh] ‘Abdallāh iv 274a  
 Shayṭān see Iblīs; Satan  
 Sheba [Saba’] i 60b, 228b, 254b; ii 283a, 459b;  
 iv 408a, 511a, 514a, **585a**,  
 586a, 586b; v 86a, 373b,  
 532b; see also Saba’  
 Kingdom of i 151b  
 Queen of i 61a, 100b, 151b, 152a, 162b,  
 163a, 166a, 229b, 347a, 369a,  
 532a; ii 216a, 291a, 313b, 314a,

- 318a, 344b, 432b, 437b, 486a,  
538a, 558a; III 48b, 61a, 91b,  
92a, 212a, 395a, 487b, 520a;  
IV 586a, 586b; V 77a, 77b, 93a,  
277a, 424a, 530a, 532b, 533a,  
538a
- Sheban(s) I 61a  
Shechem IV 524a  
Shekhinah I 459b; IV **589b**  
Shem [Sām] I 21a; III 542b, 543a  
Sheol V 398a  
Shepard, W. I **40a**; II **489b**  
Sherif, F. V 297b  
Sherkat, Sh. V 540b  
al-Shiblī, Abū Bakr (d. 334/946) V 141a, 148b  
Shihāb al-Dīn al-Ālūsī see al-Ālūsī, Maḥmūd Shihāb  
al-Dīn (d. 1854)  
Shihāb al-Dīn al-Būnī see al-Būnī, Shihāb al-Dīn  
(d. 622/1225)  
Shihāb al-Dīn Yahyā b. Ḥabash al-Suhrawardī see al-Suhrawardī, Shihāb al-Dīn  
Yahyā b. Ḥabash (d. 578/1191)
- al-Shiḥr I 22a  
Shīrī(s)/Shīrite(s) [Shīra] I 57b, 58a, 59b, 62b, 68b, 69b,  
189b, 206b, 210a, 219a, 225a,  
225b, 261a, 272a, 306b, 307a,  
342a, 390a, 412a, 518a, 540b,  
541a; II 12a, 106a, 106b, 111a,  
177a, 189a, 193a, 207b, 208a,  
243b, 396a, 396b, 398a, 424b,  
425b, 426a, 427a, 471a, 471b,  
485b, 503b, 504a, 506a, 527b,  
538b, 560a, 560b; III 33a, 67a,  
68a, 85b, 249a, 282a, 286a,  
302b, 346b, 370b, 430b, 547a,  
571b; IV 26a, 50a, 50b, 52b,  
99a, 129b, 305b, 333a, 387a,  
430b, 450a, 489b, 500a, 534a,  
582b, **591b, 593a**, 593b, 594b,  
595a, 595b, 597b, 599a, 599b,  
600a, 601a; V 25b, 192b, 215a,  
215b, 222b, 225a, 225b, 232b,  
233a, 234a, 320b, 325b, 334b,  
404b, 499a, 527b, 534b, 535a
- Ismāʿīl II 503b  
Twelver [Ithnāʿ Asharī; Jaʿfarī/Imāmī] I 63a, 68b, 106a, 122b, 307a, 484b,

- 540b, 541a; II 117a, 208a, 421b,  
503b, 504a, 521b, 532b, 533a;  
III 467a; IV 144b, 538a, 598a;  
V 135a, 135b, 232b, 320b
- Zaydī  
Shillong (East Pakistan)  
al-Shinqīṭī, Shurayḥ al-Khuzāʿī (d. 1913)  
Shīrāz (Iran)
- Shīrāz Jamāl al-Dīn Abū Ishāq Injū  
al-Shīrāzī (d. 1050/1641)  
Shiqq  
Shuʿayb
- [Shaykh] Shuʿayb al-Ḥurayfīsh (d. 801/1398-9)  
al-Shuʿayba  
Shuʿba b. al-Ḥajjāj (d. 160/776)
- [Wādī I-] Shuḍayf  
Shukrī ʿAyyād  
Shukrī Muṣṭafā  
Shumen (Bulgaria)  
Shummnu/Shumen  
Shurāt  
Shūrbajī  
[Sheikh] Si Hamza Boubakeur  
Sialkot  
Sībawayhi (d. 177/793)
- Sicily  
Siddiqui, M.  
Sidersky, D.  
Sierra Leone  
Şiffīn
- I 105a, 540b; II 421b  
IV 274a  
V 418a  
I 282a; III 313b, 317b, 319a, 321a,  
599b, 602a  
see Abū Ishāq Injū, Shīrāz Jamāl  
al-Dīn (r. 743-54/1343-53)  
IV 88b  
V 80a  
I 149b, 261b, 296b, 300b, 511a,  
519a, 532a; II 293a, 338a, 449a,  
503a, 510, 558a; III 118b, 200b,  
212b, 381a, 381b, 390a, 390b,  
393b, 401b, 421a, 449a, 479b,  
520b, 525b, 567b; IV 53b, 130b,  
218a, 258a, 263b, 318b, 319a,  
352b, 429b, 508b, 523b, **605a**,  
605b, 606a; V 130b, 245a,  
246b, 247b, 312b, 313a, 313b,  
468a  
V 220b  
II 295a; IV 604b  
II 384a, 385a, 385b, 386b, 387a,  
391a, 392a, 393b, 395a, 395b  
V 86b  
II 132b  
I 293a  
III 602a  
III 322b  
III 84b  
IV 266b  
V 343b  
IV 266a  
I 131a, 131b, 529b, 530a; II 108b,  
229b, 347a, 347b, 348a, 349a,  
352a, 355b, 361a, 364a; III  
112b, 124a, 202a, 606a  
V 402a  
II **215a**; V **416a, 481a**  
IV 194b  
III 327a  
I 518a



- Battle of  
 Sijistān  
 al-Sijistānī, Abū Bakr (d. 330/942)  
 al-Sijistānī, Abū Ḥātim (d. 255/869)  
 al-Sijistānī, Aḥmad (d. 399/1008)  
 al-Sijistānī, Ibn Abī Dāwūd (d. 316/929)
- Sikandara  
 al-Silafī, Abū Ṭāhir (d. 576/1180)  
 Silay, K.  
 Silvestre de Sacy, A.  
 [St.] Simeon (the Stylite)  
 Simnānī, ‘Alā al-Dawla (d. 736/1336)  
 Simonsen, J.B.  
 Simurgh  
 Sīm  
 Sinai
- Mount [Ṭūr]
- Sinai, N.  
 Sinān (architect)  
 Sinān dhū-Ilīm  
 Sinān Pasha (mosque in Cairo)  
 Sind  
 Sindhi (language)  
 Singapore  
 Sinitic, Old (language)  
 Sinkiang  
 Šīr Banī Yās  
 Sirius [al-Shī‘rā]  
 Sirius Verse  
 Šīrwāḥ  
 Sistan  
 al-Sistānī, ‘Alī Ḥusaynī  
 Six Books  
 Skidmore, Owings and Merrill’s Islamic Cultural  
 Center (New York)  
 Slavs
- III 84b, 85a; IV 72b, 135b, 365b,  
 494a; V **1a**  
 III 86a  
 II 231b  
 II 228b  
 IV 169b  
 I 348a, 350b, 481b; III 288a;  
 IV 355a, 356b, 362a; V 332a  
 I 165a; III 323a  
 V 329a  
 V **395a**  
 IV 189b  
 I 181b, 336a; III 405a, 405b  
 II 120a, 120b; V 158b  
 IV 153a, 153b; V 194b  
 III 222b  
 V 86b  
 I 214a, 308a, 336a, 465a; II 309a;  
 III 9b, 394a, 405a; IV 510a;  
 V **28a**, 184b, 185a, 366b, 463b  
 I 179a, 260b, 261a, 534a; II 218b,  
 256b, 305a, 305b, 306b, 308b,  
 311a, 316a, 324a; III 5b, 190b,  
 224a, 394a, 495b, 496a, 496b;  
 IV 132b, 467a, 513b; V 28a, 28b,  
 29a, 41a, 107a, 259b, 260a,  
 300a, 362a, 546b  
 V 174a, 421a, 421b  
 III 435a  
 V 93a  
 III 435b  
 III 314a  
 I 136a; V 95a, 96a, 342a  
 III 344b; IV 271b; V 100a  
 III 244a  
 I 172b  
 I 155a  
 IV 109a; V **51b**, 52a, 52b  
 see Verse  
 V 89a  
 V 503a  
 V 225a  
 II 379a, 381a  
 III 435b  
 III 543a

- Sleepers  
see Seven Sleepers; Cave, Men/  
People of the
- Smith, J.I. i 89b; ii **53b, 172a**; iii 529b
- Smith, J.Z. iv 485a
- Smith, W.C. ii 565a, 565b; iv 383b, 395a
- Smith, W. Robertson i 368a, 402a; ii 523b; iii 96b, 97a, 98a; v 66b, 67a, 362a
- Smitskamp, R. iv 267a
- Snouck Hurgronje, C. i 8a, 330b; iii 343b, 344a, 344b; iv 98a
- Socrates v 8b
- Sodom ii 299b; iii 231b, 232a, 232b, 489b; iv 425a, 584b; v 253b, 470b
- People of iii 231b
- Soekarno v 100a
- Sogdiana i 139b
- [King] Solomon [Sulaymān] i 52a, 53b, 54a, 61b, 99a, 100b, 101a, 149b, 151b, 152a, 162b, 163a, 165a, 166a, 166b, 168a, 168b, 195a, 207b, 211b, 228b, 229a, 229b, 236b, 245b, 347a, 490b, 496a, 496b, 532a; ii 38b, 216a, 275b, 313b, 314a, 318a, 344b, 394b, 404b, 416a, 436a, 436b, 437b, 467b, 476b, 481b, 486a, 537b, 547a, 558a; iii 4a, 4b, 12a, 43b, 44b, 48b, 50a, 50b, 61a, 91a, 93a, 93b, 94a, 94b, 95a, 103a, 190a, 208a, 224a, 226a, 242a, 247a, 249a, 249b, 250a, 253b, 395a, 410a, 418a, 444b, 479b, 487a, 487b, 520a, 521a, 522a, 525b, 534b, 546a; iv 61b, 135b, 210b, 213b, 288b, 291a, 294a, 304a, 304b, 307b, 315a, 315b, 316a, 316b, 438b, 509a, 513b, 516b, 524b, 538a, 555a, 577a, 586a, 586b, 604a; v **76b**, 77a, 77b, 108a, 120b, 127b, 200b, 202b, 277a, 281b, 285a, 342b, 373b, 377a, 390a, 412a, 424a, 470b, 475b, 476a, 530a, 532b, 533a, 533b
- Solomon Ibn Adret (d. 1310) v 309b
- Solvēt, Ch. iv 188a

- Somalia  
 I 127b; III 326b; IV 360b
- Sons of Adam  
 see Adam
- Sons of the Covenant  
 I 181b
- Son of God  
 III 7a; see also Ezra; Christ; Jesus;  
 Messiah  
 see Israel
- Sons of Israel  
 III 322a
- Soqollu Mehmed  
 I 136a
- Sorabe (language)  
 I 425a
- Sorbonne  
 V 52a
- Sothis  
 III **328b**; V **78a**
- Souceck, P.  
 II 538
- Sourdél, D.  
 see Africa
- South Africa  
 V 90b, 258b, 263a, 263b
- Sozomen/Sozomenos  
 II 35a, 343a, 472a; III 296b, 301a,  
 302, 303a, 303b, 306b, 321b,  
 432a, 559a; IV 236b, 240a,  
 244b, 317a, 415b; V 186a, 341b,  
 344b, 345a, 401b, 402a
- Spain  
 II 206b; III 263b; IV 317a  
 III 308a, 318b  
 V 309b  
 see Aljamiado
- Muslim  
 Naşrid
- Spaniards  
 I **60a**
- Spanish (language)  
 II 436a; III 4a, 522a; IV 54b, 194b;  
 V 236b
- Spellberg, D.  
 II 354b, 361b; III 131b; IV 195b
- Speyer, H.  
 I 323a; IV 192b, 193a, 194b  
 IV 273b; V 538b
- Spitaler, A.  
 IV 250b, 251a, 265b, 362a; V 347b
- Sprenger, A.  
 I 138a
- Sri Lanka  
 see Abraham
- St. Petersburg  
 III 110b
- Starcky, J.  
 IV **525a**
- Station of Abraham  
 II 298b; II 427a
- Steingass, F.  
 I 275b
- Stenhouse, P.  
 III 477a, 481b
- Stephanus Byzantinus (Stephanus of Byzantium)  
 I **236a, 237a, 492b**, II **180a**;  
 IV **104a, 483b, 585a**; V **63b**,  
**80a, 232a**
- Stephen (of Acts 7:40-1)  
 V 97a
- Stetkevych, J.  
 III 386b; V 8b
- Stewart, D.  
 III **81b, 295b**; V **521b**
- Stewart, T.  
 III 396b
- Stoics  
 II 427a; IV 586a
- Stowasser, B.F.  
 III 396b
- Stiegecker, H.  
 II 427a; IV 586a
- Strabo

- Strasburg i 42b; iv 243b
- Strothmann, R. i 105a
- Stuttgart v 352a
- Sudan i 33b, 69b, 127b; iii 306b, 326b;  
iv 176b, 275b, 360b, 538b
- Republic of  
al-Suddī al-Kabīr, ‘Abd al-Raḥmān (d.127-8/745-7)  
Suez iii 328a  
i 488a, 488b; ii 106a, 151a; iii 224b  
v 184b
- Şūfī(s) [*ahl al-taşawwuf*] i 51a, 62b, 68b, 176a, 189b, 201b,  
206b, 263a, 389b, 481a, 485a,  
497a, 520b, 526b, 556b; ii 119a,  
120a, 161a, 206b, 215b, 279b,  
286a, 286b, 409b, 451a, 451b,  
452a, 502a, 527b; iii 67a, 83a,  
101a, 167a, 187b, 230b, 236b,  
251a, 254a, 305b, 310b, 311a,  
317a, 374a, 395b, 397a, 407a,  
492a, 507b; iv 77b, 88a, 88b,  
157a, 157b, 167b, 169b, 173b,  
175a, 232b, 371a, 424a, 424b,  
430b, 491a, 494b, 509b, 547a,  
573a, 579b; v 13a, 94b, 97b,  
100a, **137a**, 137b, 138a, 138b,  
139a, 139b, 141a, 141b, 142a,  
142b, 143a, 144a, 146b, 147a,  
151b, 152b, 153a, 157b, 158a,  
220b, 288a, 383b, 384a, 386b,  
401a, 467a, 486b, 552b
- Şufrites i 540a; iii 86a, 87a, 387a, 389b,  
400a, 521a; iv 354a, 354b,  
355a, 387a
- Sufyān b. ‘Abd al-Asad iii 178a
- Sufyān b. ‘Uyayna (d. 198/814) ii 105b, 387b; iv 390b
- Sufyān al-Thawrī al-Kūfī, Abū ‘Abdallāh (d. 161/778) i 277b, 349a, 481a; ii 103b, 105b,  
347b, 386b; v 139a, 139b
- Şuhayb b. Sinān i 289b; v 59a
- Suhayl (Canopus) v 51b
- al-Suhaylī, Abū l-Qāsim ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Abdallāh  
(d. 581/1185) iv 10b; v 334a
- al-Suhrawardī, Abū Ḥafṣ ‘Umar (d. 632/1234) v 143b, 147b, 148a
- al-Suhrawardī, Shihāb al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. Ḥabash  
(d. 587/1191) i 85a; ii 279b; iii 187b, 310a;  
v 484a
- Sukulu Mosque i 285b
- al-Sulamī, Abū ‘Abd al-Raḥmān (of Nīshāpūr;  
d. 412/1021) ii 119b, 120a, 453a; iii 236b;  
iv 157a; v 139a, 139b, 140a, 141a,  
143a, 143b, 147a, 148b, 151b

- al-Sulamī, Ṣafwān b. al-Mu‘aṭṭal  
 Ṣulayḥids  
 Sulaymān (Umayyad caliph)  
 Sulaymān ‘Abd al-Qawī al-Ṭūfī (d. 716/1316)  
 Sulaymān b. Khalaf al-Bājīs (d. 474/1081)  
 Sulaymān b. Mihrān al-A‘mash  
  
 Sulaymān b. Muslim b. Jammāz  
  
 Sulaymān b. Tarkhān al-Taymī (d. 143/760-1)  
 Sulaymān b. Wahb  
 Sulaymāniyya complex (Damascus)  
 Süleymān (the Magnificent; r. 926-74/1520-66)  
 Süleymanlis  
 Süleymāniye mosque (Istanbul)  
 Sulṭān Bāhū (d. 1103/1691)  
 Sulṭān Walad (d. 712/1312)  
 Sulu (language)  
 Sulwān  
 Sumatra  
 Sumayya bt. Kubbāt (d. bef. the *hijra*)  
 Sumerians  
 Sumūyada‘  
 Sumūyafa‘ Ashwa‘  
 Sundanese (language)  
 Sundermann, W.  
 Sunnīs/Sunnites  
  
 Surya  
 Sūsa (Tunisia)  
 al-Sūsī, Abū Shu‘ayb Ṣālīḥ b. Ziyād (d. ca. 261/874)  
 Suwā‘  
 al-Suyūṭī, Jalāl al-Dīn (d. 911/1505)
- I 56b, 57b  
 II 34b  
 V 186a  
 V 334a  
 I 514a  
 see al-A‘mash, Sulaymān b.  
 Mihrān (d. 148/765)  
 see Ibn Jammāz, Sulaymān b.  
 Muslim (d. after 170/776-7)  
 II 390b, 516a; IV 387b  
 see Ibn Wahb, Sulaymān  
 III 435b  
 III 320a, 320b, 322a, 599a  
 V 225b, 226a  
 III 435a  
 III 225b; V 97a  
 IV 56a, 58b, 62b  
 I 136a  
 V 127a  
 III 316a  
 V 59a  
 V 52a, 124b  
 V 87b, 91b  
 V 565b, 566a  
 V 101a  
 III 144a  
 I 56b, 57b, 59b, 74a, 186b, 342a,  
 386b, 387a, 388b, 390a, 390b,  
 418a, 427a, 518a; II 12a, 113a,  
 189a, 206a, 111a, 206a, 207b,  
 208a, 243b, 285a, 422a, 424b,  
 471b, 504a, 506a, 521b, 527b,  
 532b, 537b, 538b, 553a; III  
 161b, 285a, 285b, 370b; IV 99a,  
 129b, 265a, 268b, 342a, 387a,  
 449a, 450a, 450b, 495b, 500a,  
 593a, 594a, 594b, 598b; V 24a,  
 24b, 139b, 210b, 217a, 225b,  
 227a, 233a, 404a, 404b, 527b  
 V 52a  
 III 432b  
 IV 359a, 359b, 390a  
 II 317b, 474a, 483a; III 518b  
 I 33a, 36a, 73b, 78a, 90a, 126a,  
 200b, 205b, 210a, 358b, 420b,  
 514a; II 110b, 113b, 114b, 121a,

- 229a, 231a, 231b, 232a, 232b,  
 233b, 271a, 357a, 358b, 378a,  
 385a, 390a, 394a, 415b, 461a,  
 468b; iii 141b, 215a, 309a,  
 363a, 363b, 385a, 506a, 561b,  
 570b, 572b; iv 9b, 15b, 156a,  
 166b, 212b, 232a, 287a, 351b,  
 373b, 444b, 477b, 542b, 543a;  
 v 119b, 219b, 221a, 277b, 302a,  
 302b, 326b, 327a, 328a, 328b,  
 330b, 332a, 332b, 334a, 334b,  
 335a, 346b, 434b, 444b, 496a
- Swahili (language) i 136a; v 342a
- Swanson, M. iv **287b**
- Sweeney, A. iii 226b
- Sword Verse see Verse
- Syr v 52a
- Syria [(Bilād) al-Shām] i 9a, 9b, 10a, 47a, 108b, 110b,  
 121a, 127b, 138a, 150a, 153b,  
 173b, 181b, 210a, 265b, 290b,  
 307b, 308a, 308b, 332b, 333a,  
 335b, 336a, 557a; ii 22b, 30a,  
 30b, 39a, 40a, 294b, 384b,  
 514b, 515a, 515b, 560a; iii 3b,  
 5a, 5b, 9a, 29a, 68b, 85b, 142b,  
 152b, 153a; iii 179b, 263a,  
 300b, 301a, 308b, 309a, 309b,  
 310b, 311a, 370a, 405b, 409a,  
 428b, 429a, 429b, 430a, 432a,  
 433a, 499a, 500a, 500b, 544a,  
 556a, 578a; iv 44a, 46a, 111b,  
 237a, 240b, 325b, 360b, 389a,  
 389b, 467a, 524b, 525a, 572a; v  
 2a, 71a, 92a, 137a, **184b**, 185a,  
 185b, 186a, 186b, 217a, 235a,  
 263a, 361b, 481b, 516b
- Greater [al-Sha'm/al-Sha'ām] iii 180a
- Syriac (language) i 45b, 136a, 138a, 138b, 200b,  
 311a, 313b, 316b, 490a; ii 228a,  
 231a, 231b, 233b, 234a, 235b,  
 544a; iii 1a, 8b, 9a, 9b, 49a, 56a,  
 57a, 114a, 118a, 118b, 129a,  
 130a, 130b, 131a, 231a, 244a,  
 244b, 407b, 518a; iv 257b, 351b,  
 397a, 517a; v 3a, 241a, 246a,  
 251a, 306a, 306b, 404b, 551b

Christian	II 236a
Syrian(s)	I 47b, 353b; III 119a, 309a; V 251a
Christian Fathers	III 144a
Szedlmayer, I.B.	V 345b
Szokoly, I.	V 348b

## T

[Ayatollah] Ṭāleqānī	III 286a
Tabāla	II 237b
al-Ṭabarī, Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. Jarīr (d. 310/923)	I 2a, 20b, 44b, 45a, 53a, 55a, 57a, 60b, 94b, 113b, 186a, 200a, 200b, 203b, 205a, 208a, 208b, 255b, 257a, 260b, 262b, 266b, 267a, 267b, 277b, 278a, 286b, 354a, 396b, 411a, 412a, 425a, 427a, 439a, 445b, 494b, 527a, 528b, 531a; II 4a, 4b, 21b, 88b, 98b, 99a, 105a, 106b, 110a, 110b, 111a, 111b, 112a, 113a, 113b, 114a, 146b, 147a, 147b, 148a, 150b, 151b, 154b, 156a, 156b, 177b, 178a, 195b, 217b, 219b, 220a, 220b, 221a, 221b, 227b, 230b, 239b, 271a, 278a, 338a, 338b, 357b, 369b, 385a, 388b, 389b, 392b, 400b, 424a, 426b, 435a, 446b, 456b, 468b, 478a, 478b, 488a, 491a, 491b, 495b, 498b, 505a, 517a, 523b, 524a, 530a, 545b, 562b, 563a; III 5b, 6a, 38a, 50b, 52b, 57a, 58b, 67b, 82a, 82b, 91a, 91b, 94b, 95a, 130a, 146a, 181a, 228b, 236a, 239b, 249b, 282a, 282b, 283a, 284a, 294a, 378a, 388b, 402b, 410b, 421b, 423b, 424b, 427a, 459b, 460a, 470a, 470b, 471a, 505b, 506a, 541b, 542a, 565a, 582a; IV 22b, 44b, 47a, 54b, 59a, 59b, 59b, 61a, 69a, 69b, 70a, 76b, 95b, 96a, 96b, 131a, 133b, 134b, 157a, 157b, 212b, 214b, 262a, 262b, 303b, 304a, 315a, 315b, 316a, 316b, 317a, 324a, 327a, 354b,

- 356a, 397a, 407b, 460b, 496b,  
509b, 511b, 519a, 525b, 533b,  
536b, 539b, 592a; v 9a, 16b,  
17b, 18a, 25b, 31b, 33b, 34a,  
34b, 37a, 41a, 46a, 55a, 64a,  
83b, 119b, 125a, 131a, 131b,  
143b, 157a, 160b, 161a, 164a,  
179a, 195a, 219b, 242b, 243a,  
277a, 329b, 341a, 353a, 360a,  
361b, 377a, 377b, 389b, 398a,  
400b, 401a, 435b, 439b, 440b,  
441b, 442a, 444a, 448a, 448b,  
462a, 466a, 470a, 473a, 473b,  
474b, 475a, 476a, 482a, 428b,  
491a, 495a, 552a
- al-Ṭabarī, ‘Alī b. Sahl Rabban (d. ca. 250/864) i 118a, 437b; ii 531a; iv 123b,  
169a
- Ṭabaristān iii 558b
- al-Ṭabarsī, Abū ‘Alī al-Faḍl b. al-Ḥasan (al-Tabrisī;  
d. 548/1153-4) i 200a, 225a, 268b; ii 115a, 118a,  
188a, 188b, 468b, 505a; iii 5b,  
6a, 239b, 240a, 469b, 470a;  
iv 15a, 594b, 602b; v 330a,  
335b, 336a, 360b, 442a
- Ṭabāṭabā’ī, Muḥammad Ḥusayn (d. 1403/1982) i 203b, 204a, 427b; ii 80b, 130b,  
468b; iii 6a, 10b, 460b; iv 489b,  
536b, 602b
- Tabbaa, Y. iii 310a
- Tablet(s) i 305a, 468b; iv 262b, 425b
- Preserved [*lawḥ mahfūz*] i 92a, 247b; iii 508a, 538a; iv  
**261b**, 262a, 445b, 447a, 545a,  
570a; v 150a, 153b
- Ṭabkhānah-yi Sayyidāt-i Kazān iv 265b
- Tablighī Jamā‘at i 520b; v 228a
- al-Tabrisī [al-Tabrizī] see al-Ṭabarsī, Abū ‘Alī al-Faḍl b.  
al-Ḥasan (al-Tabrisī;  
d. 548/1153-4)
- Tabrīz iii 268a; iv 266b
- Tabūk i 320a, 398a, 517b; ii 148b, 149a,  
151a, 262b, 295a, 339a, 427b,  
455a; iii 390a, 457a; iv 153b;  
v 40a, 40b, 175b, 185a, 472a
- Tafriṣhī, A. iv 267a
- al-Taftazānī, Sa‘d al-Dīn (d. 791-2/1389-90) i 198a, 483b
- Tagalog (language) v 101a, 101b
- [Banū] Taghlib ii 221a; iii 462a; iv 152a v 416b
- Ṭāghūt iii 26b



- Ṭāhā, Maḥmūd Muḥammad  
 Ṭāhā Ḥusayn  
 al-Ṭaḥāwī (d. 321/933)  
 Ṭahir al-Jazā'irī  
 Ṭahirids  
 al-Ṭā'if
- Taiwan  
 al-Ṭā'iyyūna  
 Tajikistan  
 Takim, L.  
 Ta'lab Riyām<sup>um</sup> b. Shahrān  
 Ṭalḥa  
 Ṭalḥa b. Muṣarrif (d. 112/730)  
 Ṭālibids  
 Talmon, R.
- Talmud
- Babylonian  
     Jerusalem  
 Talshīr  
 Ṭālūt  
 Ṭālūt (son-in-law of Labīd b. al-A'ṣām)  
 Tamil (language)  
 [Banū] Tamīm
- Tamīm b. Ḥuwayṣ  
 Tamīm al-Dārī  
 Tamīm wa-Bakr  
 Tamīm wa-Rabī'a  
 al-Tamīmī  
 al-Tamīmī, Ismā'īl b. Muḥammad  
 al-Tamīmī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad (d. late  
     fourth/tenth century)  
 [Shaykh] al-Tamīmī (Mufī of Egypt)  
 Tamlīkhā  
 Tamna' (capital of Qatabān)  
 Ṭanṭā  
 Ṭanṭawī, M.  
 Ṭantāwī Jawharī  
 Tanūkh  
 al-Tanūkhī, 'Isā
- I 33b, 34a, 34b, 35a  
 see Ḥusayn, Ṭāhā  
 II 419a  
 V 329b  
 III 312b  
 I 154a, 290b, 319b, 323b, 338b;  
     II 19b, 20a, 294b, 295a, 298a,  
     299b, 303a, 388a, 465b, 466a,  
     466b, 513b, 578b; IV 111b;  
     V 254a, 481b, 565b  
 I 287b  
 I 529b  
 V 226a  
 IV **526b, 537a**  
 V 86b, 89b, 92b, 93a, 563a  
 I 389a; II 148a  
 II 387a  
 IV 51a  
 I **531a**; II 351b, 361a, 364a, 365a,  
     **367b**; IV 199b  
 II 213a, 402b; III 9b, 174a, 539b;  
     IV 484b; V 90b, 495b  
 II 241a  
 II 482b  
 IV 266a  
 see Saul  
 I 468a  
 V 94a, 342a  
 I 110b, 121a, 529b, 530a; III 460a;  
     V 79a, 199a, 366a  
 III 89a  
 I 110a  
 I 529b  
 I 529b  
 V 334b  
 I 554b, 556a  
 II 446b  
 IV 270a  
 IV 10b  
 V 86a  
 II 207b  
 I 186b; V 218a  
 see Jawharī, Ṭantāwī  
 I 308a  
 I 554a

- Tanzania v 209a, 218a
- Taoism iii 247b
- Taqī al-Dīn b. Taymiyya see Ibn Taymiyya, Taqī al-Dīn  
Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Ḥalīm  
(d. 728/1328)
- Taqīf ii 19b
- Ṭarafa iii 588b, 589a, 589b
- al-Ṭarafi iii 542b
- Targum i 146a
- Tārīḥ iii 242a
- Tarim Basin i 172b
- Tāriq Rajab Museum iii 305b
- Tariq Ramadan see Ramadan, T.
- Tarquinius Priscus (r. 616-578 BCE) iv 52a
- Tarsus iii 374b
- Tartars v 350b
- Tashī Khātūn iii 313b
- Tasnīm ii 218a, 283b, 284a
- Tathlīth see Trinity
- Tatian iii 13a
- al-Tawḥīdī (d. 414/1023) i 428a
- Tawfiq, Khedive iv 271a
- Tawfiq al-Ḥakīm see al-Ḥakīm, Tawfiq
- al-Ṭawīl, S.R. v 329b
- Tawrāt see Torah
- Ṭāwūs b. Kaysān (d. 106/724) ii 239a
- al-Tawwazī, ‘Abdallāh b. Thābit (d. 308/920) ii 107a; iii 117a
- Ṭayyibī-Musta‘ī Ismā‘īlī iv 490a
- Taym i 152b; v 508a
- Taymā’ ii 150a; iii 588b; iv 111b, 427b
- Rabbi of ii 515a
- al-Ṭayy i 308a
- al-Ṭayyib, ‘Abdallāh i 33b
- [Imām] al-Ṭayyib ii 503b
- al-Ṭayyib al-Azraq iv 267a
- Techiman iii 327b
- Tehran i 172a; iii 347a; v 342a, 540a
- Telanissos iii 405b
- Tell el-Maskhūṭa i 137b
- Telugu (language) v 342a
- Temple ii 155b; iii 4a; v 455b
- in Jerusalem [*bayt al-maqdis*] iv 514a, 516a, 516b
- Jewish i 125b, 303a; iii 2b, 3a
- Mount [*al-ḥaram al-sharīf*] i 125b, 126a, 149b, 156a, 156b;  
    iii 2b, 3a, 3b, 5a, 427a, 429a
- University (Philadelphia, PA) v 69b

- Ten Commandements  
 I 365a, 365b, 366a, 366b, 367a,  
 367b; v 259b
- Terah [Tāriḥ, Tārakh]  
 I 192a; v 248b
- Termez (Uzbekistan)  
 III 432b
- Terrolensis, Johannes Gabriel  
 v 345a
- Tertullus (of Acts 24:2)  
 I 310b
- Teseo Ambrogio degli Albonesi (d. 1540)  
 IV 245a
- Testament  
 Greek New  
 I 475a; III 12a  
 New  
 I 42b, 98a, 108b, 109b, 123b, 237b,  
 303b, 307b, 316a; II 146b, 244b,  
 269a, 343a, 404b, 566a; III 8a,  
 8b, 11a, 13a, 23b, 51b, 144a,  
 147a, 184a, 477b, 519b;  
 IV 236b, 241b, 289a, 298a,  
 299a, 450b, 586a; v 7a, 129b,  
 427a, 468b
- Old  
 I 109a, 166b, 214a; III 9b, 111a,  
 480a; IV 122b  
 See also Bible; Luke; Mark;  
 Matthew; Revelation of John
- Thailand  
 v 213a, 215a
- Tha'labā  
 II 16b
- al-Tha'labī, Abū Ishāq Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b.  
 Ibrāhīm (d. 427/1035)  
 I 62a, 366a; II 105b, 111b, 404b,  
 405a, 462b, 463b, 542a; III 83a,  
 214a; IV 57b, 303a, 351b, 396b,  
 533b; v 146b, 147a, 324b, 325a,  
 329b, 390a
- Thamānīn  
 I 146b
- Thamūd  
 I 21b, 98b, 149b, 150a, 150b, 152b,  
 160b, 261b, 286b, 287a, 395b,  
 505a, 538a; II 43b, 212a, 259b,  
 293a, 338b, 339a, 340b, 399b,  
 427a, 427b, 437a, 459b, 541b,  
 542a, 543a; III 200b, 381a, 417a,  
 485b, 486a, 518b, 519a, 519b,  
 520a, 520b, 521b, 522a, 534b,  
 553a; IV 160a, 258a, 296a,  
 296b, 309a, 321a, 352a, 352b;  
 v **252b**, 253a, 253b, 254a,  
 261b, 280a, 318a, 389a, 460b
- People of  
 III 443a, 583a; IV 352b, 425a, 454a,  
 520a, 521b, 522a; v 107b, 164b,  
 171b, 252b, 317b, 471a
- Thamudeni  
 I 150a
- Thaqif  
 II 466a, 513b

- Tha'rān Yuhan'im v 563b, 564a  
 Thatta III 434a  
 Thawr  
   Cave of II 20a  
   Mount I 271a, 293b  
 Thawr-Ba'al<sup>um</sup> v 90b  
 al-Thawrī see Sufyān al-Thawrī al-Kūfī  
   (d. 161/778)  
 Theodore Abū Qurra (bishop of Ḥarrān; d. 210/826) IV 71a, 404b, 560a; v 8b  
 Theodor Bibliander see Bibliander, Th.  
 Theodosius I 293a; III 375a  
 Theophanes II 475a  
 Theophilus the Indian v 563b, 564a  
 Thicket, People of the [*aṣḥāb al-ayka*] II 260a; III 393b, 486a, 519b, 522a;  
   IV **53b**, 54a, 54b, 318b; v 245a,  
   313a  
 Thomas, D. I **118b**, **438a**; v **372a**  
 Thomas Erpenius see Erpenius, Thomas (d. 1624)  
 Thot/Thoth (Egyptian god) II 485a; v 119a  
 Throne of God see God  
 Throne Verse see Verse  
 Tiberias III 309b, 390a  
 Tietz, R. II 352a  
 al-Tifāshī I 439a  
 al-Ṭighnarī I 48b  
 Tigris I 147a; II 332b, 559b, 560b; III 5b,  
   53b; v 126b  
 Tihāma I 214b, 529b; II 211a, 294b;  
   IV 254a  
 al-Tijānī, [Shaykh] Aḥmad I 33b  
 al-Ṭilimsānī, Ibn al-Ḥājī (d. 737/1336) I 78a  
 Timothy I (Nestorian patriarch) v 371a  
 Tīmūr (r. 771-807/1370-1405) III 268a, 313b, 314a, 318a, 320b  
 Tīmūrids I 174a, 283a; III 308b, 320a  
 al-Tirmidhī, Abū ʿĪsā Muḥammad b. ʿĪsā (d. 279/892) I 389a, 391b; II 270b, 377a; 461a,  
   554a; III 391b; IV 370a, 371a;  
   v 278a  
 Titus II 146b; III 4a, 6a, 539b  
 Tjokroaminoto v 99a  
 TKA see Islam  
 Toelle, H. II **4b**, **213b**; v **65b**, 126b  
 Toledan(s) I 48b  
 Toledo (Spain) III 432b; IV 236b, 242a  
   Corpus Toletanum IV 236b, 239a, 242b, 243, 245a,  
   245b  
 Tohidi, N. v 540b

- Tollens, L.  
 Toorawa, S.  
 Topkapı Museum  
   Topkapı Sarayı  
 Torah [Tawrāt]
- Tornberg, C.J.  
 Torrey, C.
- Toronto, J.  
 Tottoli, R.
- Tower of Babel  
 TPA  
 Traditionalists [*muhaddithūn*]  
 Transjordan  
 Transoxania
- Transvaal  
 Trench  
 Tribes  
 Trinity [*tathlīth*]
- v 350a  
**i 347a; v 376b**  
 i 155b, 283a  
 iii 299a, 318b, 320a  
 i 11b, 17b, 100a, 118a, 228b, 245b,  
   305a, 310b, 312b, 516b; ii 183b,  
   221a, 235b, 316a, 342a, 342b,  
   343a, 434a, 485b, 494a, 498a,  
   499a, 513a, 516b, 544b, 571b;  
   iii 16a, 23b, 24b, 25a, 25b, 26a,  
   28a, 30b, 31a, 51b, 57a, 65a,  
   104b, 150b, 151a, 174b, 186b,  
   190a, 191a, 255b, 260a, 425b,  
   445a, 445b, 495b, 507a, 507b,  
   513a, 515a, 593b; iv 3b, 37b,  
   536b, 561a, 563b; v 15b, 103a,  
   111a, 152a, 176a, 200b, 231b,  
   256b, 270a, **300a**, 300b, 301a,  
   301b, 302a, 302b, 303a, 304a,  
   304b, 305a, 305b, 306a, 306b,  
   307a, 307b, 308a, 309a, 309b,  
   399b, 437b, 463b, 483b
- v 350b  
 i 42b; ii 485a; iv 101a, 101b,  
   104a, 133a, 193a, 195a, 302a,  
   304a, 314b, 315a, 351b, 399b,  
   471b; v 311b, 314a, 315a,  
   315b
- i 186b**  
**i 22a, 255a; ii 13b, 14a, 155a,**  
**509b; iii 105a, 375b; iv 44b,**  
**352a, 353b, 522a, 606a;**  
**v 62a**
- see Babel  
 see Islam  
 i 468b  
 i 308b; v 185a  
 i 483a, 518a; ii 106a, 112b, 115b;  
   iii 305a; iv 56b  
 v 56b  
 see Ditch  
 iii 27a  
 i 117a, 117b, 223a, 312a, 312b,  
   313a, 471b; ii 479b; iii 300a;  
   iv 38b, 80b, 121a, 122a, 123a,  
   412b, 456a; v **368b**, 369a,

- 369b, 370a, 371a, 371b, 372a,  
573b
- Christian i 378b; ii 443a
- Tripolitania iii 86b
- Troupeau, G. iii **384a**
- Tu‘aylib, A. iii 6a
- Tubān Abū Karib b. Malkī Karib v 567b
- Tubba‘ i 152a; ii 437b; iv 320a; v **389a**,  
389b, 390a, 390b
- People of iii 522a; v 252b, 389a
- Tübingen University ii 362a
- al-Ṭufayl b. al-Ḥārith v 508a
- Ṭulayḥa b. Khuwaylid (d. 21/642) i 121a; ii 530a; v 79a
- Tumīm ii 238a
- Tunis iii 597b
- Tunisia i 127b; iii 86b, 436b, 596a;  
iv 349a, 360b
- Ṭūr see Mount Sinai
- Tur‘a v 93a
- Turrabān v 565b
- Turfan i 172b
- Turk(s) i 146b; ii 240a; iii 543a; iv 242b,  
243a; v 350b, 359b
- Ottoman iv 244b
- Persophilic iv 57b
- Turkestan i 293b
- Turkey i 43a, 146b, 147a, 321a; iii 325a;  
iv 486b, 566b; v 209b, 211a,  
225b, 342b, 346a, 352a, 394b
- Ottoman iii 595b; see also Ottoman(s)  
[empire]
- Turkish (language) i 483a; ii 90a, 287a; iv 517a;  
v 131a, 343b, 346b, 391a, 393a
- Ottoman i 136a; v 391b
- Turpin, François Henri (d. 1799) iv 250a
- al-Ṭūsī, Abū Ja‘far Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan (d. 460/1067) i 225a, 225b, 261a, 546a; ii 115a,  
117b, 189a, 468b; iii 94b, 470a,  
470b, 471a; iv 538b, 539b,  
594b, 597a, 602b; v 330a, 442a
- al-Tustarī, Sahl b. ‘Abdallāh (d. 283/896) i 86b; ii 118b, 119a, 119b, 409b;  
iii 187b, 230b; iv 157b, 158a;  
v 140b, 141a, 141b, 142a, 143a,  
147a, 148b, 153a, 361a
- Tutty Alawiya(h) v 214b, 227a
- Ṭuwā iii 421a; iv 282b; v 110a, 248a,  
**395b**

- Tuyuk i 293b  
 Twelve Tables iii 509a  
 Twelver(s) see Shī'ism  
 Tyana i 45b  
 Tyre iii 594a; v 558b
- U**
- ʿUbayd b. al-Sabbāq ii 383b  
 ʿUbayd b. Umayr (d. 68/687) ii 381a; iii 515b  
 Ubayda b. al-Ḥārith ii 400a; v 508a  
 ʿUbaydallāh b. Jahsh ii 403a; v 508b  
 ʿUbaydallāh b. Ziyād (governor of Kūfa; r. 53-9/673-9) iii 85b; v 244b  
 Ubayy (Codex) iv 223a  
 Ubayy b. Ka'b (d. 21/642) i 209b, 333a, 348b, 349b, 350a,  
 350b, 353a, 354a, 355a, 356b,  
 359a; ii 17b, 102b, 190a, 243b,  
 247a, 378a, 385a, 520a; iii 17b,  
 19b, 257b, 502a; iv 388b;  
 v 238b, 241b
- Ubayy b. Khalaf ii 147b  
 Üç Şerefeli mosque iii 435a  
 ʿUdhra i 544a  
 ʿŪj b. ʿAnaq see Og  
 Ugarit v 86b, 126b  
 Ugaritic (language) ii 235b  
 Uḥud i 110b, 320a, 398a, 406a, 407b,  
 409b, 460b, 461b; ii 162a, 241b,  
 508b, 519a; iii 18b, 283a, 369b;  
 v 43a, 379b, 409a, 491a, 508a
- Battle of (3/625) i 54b, 320a, 405b, 407b, 409a,  
 409b, 461a, 462a, 537a; ii 148b,  
 149a, 221b, 262b, 374a, 397b,  
 400b, 519a; iii 35a, 456b, 498b,  
 603b; iv 256a, 307b; v 175b,  
 491a
- al-Ujhūrī (1190/1776) iii 570b  
 ʿUkal al-ʿĀliya i 529b  
 ʿUkāz i 154a; ii 298a, 529a; iii 411a, 500b  
 al-Ukhdūd i 154a, 154b; iii 501a; v **397a**,  
 397b
- ʿUkl i 489a  
 al-ʿUlā i 150b, 152b, 156a; ii 427b  
 Ulfā, Maria v 214a  
 Ūljāytü see Ūljeytü (r. 703-16/1304-16)  
 Ullmann, M. ii 347a; v 297a

- Ullmann, Rabi Lion (Ludwig) Baruch v 350a  
 Ūlū Cāmi<sup>ʿ</sup> iii 434a  
 ʿUlyā Tamīm wa-Suflā Qays i 529b  
 ʿUmān see Oman  
 ʿUmar II (b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz; r. 99-101/717-20) 307a, 307b  
 ʿUmar al-Aqṭa<sup>ʿ</sup> iii 313b  
 ʿUmar b. al-Khaṭṭāb (r. 13-23/634-44) i 17b, 18a, 125b, 154b, 189b, 209b, 273a, 320a, 332a, 332b, 333a, 355a, 355b, 356b, 357a, 357b, 358a, 360a, 360b, 388b, 389a, 390a, 398a 408a, 462a, 518a, 540b; ii 12a, 16b, 22a, 22b, 147a, 148b, 183a, 214b, 241a, 278b, 337a, 381a, 382b, 384a, 384b, 385b, 393a, 397b, 398a, 398b, 400a, 403a, 522b, 523a, 523b, 524a, 528b, 555a, 560a; iii 3a, 85a, 153b, 179b, 261a, 429a, 439b, 464b, 500b, 546b, 552b, 570a, 605a; iv 99a, 105a, 125b, 277a, 339b, 386b, 448b, 449a, 582b, 584a, 587b, 599a; v 47b, 59a, 185b, 192a, 196a, 232b, 285a, 334a, 362a, 441b, 472a, 510a, 510b, 516a, 535b  
 Covenant of [*ʿahd ʿumar*] iv 235a  
 ʿUmar al-Khayyām (d. bef. 530/1135) iii 222a  
 ʿUmar al-Murtaḍā iii 267b  
 ʿUmāra b. Ḥayyān iii 89a  
 ʿUmāra b. ʿUkayl iii 460b  
 Umayya b. ʿAbd al-Malik ii 30b  
 Umayya b. Abī l-Ṣalt iv 111b, 351a; v 36b, 119a, 254a, 427a  
 Umayya b. Khalaf v 59a  
 Umayyad(s) i 126b, 306b, 466a; ii 22b, 272b, 560a; iii 6a, 153a, 301a, 302b, 323a, 370a, 423b, 430a, 430b, 605b; iv 52a, 84a, 141a, 333a, 342b, 364a, 364b; v 186b  
 Umayyad Mosque i 165b, 279b; iii 298a, 309b, 429b; iv 524b, 598b; v 17a, 186a, 186b, 503a, 503b, 505a  
 Umm Ayman iv 45b  
 Umm Ḥabība bt. Abī Sufyān v 508b, 516b, 520a  
 Umm Hāni (Bint Abī Ṭālib) ii 103a



Umm al-Jimāl	I 138a
Umm Kalthūm	II 88a
Umm Kulthūm (daughter of ʿUtba)	V 535a
Umm Kulthūm (daughter of the Prophet and Khadija)	III 80b; V 507b
Umm Kulthūm (vocalist)	IV 381b
Umm Muḥammad	II 41a
Umm al-Qurā	III 443b
Institute	V 225b
Umm Salama bt. al-Mughīra	II 398b; IV 442a; V 508a, 517b, 518a, 535b
Umm al-Walīd	III 432b
Umm Warāqa	V 535b
ʿUmyānis	II 478b
Unays	IV 45a
Universal House of Justice	see Bahāʾīs
United Arab Emirates	I 127b
United Kingdom	I 202b; IV 23b
United States of America	I 30b, 31a; II 135a; III 286a; IV 23b, 180b, 273b; V 207a, 215b, 216b, 218a, 225a, 226b, 538b
[Banū] ʿUqayl	I 529b
Urartu	I 147a; III 68b, 69a
ʿUrayna	IV 364a
Uraz Muḥammad	III 319a
Urdu (language)	I 136a, 520a, 520b; II 90a, 223b; IV 172b; V 94a, 96a, 342a
al-Urdunn	see Jordan
Uriah [Ahriya]	I 496a, 496b, 497a; IV 315b, 317a
Urīm	II 238a
ʿUrwa	I 353b
ʿUrwa b. al-Ward	II 302a
ʿUrwa b. al-Zubayr (d. ca. 94/713)	II 150a, 382a; III 438b; IV 533a; IV 93b; V 31b, 32a, 32b, 33a
Usāma b. Lādīn	IV 414b
[Mt.] Usays (Sēs)	I 138a; III 430b
[Banū] Usayyid	III 461b, 462a
[Shaykh] Usman dan Fodio	IV 177b
Usmānī, Sh. (d. 1949)	II 80b
al-Ushmūnī (grammarians)	II 356b
Ussher, James (d. 1656)	IV 249a
al-ʿUṭāridī, Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Jabbār (d. 272/886)	V 34a
ʿUtba	II 513b
ʿUthmān	see ʿUthmān b. ʿAffān (r. 23-35/644-56)

- ʿUthmān b. ʿAffān (r. 23-35/644-56)  
 i 63a, 154b, 174a, 209b, 247b,  
 271b, 278b, 331b, 333a, 348a,  
 355b, 356a, 356b, 357a, 357b,  
 358b, 359a, 388b, 389a, 462a,  
 518a, 539b; ii 169b, 246b, 247a,  
 383b, 384a, 384b, 386a, 396a,  
 398a, 464a; iii 85a, 87b, 88a,  
 123a, 189a, 255b, 256a, 298b,  
 303a, 323a, 429a, 464b, 465b,  
 476a, 480b, 595a, 598b, 605a;  
 iv 26a, 134a, 134b, 135a, 136b,  
 139a, 140a, 140b, 201b, 244a,  
 265b, 270a, 356a, 356b, 384a,  
 389a, 449a, 449b, 450a, 587b,  
 593a; v 1a, 2a, 23b, 24a, 24b,  
 25a, 166b, 324a, **408b**, 409a,  
 409b, 410a, 535b
- ʿUthmānic Codex  
 i 350a; ii 398b; iii 124b, 307a,  
 307b, 309b; iv 355a, 355b,  
 356a, 357a, 449a, 492b,  
 497a, 593a, 594b, 600a, 601b;  
 v 167a, 335b, 409a, 410a, 410b
- ʿUthmān al-Battī  
 i 482b
- ʿUthmān (b.) Ḥusayn (al-)Warrāq  
 i 281b, 282a; iii 264a
- ʿUthmān b. al-Ḥuwayrith  
 ii 403a
- ʿUthmān b. Muḥammad  
 iii 601b
- ʿUthmān b. Saʿīd b. ʿAbdallāh al-Quṭbī (d. 197/812)  
 iv 359b
- ʿUthmān b. Saʿīd Warsh  
 see Warsh, ʿUthmān b. Saʿīd  
 (d. 197/812)
- ʿUthmān b. Sulaymān al-Battī  
 v 417b
- [Mullā] ʿUthmān Ismāʿīl  
 see Osman Ismail
- ʿUways, Sayyid  
 ii 81a
- Uyghur  
 i 136a
- ʿUzayr  
 see Ezra
- Uzbekistan  
 ii 110b; v 226a
- al-ʿUzzā/al-ʿUzzāʾ  
 i 37b, 95a, 194b, 208a, 330a;  
 ii 278a, 317b, 329b, 392a, 474a,  
 483b; iv 216b, 330a; v 87a, 88a,  
 122a, 261a, 362a
- ʿUzzayān  
 v 88a
- V
- Vajda, G.  
 i 528a
- Valencia  
 i 284b; iv 243b

- Valéry, P. IV 470a  
 Varis Shāh v 97a  
 Varisco, D.M. III **416a, 555a**  
 Vatican Library IV 248a  
 Vedas III 584b  
 Vedat Dalakoy's State Mosque in Islamabad, Pakistan III 435b  
 Venice IV 242a, 250a, 265a  
 Venus II 405a; IV 108b; v 93a  
 Verevkin, M.I. v 347b  
 Vernet, J. v 354b  
 Verse v **419b**  
   Challenge II 527a, 532b; III 116a  
   Darkness v 182a, 182b  
   Light [*āyat al-nūr*] I 199a, 213b; II 218a, 218b; II 31b,  
     34a, 96a, 96b, 218b, 275b,  
     276b, 305a, 326a, 326b; III  
     108a, 187b, 208b, 311b, 387b,  
     431b, 437a, 534b; IV 380a; v  
     18a, 138a, 151a, 155a, 181b,  
     182a, 182b, 361b, 427b  
  
   Satanic IV **531b**  
   Sirius v 52b  
   Sword II 151a; IV 409b  
   Throne [*āyat al-kursī*] I 103b, 171a, 264b; II 32a, 37b,  
     38a, 38b, 96a, 96b, 275b, 276b,  
     325b, 408b, 461a, 461b;  
     III 182b, 267b, 437a; IV 173a,  
     176a, 180a, 380a; v 150b, 151a,  
     277a, 277b, 371b, 427b  
  
   Victory III 326b, 558a  
 Versteegh, K. I 128a, 130b, 134a, 231b; II 347a;  
   IV 199b  
  
 [Queen] Victoria I 198b  
 Vienna IV 361b  
   Council of IV 240b  
 Vietnamese (language) v 101a  
 Vincent of Beauvais (Vincentius Bellovacensis;  
   d. ca. 1264) IV 256b  
  
 Violet, B. IV 317a  
 Virani, N. IV **350b**  
 Virgil II 240a; III 479b; v 52a  
 Vizier's Gate [Bāb al-Wuzarā'] III 436a  
 Vollers, K. II 346a, 346b, 357a, 367a; III 123a,  
   124a, 132a; IV 193b  
  
 Vrindavan v 96b

## W

- Waardenburg, J.  
 Wadd  
 Wadud-Muhsin, A.  
 Wagl  
 Wagtendonk, K.  
 Wahaj, S.  
 Wahb b. Munabbih (d. 110/728 or 114/732)  
 Wahhābī(s)  
 Wahid, A.  
 al-Wāḥidī, Abū l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Nīsābūrī  
 (d. 468/1076)  
 Wahl, S.  
 Waḥshī  
 Waḥshī b. Ḥarb (d. 41-50/662-70)  
 Waines, D.  
 Waldman, M.  
 [Shāh] Walī Allāh al-Dihlawī (d. 1176/1762-3)  
 Walī Fard Muhammad  
 al-Walīd I (r. 86-96/705-15)  
 al-Walīd II (al-Walīd b. ‘Abd al-Malik; r. 125-6/743-4)  
 al-Walīd b. al-Mughīra (d. 218/833)  
 Wāliya (one name of Noah’s wife)  
 Walker, J.  
 Walker, P.  
 Wallace D. Mohammed  
 Wansbrough, J.
- I 510b**  
 II 317b, 474a, 483a; III 518b;  
 v 86b, 87b, 91b  
 II 202a, 203a, 288b; v 227a, 540a  
 v 91b  
 II 181b, 183a, **184b**; III 496b, 538a;  
 iv 197a, 341a, 342b, 344a,  
 345a; v **431b**  
 v 206b, 225a  
 I 365b, 366a, 488a, 496b, 544b;  
 II 335a; III 117a, 117b, 374b,  
 408b; iv 303b, 525b, 586b;  
 v 31a, 31b, 38b, 39a, 47b, 307a,  
 360b, 390a, 397b  
 I 39a, 201b; II 554a, 554b; III 179b,  
 370b; iv 493b v **452a**, 453a;  
 see also Ibn ‘Abd al-Wahhāb,  
 Muḥammad (d. 1206/1791)  
 v 214b  
 I 200a, 321b, 549a; II 112a, 391b,  
 392a; III 570a, 570b, 571b;  
 iv 15b, 533b; v 143a, 325a  
 v 349a  
 II 400b; III 463a  
 v 59a  
**I 49a, 292a, 495b; II 178b, 223a,**  
**369b, 447a; III 392a; v 179b,**  
**362a, 471a**  
 iv 383b  
 I 520a; III 223b; v 158a, 341b  
 see Fard Muhammad (d. ca. 1934)  
 I 125b, 126b, 156b; II 29b; III 429b  
 II 30a; iv 52a, 141b, 305b; II 39b;  
 III 298b, 300a; v 31b, 186a  
 II 528b; III 247a  
 III 541b  
 iv 194b  
**II 507b; III 104a**  
 see Warith Deen Mohammed  
 I 133b, 323a, 334a, 350b, 417b;  
 II 103b, 150a, 245b, 246a, 250b,  
 384b; III 109a, 124b, 194b,  
 456b; iv 7b, 27a, 116a, 197b,  
 199a, 201b, 202a, 202b, 203a,

- 203b, 204a, 260a, 589a;  
v 48b, 299a
- al-Wāqidī, Muḥammad ‘Umar (d. 207/822-3) II 145a, 149b, 150a; IV 323b,  
324a, 533a; v 34b, 35a, 42a,  
42b, 43a, 43b, 45a, 194a,  
271b
- Waraqā b. Nawfal (cousin of Khadīja) I 315a; II 241a, 343a, 403a,  
514a, 517b; III 80b, 81a,  
515a, 515b, 516a; IV 217a,  
408b
- Warda (vocalist) IV 381b
- Warith Deen Mohammed I 31b
- Warqā (d. 160/776) II 105a
- al-Warrāq, Ishāq Ibrāhīm (d. 286/899-900) IV 390a
- Warsh, ‘Uthmān b. Sa‘īd (d. 197/812) I 334a; II 247b; III 607b; IV 356b,  
357b, 359a, 359b, 360b, 361a,  
361b, 373a, 390a
- Wāsil, [Shaykh Dr.] Naṣr Farīd (mufti of Egypt) v 220a
- Wāsil b. ‘Aṭā’ (d. 131/728-9) III 466b; IV 74a
- Wāsiṭ II 387b; III 5b
- al-Wāsiṭī, Abū Bakr (d. 320/932) v 141a
- al-Wāthiq (r. 227-32/842-7) I 469b; II 333a, 538b; IV 328a
- Watson, A. I 47b, 48a
- Watt, W.M. I 38a, 43a, 200b, 248b, 249a,  
323a, 368a, 368b, 369a, 370a,  
382b, 399a, 417b, 468b;  
II 151b, 191a, 296a, 374b;  
III 22b, 47a, 107a, 196a, 578b;  
IV 196a, 199a, 449b, 535a;  
v 42a, 48b, 298a, 314a, 469b,  
502b
- al-Waṭwāt, Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Yahyā I 47a
- Waugh, E. I **176b**, **238b**; II **216a**; IV **35b**
- al-Wazzān v 329a
- Webb, G. I 85b, **92a**; II **279b**; III **389b**
- Weil, G. I 322b; IV 188a, 188b, 190b, 450a;  
v 351a
- Weiss, B. IV **285b**
- Weiss, L. (later Muhammad Asad) v 343a
- Weitbrech, H. v 297b
- Welch, A. I **36b**; v 424b
- Wellhausen, J. I 417b; III 76a, 411a; IV 98a, 257a,  
260b; v 48a
- Wensinck, A.J. I 204a, 330b; II 181b, 488b, 499a;  
III 538a; v 502b, 504a

Wheeler, B.	I <b>258a</b> ; II <b>99b, 339a, 340b</b> ; IV <b>110b</b>
Wheelocke, Abraham (d. 1653)	IV 249a
Whelan, E.	III 298b
Wherry, E.	IV 529b; v 548b
White Mosque (Ramla)	v 186a
Widengren, G.	I 248b
Widmanstetter (Widmanstadius), Johann Albrecht von (d. 1557)	IV 245a
Wiederhold, L.	III <b>419a</b> ; IV <b>284a</b> ; v <b>178b</b>
Wielandt, R.	II <b>140b</b>
Wiet, G.	I 169a
Wild, S.	I 418a, 421a; IV 197a
Wilde, C.	IV <b>215a, 417a</b>
William of Tripoli	IV 240b, 241a
Winnett, F.	II 428a
Winter, T.	II <b>162a, 448a</b> ; v 350a
Wisnovsky, R.	II <b>413b</b>
Wittenberg	IV 247a
Wolfson, H.	I 104a
Wolof (language)	I 33a
World War I	IV 265b; v 48b
World War II	I 148a, 350b, 361a; v 343b, 351b
World Wide Web (WWW)	I 391a, 392a, 393a, 393b
Wright, W.	II 350b; v 297b

## X

Xenophanes	I 103b
Xenophon	I 147a
Xian, Great Mosque of	see China

## Y

Yada'ismuhū	v 87b
Yā Sīn	IV 353a
Yaf'ān	v 87b
al-Yāf'ī (d. 768/1367)	I 78a
Yāfith	see Japeth
Yaghūth	II 317b, 474a, 483a; v 92a
Yahūd	II 462b
Yahuda, A.S.	v 236a
Yahūdhā	see Judah
Yahūda' Yakkuf	v 564b
Yahweh	III 9b, 10a, 530b; v 500b

- Yaḥyā (son of Zechariah)  
 Yaḥyā b. Abī Kathīr (d. bet. 129/747 and 132/750)  
 Yaḥyā b. ʿAdī (d. 363/974)  
 Yaḥyā b. Maʿīn (d. 233/847)  
 Yaḥyā b. Mubārak al-Yazīdī  
 see John the Baptist  
 II 381b, 388a; v 165a  
 IV 71b  
 II 384a  
 see al-Yazīdī, Yaḥyā b. Mubārak  
 (d. 202/817-8)  
 III 313a, 313b  
 II 110a, 116b; IV 533a; v 333a,  
 335a  
 I 470a  
 III 606a  
 II 555a  
 see Yaḥyā b. Naṣr al-Jamālī al-Šūfī  
 see Gog  
 I 529a  
 IV 46a  
 V 90b  
 V 93a  
 III 541a; see also Canaan [Kanʿān]  
 I 121a, 332a, 332b; II 384b, 388a;  
 III 461b, 462a, 462b, 500a; IV  
 22b, 254a, 352b; v 79a, 549b  
 V 126b  
 see Jacob  
 II 393a  
 see al-Ḥaḍramī, Abū Muḥammad  
 Yaʿqūb b. Ishāq (d. 205/821)  
 II 343a, 403b; IV 304a, 315b, 316a,  
 317a, 525a; v 389b, 409b  
 I 147a, 195a; II 338b, 559b; III 68b;  
 v 127a, 362a  
 I 137a; III 310b, 311a, 313a, 320a,  
 595b, 597a  
 V 185b  
 I 153a  
 III 462a  
 see Elisha  
 II 517a  
 see Joshua  
 v 562b  
 v 89a, 89b  
 III 421a; see also Jethro  
 I 338a, 405b, 407a, 409a; II 15a,  
 15b, 16b, 20a, 20b, 21a, 148b,  
 149b, 294b, 295a, 299a, 299b,
- Yaḥyā b. Naṣr al-Jamālī al-Šūfī  
 Yaḥyā b. Sallām al-Baṣrī (d. 200/815)  
 Yaḥyā b. Yaḥyā al-Tamīmī (d. 226/840)  
 Yaḥyā b. Yaʿmur (or Yaʿmar; d. 129/746)  
 Yaḥyā Ḥaqqī  
 Yaḥyā al-Šūfī  
 Yaʿjūj  
 Yakḥtūb  
 Yaksūm  
 Yaʿlā  
 Yalmaq  
 Yām  
 al-Yamāma  
 Yamm  
 Yaʿqūb  
 Yaʿqūb b. Ibrāhīm b. Saʿd (d. 208/823)  
 Yaʿqūb b. Ishāq al-Ḥaḍramī  
 al-Yaʿqūbī, Aḥmad b. Abī Yaʿqūb b. Wāḍih  
 Yāqūt b. ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥamawī (d. 626/1229)  
 Yāqūt al-Mustaʿšimī (d. ca. 697/1298)  
 Yarmūk  
 Yarmouk University  
 [Banū] Yaʿrūb  
 al-Yasaʿ  
 Yasār  
 Yashūʿ b. Nūn  
 Yāsir<sup>um</sup> Yuhanʿim  
 Yathill  
 Yathrā  
 Yathrib

- 303a, 439a; III 131a, 207b, 208a, 367b, 456b, 525b; IV 49a, 259b, 397a, 529a; V 28b, 44b, 87a, 375b, 376a, 389b, 549b; see also Medina
- Ya'ūq II 317b, 474a, 483a; V 92a  
see Day of the Criterion
- Yazīd III 304b, 433a  
III 433a  
IV 26a; V 185b  
V 186b  
II 474b, 475a  
II 28a  
IV 360a, 389b  
see 'Īsā Dhā Jābir
- Yça Gidelli of Segovia I 4b, 20b, 44a, 46b, 47b, 67a, 110b, 121a, 122a, 128a, 148b, 168b, 173a, 174b, 290b, 293b; II 19b, 25b, 34b, 148a, 179a, 294b, 317b, 358a, 437b, 454b, 463a, 463b, 559a; III 58b, 180a, 312b, 363b, 369a, 471a, 558b, 559b; IV 11b, 37a, 44a, 45a, 46a, 257b, 329a, 352b, 360b, 407b, 572a; V 31a, 79a, 80a, 88a, 90b, 91a, 92a, 167a, 389a, 389b, 390a, 397a, 481b, 500b, **561b**, 562a, 564a, 565b, 566a, 567b
- Yemen [al-Yaman] III 607b  
II 490a  
III 339a  
IV 346a; V 175b  
III 434b  
see Isaac  
IV 316a  
V 219a  
II 182a, 184b; IV 340a, 340b, 341a, 342a, 343a  
V 342a  
see China  
IV 237a  
III 315b  
see China  
see Jonah  
V 34a  
II 363a
- Yaydī III 607b
- Yemenis/Yemenites II 490a  
Sabaean III 339a
- Yerushalmi, Y.H. IV 346a; V 175b
- Yeşil Cāmi' III 434b
- Yişhāq see Isaac
- Yoab IV 316a
- Yogykarta V 219a
- Yom Kippur II 182a, 184b; IV 340a, 340b, 341a, 342a, 343a  
V 342a
- Yoruba (language) V 342a
- Yuan see China
- Yuḥannā al-Ḥawshabī (d. 1632) IV 237a
- Yung-lo III 315b
- Yunnan (China) see China
- Yūnus see Jonah
- Yūnus b. Bukayr (d. 199/815) V 34a
- Yūnus b. Ḥabīb al-Thaqafī (d. 182/798) II 363a



- Yusuf, H. v 206b  
 Yusuf, I. II **504a**  
 Yūsuf I (of Spain) II 35a  
 Yūsuf ‘Alī, ‘A. (1872-1953) I 87a, 176a, 186a, 200a, 200b,  
 229a, 231b, 369a, 391b, 537a;  
 II 509b; III 182a, 183a, 184b,  
 189a, 529a, 529b, 530a, 532a,  
 532b, 539b; IV 274b; V 343a  
 I 309b; III 500a; V 389b, 397b,  
 565b, 568a  
 II 379a, 389b  
 III 307a  
 V 136a  
 III 251a  
 see al-Qaraḍāwī, Yūsuf
- Z**
- Zāb III 423b  
 Zabad I 138a  
 al-Zabarī I 2a, 20b  
 Zabyān Temple V 89b  
 Zacharias Graphius IV 250a  
 Zafār (Ḥimyarī capital) V 563a, 565a, 565b  
 Zaghloul El-Naggar see El-Naggar, Z.  
 Zaghhūlī, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Aruzzī  
 (d. 559/1164) V 326b  
 al-Zāhir (caliph) I 126b  
 al-Zāhir Ghāzī (r. 582-613/1186-1216) III 310a  
 Zāhirī(s) III 385b; IV 123b  
 Zahniser, A.M. I **123b**; II 262a, **510b**, **558b**;  
 III 212b, **243a**, **382b**; IV **11b**;  
 V 174b  
 V 224b
- Zainuddin M.Z.H. V 224b  
 al-Zajjājī, Abū Ishaq Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. al-Sarī  
 (d. 311/923) I 257a, 432b; II 109a, 557a; V 243a,  
 439b, 551b  
 II 88a, 88b  
 II 382b  
 see al-Qazwīnī, Zakariyyā b.  
 Muḥammad (d. 682/1283)  
 III 53b  
 I 485a
- Zakariyyā’ b. Yuḥannā  
 Zakariyyā’ Yaḥyā b. al-Khayr al-Jannāwunī  
 (fl. fifth/eleventh century)  
 I **148a**  
 I **204a**, **207a**  
 I 53a, 81b, 82a, 203b, 208a, 225b,  
 225b
- Zakeri, M.  
 Zaki, M.  
 al-Zamakhsharī, Maḥmūd b. ‘Umar (d. 538/1144)

- 256b, 267a, 378a, 397a, 431b,  
439a, 484b, 522a; II 113a, 115a,  
116b, 124a, 136b, 138a, 146b,  
147b, 151b, 228a, 271a, 278a,  
280b, 281a, 313b, 354b, 355a,  
365a, 408b, 426b, 468b, 486b,  
488a, 500b, 505a; III 3b, 65a,  
67b, 73a, 81b, 181a, 183a, 201b,  
249b, 401b, 408b, 460a, 469a;  
IV 3a, 77b, 100b, 186b, 244a,  
266a, 358a, 460b; V 16b, 18a,  
24b, 25b, 83b, 109b, 110a,  
111a, 124b, 160b, 193b, 195a,  
300b, 341a, 359a, 359b, 360b,  
361b; V 435b, 494b, 496a, 560a
- Zaman, M.Q.  
Zamzam
- Zanj  
Zanzibar  
al-Zaqqūm
- Zaria (Nigeria)  
al-Zarkashī, Badr al-Dīn (d. 793-4/1391-2)
- Zawāra  
Zayd of Jurhum  
Zayd b. ‘Alī Zayn al-‘Abidīn (d. 122/740)  
Zayd b. ‘Amr b. Nufayl  
Zayd b. Aslam (d. 136/753)  
Zayd b. Ḥāritha (d. 8/630)
- Zayd b. Thābit (d. 45/665)
- III **582b**; v **27b**  
I 9a; II 205a; III 338b, 388b; IV 97b,  
519b, 539b, 543a; V 122b,  
127a, 463a  
II 560b  
III 87a, 328b  
I 42a; II 50a, 50b, 415b; III 177a,  
383b, 533a; V 359a, 359b, 360a,  
**571a**, 571b, 572a  
III 344b  
I 70b, 535a, 514a, 536a; II 121a,  
386b; III 207a, 506a; IV 156a,  
158a; V 326a, 326b, 327a, 327b,  
328a, 328b, 335a, 405b  
III 86b  
v 90b  
II 347b; v 255a  
II 403a; v 263b  
I 257a; II 108a  
I 302a, 320a; II 439a; III 283b,  
448b; IV 237b; v 59a, 508b,  
509b, 510a, 534b  
I 331b, 332a, 332b, 333a, 348a,  
348b, 355a, 355b, 356a, 356b,  
357a, 357b, 358a, 360a, 360b,  
388b; II 17b, 102b, 383a, 384b,  
396a, 492a, 493a, 523a; III 131a,  
131b, 464b, 475a, 476a; IV  
394b, 448b, 587b; v 331b,  
409b

- Zaydī(s)/Zaydites/Zaydiyya  
 I 540b; II 117a, 421b; III 467a;  
 IV 23a, 603a
- Zayn al-ʿĀbidīn ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn (fourth Imām, also  
 called al-Sajjād; d. bet. 92/710 and 99/717)  
 III 311a; IV 232b
- Zaynab  
 III 234b, 573b
- Zaynab (daughter of the Prophet and Khadīja)  
 III 80b, V 507b
- [Sayyida] Zaynab (granddaughter of the Prophet)  
 II 553b, 555a; V 223a
- Zaynab al-Ghazzālī [al-Ghazālī]  
 II 291b
- Zaynab bt. Jaḥsh  
 I 302a; II 392b; IV 237b, 413b;  
 V 508a, 508b, 509b, 510a, 515b,  
 516a, 517a, 517b, 518a, 518b,  
 534b, 550b
- Zaynab bt. al-Khuzayma  
 V 508b, 509a
- Zaynab bt. Maẓʿūn  
 II 397b
- al-Zaytūna (in Tunis)  
 V 211a
- Zebiri, K.  
 IV **124a**
- Zechariah [Zakariyyā]  
 I 149a, 165a, 328a, 344b, 477a,  
 528b; II 12b, 309a, 340b, 341a;  
 III 10b, 14b, 15a, 50a, 51b, 52a,  
 52b, 53a, 204b, 210b, 289a,  
 289b, 290a, 291b, 294a, 395b,  
 492a, 519b, 521a, 522a, 525b;  
 IV 31b, 32a, 32b, 211a, 224a,  
 229a, 229b, 291b, 293b, 516b,  
 577a; V 280a, 281a, 363a, 546a,  
 570b, **574a**, 574b, 575a, 575b
- Zechendorf, Johannes (d. 1662)  
 IV 246b
- Zedekiah  
 II 562b, 563a
- Zetterstéén, K.V.  
 V 352a
- Zeus  
 I 108b
- Zewi, T.  
 II 352a
- Zilio-Grandi, I.  
 IV 197a
- Zimmermann, F.  
 V 24a
- Zimmermann, J.G.  
 IV 251a
- Zīnat al-Nisāʾ (daughter of Shāh Jahān)  
 III 324b
- Zion  
 II 312a; V 423b
- Mount  
 V 250a
- Zionism  
 V 222b
- Zia ul-Haq [Ziyā al-Ḥaqq] (president of Pakistan;  
 r. 1977-88)  
 IV 145b; V 212b
- Ziyād b. Abī Sufyān (r. 47-55/668-75)  
 III 556a
- Ziyād b. Abīhi (d. 53/673)  
 I 140a; III 85b, 605a, 605b
- Ziyād b. Mundhīr Abū l-Jārūd  
 IV 602b
- Zoroaster  
 I 509a; III 245a
- Zoroastrian(s)  
 I 316a, 378a; II 530b, 566b;

	iii 377a, 377b; iv 56b, 152a, 228a, 407b, 408a, 416b, 511b; v 56a, 293a
Mazdaean	iv 216a
Zubayr	ii 148a; v 32a
Zubayrids	v 502b, 503b
al-Zuhara/Zuhra (Venus)	ii 405a; v 93a
al-Zuḥaylī	iii 6a
Zuhayr b. Abī Sulmā	i 379a, 389a; iv 111b; v 38b
al-Zuhrī, Ibrāhīm b. Saʿd (d. 183/799)	i 355a; ii 383b, 384a, 384b, 391b, 392a
al-Zuhrī, Muḥammad b. Muslim b. Shihāb (d. 124/742)	ii 516a; iii 178a; iv 588a; v 32a, 32b, 33a, 34a, 199a
Zuleika [Zulaykha]	i 163a, 346b; ii 43b; iii 234b, 491b; iv 62a, 584b; v 96a, 96b, 152b, 392a, 392b, 531a, 531b, 532a
Zushan (China)	see China
Zwettler, M.	ii 254a

# INDEX OF ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

## **-alif-**

<sup>2</sup>-b-b

*abb*

v 404b

*abjad*

i 135b, 136a, 138a, 139a, 140a;  
iii 259a, 261b, 555a, 555b, 596a;  
iv 175a

<sup>2</sup>-b-d

*abad*

ii 54a, 54b; v 278b, 475a

*abadiya*

iv 83a

<sup>2</sup>-b-q

*abaqa*

iii 207b

<sup>2</sup>-b-l

*ibil*

i 94a, 287a; ii 218b

*abābīl*

i 95a, 100b

<sup>2</sup>-b-(w)

*ab*

i 42a; iii 212b; iv 20a

<sup>2</sup>-b-y

*abā*

ii 541b

*utruj*

ii 387a

<sup>2</sup>-t-y

*atā*

i 487a, 532b; iv 443b; v 8a

*ātīya*

v 287b

*ātā*

ii 352b, 362b; iii 103a, 524a;  
iv 294b; v 8a

<sup>2</sup>-th-th

*athāth*

ii 275a

- <sup>3</sup>-th-r  
*athar*, pl. *āthār* i 275b; ii 198b, 199b, 537a;  
iv 141b, 143b; v 3a, 316b, 317a
- <sup>3</sup>-th-l  
*athl* i 41b; ii 305b
- <sup>3</sup>-th-m  
*ithm*, pl. *āthām* i 536b  
i 271b; ii 63b, 67b; iii 228a; iv 85a,  
93b, 96b; v 19a, 19b, 20b, 178b
- <sup>3</sup>-j-j  
*ujāj* iii 530a
- <sup>3</sup>-j-r  
*ajr*, pl. *ujūr* i 258a, 258b; ii 374b, 447b;  
iii 451a; iv 452a, 452b, 582b;  
v 192b, 196b, 312a, 313b, 529a
- <sup>3</sup>-j-l  
*ajal* i 204b, 205a, 448b, 507a, 508a,  
508b, 516b, 523a; ii 45a, 72a,  
186a, 186b, 267b, 269a, 328b,  
439b; iv 600b; v 163a, 288a,  
289a, 289b, 290a, 454b, 554a
- <sup>3</sup>-ḥ-d  
*aḥad* ii 329b, 361a; iii 550b  
*huwa llāhu aḥadu* see <sup>3</sup>-l-h  
*āḥād* iii 162a
- <sup>3</sup>-kh-dh  
*akhadha* i 213b, 443b, 464b; iii 210a  
*ma'khūdh* iii 127a  
*ittakhadha* i 465b; ii 273a, 329a; iii 565a;  
iv 104b, 153b; v 248b  
*muttakhidh* i 299a  
*akhdh* v 5a
- <sup>3</sup>-kh-r  
*ākhir*, pl. *ākhīrūn* ii 320b; iii 177b; v 552b  
*(al-)ākhira* i 205a, 205b, 368b, 449a; ii 22a,  
44b, 234a, 362b; iii 136b, 143a,  
418b; iv 14b, 283b; v 105b,  
106a, 289a, 340a, 552a, 552b,  
554a  
*ta'khūr* iii 45a; v 322a  
*mu'akhhkar* v 333b  
*ta'akhhkara* iv 97a
- <sup>3</sup>-kh-(w)  
*akh*, pl. *ikhwa*, *ikhwān* i 259b, 261b, 262a, 262b, 263a,  
345a–345b, 555a; iii 96a, 232a,  
486a; v 53a, 53b, 54a  
*ikhwān al-ṣafā'* i 263a, 488b; iii 555a; v 118a

<i>ukht</i>	v 53a, 54a
<i>mu'ākhāt</i>	I 262a; II 15b
<sup>2</sup> -d-b	
<i>adab</i> , pl. <i>ādāb</i>	I 339a; II 87b, 452b, 453a, 453b; III 119a, 175a; IV 369b, 370a, 374b, 377b, 485b, 487b, 492b
<i>adab al-qur'ān</i>	IV 374b
<i>ādāb al-tilāwa</i>	II 87b
<i>ādāb al-samā'c</i>	II 87b
<i>ta'dīb</i>	V 203b
<sup>2</sup> -d-m	
<i>ādam</i>	I 349b
<i>banū ādam</i>	II 328b
<i>adam</i> , f. <i>adama</i>	I 22b; II 426b
<i>adīm</i> , pl. <i>udum</i>	I 22b; IV 587a
<sup>2</sup> -d-y	
<i>adā'</i>	I 239b
<sup>2</sup> -dh-n	
<i>mu'adhhdhīn</i>	III 303b, 430b
<i>ista'dhana</i>	I 349a
<i>isti'dhān</i>	III 36a
<i>idhn</i>	III 395b; V 158b
<i>udhun</i> , pl. <i>adhān</i>	I 83b; II 1a, 2a, 90b, 241a, 272b; III 430b, 553b; IV 225b, 226a, 375b, 377b, 523a, 566a, 575a; V 219a, 499a, 504b
<i>mi'dhana</i>	III 431a
<sup>2</sup> -dh-y	I 296a
<i>adhan</i>	III 376a
<i>idhā</i>	II 257b, 258a
<i>ūdhīnā</i>	I 296a
<sup>2</sup> -r-kh	
<i>ta'rīkh</i>	II 433a; V 483b
<sup>2</sup> -r-ḍ	
<i>arḍ</i> , pl. <i>arāḍīn</i> , <i>aradūn</i>	I 32a, II 2b, 3a, 3b, 10b, 11a, 62b, 309a, 362a, 410b, 552; III 2b, 3b, 4a, 5b, 78b, 142b, 531b, 532a; IV 127b, 130b, 211a, 364a, 474a, 474b, 513b; V 64b, 107a, 184b, 553a, 553b
<i>al-arḍ allatī bāraknā ḥawlahā/fihā</i>	II 309a; V 107a
<i>al-arḍ al-muqaddasa</i>	II 11a, 309a; III 2b, 5b; IV 513b; V 107a, 184b
<i>fasād fī arḍ</i>	I 32a; IV 130b, 364a; see also f-s-d
<sup>2</sup> -r-k	
<i>arīka</i> , pl. <i>arā'ik</i>	II 415b; IV 18a

ʾ-z-r		
<i>āzar</i>		i 192a, 192b
<i>izār</i>		iii 403b
ʾ-z-f		
<i>al-āzifa</i>		iii 137a
ʾ-z-l		
<i>azal</i>		v 278b
<i>azaliyya</i>		iv 83a
ʾ-s-t-ʾ-dh		
<i>ustādh</i>		ii 496a; v 224a
ʾ-s-t-b-r-q		
<i>istabraq</i>		i 347a; ii 228b, 231a, 231b
ʾ-s-r		
<i>asara</i>		i 289a
<i>asīr</i> , pl. <i>asrā</i> , <i>asārā</i> , <i>usārā</i> <sup>ʾ</sup>		i 289a; iv 277a
ʾ-s-r-ʾ-l		
<i>isrāʾīl</i>		ii 571a; iv 67a
<i>banū isrāʾīl</i>		iv 67a; 120b
<i>isrāʾīliyyāt</i>		ii 128a; iii 138a, 142b; iv 61b, 62a; v 221a
ʾ-s-s		
<i>usus</i>		iv 490b
<i>asās</i>		ii 189a
ʾ-s-f		
<i>asaf</i>		v 134a
ʾ-s-w		
<i>asiya</i>		ii 510b
<i>uswa</i>		ii 439a; iii 162b, 447a; v 2b
ʾ-sh-r		
<i>ushar</i>		ii 212b
<i>ishār</i>		i 287a
ʾ-ṣ-r		
<i>īṣr</i>		iii 228a
ʾ-ṣ-l		
<i>taṣīl</i>		ii 570b
<i>aṣl</i> , pl. <i>uṣūl</i>		i 387a; ii 102a, 225b, 412b, 494b; iii 155a, 165a, 168b, 424b; iv 261b, 376a; v 210b, 384a, 573a
<i>uṣūl al-fiqh</i>		i 387a; ii 225b; iii 155a, 168b; v 164b, 210b
<i>aṣīl</i> , pl. <i>āṣāl</i>		i 504a; ii 80a, 80b; iii 418b; iv 223a
ʾ-t-m		
<i>uṭum</i> , pl. <i>āṭām</i>		ii 298b; iii 368b
<i>uṭūm</i>		i 154a



ʔ-f-f

*uff*

II 365b; IV 21a

ʔ-f-q

*ufuq*, pl. *āfāq*

III 534b; IV 107b; V 9b

ʔ-f-k

*muʔtafika*, pl. *muʔtafikāt*II 299b; III 232b, 521b; IV 584b;  
V 184b*ifk*I 56b; II 344a, 391a; III 181a, 448a;  
V 511a, 528a, 535a

ʔ-k-l

*akala*

II 216b

*ākila*

I 447b; II 220b; III 284b

*akl*

II 400b

I 300a, 301a

ʔ-l-t

*alata*

IV 457b; V 312a

ʔ-l-f

*alifa*

II 489b

*alif*

II 490b

*ilf*

I 136b

*taʔlīf*

II 490a

*ilāf*

II 382b, 533b

*ilāf quraysh*II **489b**, 490a, 490b; III 59a, 338b*iʔlāf*

II 489b, 490a, 490b

ʔ-l-m

*alima*

IV 141a

*alam*

V 132b

*alīm*

V 132b

IV 241a; V 132b

V 132b

ʔ-l-h

*ilāh*I 328a, 329a, 329b, 330a; II 316b,  
318b, 481a; III 178b, 229b,  
557b, 558a, 558b, 586a, 586b;  
IV 161b, 162b, 375b, 466b,  
483a, 488b*ilāh al-nās*

I 329a

*(lā) ilāha (illā llāhu)*I 330a; II 91a, 95b, 96a; III 556a;  
IV 162b, 233a, 375b; V 498b,  
499a, 499b, 500a, 500b*ilāhukum ilāhun wāḥidun*

V 500a

*inna ilāhakum la-wāḥidun*

IV 466b

*lā ilāha illā anā*

I 329b; II 330a; V 500b

*lā ilāha illā anta*

V 500b

*(allāh) lā ilāha illā huwa*

I 329b; V 488b, 500b, 501a

*lā ilāha illā llāh wa-muṣaylima rasūlu llāh*

III 463a

*āliha*

II 478b, 481b

*āliha wa-awthān*

II 478b

- ālihatahum wa-andādahum*  
*allāh*
- allāhu akbar*
- (al-)ḥamdu lillāhi*  
*(qul) huwa llāhu aḥadun*  
*ṣubḥān allāh*  
*allāhumma*  
*bi-smi-llāh(i l-rahmāni l-rahīm) [basmala]*
- ulūhiyya*  
*tallāhi*  
<sup>2</sup>-l-w/<sup>2</sup>-l-y  
*ālā*  
*ālā'*  
*ulū l-amr*
- <sup>3</sup>-m  
*ama*, pl. *imā'*
- <sup>3</sup>-m-d  
*amad*
- <sup>3</sup>-m-r  
*amara*  
*āmara*  
*amr*, pl. *awāmīr*
- ii 478b  
 i 198a, 208a, 208b, 209a, 329b;  
 ii 85a, 91a, 91b, 92a, 96a, 316b,  
 317a, 317b, 476b; iii 178b,  
 200a, 225a, 225b, 229b, 230a,  
 230b, 231a, 265b, 557b, 558a,  
 558b, 564a, 586b; iv 233a,  
 233b, 234a, 350b, 440b,  
 483a, 494a; v 69a, 125a,  
 145b, 369b, 374a, 489b, 496a,  
 500a, 500b, 501a; see also  
 r-b-b  
 ii 91a, 92a; iv 232b, 233b, 250b;  
 see also k-b-r  
 see ḥ-m-d  
 ii 361a; iv 387a; v 500a  
 iv 233b, 494a  
 ii 32b  
 i 78b, 126b, 170a, **207b**, 208a,  
 208b, 209a, 209b, 210a, 210b,  
 211a, 211b, 281a, 326b, 329b;  
 ii 32b, 39b, 91a, 92a, 92b,  
 93a, 95b, 96a, 119b, 190b,  
 191a, 318a, 321b, 354a, 461b;  
 iii 145b, 197a, 219b, 220a,  
 257a, 270b, 301a, 346b, 471b,  
 474a, 553b, 586b, 595a; iv 5a,  
 58b, 59a, 60a, 173b, 180b,  
 214b, 232b, 274b, 377b, 486b;  
 v 52b, 75b, 126a, 144b, 145a,  
 424a, 424b, 435b, 503a;  
 see also s-m-y  
 v 103a, 103b  
 iii 561a; iv 217a  
 i 19b  
 i 19b; iii 563a  
 iv 421a  
 see <sup>3</sup>-m-r  
 i 396a; v 57a, 58a  
 iii 335a; v 475a  
 i 245a; ii 348a, 366a; v 438a  
 ii 348a  
 i 87b, 188b, 189b, 241b, 475b,

	538a; II 6a, 71b, 170b, 186a, 186b, 224a, 269a, 336b, 340a, 386a, 421b, 443b; III 91b, 159a, 276b, 461a, 466b, 537b; IV 79a, 83a, 125a, 127a, 131b, 149b, 292b, 293b, 490a, 539a, 539b; V 240b, 266a, 266b, 268a, 268b, 270b, 271a, 272a, 272b, 273b, 275a, 287a, 289b, 292a, 321b, 436b, 448b, 542b, 543a, 545a
<i>amr bi-l-ma'rūf (wa-l-nahy 'an al-munkar)</i>	I 241b; II 6a, 62a, 71b, 170b, 224a, 421b; III 276b, 461a, 466b, 496a, 539b; IV 131b, 490a; V 114a, 115b, 142a, 436b
<i>ulū l-amr min[kum]</i>	I 189b; III 91b; IV 539b; IV 125a, 147b, 49b, 539b
<i>umūr</i>	IV 144a
<i>amūr, pl. umarā'</i>	I 189b, 483a; III 463a; IV 133a, 387a
<i>umarā' wa-l-wulāt</i>	I 189b; IV 133a
<i>wa-amūr al-mu'minān</i>	III 463a
<i>amūrīyya</i>	IV 272b
<i>imra</i>	IV 136a
<i>ammāra</i>	V 138b
<sup>3</sup> -m-s	
<i>ams</i>	II 364b; V 288b
<sup>3</sup> -m-l	
<i>imāla</i>	II 448b
	V 332b
<sup>3</sup> -m-m	
<i>umm, pl. ummahāt</i>	I 70b, 75a, 367a, 396b, 467b, 495a; II 83a, 83b, 189a, 299a, 439a, 495a, 557a; III 338a, 482b; IV 20a, 100b, 102a, 103b, 104a, 167a, 233b, 261b, 262b, 285b, 297a, 299b; V 58a, 252a, 399b, 404a, 431a, 528a
<i>fa-ummahu hāwīyah</i>	V 252a
<i>umm al-kitāb</i>	I 70b, 75a, 367a, 467b, 523a; II 83a, 83b, 189a; IV 233b, 261b, 262b, 297a; see also k-t-b
<i>umm al-qurā</i>	II 299a, 439a, 495a; III 338a; IV 299b; V 399b; see also q-r-y
<i>umm al-qur'ān</i>	II 189a; IV 167a; see also q-r-'
<i>umma, pl. umam</i>	I 38a, 66a, 96a, 145b, 261a, 305b, 368a, 370a, 371a, 371b, 372a, 372b, 373a, 373b, 374a, 374b,

- 375a, 377a, 377b, 378b, 379a, 379b, 380a, 381a, 382a, 385b; II 17a, 22a, 72a, 72b, 73a, 155b, 156a, 162a, 167b, 170a, 179b, 201b, 205b, 307a, 307b, 308a, 334a, 396a, 431b, 432a, 459a, 468a, 493b, 494b, 496a, 496b, 497a, 497b, 498a, 530a, 553a, 558b; III 23a, 33a, 47b, 127b, 381a, 390b, 402a, 402b, 443a, 483b, 488b, 533b, 565a; IV 20a, 25a, 26a, 35b, 67a, 74b, 115b, 126b, 131a, 141b, 188b, 290b, 299b, 303a, 305a, 329b, 336b, 337a, 337b, 398a, 396b, 398a, 401a, 403b, 404a, 438a, 563a, 570a, 600a; V 44b, 54a, 69a, 207b, 231b, 241b, 302a, 386b, 399b, 400a, 437a, 437b, 438b, 439b, 442b, 493a
- umma(tun) qāʿima(tun)* I 374a; V 431a, 437b
- umma wāḥida* I 372a; II 432a, 497a; IV 290b, 337a
- ummatan wasaʿan* I 372a; III 402b
- ummatur yadʿūna ilā l-khayri* II 496b
- khayra ummatin* V 437a, 442b
- umam khāliya* II 307a, 307b, 308a; III 390b, 483b, 485b, 488b; IV 67a, 126b, 141b, 438a, 570a
- umam al-kufr* II 498a
- ummī, pl. ummī(y)yūn* I 379a; II 73b, 101a, 493a, 493b, 494a, 494b, 495a, 495b, 496a, 496b, 498a, 498b, 499a; III 27a, 127b, 191a, 443b, 508b; IV 299a, 407b; V 302b, **399a**, 399b, 400a, 400b, 401a, 401b, 402a, 402b
- imām, pl. aʿimma* I 39a, 63b, 68a, 68b, 243b, 244a, 252a, 264b, 306a, 348a, 380a, 470a, 540b; II 118a, 118b, 206a, 396a, 396b, 439a, **502a**, 503a, 504a; III 90b, 95a, 95b, 177a, 404b, 437a, 439b, 460a, 581a; IV 3b, 300b, 389b, 485b, 600a, 601b, 602a; V 25a, 25b, 95a, 139b, 207b, 218b, 227a, 442b, 536b

- a'immata l-kufr*  
*a'immatan wasaṭan*  
*khayra a'immatin*  
*imāmiyya*  
 ʾ-m-n
- amana*  
*amuna*  
*āmin*  
*āmana*
- alladhīna āmanū wa-'amilū l-ṣāliḥāt*  
*alladhīna lā yu'minūna*  
*mu'min, pl. mu'minūn*
- mu'mina, pl. mu'mināt*
- īmān*
- īmān mufaṣṣal*  
*īmān mujmal*  
*amn*  
*amīn, pl. umānā'*  
*balad al-amīn*  
*āmīn*  
*amāna, pl. amānāt*
- III 95b  
 IV 600a  
 IV 600a; v 442b  
 II 421b  
 I 218a, 218b, 246b, 381a, 569a;  
 IV 307a, 402a; v 378b, 503b  
 I 375a; II 72b; v 382b, 420a, 503b  
 II 163a  
 IV 482b; v 373b  
 I 113a, 218b, 219a, 221a, 324b;  
 II 22a, 75b, 163a, 164b, 169a,  
 348a, 362a, 363a, 366a, 366b,  
 367a; IV 16b, 408a, 431b, 600a;  
 v 378b, 501b, 502a  
 IV 16b, 431b; v 382b  
 I 221a; II 362a  
 I 34a, 218a, 218b, 219a, 220a,  
 221a, 374a, 375a, 376a, 379a,  
 422b, 431b; II 72b, 163a, 163b,  
 164a, 164b, 165a, 165b, 169b,  
 170a, 170b, 291b, 361b, 363a,  
 370b, 569b; III 238b, 388a,  
 388b; IV 17a, 24b, 37b, 307a,  
 403b; v 158b, 239b, 378a,  
 383b  
 I 219a; II 165a, 291b, 569a; see also  
 ʾ-m-r  
 I 185b, 218a, 218b, 219b, 220a,  
 374a, 375a, 376a, 481a, 493b,  
 556a; II 7a, 49b, 161b, 163a,  
 163b, 164b, 166a, 166b, 167a,  
 168a, 168b, 169a, 169b, 170a,  
 170b, 171a, 171b, 172a, 196a,  
 370b, 396b, 502a, 503b, 508a,  
 567b, 568b, 569a; III 66a, 72b;  
 IV 401b, 403b, 432a, 438a;  
 v 69a, 243b, 270a, 379a, 445b,  
 491b, 504a; see also k-f-r  
 II 168a, 168b  
 II 168a, 171a; see also j-m-l  
 III 76b  
 IV 98b, 515b, 520b; v 115b  
 IV 515b  
 II 189a, 190b; IV 103a, 482b  
 I 86b, 256b; II 197b; IV 127a, 131b,  
 147b

ʾ-n-th	
<i>unthā</i> , pl. <i>ināth</i>	ii 289a, 292a
ʾ-n-j-l	
<i>injīl</i>	i 318a; ii 235b, 254b, 342a, 342b; iii 186b; iv 36b, 37b, 124a, 297b
<i>ahl al-injīl</i>	i 310b; iv 37b
ʾ-n-s	
<i>ista`nasa</i>	i 349a
<i>uns</i>	i 176a
<i>īns</i>	v 265b
<i>īnsān</i>	i 62a, 86a, 440b, 449a, 449b; ii 75b, 173b, 289a, 291b; iii 103a, 157b, 189a; iv 483a; v 83b, 84a, 114b, 277b
<i>īnsān al-kāmil</i>	i 62a; v 277b
ʾ-n-f	
<i>anf</i>	v 62a
<i>anafa</i>	v 435b
ʾ-n-y	
<i>inā</i> , pl. <i>āniya</i>	i 166a, 490a, 490b; ii 219a, 276a, 455b
ʾ-h-l	
<i>ahl</i>	i 50a, 201a, 201b, 207a, 347a, 390a, 463b, 466a, 556a, 556b; ii 170b, 174a, 176b, 182a, 193a, 286b, 291b, 351a, 421b, 422a, 452b, 496b, 499a, 504a, 521a, 523b; iii 33a, 67b, 118b, 141a, 236a, 240a, 367b, 378a, 381a, 402b, 437a, 484a; iv 36a, 36b, 37a, 37b, 38a, 39a, 39b, 40a, 41a, 41b, 42a, 42b, 43a, 48b, 49a, 49b, 50a, 50b, 51a, 51b, 52a, 52b, 53a, 54a, 120a, 129a, 131a, 151b, 163b, 178a, 230a, 302a, 303b, 309a, 371b, 402b, 403a, 403b, 503a, 560a, 595b, 596a; v 56a, 131b, 143a, 144b, 154a, 157b, 195a, 235a, 281b, 293a, 417b, 437b
<i>ahl al-`adl (wa-l-tawhīd)</i>	ii 170b, 421b
<i>ahl al-`ahd</i>	i 466a
<i>ahl bayt</i>	ii 174a; iv 48b, 50a, 51b, 52a

<i>ahl al-bayt</i>	I 50a, 390a; II 174a, 176b, 177a, 193a, 452b; III 236a, 437a; IV 37a, 48b, 49a, 49b, 50b, 51a, 51b, 52a, 52b, 53a, 163b, 178a, 503a, 595b, 596b
<i>ahl baytī</i>	IV 50a
<i>ahl al-dhikr</i>	see dh-k-r
<i>ahl al-dhimma</i>	III 33a, 240a; IV 151b; V 293a
<i>ahl al-ḥadīth</i>	I 201a, 201b, 463b; III 67b
<i>ahl al-injīl</i>	see ʾ-n-j-l
<i>ahl al-kahf</i>	III 321b; IV 230a
<i>ahl al-kashf</i>	V 157b
<i>ahl al-kisāʾ</i>	I 347a, I 390a; II 177a, 193a
<i>ahl al-kitāb</i>	see k-t-b
<i>ahl al-madīna</i>	IV 49a
<i>ahl al-maghfira</i>	III 378a; IV 49a
<i>ahl al-makka</i>	IV 48b
<i>ahl maydan</i>	IV 49a
<i>ahl qarya</i>	IV 49a
<i>ahl al-qurā</i>	IV 37a, 49a, 131a; V 281b
<i>ahl al-qurʾān</i>	IV 36a, 371b
<i>ahl al-sunna wa-l-jamāʿa</i>	I 201a; II 422a, 504a
<i>ahl al-taṣawwuf</i>	II 286b
<i>ahl al-taʾwīl</i>	III 118b
<i>ahl yathrib</i>	III 367b; IV 49a
ʾ-w-b	IV 213a, 428a
<i>awwiba</i>	IV 213b, 214b
<i>awwāb</i>	IV 428a, 429b
<i>tawābīn</i>	IV 428a
<i>maʾāb</i>	IV 104a
ʾ-w-f	
<i>āfa</i>	V 61a
ʾ-w-q	
<i>ūqīyya</i>	III 336b; V 474b
ʾ-w-l	
<i>āla</i>	IV 76a
<i>taʾwīl</i>	I 63b, 107a, 348b, 555b, 556a; II 99b, 100b, 101a, 102a, 118a, 127a, 241b; III 159a, 469a; IV 69a, 69b, 72a, 76b, 157a, 157b, 158b, 365b, 366a, 366b, 386b, 597b, 601b; IV 7a; V 150a, 156b, 157a, 322a, 323a, 334b
<i>taʾwīlāt</i>	V 143a

<i>ta'awwala</i>	ii 100b
<i>āl</i>	ii 174a; iv 291a
<i>āl ibrahīm</i>	ii 174a
<i>awwal</i>	ii 54a, 320b, 518b; iv 4b, 599a; v 317b
<i>awwalūn</i>	ii 434a, 434b; iv 302b
<i>asāfir al-awwalīn</i>	see s-t-r
<i>ūlā</i> , pl. <i>awā'il</i>	i 75a; ii 234a; v 46b, 552b
<i>awā'il al-suwar</i>	i 75a
<sup>ʾ</sup> -w-n	
<i>ān</i>	i 319a
<sup>ʾ</sup> -w-y	v 3a
<i>āwā</i>	i 405b
<i>ma'wā</i>	ii 458a, 458b, 460b; iv 103b
<i>āya</i> , pl. <i>āyāt</i>	i 51b, 65b, 70b, 124b, 177b, 202a, 209b, 211a, 246a, 260a, 304a, 318b, 325a, 353a, 365b, 441b, 445b, 446a, 448a, 449a, 473b, 474a, 474b, 489a, 490a, 491a, 497b, 505b, 554a; ii 58b, 67a, 83a, 89b, 127b, 147a, 163a, 164a, 165b, 201a, 202a, 258b, 259a, 259b, 262b, 302b, 408b, 409a, 425a, 489a, 520a, 527b, 529a, 547a, 548a; iii 40a, 47b, 55b, 96a, 108a, 116a, 185b, 187b, 197a, 204b, 222a, 290b, 372a, 392b, 394a, 396a, 398b; iii 96a, 394a, 421b, 422b, 441a, 450a, 523b, 528b, 530b, 531b, 535a, 570a, 594b, 607a, 608a; iv 29b, 50a, 63b, 105b, 167a, 176a, 176b, 179a, 180a, 183a, 234a, 264a, 273b, 286a, 293a, 296a, 296b, 311b, 312a, 313a, 319b, 364b, 365b, 366b, 367a, 371a, 377b, 378a, 395b, 422b, 425a, 428a, 438a, 461b, 477b, 527a, 532b, 561b, 562a, 562b, 584a; v 2b, 3a, 4a, 4b, 5a, 6b, 7a, 7b, 8a, 70b, 115b, 155a, 171a, 171b, 179a, 279b, 280b, 293a, 410a, 419b, 420a, 422a, 423a, 423b, 427b, 438a, 482a, 495b, 497b
<i>āyat al-bay'at</i>	iv 63b



<i>āyat al-dayn</i>	v 495b
<i>āyat al-ḡiẓya</i>	III 40a
<i>āyat al-kursī</i>	II 408b; IV 63b, 180a, 234a; v 427b
<i>āyat al-nūr</i>	I 490a, 491a; II 547a; III 108a, 187b; v 155a, 427b
<i>āyat al-rajm</i>	IV 584a; v 410a, 497b
<i>āyat al-sayf</i>	I 505b; III 40a; v 293a
<i>al-āyāt al-bayyināt</i>	I 398b; IV 286a, 286b, 296b; v 8a
<i>āyāt al-ḥarb</i>	IV 176a
<i>āyāt al-ḥifẓ</i>	I 78b; IV 176a, 180a
<i>āyāt al-ḥirāba</i>	IV 365b, 366b, 367a
<i>al-āyāt al-muḥkamāt</i>	I 70b; II 425a; v 70a
<i>al-āyāt al-mutashābihāt</i>	v 70a
<i>āyāt al-shifāʾ</i>	I 78b; IV 176a
<i>āyāt al-ṣullḥ</i>	IV 63b
<i>āyāt al-taḥaddī</i>	II 529a; III 116a; IV 461b
<sup>ʾ</sup> -y-d	
<i>ayyada</i>	II 442a
<sup>ʾ</sup> -y-s	
<i>aysa</i>	IV 82a
<i>muʾayyis</i>	IV 82a
<sup>ʾ</sup> -y-k	
<i>ayka</i> , pl. <i>ayk</i>	I 41b; IV 54a, 54b
<sup>ʾ</sup> -y-w- <sup>ʾ</sup> n	
<i>īwān</i>	III 433a, 433b, 434a, 434b
<sup>ʾ</sup> -y-y	v 3a
<i>āya</i> , pl. <i>āyāt</i>	see <sup>ʾ</sup> -w-y

**-bāʾ-**

b- <sup>ʾ</sup> -r	
<i>bīʾr</i>	v 461b, 463a
<i>bīʾr sabaʿ</i>	I 9a
b- <sup>ʾ</sup> -s	I 521a
<i>bīʾsa</i>	II 365b, 415a
<i>baʾs</i>	I 458b; IV 210a
<i>baʾsā</i>	I 296b
<i>baʾsa</i>	II 72a
b-t-r	
<i>batrāʾ</i>	III 220a
b-t- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>bītʿ</i>	II 446b
b-t-l	
<i>batūl</i>	III 292a, 292b; IV 50b

- b-th-th  
*mabithūtha* iii 128b
- b-ḥ-r  
*baḥr*, pl. *biḥār* i 97a, 203b, 204b, 401b, 446a;  
 ii 212b, 213a, 303b; iii 531a;  
 v 246b, 462a, 463b  
*baḥr fārīs* i 203b  
*baḥr al-rūm* i 203b  
*baḥrān/ baḥrayn* i 204a; ii 303b; v 464a  
*baḥīra* i 97a, 401b  
*biḥār* ii 396a
- b-kh-s  
*bakhasa* i  
*bakhs* i 300a, 300b, 301a, 313a
- b-kh-ʿ  
*bakhʿ* v 160a, 160b
- b-kh-l  
*bakhīla* i 191a; v 468b  
*bukhl* i 191b  
*bakhīl*, pl. *bukhalāʾ*, *bukhkhāl* i 191a
- b-d-ʾ  
*badaʾa* i 478a; see also b-d-w  
 i 478a  
*ibtidāʾ* ii 349b  
*badāʾ* i 540b; iv 599b
- b-d-ḥ  
*budūḥ* ii 38a; iii 554b, 555a
- b-d-d  
*tabdād al-ʿilm* i 541b
- b-d-r  
*badr* iii 414b
- b-d-ʿ  
*tabdāʿ* i 478b; ii 421b, 536b  
 iv 85a  
*ibdāʿ* iv 82a  
*mubdīʿ* iv 82a  
*ibtadaʿa* v 316b  
*bidʿ* i 478b; ii 422a; v 164a, 316b  
*bidʿa* i 481b; ii 420b, 422a, 536b, 537a,  
 537b; iii 289b; iv 73b, 148a,  
 149b, 270a, 493b; v 316a, 316b  
 ii 537b  
*ahl al-bidʿa* i 136b, 472a; ii 320a, 320b, 327a,  
 536b; iv 82a
- b-d-l  
*baddala* i 15a; ii 243a; iv 594a  
*tabdīl* ii 243a, 243b; iv 450a, 450b;  
 v 317b

<i>tabaddala</i>	II 43b
<i>istabdala</i>	I 277a
<i>abdāl</i>	IV 62a, 520b
b-d-n	
<i>badana</i> , pl. <i>budn</i>	I 94b, 403b; II 218b
b-d-w	
<i>badā</i>	I 214a
<i>badūna</i> <i>fi l-aʿrāb</i>	I 215a
<i>tabaddī</i>	I 215b
<i>abdā</i>	III 571a
<i>badw</i>	I 214a, 217a
<i>badāʿ</i>	I 540b; IV 599b
<i>badawī</i>	I 128a, 214a
<i>bādī</i>	I 214a, 215a
<i>bādiya</i>	I 214a
b-dh-r	
<i>tabdhūr</i>	II 448a
b-r-ʿ	I 478b; II 504b
<i>baraʿa</i>	I 478b; II 151b
<i>bārīʿ</i>	II 320b, 327a; IV 74b, 82a, 83b
<i>barīʿ</i>	II 505a
<i>barāʿa</i>	I 209b, 465b; II 504b, 505a, 505b; III 88a; IV 596b; V 144b
<i>barāʿat al-dhimma</i>	II 505b
b-r-j	
<i>tabarruj</i>	V 512a, 512b
<i>burj</i> , pl. <i>burij</i>	IV 107a, 108a, 108b, 550a; V 283b
b-r-d	
<i>barada</i>	I 275a
<i>bārid</i>	II 455b
<i>bard</i>	II 455b; IV 3a, 156b
<i>barad</i>	V 461b, 463a, 471a
b-r-r	II 60b, 447b
<i>barra</i>	II 60b; II 74a
<i>birr</i>	I 32a, 209a; II 60b, 61a, 62b, 67a; III 99a, 84b, 90a, 90b, 91a, 99a, 144b; IV 91a
<i>barr</i> , pl. <i>abrār</i>	II 3a, 321b; III 233b; IV 4b, 5b, 16b, 90a, 281b
<i>burr</i>	I 25a
<i>bārr</i>	V 436a
b-r-z-kh	
<i>barzakh</i>	I 90b, 91a, 203a, 203b, 204a, <b>204b</b> , 205a, 205b, 206a, 206b, 207a, 232b; II 229a; III 141b, 284a; IV 47b

b-r-ṣ		
<i>baraṣ</i>		ı 364a
b-r-gh-th		
<i>barāghūth</i>		ıı 361b
b-r-q		
<i>barq</i>		ıı 362a; v 471a
<i>ibrīq</i> , pl. <i>abārīq</i>		ı 490a; ıı 219a, 276a
b-r-q-sh		
<i>barāqish</i>		v 52a
b-r-k		
<i>baraka</i>		ı 77b, 236a; ıı 93a, 95a, 189b, 191b, 206a, 207a, 452b, 553b, 555a; ıv 163b, 164a, 174a, 174b, 282a, 493b
<i>būrka</i>		v 124a
<i>bāraka</i>		ı 236a; ıv 513b; see also ʾ-r-d
<i>mubārak</i>		ı 102b; ııı 513a; ıv 297a, 513b, 514a
<i>tabāraka</i>		ı 208b, 237a; ıı 259b; ıv 220b, 470b
<i>baraka</i> , pl. <i>barakāt</i>		ııı 513a; ıv 131a, 485b, 486a, 486b
<i>tabarruk</i>		ıv 485b, 486b
b-r-m		
<i>ibrām</i>		v 479b
b-r-h-n		
<i>burhān</i>		ı 124a; ıı 67b; ııı 56b, 186b, 421b; ıv 69b, 286b, 287a, 287b, 296a, 296b, 312b, 585a; v 3a
b-r-w-f		
<i>barīfa</i> , pl. <i>barīfāt</i>		ıv 272b
b-r-y		see also b-r-ʾ
<i>tabarrī</i>		ı 540b
b-s-ṭ		
<i>bisāt</i>		ıı 2b, 276a, 460b
b-s-l		
<i>basāla</i>		ı 458b, 459a
b-s-m		ııı 146b
<i>tabassama</i>		ııı 149a
<i>basmala</i>		see ʾ-l-h
b-sh-r		ıı 341a, 341b; ııı 61b, 62a
<i>bushira</i>		ıı 341a
<i>bashshir</i>		ııı 444b
<i>mubashshir</i> , pl. <i>mubashshirūn</i>		ıı 341b; ııı 440b, 503b; ıv 3b, 300a; v 460a
<i>mubashshira</i> , pl. <i>mubashshirāt</i>		ı 53a; 341a
<i>bāshara</i>		ı 412a; ıv 581b
<i>istabshara</i>		ııı 62a

<i>bush[u]r</i>	I 52b; II 341a
<i>bashar</i>	I 22b, 305b; II 289a, 291b, 328b; III 354b, 443b; IV 301a, 578a; V 114b, 115a, 201a, 202b
<i>bashūr</i>	II 341a, 341b; III 62a, 223a, 440b, 512a; IV 3b, 63a; V 460a
<i>bushrā</i>	I 406a, 546a, 547a, 550a; II 340b, 341a, 341b, 360b; IV 178b
<i>bushrayya</i>	II 356b
b-ṣ-r	II 153b; IV 574a; V 444b
<i>baṣṣara</i>	V 247a
<i>abṣara</i>	II 153b; III 208b; IV 574a
<i>mubṣir</i>	I 498a
<i>mubṣira</i>	III 394a
<i>baṣar</i> , pl. <i>abṣār</i>	I 81a, 81b; II 153b, 154a, 324a, 402a; IV 64a, 574a; V 153b, 414a, 444a, 444b, 445b, 447a, 544b
<i>baṣīr</i>	I 493b; II 1b, 153b, 154a, 320b; III 482b; 82a; IV 444b, 573b, 574a, 574b, 575a; V 445a, 446a
<i>baṣīra</i> , pl. <i>baṣāʿir</i>	III 394a, 512a; IV 287a
b-ṣ-l	
<i>baṣal</i>	II 217b, 305b
b-ḍ-ʿ	
<i>biḍāʿ</i>	II 360b; IV 288a
b-ṭ-r	
<i>baṭira</i>	I 242a
<i>baṭar</i>	I 242a
b-ṭ-sh	
<i>baṭsh</i>	I 458b; III 120b
<i>baṭsha</i>	V 64b
b-ṭ-l	
<i>bāṭil</i>	I 301a; II 98b, 99a, 338a, 340b; III 181b, 424b, 477a, 509b; V 385b, 544b, 545a
b-ṭ-n	II 423a
<i>bāṭin</i>	I 63b, 541b, 556a; II 118a, 119a, 320b, 422a, 425a, 503b, 556a; III 554b; IV 157b, 158a, 158b, 490a, 572b, 597a; V 140a
<i>baṭn</i>	II 295a, 338a; IV 157a; V 156b, 364a
<i>baṭn makka</i>	III 338a
<i>baṭāʿin</i>	II 234a
<i>biṭāna</i>	II 274a; III 240a

b <sup>-</sup> -th	
<i>baʿatha</i>	v 8a
<i>mabʿūth</i>	iv 130a
<i>baʿth</i>	i 205a; ii 46a; iii 139a, 140a; iv 435b
<i>tubʿathūna</i>	iii 183b
b <sup>-</sup> -th-r	
<i>baʿthara</i>	iv 465b
b <sup>-</sup> -d	
<i>baʿd</i>	ii 434a
<i>buʿd</i>	i 491b; ii 363b
b <sup>-</sup> -r	
<i>baʿr</i>	i 286b; v 411b
b <sup>-</sup> -d	
<i>baʿūda</i>	i 95a, 99b; v 57b
<i>baʿd</i>	iv 272b; v 110a, 155b
<i>baʿduhum awliyāʾ baʿdīn</i>	i 262b
<i>baʿdukum min baʿdīn</i>	i 262b; v 57b
b <sup>-</sup> -l	
<i>baʿl, pl. buʿūla</i>	i 194a, 194b; ii 175b; iii 277a
<i>baʿal</i>	v 93a
b-gh-t	
<i>baghtatan</i>	iii 138a
b-gh-d	
<i>abghada</i>	i 453a
b-gh-l	
<i>bighāl</i>	i 95a; iii 534a
b-gh-y	ii 420b, 421b; v 432b
<i>ibtaghā</i>	i 349a; v 487a
<i>ibtighāʾ</i>	i 498a; iv 221a; v 486b
<i>baghy</i>	ii 6a; iii 70b, 583a; iv 133b, 598b
<i>baghī, pl. bughāt</i>	i 299a; iv 365b, 366a, 366b, 585a
b-q-r	
<i>baqar</i>	i 94b; ii 218b
<i>baqara, pl. baqarāt</i>	i 94b; ii 189b, 218b
b-q-ʿ	
<i>buqʿa</i>	iv 513b
b-q-l	
<i>baql</i>	ii 217a
b-q-y	iv 425a, 425b
<i>baqiya</i>	v 340a
<i>bāqiya</i>	iv 425a
<i>baqāʾ</i>	i 91b
<i>bāqīn</i>	v 340a
<i>abqā</i>	v 340a
<i>baqiyya</i>	iv 425b

b-k-r	i 501b
<i>ibkār</i>	i 503b; iii 416b; iv 223a
<i>abkār</i>	i 501b; iii 418b; iv 18a; v 480b
<i>bukra</i>	i 501b, 503b, 504a; ii 80a; iii 416b, 418b; iv 223a; v 281a
<i>bukratan wa-ʿashiyyan</i>	ii 80a; v 281a
<i>bukratan wa-aṣīlan</i>	i 503b; ii 80a; v 281a
b-k-k	
<i>bakka</i>	iii 337b; iv 77a, 97a
b-k-m	
<i>bukm</i>	iii 534a
b-k-y	
<i>bukāʾ</i>	iv 485b
<i>bakkāʾ</i>	iii 147b
b-l-d	
<i>balad</i>	i 163a; ii 3a, 3b, 4a, 311b; iii 339b; iv 54a, 514b; v 107a, 373b
<i>balad āmin</i>	i 163a; ii 311b; iii 339b; v 107a, 373b
<i>balad mayyit</i>	ii 3b
<i>balad ṭayyib</i>	ii 4a
<i>bilād al-shām</i>	iv 46a
<i>balda</i>	ii 3a
b-l-gh	iii 330a; v 208a
<i>balagha</i>	i 301b; ii 374a, 534a; iv 94b
<i>bāligh</i>	iii 330a; v 496b
<i>tablīgh</i>	v 207b, 208a, 212a, 228a
<i>tablīgh al-daʿwa</i>	v 208a
<i>muballigh</i>	iii 431b; v 207b
<i>ablagh</i>	iv 186b
<i>balāgh</i>	iii 125a, 512a, 512b; iv 300b
b-l-w/b-l-y	
<i>balā</i>	ii 349a; v 133a, 362b
<i>balīya</i>	i 29b
<i>ibtīlāʾ</i>	v 362b
<i>ubtulīya</i>	iii 423a
<i>balāʾ</i>	v 135a
b-n-y	i 478a
<i>ibn</i> , pl. <i>banūn</i>	i 22b, 301b, 345a, 369a; ii 61a, 75a, 328b; iv 120b; v 365b; see also ʿ-d-m; ʿ-s-r-ʿ-1
<i>ibn al-sabīl</i>	ii 61a, 75a
<i>banāt</i>	iii 48a
b-h-t	
<i>buhītān</i>	ii 344a

b-h-j	
<i>bahj</i>	i 212b
b-h-l	
<i>mubāhala</i>	i 115b, 466a, 492b; ii 193a; iii 500b; iv 411b; v 498a
<i>ibtahala</i>	i 466a, 492b; ii 193a
b-h-m	
<i>mubham</i>	ii 128a; v 322a, 334a
<i>mubhamāt</i>	iv 595b
b-w-ʿ	
<i>bawwaʿa</i>	ii 458b
b-w-b	
<i>bāb</i> , pl. <i>abwāb</i>	ii 60b, 459a
<i>mubawwab</i>	iv 588b
b-w-ḥ	
<i>ibāḥiyya</i>	ii 422a
<i>mubāḥ</i>	ii 225b, 282a; iii 159b; iv 518b
b-w-r	
<i>būr</i>	i 530a
b-w-ʿ	
<i>bāʿ</i>	v 473a
b-y-t	
<i>bayyata</i>	iii 191a
<i>bayt</i> , pl. <i>buyūt</i>	i 50a, 67b, 163a, 163b, 165a, 177a, 179a, 215b; ii 174a, 201a, 299a, 426a, 426b, 458a, 458b, 459a, 459b, 460b, 461a, 564a; iii 2b, 4a, 4b, 6a, 30b, 75a, 76a, 76b, 77a, 77b, 78b, 79a, 79b, 140a, 142b, 313b, 338a, 338b, 340b, 544a; iv 48b, 49b, 50a, 51b, 52b, 56a, 93a, 97a, 282a, 444a, 514a, 514b, 516a, 519a; v 28b, 78b, 92a, 196a, 234b, 235a, 235b, 304a, 556a; see also b-k-k
<i>bayt allāh</i>	iii 75a; iv 48b
<i>al-bayt al-ʿatīq</i>	i 179a; iii 77a, 340b; iv 52b, 514b
<i>bayt al-ḥarām</i>	i 163b, 179a; iv 52b, 514b
<i>bayt al-ʿizza</i>	iv 444a
<i>bayt al-māl</i>	i 67b; v 196a
<i>al-bayt al-maʿmūr</i>	i 179a, 179b; ii 299a; iii 77b; iv 52b, 514a
<i>bayt al-maqdis</i>	i 177a; iii 2b, 4a, 4b, 6a, 140a, 142b; iv 514a
<i>bayt al-maṣāḥif</i>	iii 313b
<i>bayt al-midrās</i>	ii 30b; v 304a



<i>bayt al-shaʿr</i>	III 544a; v 235a
<i>bayt al-tāʿa</i>	II 201a
<i>ahl (al-)bayt</i>	see ʿ- <i>h-l</i>
<i>wa-l-bayt al-ʿarab ashrafuhā</i>	IV 51b
b-y-ḍ	
<i>ibyaḍḍa</i>	I 364a
<i>bayḍ</i>	v 125b
<i>abyaḍ</i>	I 362a, 363b
<i>bayḍāʿ</i>	v 125a
b-y-ʿ	
<i>bāyaʿa</i>	III 562b
<i>mubāyaʿa</i>	III 568a
<i>bayʿa</i>	I 217a, 433b, 466a; II 16a, 20a, 299a, 567b; III 179b, 447b, 562b, 568a; IV 125b, 493a; v 255b, 312b
<i>bayʿa aʿrābiyya</i>	I 217a
<i>bayʿa hijriyya</i>	I 217a
<i>bayʿat al-ḥarb</i>	II 20b, 299a
<i>bayʿat al-nisāʿ</i>	II 20a; v 255b
<i>bayʿat al-riḍwān</i>	IV 125b
<i>bīʿa</i> , pl. <i>biyaʿ</i>	I
b-y-n	I 246b; III 125a, 186b
<i>bayyana</i>	II 114a, 549a; III 109a, 112a, 114b, 125a; v 8a, 322b, 422b
<i>mubayyan</i>	III 156b; v 333b
<i>tabyīn</i>	III 108b; v 203b, 322b, 323a, 439b
<i>ūbyān</i>	III 124b, 506b; v 319a
<i>abāna</i>	III 109a, 114b, 125a
<i>mubīn</i>	I 243a, 244a, 261a; II 226b, 497b; III 109a, 113b, 114b, 124b, 125a, 126b, 186b; III 512b, 514a, 528a; IV 286b; v 430a
<i>kitāb mubīn</i>	II 497b; III 187a
<i>qurʿān mubīn</i>	II 497b; III 528a
<i>sultān mubīn</i>	IV 286b
<i>tabayyana</i>	I 445a
<i>mustabīn</i>	III 125a
<i>bayn</i>	IV 4b
<i>bayna</i>	II 362a; IV 4a
<i>bayyina</i> , pl. <i>bayyināt</i>	I 304a; II 58b, 430b, 497b; III 187a, 392b, 393a, 421b; IV 39b, 42a, 286a, 286b, 292a, 295b, 296a, 297a, 569b; v 2b, 8a, 115a, 422a, 490a, 569b
<i>āyāt bayyināt</i>	see ʿ- <i>w-y</i>

<i>bayān</i>	i 197b; ii 101a, 103a; iii 124b, 125a, 392b, 514a; v 201a, 203b, 319a, 322b, 331b, 423a
<b>-tā'-</b>	
t-b-b	
<i>tabba</i>	ii 261b; iv 478a
t-b-t	
<i>tābūt</i>	i 158a; ii 207a; iii 261b, 420a; iv 425b
t-b- <sup>ʿ</sup>	i 246b
<i>tābi<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	v 78b
<i>tābi<sup>ʿ</sup>ūn</i>	ii 102b, 387a, 390b, 392a, 393a; iii 142a, 154a; iv 99a, 588a
<i>ittaba<sup>ʿ</sup>a</i>	iii 567a; v 294b
<i>ittibā<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	v 440a
<i>tubba<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	v 389a, 389b
t-j-r	
<i>tājir</i>	v 315a
<i>tjāra</i>	ii 449a; iii 275b; v 312b, 315a, 373b, 469b, 549a
t-r-b	
<i>turāb</i> , pl. <i>atriba</i>	i 24a, 230a, 230b, 231a, 476a; ii 4a, 4b, 328a, 354b; v 569b
t-r-j-m	
<i>tarjama</i>	i 520a
t-r-f	
<i>mutraf</i> , pl. <i>mutrafūn</i>	iii 583b ; v 468b
t-r-k	
<i>taraka</i>	ii 83b
t-s- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>tis<sup>ʿ</sup>a</i>	iii 552b
t- <sup>ʿ</sup> -s	
<i>ta<sup>ʿ</sup>s</i>	i 491b
t-f-f	
<i>tatfif</i>	i 300a, 300b
t-q-n	
<i>atqana</i>	i 213a
<i>itqān</i>	i 212b
t-l-m-dh	
<i>tilmādh</i> , pl. <i>talāmūdh</i>	i 123a
t-l-w	i 246b
<i>talā</i>	i 270b; ii 312a; iii 188b, 189b,

	190a, 191a, 441a, 524a, 524b; v 7a, 203a, 400b
<i>atlā</i>	III 440b; IV 297a, 302b
<i>tālī</i>	IV 386a
<i>tīlāwa</i>	II 119a; IV 367b, 368b, 372a, 372b; IV 386a, 484b, 485b, 488b, 494b, 567b; v 141a, 153b, 157a, 213b, 332b, 557a
t-m-m	
<i>atamma</i>	IV 94b
<i>tamām</i>	v 322a
t-n-r	
<i>tannūr</i>	II 213a, 219a, 229a; III 393a, 540b
t-h-m	v 177b
<i>tuhma</i>	v 404a
t-w-b	
<i>tāba</i>	I 25a, 275a, 436b, 450a; II 550b; III 118b, 424a; IV 25b, 426b, 427a, 427b, 428b, 429a, 429b
<i>tā'ibūn</i>	IV 426b
<i>tā'ibāt</i>	IV 426b
<i>tawb</i>	IV 426a
<i>tawba</i>	I 25b; II 314b, 550b, 551a; III 68a, 424a; IV 426a, 428b
<i>tawwāb</i> , pl. <i>tawwābūn</i>	I 209a; II 244b, 321a, 350a; IV 5b, 6a, 342b, 426a, 427b, 428b, 429a; v 483a
t-w-r	
<i>tawrāt</i> [ <i>tawrāh</i> ]	II 235b, 254b, 342a, 353a; III 424b; IV 36b, 37b, 297b; v 300a, 300b, 301a, 307a
t-y-n	
<i>tīn</i>	II 217b, 305b; v 107a
<i>wa-l-tīn wa-l-zaytūn</i>	v 107a
<i>tīna</i>	I 25a
<b>-thā<sup>2</sup>-</b>	
th <sup>2</sup> -r	
<i>thar</i>	III 183b
th-b-t	
<i>thābit</i>	v 16b
<i>tathbūt</i>	I 118b; II 532a

th-r-y	
<i>tharā</i>	ii 4a
<i>thurayyā</i>	iii 415b
th- <sup>ʿ</sup> -b-n	
<i>thuʿbān</i> , pl. <i>thaʿābīn</i>	i 95a, 90a
th-q-b	
<i>thāqīb</i>	iv 108b
th-q-f	
<i>thaqāfa</i>	iii 188a
th-q-l	iii 333a, 334a, 334b
<i>thaqula</i>	iii 334b; v 183b, 184a
<i>thaqalān</i>	iv 596b, 597a
<i>athqāl</i>	iii 228a
<i>mīthqāl</i>	ii 545b; iii 334b, 408b, 409a; v 312a, 473a, 473b, 474b
<i>mīthqāl dharratin</i>	ii 545b; iii 309a
<i>mīthqāl ḥabbatin min khardalin</i>	iii 409a
<i>mīthqāl khardal</i>	ii 545b
th-l-b	
<i>mathālib</i>	v 46b, 47b
th-l-th	
<i>thālith</i>	i 312b; iv 413a; v 369a
<i>thālith thalāthatin</i>	i 312b; ii 364a; v 369a
<i>thalātha</i>	ii 364a; iii 550b; v 371b
<i>thuluth</i>	i 136b, 137a, 142a, 283b, 285b; iii 265a, 599a
<i>thulth</i>	iii 265a, 321a
<i>thalāthīn</i>	iv 413a
th-m-r	
<i>thamar</i>	i 41a, 42b
<i>thamara</i> , pl. <i>thamarūt</i>	ii 304b, 305b; iv 18a
th-m-n	
<i>thaman</i>	iv 583b; v 312b
<i>thamāniya</i>	iii 552b
th-n-y	iii 574b
<i>thanā</i>	iii 575a
<i>thānī</i>	iv 599a
<i>thanāʾ</i>	i 27a; iii 146a, 574b
<i>thannā</i>	iii 574b, 575a
<i>athnā</i>	ii 83a
<i>istathnā</i>	iii 575a; iv 63a
<i>istithnāʾ</i>	iii 564a
<i>ithnān</i>	iii 575a
<i>ithnaynī thayni</i>	ii 348b
<i>thāniya</i>	ii 364a
<i>thāniya thnayni</i>	ii 364a

<i>thanawīyya</i>	I 470a
<i>ithnatā</i> 'ashrata	II 364a
<i>ihnā</i> 'ashariyya	II 421b
<i>mathnā</i> , pl. <i>mathnāt</i>	III 549b, 574b
<i>mathānī</i>	III 446b, 509b, 552b, 574b, 575a, 575b, 576a; v 424b, 425a, 425b
<i>sab</i> ' <i>mina l-mathānī</i>	v 424a, 425a, 425b
th-w-b	III 63a
<i>thawāb</i>	II 83a; IV 452b, 457b; v 312a
<i>thiyāb</i>	I 346a
<i>mathāba</i>	IV 515b; v 448b
<i>mathūba</i>	IV 452b; v 312a
th-w-r	
<i>athāra</i> , pl. <i>athārāt</i>	I 40b; II 239b
th-w-y	
<i>thawā</i>	II 458b
<i>mathwā</i>	I 163b; II 458a, 458b, 460b; IV 103b
th-y-b	
<i>thayyibāt</i>	v 480a, 480b

**-jīm-**

j-b-b	
<i>jubb</i>	v 461b, 463a
j-b-t	
<i>jibt</i>	II 229a, 477b, 481a, 482a, 482b; III <b>34b</b> , 35a, 35b; IV 599a; v 119b, 120a, 248a, 248b
<i>jibt wa-l-tāghūt</i>	III 35a; IV 599a
j-b-r	II 541b
<i>jabr</i>	IV 141a
<i>jabriyya</i>	I 74a; IV 73a, 84b
<i>jabarūt</i>	v 157b, 158b
<i>jabbār</i> , pl. <i>jabābira</i>	I 160a, 161a; II 320b, 432b, 484b, 541b; III 504b; IV 137b, 264a, 264b
<i>jabbārīn</i>	v 455b
<i>jībār</i>	v 292b
j-b-s	
<i>jībsun</i>	III 35a
j-b-l	
<i>jabal</i> , pl. <i>jibāl</i>	III 78b; IV 96a
<i>jabal makka</i>	III 78b

j-b-h		
	<i>jibāh</i>	i 81b
j-b-y		ii 11b, 12a
	<i>ijtabā</i>	i 26a, 455a; ii 11b, 12a; iv 291a, 291b
j-ḥ-d		
	<i>jaḥada</i>	v 6a
j-ḥ-m		
	<i>jaḥim</i>	ii 49b, 50a, 210a, 212a, 414b, 419a; iii 203b; v 181a
j-d-b		
	<i>jadūb</i>	ii 178a
j-d-th		
	<i>ajdāth</i>	i 263b
j-d-r		
	<i>judarī</i>	ii 212b; iii 364b
j-d-l		
	<i>jadala</i>	i 511b, 513b
	<i>jādala</i>	i 511b, 512a, 512b, 513a; iv 309b i 512a, 512b, 513a, 513b; iv 115a i 512a
	<i>alladhīna yujādilūna fī āyāti llāhi</i>	
	<i>mā yujādilu fī āyāti llāhi illā lladhīna kafarū</i>	i 512a, 512b
	<i>qad jādaltanā fa-aktharta jidālanā</i>	i 513a
	<i>wa-jādillhum bi-llatī hiya aḥsanu</i>	i 513b
	<i>mujādala</i>	iii 48a
	<i>mujādila</i>	i 513a
	<i>jidāl</i>	i 511b; iii 178a; v 6b
	<i>jadal</i>	i 512b, 513b, 514a; iii 522b; iv 115b; v 321a, 334a
j-dh- <sup>c</sup>		
	<i>jūdh<sup>c</sup></i> , pl. <i>judhū<sup>c</sup></i>	i 494b
j-r-b		
	<i>jarīb</i>	iii 336b
	<i>tajriba</i>	i 46a
	<i>mujarrabāt</i>	i 77b; iv 169a, 170b, 495a
j-r-ḥ		
	<i>jāriḥa</i> , pl. <i>jawāriḥ</i>	v 253a i 95a; ii 159a, 467a
j-r-d		
	<i>jarrada</i>	v 145a
	<i>tajarrud</i>	v 157b
	<i>arād</i>	i 95a
j-r-sh		
	<i>jawāriḥ</i>	ii 447a
j-r-m		
	<i>jurm</i>	v 19a ii 63b, 64a; v 19a
	<i>ajrama</i>	i 112b; v 420a
	<i>mujrim</i> , pl. <i>mujrimūn</i>	i 375b; ii 64a, 551a; iii 70b; v 19a

## j-r-y

*jarā**jarīya*, pl. *jarīyāt*, *jawānī*

v 106b

I 55a; IV 604a; v 58a, 412b

## j-z-ʿ

*juzʿ*, pl. *ajzāʿ*II 94a, 125a, 262b; III 261b, 264b,  
265a, 268a, 271a, 271b, 272b;  
III 596b, 602a; IV 269b, 270a,  
272a, 347a, 378a, 379b, 380a;  
v 99b

## j-z-r

*jazīra**jazīrat al-ʿarab**jazūr**jazūr alladhī kānū yataqāmarūna ʿalayhi*

IV 253b

IV 253b

II 280b, 281a

II 280b

## j-z-y

*jazā**ajzā**jazāʿ**jīzya*

III 63a

II 361b, 362a, 366b

I 54a

I 187a, 294b, 295a; III 76b, 141b;  
IV 152b, 452b, 457b

I 224a, 252b, 312a, 336a, 397b;

II 401b; III 29a, 40a, 41b; IV

151b, 152a, 152b, 153a, 153b,

154a, 408a, 409b, 415b, 416b,

524b, 525a; v 192b, 193b, 291b,

457a, 458b

see ʿ-w-y

*āyat al-jīzya*

## j-s-d

*jasad*

I 80a, 124b, 274b, 275a

## j-s-m

*tajsīm**mujassīma**jīsm*, pl. *ajsām*

I 24b, 103b, 184b; III 139b

II 160b

I 79b, 80a, 103b; v 447a

## j-ʿ-l

*jaʿala*

I 477b

I 442b, 443b, 446b, 448a, 449a.

450b, 452b, 478a; II 252b, 259a,

366b, 367a, 374a; IV 277b, 592a;

v 373a, 467b, 543b

I 22b, 455b; II 330a

*jāʿil*

## j-f-r

*jafr*

IV 175a

## j-f-n

*jafna*, pl. *jifān*

I 162b, 165a, 490b; II 219a; v 77a

## j-l-b-b

*jilbāb*, pl. *jalābīb*I 346b, 384a; v 413b, 414b, 415a,  
510b, 526a

## j-l-d

II 214a

<i>jalada</i>	ii 214a
<i>jald</i>	ii 214a; iv 584a
<i>jild</i> , pl. <i>julūd</i>	i 215b; ii 426a; iv 587a; v 235b
j-l-s	
<i>majālis</i>	iii 88b
j-l-l	
<i>jalla</i>	iii 323b
<i>tajallī</i>	v 154b
<i>majalla</i>	iv 587b
<i>jalal</i>	ii 315b
<i>jalāl</i>	ii 321; v 265b
<i>jalīl</i>	i 136b; ii 315b
j-l-w	
<i>tajallā</i>	ii 316a; v 275b
<i>tajallī</i>	ii 161a; v 277b
j-m-r	
<i>jamra</i> , pl. <i>jamarāt</i>	i 9b
j-m-ʿ	
<i>jāmiʿ</i>	ii 320b; iv 76b, 588b
<i>jīmāʿ</i>	i 412a; iii 120b
<i>jamāʿa</i>	i 201a, 375a, 538b; ii 57a, 83b, 174a; iv 26a; v 166a, 377a
<i>jamāʿat-i islāmī</i>	i 201a
<i>ijmāʿ</i>	i 11b, 122b; ii 90a; iv 359a
<i>ijtimāʿ</i>	iv 147a
<i>jamʿ</i>	ii 247a, 382b
<i>jamʿiyya</i>	v 442b
<i>jumʿ</i>	v 331b
<i>majmaʿ</i>	i 78a, 204a
<i>majmaʿ al-bahrayn</i>	i 204a
j-m-l	i 286b
<i>jummal</i>	i 286b
<i>mujmal</i>	iii 156b, 157a; v 143a, 333b
<i>īmān mujmal</i>	iii 168a, 171a
<i>jumla</i>	i 250b; ii 412b; iv 444a
<i>jumlatan wāḥidatan</i>	i 250b; iv 444a
<i>jamal</i> , pl. <i>jimāl</i>	i 94a, 212b, 213a, 286b
<i>jimāla</i>	i 94a, 99b
<i>jimāla ṣufr</i>	i 99b
j-n-b	i 411a
<i>ijtanaba</i>	i 411a
<i>janb</i>	ii 324b; v 131a, 131b, 132a
<i>fi janbi llāhi</i>	ii 324b
<i>ṣāhib bi-l-janbi</i>	v 131a, 131b, 132a
<i>junub</i>	i 341a, 341b, 411b; iv 225b, 492a,



	499b, 501b, 502a, 504b, 506a; v 131a, 131b
<i>al-jār al-junubi</i>	v 131a, 131b
<i>janāba</i>	iv 491b, 506b
<i>ajnabī</i>	v 131a
j-n-h	i 536b
<i>junāh</i>	i 353b; ii 60a, 61b, 63b, 64a, 538a; iii 173b, 93a, 93b; v 19a
j-n-d	
<i>jund</i> , pl. <i>junūd</i>	ii 365b; iii 423a, 423b; v 377a, 377b, 378a
j-n-z	
<i>janā'iz</i>	i 263b; iv 488b, 490a
j-n-s	
<i>jūs</i>	ii 288a, 534b
j-n-n	iii 49a; iv 12b; v 120a
<i>jānn</i>	iii 46b; v 120a
<i>majnūn</i>	i 324a, 447a, 542b, 544a; ii 528a, 539b, 540a, 540b; iii 44a, 246b, 450a, 450b, 541b, 542b; iv 67b, 112a, 112b, 113b, 295a, 301a, 311b, 463a; v 420b
<i>jinn</i> (coll.)	i 23a, 61b, 86b, 99a, 115a, 162b, 229a, 213b, 236a, 440b, 446a, 446b, 447a, 447b, 451b, 476a, 490b, 524a, 526b, 527a, 544a, 544b; ii 2a, 50b, 82a, 87a, 127b, 190a, 315a, 317b, 328a, 388a, 404b, 476b, 486a, 486b, 487a, 539b, 540a; iii <b>43a</b> , 43b, 44a, 44b, 45a, 45b, 46a, 46b, 47a, 47b, 48a, 48b, 49a, 49b, 55b, 97b, 199b, 250a, 253b, 295a, 395b, 399a, 443b, 450a; iv 15a, 22b, 112a, 130b, 164a, 164b, 165b, 211a, 216b, 280b, 280b, 299b, 301b, 308a, 336b, 337a, 463a, 495b, 576a, 578b; v 77a, 77b, 82a, 118a, 120a, 120b, 122a, 179a, 248b, 265b, 274b, 313a, 363a, 373b, 390a, 445b, 460a, 478b, 494b, 547b, 555b
<i>jinna</i>	ii 540b; iii 450b; iv 112a; v 248b
<i>janna</i> , pl. <i>jannāt</i>	i 25a, 41a, 42b, 113a, 177b, 447b, 449a, 527a, 550a; ii 33a, 51a,

	54b, 209b, 258b, 282b, 283a, 286b, 304a, 556a; III 136a, 203b, 493a, 493b, 495b, 532b, 533a, 534a, 564a; IV 7b, 12b, 13a, 13b, 14a, 14b, 15a, 15b; V 104b, 106a, 106b, 360b, 408a, 554b
<i>janna ʿāliya</i>	IV 14a
<i>janna bi-rabwatīn</i>	V 408a
<i>jannat al-khuld</i>	II 54b, 282b; IV 13a, 14b
<i>jannat/jannāt [al-]maʿwā</i>	I 177b; II 282b; III 495b; IV 13a, 14a
<i>jannat/jannāt [al-]naʿīm</i>	II 33a, 282b; III 203b, 533a; IV 13b, 14b
<i>jannatān</i>	IV 7b
<i>jannāt adan</i>	I 550a
<i>jannāt ʿadn</i>	III 534a; IV 13a, 14b
<i>jannāt alfāf</i>	I 41b
<i>jannāt [al-]firdaws</i>	III 203b; IV 13a
<i>junūn</i>	II 540b
<i>jūniyya</i>	I 271a
j-n-y	
<i>janā</i>	I 494b
<i>jināya</i>	II 511b
j-h-d	II 144a, 152a; III 35b, 36a, 36b, 37a, 37b, 38a, 38b; V 432b, 455a
<i>jāhada</i>	II 72b; II 144b; III 38a; IV 30a, 30b; V 432b
<i>mujāhid</i> , pl. <i>mujāhidūn</i>	I 32b, 123a; II 144b; III 36b; IV 30a; V 432b
<i>jihād</i>	I 34b, 224b, 324b, 369b, 398a, 437b, 458b, 507b, 540a; II 6b, 144b, 151b, 340a, 457b, 484b, 569a; III 34a, <b>35b</b> , 36a, 36b, 37a, 37b, 38a, 38b, 42a, 42b, 285b, 361b, 407a, 454b; IV 28a, 30a, 30b, 34a, 129b, 146a, 148a, 154a, 490a; V 193b, 220b, 432b, 458a, 521a
<i>jihād fī llāhi</i>	II 340a
<i>jihād fī sabīl allāh</i>	IV 30b; V 458a
<i>jihād al-nafs</i>	III 37a
<i>jihād al-shayṭān</i>	III 37a
<i>wa-āhidū fī llāhi ḥaqqa jihādihi</i>	III 38a

<i>ijtihād</i>	i 25b, 539b; ii 129a, 200a, 572a; iv 9b, 148b, 149b; v 25a, 222b, 538b, 540b
<i>mujtahid</i>	ii 504a; v 215a
<i>jāhd</i>	ii 144a; iii 35b
<i>jāhid</i>	ii 144b; iii 36b
j-h-r	
<i>jahara</i>	iv 221b–222a, 229b; v 479b
<i>jahr</i>	iv 229b; v 479a
j-h-d	
<i>jihād</i>	i 2b
j-h-l	
<i>jahila</i>	i 37a; ii 487b, 488a, 488b ii 487b; v 203b
<i>jāhil</i> , pl. <i>jāhilūna</i>	i 37a, 75a, 191b; ii 488a
<i>jāhili</i>	i 37b, 39b, 145a, 450b; iii 96b, 98a; iv 52a, 91a, 254b, 258a, 260b, 339b, 477a, 503a; v 318a, 435b, 436a, 439a, 443a
<i>ḥukm jāhili</i>	i 37b
<i>(al-)jāhiliyya</i>	i 37a, 37b, 38b, 39a, 39b, 40a, 301b, 444a, 444b, 446b, 450b, 508a, 543a; ii 219b, 220a, 395a, 403a, 479a, 482a, 483a, 487b, 488a, 488b, 489a, 494b, 568a; iii 73b, 76a, 78b, 97a, 402a, 448a, 477b, 483b, 501b, 565a; iv 51b, 96b, 109a, 145b, 253b, 254a, 254b, 255a, 255b, 256a, 256b, 257a, 258b, 259b, 260a, 260b, 590b; v 27b, 117b, 257a, 286a, 286b, 318a, 416b, 435b, 486a, 512a, 512b, 519a
<i>al-jāhiliyya al-ūlā</i>	i 37b; v 286b, 512a
<i>jāhiliyyat al-fusūq</i>	i 39a
<i>jāhiliyyat al-kufr</i>	i 39a
<i>ḥamiyyat al-jāhiliyya</i>	i 37b; v 286b
<i>ḥukm al-jāhiliyya</i>	v 286b
<i>ḥann al-jāhiliyya</i>	v 286b
<i>jahāla</i>	ii 66b, 488b
<i>jahl</i>	ii 487b, 488a; iii 102b, 349b, 483b; v 316b, 436a
<i>juhḥāl</i>	i 557a
j-h-m	
<i>juhum</i>	ii 322a
<i>jahīm</i>	i 113a; v 106a

j-h-n-m	
<i>jahannam</i>	i 113a, 294a, 449a; ii 49a, 49b, 50a, 50b, 52b, 210a, 258b, 414b, 417b, 419a; iii 5a, 63b, 136a, 529b; iv 42b, 186b; v 104b, 106a, 106b, 181a, 267b, 478v
j-w-b	
<i>ajāba</i>	v 108b
<i>ijāba</i>	v 499a
<i>jawāb</i>	i 250b; v 322a
j-w-d	
<i>tajwīd</i>	iv 373b
	i 520a, 520b; ii 88a, 88b, 93b; iii 585a; iv 163a, 170b, 172a, 275a, 367b, 369a, 372a, 372b, 373b, 374a, 374b, 375a, 375b, 376b, 377b, 379b, 382b, 567b; v 100b, 210a, 327a, 332b
<i>mujawwad</i>	iv 377b, 378b, 380b, 381a, 381b, 382b, 383a
j-w-r	
<i>ajāra</i>	iv 307a
<i>jār</i>	i 369b, 519b
<i>al-jār dhī l-qurbā</i>	i 344a, 369b; v 131a
<i>jawr</i>	v 131a
	iii 70b
j-w-z	
<i>jawāz</i>	iv 79a
<i>jā'iz</i>	ii 108b; iv 376a, 391a
<i>ijāza</i>	ii 298a
<i>majāz</i>	ii 108b; iii 384a; v 151a
j-w- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>jā'ā</i>	i 454a
j-w-f	
<i>jawf</i>	iii 284b
j-w-w	
<i>jaww</i>	i 51b; iii 195b
j-w-y	
<i>ajwā</i>	v 479b
j-y- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>jā'a</i>	i 52a; v 8a
<i>ajā'a</i>	i 530a
j-y-b	
<i>jayb</i> , pl. <i>juyb</i>	v 414a, 510b
j-y-sh	
<i>jaysh</i>	v 552a

**-ḥā'-**

ḥ-b-b	III 235a
<i>ḥabbaba</i>	III 235b
<i>aḥabba</i>	II 322a; III 233a, 234a, 235a; IV 482a, 489b
<i>ḥabb</i>	I 42a, 42b, 44a; II 3b, 305a
<i>ḥabba</i>	II 305a, 322a; V 473b
<i>ḥubb</i>	III 233a, 234a, 234b, 235a; III 237b; V 383b
<i>aḥabbu</i>	III 234b
<i>ḥabīb</i> , pl. <i>aḥibbā'</i>	II 324a; III 233b, 503b; IV 292a
<i>ḥabīb allāh</i>	II 324a; IV 292a
<i>maḥabba</i>	III 233b; V 383b
ḥ-b-t-r	
<i>ḥabtar</i>	IV 599a
ḥ-b-r	
<i>ḥabr</i> , pl. <i>aḥbār</i>	II 156a; III 406a; IV 404a; V 202a, 389b
ḥ-b-s	
<i>ḥabasa</i>	IV 277a
<i>ḥabs</i>	V 378b
<i>ḥabs al-rūḥ</i>	V 378b
ḥ-b-ṭ	
<i>ḥubūṭ al-'amal</i>	II 161b
ḥ-b-k	
<i>ḥubuk</i>	II 411a
ḥ-b-l	
<i>ḥabl</i> , pl. <i>ḥibāl</i>	I 374b, 465a; II 546a, 546b; III 512b; V 165b, 166a
<i>ḥabl allāh</i>	I 374b, 465a; III 512b
<i>ḥabl al-warīd</i>	II 546b
ḥ-j-b	V 312b
<i>ḥājīb</i>	V 78b
<i>ḥijāb</i>	I 56a, 203a, 203b, 205a, 346b, 384a, 384b; II 35b, 52a, 276a, 324a, 392b, 393a; IV 47a, 294a, 411a; V 244a, 412b, 413a, 413b, 414b, 415a, 510a, 510b, 512b, 515b, 518b, 525b, 526a, 526b, 536b, 537a
<i>ḥijāban mastūran</i>	I 203b; V 412b
<i>min warā'ī ḥijāb[in]</i>	I 56a; II 324a; V 413b
ḥ-j-j	IV 92a
<i>ḥajja</i>	IV 92a, 92b

<i>iḥtajja</i>	iv 141b
<i>hajj</i>	i 65a, 290b, 293b, 404a, 525a; ii 6b, 64a, 84b, 85a, 168a, 178b, 179a, 180b, 205a, 205b, 239a, 297b, 298a, 450b, 458b, 460a, 461b, 462a, 466b; iii 3a, 58b, 75b, 76a, 76b, 77a, 78a, 79a, 115b, 278b, 372a, 410a, 410b, 411a, 411b, 413b, 494b, 553a; iv 91b, 92a, 92b, 93a, 93b, 94a, 94b, 95a, 96a, 96b, 97a, 97b, 98a, 98b, 99a, 99b, 115a, 175b, 282a, 339b, 342b, 379b, 484b, 485b, 486a, 487a, 488a, 489a, 489b, 490a, 490b, 491a, 491b, 517a, 518a, 518b, 571b; v 175a, 210a, 285a, 318a, 414b, 448b, 450a, 556b, 557a
<i>hiġ</i>	iv 92a, 92b, 94a, 95b
<i>hiġja</i>	iv 517a
<i>dhū l-ḥiġja</i>	iv 517a
<i>ḥuġja</i>	i 261a; ii 57a, 329a, 349a, 532a; iii 421b; iv 42b, 287a, 565b
<i>ḥiġaj</i>	v 289a
<i>ḥuġaj</i>	iv 490b
<i>ḥuġġyya</i>	iii 155a
ḥ-j-r	
<i>maḥjūr</i>	iii 173b
<i>ḥjūr</i>	i 402b; ii 295b, 339a; iii 75b, 173b; iv 227a; v 89a
<i>ḥjūr</i>	iii 414b
<i>ḥajar</i> , pl. <i>ḥijāra</i>	ii 4a; ii 295b; iii 75a, 232a, 383b; v 128b, 129a, 130a, 470b
<i>ḥujūr</i>	ii 266b
ḥ-j-z	
<i>ḥāġiz</i>	i 203b, 205a
<i>ḥijāzī</i>	i 139b, 142a, 280b, 281a
ḥ-d-th	ii 536b
<i>muḥaddith</i> , pl. <i>muḥaddithūn</i>	i 104b, 106b, 468b; iv 89a, 565a; v 147a
<i>aḥdatha</i>	ii 424b, 536a
<i>muḥdath</i>	i 411b, 470a, 470b; ii 536b; iii 468a; iv 79a, 424a
<i>muḥdith</i>	iv 79a, 82a, 492a
<i>iḥdāth</i>	iv 81b, 82a, 82b

*ḥadīth*, pl. *ahādīth*

i 2a, 3a, 11a, 13b, 15b, 16a, 23a, 26a, 27a, 36a, 38b, 39a, 44a, 45a, 58a, 58b, 59a, 63a, 67a, 76a, 77b, 78a, 87a, 89b, 97b, 100b, 104b, 105b, 106a, 106b, 110a, 110b, 111a, 113b, 114a, 114b, 121b, 122a, 135a, 146a, 159b, 181b, 201b, 234a, 257a, 271a, 271b, 291b, 314b, 315a, 321a, 321b, 337b, 349b, 352a, 360a, 378a, 388a, 389a, 391b, 399b, 461a, 463b, 480a, 489a, 495a, 499b, 518b, 520a, 521b, 535a, 538b, 539a, 544a, 545a, 546b, 548a, 549a, 552a, 552b;  
 ii 5a, 11a, 14b, 22b, 24b, 80a, 86b, 92b, 103b, 108a, 110a, 111a, 112b, 117b, 138a, 144b, 154b, 160b, 191a, 191b, 193b, 204a, 205b, 214b, 222a, 227b, 237b, 239b, 240a, 243b, 254b, 266b, 278b, 284b, 285a, 285b, 323a, 324a, 325a, 331b, 344a, **376a**, 376b, 377b, 378a, 378b, 391a, 391b, 394b, 395b, 396a, 396b, 419a, 429a, 435b, 441a, 444b, 446a, 450a, 451b, 461a, 470b, 471b, 488b, 491a, 493a, 501a, 502a, 506a, 511a, 511b, 517a, 520b, 529b, 537a, 540a, 544a, 549b, 551b, 552b, 553a, 557a, 560b; iii 10a, 37a, 59a, 82a, 82b, 83a, 91a, 101a, 107b, 136a, 137b, 141a, 156a, 168a, 175a, 179a, 232b, 250a, 254a, 284b, 285a, 305a, 308b, 314b, 321a, 352a, 357a, 361a, 389a, 402b, 407a, 413b, 415b, 426a, 451b, 457b, 502a, 502b, 505a, 512a, 517a, 517b, 524a, 568a, 573b, 584b, 586b; iv 40a, 43b, 50a, 56a, 61a, 62a, 71a, 73a, 93b, 104b, 125b, 141a, 144b, 167b, 171b, 174a, 178a, 180a, 209b, 232a, 302b, 303a, 312b,

	313a, 315b, 316b, 323a, 326b, 351b, 369a, 369b, 372b, 378b, 384a, 387a, 388a, 389b, 390b, 391b, 401b, 405a, 407a, 407b, 416b, 423a, 442a, 449b, 452a, 458b, 459a, 459b, 460b, 488b, 495a, 506b, 534a, 564a, 565a, 566a, 571b, 572b, 581b, 582b, 583a, 583b, 588a, 588b, 589a, 593a, 595a, 597a; v 2b, 21b, 30b, 32b, 33a, 34b, 35a, 35b, 37a, 46a, 47b, 62a, 79b, 113b, 117b, 120a, 125b, 134b, 164b, 193b, 207a, 221b, 223a, 226a, 232b, 277b, 293b, 307a, 319b, 329a, 330a, 332b, 360b, 361a, 391b, 392b, 415a, 419a, 434b, 448b, 450b, 452a, 453a, 455a, 460a, 466b, 471b, 477a, 486b, 502b, 504a, 504b, 507a, 507b, 510a, 511a, 514a, 514b, 516a, 518b, 520b, 521b, 523a, 526b, 528a, 534a, 535a, 550a
<i>ḥadīth al-īfk</i>	ii 344a, 391b
<i>ḥadīth al-kisāʾ</i>	iv 50a
<i>ḥadīth qudsī</i>	i 159b, 391b; ii 191b, 395b, 396a; iv 566a; v 134b, 486b
<i>ḥadīth al-thaqalayn</i>	iv 596b, 597a
<i>ḥadīthan yuftarā</i>	ii 435b
<i>ahl al-ḥadīth</i>	i 105a, 463b; ii 471b
<i>aḥsan al-ḥadīth</i>	iii 512a
<i>aṣḥāb al-ḥadīth</i>	i 105a
<i>bi-ḥadīthin mithlihi</i>	ii 529b; iv 312b
<i>hal atāka ḥadīth</i>	iii 524a
<i>aḥādīth wa-āthār</i>	iv 144b
<i>ḥadath</i>	iv 491b, 501a, 506a
<i>ḥidhān</i>	ii 241b
<i>ḥudūth</i>	iv 79a, 80a, 83b
<i>ḥawādīth</i>	v 316a
ḥ-d-d	
<i>ḥādda</i>	iv 309b
<i>maḥdūd</i>	v 496b
<i>ḥadd, pl. ḥudūd</i>	i 28a, 29b, 72a, 252b, 253a, 253b, 536b; ii 63a, 214a, 214b, 215a, 460a; iii 72a; iv 143b, 157b,



	581b, 598a; v 19b, 20a, 21a, 26a, 70b, 71a, 158b, 254b, 255a, 322a, 323a, 433a, 490a, 495b, 496b, 497a
<i>ḥudūd allāh</i>	I 253b, 536b, 460a; III 72a; IV 581b
<i>ḥadīd</i>	III 383a; IV 158a
<i>ḥadīda</i>	V 161b
ḥ-d-r	
<i>ḥadr</i>	IV 377b
ḥ-d-q	
<i>ḥadīqa</i> , pl. <i>ḥadāʾiq</i>	I 41a; II 304a
ḥ-d-w	
<i>taḥaddīn</i> , <i>taḥaddī</i>	II 229b; III 398b; IV 312b, 313a, 313b
ḥ-dh-r	II 194b
<i>ḥidhr</i>	II 194b, 197a, 197b; III 210a
ḥ-dh-f	
<i>ḥadhḥf</i>	III 207b
<i>mahdhūf</i>	V 462a
ḥ-r-b	II 144a, 208b; V 432b
<i>ḥaraba</i>	II 144a
<i>ḥāraba</i>	II 144a, 208b
<i>muḥāribūn</i>	IV 367a
<i>ḥarb</i>	I 369b; II 144a, 208b; III 422b; V 455a
<i>ḥurūb al-ridda</i>	V 502b
<i>miḥrāb</i> , pl. <i>maḥārīb</i>	I 126a, 126b, 149a, 162b, 163b, 164b, 165a, 165b, 171a, 172b, 284b, 285b; II 299b; III 290a, 303a, 303b, 304b, 309b, 310a, 315b, 325b, 429b, 430a, 430b, 433a, 433b, 435a, 435b, 559b; IV 227b, 516b; V 77a, 184b
ḥ-r-th	I 40b
<i>ḥarth</i>	I 41a, 41b, 402b; II 63a, 304a, 304b
<i>nisāʾukum ḥarthun lakum fa-ʾtū ḥarthakum annā shiʾtum</i>	II 304b
ḥ-r-j	
<i>ḥaraj</i>	V 19a
ḥ-r-d	
<i>taḥrīd</i>	V 194a
ḥ-r-r	
<i>ḥarra</i>	II 295a, 298b
<i>ḥarr</i>	II 455a
<i>ḥurr</i>	V 58a, 496b

<i>ḥarūr</i>	II 455a
<i>ḥarūr</i>	I 347a; V 11b
<i>ḥarāra</i>	III 354a
<i>ḥarāra gharīziyya</i>	III 354a
ḥ-r-z	
<i>ḥirz</i>	II 35b
<i>iḥtirāz</i>	II 196a
ḥ-r-ṣ	
<i>ḥiṣ</i>	I 191b
ḥ-r-f	
<i>ḥarrafa</i>	I 440a; II 243a, 363a; IV 594a
<i>tahrīf</i>	I 318a; II 243a, 243b, 342b; III 25a; IV 103b, 124a, 241b, 450a, 450b, 451a, 593a, 595a, 595b; V 143a, 304b
<i>tahrīf al-maʿānī</i>	IV 451a
<i>tahrīf al-naṣṣ</i>	IV 451a
<i>tahrīf wa-qamaṭa</i>	V 143a
<i>tahrīfāt</i>	II 396a
<i>ḥarf</i> , pl. <i>ḥurūf</i> , <i>aḥrūf</i>	I 326b, 334a; II 93a, 101a, 376a, 385b, 386b; III 115a, 118a, 472b, 522b; IV 157b, 354a, 354b, 355a, 356b, 358a, 372b, 390b, 477b, 572a, 572b; V 244b, 319a, 320a, 320b, 321a, 321b, 322b, 323a, 325b, 327b, 330a
<i>ḥurūf al-fawātih</i>	III 472b
<i>ḥurūf al-muqattʿa</i>	I 326b; II 93a; III 472b; IV 572a, 572b
<i>aḥruf al-sabʿa</i>	II 101a; V 325b
ḥ-r-q	
<i>ḥarraqa</i>	I 275a
<i>ḥirq</i>	II 571b
<i>ḥirq al-nasā</i>	II 571b
ḥ-r-k	
<i>ḥaraka</i>	IV 374b, 376b
<i>ḥarakāt</i>	III 605a; IV 375b, 376a
ḥ-r-m	
<i>mahrīm</i> , pl. <i>mahrīmūn</i>	III 211a
<i>ḥarrama</i>	II 223b, 224a, 267a; III 172b, 173a, 174a, 175a, 182a, 339b; IV 282a, 283a, 504b, 514a; V 308a
<i>tahrīm</i>	II 225b; III 175a, 565b, 566a; V 433a

<i>muḥarram</i>	IV 270a, 504b, 514b
<i>ih̄rām</i>	I 187a, 291b, 404a; II 179a, 183a, 224b, 225a; III 76b; IV 91b, 94b, 98b, 282a, 282b, 283a, 491b
<i>muḥrim</i>	III 76b, 79a
<i>ḥaram</i> , pl. <i>aḥrām</i>	I 125a, 156a, 156b, 404a, 444b; II 209a, 263b, 295b, 297a, 297b, 298a, 459a, 490a; III 2b, 183b, 339b, 449b, 461b, 566a; IV 96a, 96b, 104b, 105a, 256a, 282a, 283b, 329b, 467a, 493a, 502b, 504a, 515b; V 78b, 448b
<i>ḥaram āmin</i>	III 339b, 449b; IV 282a, 515b; V 89a, 90b, 172a
<i>al-ḥaram al-sharīf</i>	I 125a, 156a; III 2b
<i>ḥurum</i>	II 209a; IV 282a, 282b, 283a, 502b
<i>al-ashhur al-ḥurum</i>	II 209a; IV 282b
<i>ḥurumāt</i>	IV 282a
<i>ḥim</i>	III 173a
<i>ḥarīm</i>	II 225a
<i>ḥurma</i> , pl. <i>ḥuram</i> , <i>ḥurumāt</i> , <i>ḥuramāt</i>	II 225a, 225b, 298a; III 172b, 173a, 174b, 460a; IV 22a
<i>ḥarām</i> , pl. <i>ḥurūm</i>	I 72a, 125a, 156a, 163b, 344a, 402a; II 209a, 223b, 224a, 224b, 225a, 281b, 282a, 306b, 386a; III 76a, 172a, 172b, 173a, 173b, 175a, 175b, 176a, 366a, 366b; IV 95a, 131b, 282a, 282b, 283a, 514b; V 56a
<i>bayt al-ḥarām</i>	II 224a; IV 514b
<i>maṣjīd al-ḥarām</i>	II 224a
<i>shahr al-ḥarām</i>	II 224b; III 172b; IV 282a, 283a
<i>maḥram</i> , pl. <i>maḥārim</i>	I 28a, 152a, 383b; II 225a
ḥ-r-m-l	
<i>ḥarmal</i>	II 212b
ḥ-z-z	
<i>ih̄tazzā</i>	II 3a
ḥ-z-b	
<i>ḥizb</i> , pl. <i>aḥzāb</i>	I 375a, 377b, 380a, 432a; II 72a, 94a, 430a, 431b, 432a; III 271a, 456b, 596b; IV 24b, 25a, 25b, 26a, 26b, 332b, 388b, 403b; V 430b
<i>ḥizb allāh</i>	I 375a, 380a; II 72a, 430b; III 270b; IV 24b, 25a, 26a; V 430b
<i>ḥizb al-shaytān</i>	II 430b; IV 25a

<i>hiḏāb</i>	III 240b
<i>ḥiḏāb allāh</i>	III 240b
ḥ-s-b	II 447b
<i>ḥasiba</i>	I 245a, 449b; III 550a
<i>ḥasaba</i>	II 367a, 478b
<i>muḥāsaba</i>	III 140b
<i>muḥtasib</i>	I 300b; III 276a, 276b, 336b; IV 65a
<i>ḥasb</i>	III 300b, 301a
<i>ḥasīb</i>	IV 457b
<i>ḥisāb</i>	II 48a, 64b, 187a, 320b; III 64b, 66b, 176b, 178a, 275b ; IV 457b; V 284a, 312a
<i>ḥisāb yasīr</i>	III 178a
<i>ḥisābiya</i>	IV 101a
<i>ḥusbān</i>	IV 108a; V 163a, 283b
ḥ-s-d	
<i>ḥasada</i>	II 25a
<i>ḥāsīd</i>	II 25a
<i>ḥasad</i>	II 24b, 25a, 154b
ḥ-s-r	
<i>ḥasra</i> , pl. <i>ḥasarāt</i>	IV 430a
ḥ-s-s	
<i>aḥassa</i>	II 405b
<i>ḥasīs</i>	V 478b
ḥ-s-n	II 61b, 447b
<i>taḥsīniyyāt</i>	V 407b
<i>aḥsana</i>	I 213a; II 60a, 61b, 73b; IV 17b
<i>aḥsana ṣuwwarakum</i>	I 213a
<i>alladhī aḥsana</i>	II 61b
<i>lilladhīna aḥsanū</i>	IV 17b
<i>muḥsīn</i> , pl. <i>muḥsinūn</i>	III 234a
<i>muḥsan</i>	I 28b
<i>iḥsān</i>	I 220a, 300a; II 61b, 62a, 75b, 77b, 78a, 447b; III 70a, 563b; IV 90a; V 438a
<i>bi-l-wālidayni iḥsānan</i>	II 61b
<i>iḥtisān</i>	III 73b
<i>istiḥsān</i>	III 168b, 403b; IV 143a
<i>ḥusn</i>	I 71a, 212b; II 336a, 339b
<i>ḥasan</i>	I 350a; II 336a, 339b; V 179a
<i>ḥasana</i> , pl. <i>ḥasanāt</i>	II 69a, 98a, 336a, 339b, 537a; III 177b
<i>aḥsan</i>	II 100a, 321a
<i>ḥusnā</i>	IV 13a, 15a, 17b
ḥ-sh-sh	
<i>ḥashīsh</i>	II 369b

ḥ-sh-r	
<i>ḥashara</i>	i 506a; ii 361b; iii 140a, 140b
<i>ḥāshīr</i>	ii 148b
<i>ḥashr</i>	ii 47a, 47b; iii 140a, 499b; iv 434a
<i>maḥshar</i>	iii 139a
ḥ-sh-w	
<i>ḥashwa</i>	i 105b
<i>ḥashwiyya</i>	i 105b, 470b; ii 160b, 422b
ḥ-ṣ-b	
<i>ḥāṣīb</i>	i 52b, 54a, 54b; iii 232a; iv 530b, 531a; v 133a
<i>ḥaṣab</i>	v 241b
<i>ḥaṣaba</i>	ii 212b
ḥ-ṣ-d	
<i>ḥaṣīd</i>	i 42a
ḥ-ṣ-r	
<i>aḥṣara</i>	iv 94b, 95b
<i>ḥāṣīr</i>	iv 277b
<i>ḥaṣr</i>	ii 363a
<i>ḥaṣūr</i>	iii 51b; iv 291b
ḥ-ṣ-n	
<i>aḥṣana</i>	i 298b, 299a; iii 96a
<i>iḥṣān</i>	iv 583b
<i>muḥṣīn</i>	i 299a; v 158b
<i>muḥṣan</i>	iv 584a
<i>muḥṣana</i>	iii 279a; iv 584a
<i>muḥṣanāt</i>	ii 374b
<i>taḥaṣṣun</i>	iv 583b
<i>taḥaṣṣan</i>	i 298b
ḥ-ṣ-y	
<i>aḥṣā</i>	iii 550a; iv 457b; v 312a
<i>muḥṣī</i>	iv 457b
ḥ-ḍ-r	
<i>ḥādīr</i>	i 214a; ii 503b
<i>ḥaḍar</i>	i 215b
<i>ḥaḍarī</i>	i 128b; v 323a
<i>ḥaḍrā</i>	iv 234a
ḥ-ḍ-n	
<i>ḥaḍāna</i>	iii 107b
ḥ-ṭ-ṭ	
<i>ḥaṭṭa</i>	v 242a
<i>ḥiṭṭa</i> [ <i>ḥiṭṭah</i> ]	i 305a; iv 429a; v 242a
ḥ-ṭ-m	
<i>ḥāṭima</i>	iv 103b
<i>al-ḥuṭama</i>	ii 210b, 211a, 414b, 415a, 419a;

	iii 203a, 203b; iv 102b, 103b; v 106a, 181a
<i>ḥuṭām</i>	i 42a, ii 3b, 49b, 369b
<i>ḥaṭīm</i>	iii 75b; iv 227a
<i>ḥaṭṭāma</i>	iv 103b
ḥ-z-r	
<i>mahzūr</i>	ii 223b, 225a; iii 175a
ḥ-z-z	
<i>hazz</i>	i 528a
ḥ-f-z	iv 307a
<i>ḥafiza</i>	i 245a, 298b; ii 493a; iii 564b; iv 583b
<i>ḥāfiz</i> , pl. <i>ḥāfizūn/ahfāz/huffāz</i>	i 243b; v 74b, 118b, 493a
<i>ḥāfiz[a]</i>	i 243b, 520b; ii 86b; iii 585b; iv 386a; v 214a
<i>tahfīz</i>	iv 368b, 378a
<i>ḥifz</i>	i 357b, 541b; iii 585b
<i>ḥifz al-sirr</i>	i 541b
<i>ḥifz al-qurʾān</i>	iii 585b
<i>ḥafīz</i>	i 243a; ii 320b; iv 271a, 307a
<i>ḥafaza</i>	v 118b, 118b, 493a
<i>ḥuffāz</i>	iv 378a
ḥ-f-y	
<i>ḥufātan</i>	iii 140b
ḥ-q-b	
<i>ahqāb</i>	ii 439b
ḥ-q-q	i 246b
<i>ḥaqqa</i>	v 547a, 547b
<i>tahqīq</i>	iii 123a; iv 158a; v 140b
<i>muḥaqqaq</i>	i 137a, 141a, 142a, 283a; iii 265a, 311a, 315a; v 559a
<i>muḥaqqiqā</i>	iv 26a
<i>ḥāqqa</i>	iii 137a, 203a; iv 102b, 103a
<i>ḥaqq</i>	i 64b, 71a, 414a, 442a, 453a, 542a; ii 57b, 58a, 58b, 99a, 214a, 321b, 435b, 489a; iii 69b, 70a, 70b, 181a, 182a, 424b, 451a, 477a; iv 71b, 133b, 209b, 297a, 441a, 600a; v 154b, 178a, 385b, 386a, 386b, 387b, 388b, 469a, 544b
<i>ḥaqq allāh</i>	ii 214a
<i>ḥaqq maʿlūm</i>	iv 209b
<i>ḥaqq wa-l-ṣidq</i>	i 71a
<i>ḥaqq al-yaqīn</i>	v 387b

<i>āl muḥammad ḥaqqahum</i>	iv 600a
<i>anā l-ḥaqq</i>	i 542a
<i>bi-l-ḥaqq[i]</i>	ii 435b; ii 57b, 58b; iii 182a, 451a
<i>illā bi-l-ḥaqqi wa-ajalin musamman</i>	i 442a
<i>khalāqa l-samāwāti wa-l-arḍa bi-l-ḥaqq</i>	iii 70a
<i>qawla l-ḥaqq</i>	v 544a
<i>wa-l-waznu yawmaʿidhin al-ḥaqq</i>	iii 70a
<i>ḥaqqīqa</i>	ii 100b; iii 246a, 384a; iv 555b; v 146b, 151a
<i>ḥaqqāʿiq</i>	iv 158a; v 140a
<i>aḥaqq</i>	iv 305a
ḥ-k-m	i 147b, 246b; iii 64b; v 102b
<i>ḥakama</i>	i 147b, 148a, 246a, 399a; ii 30b, 321a; iii 65a; v 102b, 103a
<i>fa-ḥkum</i>	i 148a
<i>ḥākīm, pl. ḥākīmūn, ḥukkām</i>	i 147b, 399a, 516a; ii 321a; iii 64b, 102a, 246b; v 102b
<i>ḥākimiyya</i>	ii 138a; iv 143a, 145b; v 102b, 103a
<i>ḥakkama</i>	iii 65a, 65b
<i>tahkīm</i>	v 422b
<i>aḥkima</i>	i 70b
<i>muhkam</i>	i 70b, 71b, 72a, 72b, 73a, 74a, 74b, 75a, 76a, 76b; ii 386a; iii 156a, 386a, 523a; iv 158b; v 323a
<i>muhkamāt</i>	i 70b, 103b, 248a; ii 102a; iii 470b; iv 3b, 69b, 70a, 76b, 77a, 157a
<i>ḥukm, pl. aḥkām</i>	i 23a, 37b, 132a, 145a, 147b, 188b, 205b, 365b, 452b, 516a, 516b; ii 29a, 83a, 321a, 321b, 382b, 537a, 570b; iii 64b, 64b, 65a, 66a, 72a, 85a, 113b, 175a, 557a; iv 3b, 127b, 133b, 135a, 136a, 140b, 144b, 315b, 364b, 365b, 482b, 489a, 538a; v 2a, 103a, 143a, 147b, 322a, 323a, 325a
<i>ḥukm jāhili</i>	i 37b; ii 321a
<i>lā ḥukm(a) illā lillāh(i)</i>	iii 85a, 557a; iv 2a
<i>ḥakam, pl. ḥukkām</i>	i 147b, 148a, 516a; ii 321b; iii 64b, 150b, 246b; iv 128a; v 102b
<i>ḥikma</i>	i 85b, 246a, 496a, 516a; ii 311b, 342a; iii 64b, 100b, 512a, 513a, 514a; iv 68b, 88b, 294b, 315b, 538a; v 77a, 165b, 483a, 483b, 484a

<i>ḥukuma</i>	iv 144b
<i>ḥakīm</i> , pl. <i>ḥukamāʾ</i>	i 516a; ii 320b; iii 208a, 513a; iv 5b, 141b; v 102b, 483a, 483b
<i>aḥkam</i>	i 516a; ii 321a
ḥ-k-y	
<i>ḥikāya</i> , pl. <i>ḥikāyat</i>	iii 226a, 517a; iv 446b; v 111b
ḥ-l-f	iii 562a, 566a
<i>ḥalaḥa</i>	iii 562a, 563a; iv 492b; v 449a
<i>ḥalf</i>	iv 492b
<i>ḥilf</i> , pl. <i>aḥlāf</i>	i 257a, 379b, 432a, 466a; iii 564a
<i>ḥilf al-fudūl</i>	i 379b
<i>ḥalīf</i> , pl. <i>ḥulaḥāʾ</i>	i 289b
<i>ḥallāf</i>	iii 563b
<i>ḥallāf mahīn</i>	iii 563b
<i>aḥālīf</i>	iii 561b
<i>qurā al-aḥālīf</i>	iii 561b
ḥ-l-q	
<i>ḥalq</i>	iv 374b
<i>ḥalqa</i>	ii 88b
ḥ-l-l	iii 172a, 173b, 174a, 174b, 175a; iv 283a, 283b
<i>ḥalla</i>	iii 172a, 172b; iv 283a
<i>idhā ḥalaltum</i>	iii 172a; iv 283a
<i>taḥlīl</i>	iv 486a
<i>aḥalla</i>	ii 224a; iii 172b, 174a, 174b, 175a; iv 283a, 517b
<i>muḥill</i>	iv 283a
<i>istahalla</i>	iv 283a
<i>ḥill</i>	ii 297b, 306a, 538a; iii 172b, 173a; iv 283a
<i>ḥilla</i>	i 458b; ii 297b, 298a
<i>ḥalāl</i>	i 72a, 96b, 344a, 411a, 557a; ii 7a, 9a, 100b, 224a, 386a, 467a; iii 172a, 172b, 173a, 175b, 176a, 566a; iv 131b, 167a, 283a, 487b, 504a; v 320a
<i>ḥalāl wa-ḥarām</i>	i 557a; ii 9a, 100b; iii 175a; v 321b
ḥ-l-m	ii 487b, 488a, 488b
<i>ḥālīm</i>	iv 152a
<i>ḥilm</i>	i 37a, 459a; ii 61b, 487b, 488a; iii 401b, 483b; v 436a
<i>ḥulum</i>	iii 278b
<i>ḥalīm</i>	i 5b; ii 320b, 372b; iii 401b; iv 5b, 21a; v 192b



<i>ḥulm</i> , pl. <i>aḥlām</i>	i 543b, 546b, 548b, 550a, 552a; ii 241b
<i>alghāth aḥlām</i>	i 546b, 548b, 550a, 552a
ḥ-l-w/ḥ-l-y	
<i>ḥilya</i>	i 142b, 212b, 346a, 439a; iv 604a
<i>ḥulī</i>	i 274a
<i>ḥulwān</i>	v 79a
ḥ-m-ʾ	
<i>ḥamaʾ</i> , pl. <i>ḥamaʾāt</i>	i 24a; iii 328a, 383b
<i>ḥamāʾ</i>	ii 328a
ḥ-m-d	i 27a, 27b; iv 213a, 213b; v 555b
<i>ḥamada</i>	ii 83a
<i>ḥāmidūn</i>	iv 214a; v 437a
<i>maḥmūd</i>	i 514a; ii 29a; iii 504b
<i>maqām maḥmūd</i>	ii 29a
<i>muḥammad</i>	iii 502a, 504b
<i>taḥmīd</i>	iii 220b; iv 180b
<i>ḥamd</i>	i 27a, 27b, 237a; ii 82a, 82b, 83a, 85a, 93a, 93b, 189a, 191b, 314b, 315a, 370a, 371b; iii 145b, 146a, 220a; iv 58a, 60a, 213a, 213b, 214b, 220b, 474a; v 387b, 425b
<i>ḥandu lillāh[i]</i>	i 27a, 237a; ii 189a, 190b, 371b; iii 145b, 220a; iv 214b, 220b, 232b, 474a; v 387b
<i>ḥamīd</i>	i 27a; iv 5b, 213a; v 483a
<i>aḥmad</i>	iii 505a
<i>anā aḥmad bi-lā mīm</i>	iii 505a
ḥ-m-d-l	
<i>ḥamdala</i>	iv 215a, 232b; v 219b
ḥ-m-r	
<i>aḥmar</i> , pl. <i>ḥumr</i>	i 362a; iii 10b
<i>ḥimār</i> , pl. <i>ḥumur</i> , <i>ḥamīr</i>	i 94b; iii 534a
ḥ-m-s	v 432b
<i>ḥams</i>	v 432a
<i>ḥums</i>	i 458b; ii 297a, 297b, 298a
<i>ḥamāsa</i>	i 458b, 459a
ḥ-m-l	i 94b; iii 227b
<i>ḥāmīla</i> , pl. <i>ḥāmilāt</i>	i 55a
<i>ḥammala</i>	i 276a
<i>ḥaml</i>	i 286b; iii 227b
<i>ḥamlu baʿīrin</i>	i 286b
<i>ḥiml</i>	v 473b
<i>ḥiml baʿīr</i>	v 473b
<i>ḥamūla</i>	i 94b

## ḥ-m-m

*ḥamma*, pl. *ḥammāt*

v 121b

*ḥamīm*ii 415a, 455b; iii 96a, 531b; v 65a,  
121b, 462a, 464b*yaḥmīm*

ii 415a; v 64a, 65a

## ḥ-m-y

*ḥāmī*

i 97a, 402a

*aḥmā*

ii 455b

*muḥamin*

iii 504a

*ḥamiyya*

i 37b, 459b; ii 455b; v 435a, 435b

*ḥamiyyat al-jāhiliyya*

i 37b, 459b

*ḥimā*

i 154b

## ḥ-n-th

*ḥanatha*

iii 563a

*taḥannuth*

iii 563b

*ḥinth*i 182a; ii 181a, 183a; iv 217b;  
v 284b

iii 177a, 363b, 563b

## ḥ-n-dh

*ḥanadha*

ii 219a

*ḥanīdh*

ii 219a

## ḥ-n-ṭ

*ḥinṭa*

i 25a

## ḥ-n-z-l

*ḥanzal*

ii 212b

## ḥ-n-f

*ḥanīf*, pl. *ḥunafāʾ*

ii 402b

i 5b, 6a, 7b, 22b, 310a, 315a, 325a,  
330b, 337b, 372b, 373a, 377b,  
381a, 543a; ii 163a, 163b, 164a,  
295b, 329a, **402b**, 403a, 403b,  
480a, 569b; iii 27b, 340b, 445b,  
446a, 494b; iv 37a, 217a, 255a,  
299b, 400a, 401b, 402a, 402b,  
403b, 404b, 407b, 408a, 408b,  
413a; v 258b, 263a, 263b, 268a,  
268b, 270b, 271a, 273a*ḥanīf muslim*

i 7b, 310a; ii 569b

## ḥ-n-n

*ḥanān*

iii 234a

## ḥ-w-b

*ḥūb*

ii 231a

## ḥ-w-t

*ḥūt*, pl. *ḥūtān*

i 95b, 99a; ii 218b

## ḥ-w-j

*ḥāja*

iv 92a

*ḥājīyyāt*

v 404a

v 407b

ḥ-w-r	II 348b; v 125b
ḥāra	I 123a
ḥūriya, pl. ḥūr	I 166a, 271a, 384b; II 52a, 284a, 348b, <b>456b</b> ; III 139b, 493a
ḥūr ʿin	II 348b, 456b; III 139b, 493a; IV 18a; v 12a, 125b
ḥūn	III 493a
ḥawrāʾ, pl. ḥūr	II 154a, 456a; IV 585a; v 540a
ḥawānī, pl. ḥawāriyūn	I 123a, 123b, 311a; III 392b
miḥwar	v 406a
ḥ-w-z / ḥ-y-z	
ḥāzī	II 239b
ḥawza	v 215a
ḥawza ʿilmīyya	v 215a
ḥ-w-ṣ-l	
ḥawṣala	III 284b
ḥ-w-d	
ḥāda	III 148a
ḥawd	II 395a; III 141a; v124a, 125a
ḥ-w-t	
ḥawta	I 152a
ḥ-w-q	
ḥāqa	IV 310a
ḥ-w-l	
ḥāʿil	I 203b, 205a
taḥwīl	v 317b
ḥawl	II 91a, 92a, 95b; v 285b
ḥawlayn	v 285b
ḥāl	II 313b
aḥwāl	v 383b
muḥāl	I 131b
ḥ-y-s	
ḥays	I 495a
ḥ-y-d	
ḥayd	IV 491b, 501b
ḥāʿid	I 81a; IV 492a
ḥayād	III 278b
maḥīd	I 81a; II 85b; III 376a, 377a; IV 501b
ḥ-y-n	
ḥīn	I 319a; IV 224a; v 288b
ḥīna	I 328b, 444a, 504a, 504b; IV 224a, 224b, 224b; v 281a, 288b
ḥīna ʿidhīn	v 288b

## ḥ-y-y

*ahyā*i 270a, 270b, 272a, 447b, 455a,  
489a; iii 148b, 283a; iv 435b;  
v 545a*mulyā*

iv 435b

*istahyā*

iii 403b

*istihyā<sup>3</sup>*

iii 403b

*hayy*i 22b, 507a; ii 320a; iii 97a, 182b,  
183a; iv 6a, 172b; v 364a*hayy al-qayyūm*

iv 6a, 172b

*hayya*, pl. *hayyāt*

i 95a, 99a

*hayāt [hayāh]*i 86b, 241b, 368b; ii 353a;  
iii 182a, 182b, 183a, 183b, 530b;  
iv 435b; v 104b, 105a, 106a,  
339b, 340a; v 552a*hayāt al-ākhirā*

v 104b, 105a

*hayāt al-dunyā*i 241b, 368b; iii 182a, 183b;  
v 104b, 105a, 339b, 340a, 552a,  
552b*hayawān*

i 94a; iv 15a

**-khā<sup>2</sup>-**kh-b-<sup>2</sup>*khāb<sup>3</sup>*

i 541a

## kh-b-th

*khābūth*, pl. *khābūthūn*

i 440a; ii 63a

*kalīma khābūtha*i 343b, 440a; ii 63a; iii 533a; iv  
499a, 504a*shajara khābūtha*

iii 533a

*khābūtha*, pl. *khābūthāt*

iii 533a

*khābā<sup>3</sup>ith*

i 299a, 440a

## kh-b-r

*ikhbār*

v 496b

*ikhṭibārī*

iv 376b; v 499a

*khubr*

iii 536b

*khābar*, pl. *akhbār*ii 144b, 391b, 392a, 435b, 451a;  
iii 126b, 286a, 517b, 518a, 536b;  
iv 56a, 326a, 588a; v 292b,  
320b, 322a, 323a*khābūr*

ii 320b, 435b; v 483a

## kh-b-z

*ikhṭabāza*

ii 217b

*khūbz*

i 255b; ii 218a

kh-t-l	
<i>mukhtāl</i>	i 395a
kh-t-m	
<i>khatama</i>	i 83b, 264b; ii 407a
<i>khātam</i> , pl. <i>khawātīm</i>	ii 148b, 189b, 544b; iii 444a;
	iv 170a, 299a
<i>khātam al-nabiyyīn</i>	ii 544b; iii 444a
<i>khawātīm al-baqara</i>	ii 189b
<i>khatm</i>	iv 378a, 494b
<i>khatma</i>	ii 461a; iv 387b
<i>khātima</i>	iii 260b; iv 346b
kh-t-n	
<i>ikhtatana</i>	i 337b
<i>khiṭān</i>	i 336b, 337b; iv 488b
kh-d-d	
<i>ukhdūd</i> , pl. <i>akhādūd</i>	v <b>398a</b>
kh-d- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>khad<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	v 479b
kh-d-m	
<i>khidma</i> , pl. <i>khidam</i>	ii 452b
<i>khādim</i>	v 58a
kh-dh- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>istikhdhā<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	iii 146a
kh-dh-b	
<i>takhdhīb</i>	i 235a, 235b
kh-dh-l	
<i>khadhūl</i>	iii 46b
kh-dh-n	
<i>khidhn</i>	v 119b
kh-r-b	
<i>khārābāt</i>	iv 58a
kh-r-j	
<i>khārāja</i>	ii 18b, 63a; iii 84a
<i>khārīj</i>	i 507a; ii 349a, 415b
<i>akhrāja</i>	ii 349a, 349b
<i>istikhrāj</i>	i 455a; ii 3a; iii 449a
<i>khurāj</i>	iii 215a
<i>kharij</i>	iv 363b; v 193b
<i>khārāj</i>	iv 452b
	i 252b; iii 336a; iv 154a,
	452b, 524b; v 192b,
	196a
<i>makhraj</i> , pl. <i>makhārīj</i>	i 486b; iv 374a, 374b
<i>makhārīj al-ṣawt</i>	iv 374a
kh-r-d-l	
<i>khardal</i>	ii 217b, 305b

kh-r-r		
<i>kharra</i>	ii	159b
kh-r-s		
<i>khars</i>	ii	165a
kh-r-ṣ		
<i>kharaṣa</i>	ii	360a
kh-r- <sup>ᶜ</sup>		
<i>ikhṭirā<sup>ᶜ</sup></i>	iv	79b
kh-r-f		
<i>khurāfa</i>	iii	517a
kh-r-q	iii	181a
<i>kharaqa</i>	i	330a; iii 181b
<i>kharaq</i>	iii	293b
<i>khirqa</i>	iii	83b
kh-r-y		
<i>akhwā</i>	ii	465a
kh-z-n		
<i>khāzin</i>	ii	505b
kh-z-y		
<i>akhzā</i>	ii	465a
<i>khizy</i>	iv	453b
kh-s-r	ii	161b
<i>khāsira</i>	iii	335a; v 312a
<i>akhsara</i>	iii	335b
<i>khusr</i>	ii	173b; iv 457a
<i>khusrān</i>	i	185b
kh-s-f		
<i>khāsafa</i>	iii	416a; iv 107a
<i>khūsūf</i>	iv	218b
kh-sh- <sup>ᶜ</sup>		
<i>khāshī<sup>ᶜ</sup>a</i>	ii	363b
<i>khushsha<sup>ᶜ</sup></i>	ii	363b
kh-sh-y	ii	194b
<i>khashya</i>	ii	194b, 196b, 197a, 197b
kh-ṣ-ṣ		
<i>khāṣṣa</i>	v	145a
<i>takhṣīṣ</i>	i	18a; iii 158a
<i>khāṣṣ</i>	iv	39b; v 255a
<i>khāṣṣa</i> , pl. <i>khawāṣṣ</i>	i	123a, 416a; ii 422b; iii 39a; iv 169a, 179b; v 140a, 145a, 334b
kh-ṣ-l		
<i>khāṣla</i>	v	335a
kh-ṣ-m	i	513b
<i>takhāṣum</i>	i	452b, 453a

<i>ikhtaṣama</i>	I 513a, 513b
<i>khuṣūma</i>	V 322a
kh-ḍ-r	
<i>mukḥḍarra</i>	I 362b
<i>khaḍīr</i>	I 42b, 362b; II 3b
<i>akḥḍar</i> , pl. <i>khuḍr</i>	I 362a, 362b
kh-ḍ-ʿ	
<i>khāḍīʿūma</i>	II 363b
kh-ṭ-ʾ	
<i>khaṭaʾa</i>	II 64a; V 19a
<i>khaṭīʾ</i> , pl. <i>khāṭīʾūn</i>	III 482b; V 174a, 428a
<i>khiṭʾ</i>	II 75a; V 21a
<i>khaṭaʾ</i>	I 25b; II 63b, 64a, 422a; V 24b
<i>khaṭīʾa</i>	V 19a, 19b
kh-ṭ-b	
<i>khiṭāb</i>	V 143a
<i>khiṭba</i>	III 278a
<i>khuṭba</i>	I 146a; II 83b, 271b, 272b; IV 226a; V 205b, 206b, 207a, 208a, 216a, 219a, 219b, 220a, 221b, 222b, 224a
<i>al-khuṭba al-naʿīyya</i>	V 219b
<i>al-khuṭba al-waʿzīyya</i>	V 219b
<i>khuṭbat al-jumʿa</i>	II 272b; V 207a
<i>khaṭīb</i>	I 543a; III 127b, 587b, 588a, 589b; IV 62a; V 205b, 207a, 207b, 208a, 208b, 211a, 219b, 222a
<i>khaṭībāt</i>	V 226b
kh-ṭ-r	
<i>khāṭīr</i>	IV 433a
kh-ṭ-ṭ	V 558a
<i>khaṭṭa</i>	III 190b; V 558a
<i>khatt</i> , pl. <i>khuṭūṭ</i>	I 173a, 278a, 282a; II 95b, 239b; III 195a, 605a
kh-ṭ-f	
<i>khaṭīfa</i>	II 348a
<i>takhaṭṭuf</i>	III 338b
kh-f-t	
<i>tahkāfata</i>	V 479a
<i>takhāfut</i>	V 479b
kh-f-ḍ	
<i>khafḍ</i>	I 336b
kh-f-f	III 333a, 334a, 334b
<i>khaffa</i>	V 184a
<i>takhfif</i>	II 386a; III 123a

<i>khaffa</i>	III 334a; v 183b
kh-f-y	IV 572b
<i>akhfā</i>	III 571a; IV 573a
<i>ikhfā'</i>	I 541b; IV 375a
<i>mustakhfā</i>	I 498a
<i>khafi</i>	IV 573a
<i>khufya</i>	IV 229b
kh-l-d	II 439b
<i>khāliḍāna fihā</i>	II 418b; v 340a
<i>khuld</i>	I 25a; v 11b
<i>shajarat al-khuld</i>	see sh-j-r
<i>khālid</i> , pl. <i>khālidūn</i>	II 52b, 418b; v 340a
<i>khulūd</i>	II 54a; v 289a
kh-l-ṣ	II 550a
<i>ikhilāṣ</i>	II 478a, 550a; III 444a; v 221b
<i>mukhlis</i>	II 550a; IV 577a
<i>mukhlaṣ</i> pl. <i>mukhlaṣūn</i>	IV 291b, 577a; v 267b
<i>ikhtilāṣ</i>	III 215a
<i>khalāṣ</i>	IV 522b
<i>khalīṣ</i> , pl. <i>khulāṣā'</i>	I 123a
kh-l-ṭ	
<i>khālata</i>	III 121a
kh-l-ᶜ	
<i>khulᶜ</i>	v 453a, 528b
kh-l-f	III 90b
<i>khalafa</i>	I 277a, 488b, 489a
<i>mukhallafūn</i>	I 216b; III 36a; v 375b
<i>khālafa</i>	III 377a
<i>ikhthalafa</i>	I 539a
<i>mukhtalif</i>	I 535a; II 363b
<i>ikhtilāf</i>	I 11a, 305a, 497b, 535a, 538a, 539a, 539b; v 333b
<i>istakhlafa</i>	I 277a
<i>khalīfa</i> , pl. <i>khalā'if</i> , <i>khulafā'</i>	I 22b, 23a, 86a, 189a, 125b, 137b, 276b, 277a, 277b, 278a, 456a, 457a, 496a; II 9a, 12a, 29b, 327b, 383a; III 90b, 94a, 487b; IV 127a, 130b, 185a; v 152b, 274b, 409b
<i>khalīfa fī l-ard</i>	I 496a; III 94a
<i>khalīfāt allāh</i>	I 278a
<i>khalīfāt rasūl allāh</i>	I 278a
<i>yamīn al-khalīfa</i>	II 29b
<i>al-khulafā' al-rāshidūn</i>	I 153b; II 383a; v 409b
<i>khilāfa</i>	I 449b; II 202b



kh-l-q	i 22b, 476a, 478a; ii 327b; v 549a
<i>khalaqa</i>	i 442a, 443a, 445b, 446a, 446b, 448b, 450a, 451a, 467a, 476a, 477b, 478a; ii 328a; v 543b
<i>khāliq</i>	i 22b, 467b; ii 320b, 327b, 330b; iii 416a; iv 82a, 433b; v 500a
<i>khāliq af'āl al-'ibād</i>	iv 433b
<i>makhliq</i>	i 468a, 470b; ii 465a; iv 89a, 143b
<i>mukhallaq</i>	i 231a
<i>akhlāq</i>	ii 59b, 452b; iv 132b; v 435b
<i>khalq</i>	i 440b, 443a, 449a, 467a, 467b, 470a, 472a, 477a; ii 328a, 531b; iii 467b, 512a; iv 73b, 82a, 82b; v 287a
<i>khalq al-qur'ān</i>	i 467b, 470a; ii 531b; iii 467b; iv 73b
<i>khuluq</i>	ii 434a
<i>khallāq</i>	ii 320b, 327b; iv 6a
kh-l-l	
<i>khalīl</i>	i 5b, 330b; ii 273a, 324a; iii 99b, 494b; iv 112a, 291b
<i>khalīl allāh</i>	i 5b; ii 324a; iii 494b
kh-l-w	
<i>khallā</i>	iv 233a
<i>khalwa</i>	i 34a
<i>umam khāliya</i>	see ³-m-m
kh-m-d	
<i>khumūd</i>	i 204b
kh-m-r	
<i>khammara</i>	i 24b; ii 221b
<i>khamr</i>	i 411a; ii 67b, 85b, 281b, 556a, 556b, 557a; iii 152a, iv 18a, 500a; v 481b, 482a, 482b
<i>khamr mā khāmara al-'aql</i>	ii 557a
<i>khamr wa-l-maysir</i>	ii 85b
<i>shajarat al-khamr</i>	i 25a
<i>khamriyya</i>	iv 527b
<i>khimār, pl. khumar</i>	ii 221b, 557a; v 414a, 414b, 415a, 510b, 515b, 526a
kh-m-s	
<i>khums</i>	iv 489b, 490a; v 194b
<i>khamisa</i>	iii 251a, 551b
kh-m-ṣ	
<i>makhmaṣa</i>	ii 177b

kh-m-ṭ	
<i>khamṭ</i>	ii 305b
kh-n-z-r	
<i>khinzīr</i> , pl. <i>khanāzīr</i>	i 95a
kh-n-s	
<i>khannās</i>	i 526a; v 479a
kh-n-q	
<i>munkhaniqa</i>	ii 220b
<i>khānāq</i>	iv 281a
<i>khānqāh</i>	ii 452a; iii 311b, 312a
kh-w-b	
<i>khāba</i>	ii 162a
kh-w-ḍ	
<i>khāda</i>	ii 367a; iv 309b
kh-w-f	
<i>khāfa</i>	ii 194b
<i>takhwīf</i>	i 405a; ii 195b, 196b, 197a
<i>khawf</i>	iv 423b
	i 460a; ii 194b, 196b, 197a, 197b, 365a, 448b
kh-y-b	
<i>khā'ib</i> , pl. <i>khā'ibūn</i>	ii 162a
kh-y-r	
<i>ikhṭāra</i>	ii 11b
<i>khayr</i>	i 304a; ii 11b; iii 304a; iv 291b
	i 65a, 516a, 516b; ii 61a, 61b, 72a, 78a, 237b, 321a, 336a, 336b, 367a, 367b; iii 532a; iv 42b, 84b, 85a, 209a, 288b, 465a; v 336a
<i>khayr al-ḥākīmīn</i>	i 516a; ii 321a
<i>khayra ummatīn/ a'immatin</i>	see 'm-m
<i>akhyār</i>	ii 14a
<i>khayrāt</i>	ii 61a, 63b, 73a
<i>ikhṭiyār</i>	ii 11b, 12a, 12b; iii 376b, 606b; iv 147b, 390b, 432b; v 292b
<i>ikhṭiyārāt</i>	ii 12b
<i>mukhtār</i>	iii 503b
<i>istikhāra</i>	iii 317b; iv 163a, 165b, 178a, 179a, 179b, 232b
<i>khīyār</i>	iii 402b
<i>khīra</i>	ii 11b, 12a
kh-y-sh	
<i>khaysha</i>	v 483b
kh-y-ṭ	
<i>khayṭ</i>	ii 546b
<i>khīyāṭ</i>	ii 546b
kh-y-l	
<i>mukhtālan</i>	i 241b

<i>khayl</i>	I 94b; III 534a; V 374a
<i>khayāl</i>	III 246a
kh-y-m	
<i>khayma</i> , pl. <i>khayām</i>	I 166a, 234b; V 235b
<b>-dāl-</b>	
d-ʿ-b	
<i>daʿb</i>	V 317b, 318a
d-b-b	
<i>dābba</i> , pl. <i>dawābb</i>	I 94a, 95b, 96a, 99a, 99b, 100b; III 138b, 144a, 533b, 534b; IV 434b
<i>dābbat al-arḍ</i>	I 95b, 99a, 100b
d-b-r	IV 394b
<i>dabbara</i>	I 443b; V 203b
<i>tadbīr</i>	IV 127a
<i>mudabbirāt</i>	V 118a
<i>mudabbar</i>	V 58a
<i>idbār</i>	I 503b; III 417b; V 282b
<i>idbār al-nujūm</i>	I 503b; III 417b; V 282b
<i>tadabbur</i>	II 201b
<i>dubur</i> , pl. <i>adbār</i>	I 80a, 80b
d-th-r	
<i>dīthār</i>	I 346b
<i>muddaththir</i>	III 440b; V 95b
d-j-l	
<i>dajāla</i>	I 107b, 108a
<i>dajjāl</i>	I 107b, 108a; III 138b, 139a; IV 434b
<i>masīḥ al-dajjāl</i>	I 107b; III 138b
d-ḥ-w	
<i>daḥā</i>	II 2b
d-kh-l	
<i>adkhala</i>	I 436a
<i>dakhal</i>	II 266b; III 564b, 565b
<i>dukhūl</i>	IV 485b
<i>madkhal</i>	II 33a
d-kh-n	
<i>dukhān</i>	II 410b; IV 434b; V 64a, 64b, 65a
d-r-b	
<i>darb</i>	IV 45a
<i>darb al-fil</i>	IV 45a
d-r-j	
<i>daraja</i>	II 284b

<i>dārīja</i>	I 128a
<i>istadrajā</i>	II 322a
<i>darj</i>	IV 587b
<i>darajāt</i>	IV 14a, 285b; V 191b
d-r-r	
<i>durra</i>	V 125a
d-r-z	
<i>durzī</i> , pl. <i>durūz</i>	I 554a
d-r-s	
<i>darasa</i>	I 246a
<i>dirāsa</i>	V 203a
<i>dars</i>	V 207a, 224a
<i>madrasa</i> , pl. <i>madāris</i>	I 171b, 284b; II 90b, 275b, 560b; III 310a, 312a; IV 392a; V 73a, 205b, 207b, 208b, 209a, 209b, 210a, 210b, 211a, 211b, 212a, 212b, 213a, 215a, 215b, 218a, 220b, 225b
<i>khānqāh-madrasa</i>	III 310a
<i>idrīsīn</i>	II 364a
d-r-k	
<i>adraka</i>	I 506a; II 324a; V 163a
d-r-h-m	
<i>dirham</i> , pl. <i>darāhim</i>	II 545b; III 335a, 336b, 408a, 408b, 430a; IV 288b; V 474a, 474b
d-r-y	
<i>darā</i>	V 203b, 376b
<i>adrā</i>	V 183a, 183b, 203a
<i>mā adrāka</i>	V 183a, 183b, 203a
<i>diraya</i>	II 100b
d-s-r	
<i>disār</i> , pl. <i>dusur</i>	I 494b; II 546b; IV 604a
d-s-y	
<i>dassā</i>	II 162a
d- <sup>ʿ</sup> -w / d- <sup>ʿ</sup> -y	
<i>daʿā</i>	I 437a, 437b; II 142b, 189a, 352b; IV 229a, 229b
<i>ummatun yadʿūna ilā l-khayri</i>	II 496b
<i>dāʿī</i> , pl. <i>duʿāt</i>	I 555a; II 503b, 558b; III 440b, 503b; IV 229a, 602a, 602b; V 207b, 218a, 221b, 224b
<i>daʿwa</i>	II 557b; IV 229a, 381b, 382a, 383b; V 206b, 207b, 212a, 218a, 218b, 222a, 227b, 228a
<i>duʿā</i> , pl. <i>adʿiyya</i>	I 77a; II 1b, 40b, 82a, 82b, 85a, 93b, 388a, 550a; III 220b, 317b;

	iv 163a, 175a, 215b, 228b, 229a, 229b, 230b, 233a, 491a; v 219b
<i>du'ā' al-talbiya</i>	II 85a
<i>du'ā-i khātīm</i>	III 317b
<i>samī'u l-du'ā'</i>	IV 229a
<i>wa-taqabbal du'ā'ī</i>	IV 229b
<i>da'ī, pl. ad'iyā'</i>	II 491b
<i>dāya</i>	v 224b
<i>ad'iyā</i>	v 57a
<i>du'a</i>	IV 232a, 232b
d-gh-m	
<i>idghām</i>	III 124a; IV 375b
d-f-t-r	
<i>daftar, pl. dafātīr</i>	IV 587b
d-f-'	
<i>dafā'a</i>	I 345a; II 281a
<i>dif'</i>	II 455b
<i>daffā'</i>	IV 96b
d-f-f	
<i>daffa</i>	IV 587b
d-f-q	
<i>indifāq</i>	III 363a
d-q-q	
<i>mudaqqiq</i>	IV 275a
d-k-k	
<i>dikka</i>	III 431b
d-l-k	
<i>dalaka</i>	III 546b
<i>dulūk</i>	I 504b; v 163a, 556b
d-l-l	
<i>dalla</i>	II 424a; v 552a
<i>dalāla, pl. dalālāt</i>	I 470b; IV 89b, 556a
<i>dalīl, pl. dalā'il</i>	IV 544b, 546b; v 3a, 3b, 9b, 410a
d-l-w	
<i>dalw</i>	I 490b
d-m	
<i>dam, pl. dimā'</i>	I 80b, 137b, 240a, 241a, 347a
<i>dam kadhīb</i>	I 347a
<i>lā tasfikūna dimā'akum</i>	241a
<i>safk al-dimā'</i>	I 240a
<i>yasfikū l-dīmā'</i>	I 240a
d-m-d-m	
<i>damdama</i>	v 253a
d-m-r	
<i>dāmīr</i>	v 375a

d-m- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>dam</i> <sup>ʿ</sup>	v 462a
d-m-m	
<i>damm</i>	ii 220a; iii 99a
<i>damm masfūh</i>	ii 220a
d-n-w / d-n-y	iv 283a, 283b
<i>adhā</i>	iii 403a; v 321a
<i>dunyā</i>	i 91a, 91b, 105a, 205b, 445b, 449a, 506a; ii 36b, 44b, 527b, 567b; iii 424a, 425b; iv 14b, 283a, 283b; v 106a, 106a, 289a, 552a, 552b, 553a, 554a, 561a
d-h-r	
<i>dahr</i>	i 36a, 318b, 448b, 506a, 507b, 508a, 509a, 509b; ii 54a, 267b, 268a, 302a; v 287a, 475a, 486a
<i>dahrīyya</i>	ii 422a; iv 122b
d-h-n	
<i>duhn</i>	i 102a, 102b, 362a; ii 218b; v 362a
<i>dūhān</i>	i 362a
d-h-y	
<i>adhā</i>	iv 501b
d-w-r	
<i>idāra</i>	iv 144b
<i>madār</i>	iv 543b
<i>dār</i> , pl. <i>diyār</i>	i 163b, 165a, 338a, 406b, 540b; ii 52a, 52b, 283a, 321b, 458a, 458b, 460b; iii 136b, 240a, 336b; iv 13a, 14a, 14b, 15b, 392a; v 11b, 292b, 362b, 352b, 553b
<i>dār al-ʿalāniyya</i>	i 540b
<i>dār [al-sāʿa] al-ākhirā</i>	ii 283a, 460b; iii 136b; iv 13a, 14b; v 552b, 553b
<i>dār al-bawār</i>	ii 460b
<i>dār al-dunyā</i>	v 362b
<i>dār al-ḥarb</i>	iii 240a
<i>dār al-ibtīlāʾ</i>	v 292b
<i>dār al-ʿiyār</i>	iii 336b
<i>dār al-khuld</i>	ii 52b, 460b; iv 13a, 14b
<i>dār al-khulūd</i>	iv 14b
<i>dār al-kufr</i>	i 540b
<i>dār al-maʿwā</i>	iv 15b
<i>dār al-muqām</i>	ii 460b
<i>dār al-muqāma</i>	ii 283a; iv 13a

<i>dār al-muttaqīn</i>	II 460b; IV 13a, 14b
<i>dār al-nadwa</i>	I 406b
<i>dār al-qarār</i>	II 283a, 460b; IV 13a, 14b
<i>dār al-qurʿān</i>	IV 392a
<i>dār al-salām</i>	II 52a, 283a, 321b, 460b; IV 13a, 14a; V 11b
<i>dār al-taqīyya</i>	I 540b
<i>sūʾ al-dār</i>	II 460b
<i>diyārāt</i>	I 336a
<i>diyāriyyāt</i>	III 407b
d-w-l <sup>2</sup> -b	
<i>dūlāb</i>	I 43b
d-w-m	
<i>dāʾim</i>	II 54b; IV 81b
<i>dawm</i>	IV 54a
<i>dawām</i>	III 505a; V 278b
<i>daymūmiyya</i>	I 27b
d-w-n	
<i>dīwān</i>	II 500b; IV 271a, 274a
d-w-y	
<i>dawāʾ</i>	IV 172a
d-y-n	I 246b; III 141b; IV 396b
<i>dāna</i>	II 73b; III 66a
<i>tadayyun</i>	IV 577b
<i>dayn</i>	I 514b; III 66a
<i>dīn</i> , pl. <i>adyān</i>	I 90a, 91a, 224a, 262a, 338a, 373b, 375b, 380a, 380b, 481b, 538b; II 72b, 73a, 228a, 329a, 567b; III 64b, 66a, 66b, 141b, 142a, 240a, 323a, 424b, 531a; IV 8b, 71a, 145b, 152b, 255a, 395a, 395b, 396a, 396b, 397a, 397b, 398a, 398b, 400a, 400b, 401a, 401b, 415a, 415b; V 263b, 291b, 292b, 433a, 501b
<i>dīn allāh</i>	IV 397b; III 323a
<i>dīn ʿatīq</i>	I 481b
<i>dīn al-fīṭra</i>	IV 71a
<i>dīn al-ḥaqq</i>	I 538b; III 66b; V 433a, 501b, 502a
<i>dīn ibrahīm</i>	IV 255a
<i>dīn al-malik</i>	IV 397b
<i>dīn muḥammad</i>	IV 152b
<i>al-dīn al-qayyim</i>	II 329a
<i>lā ikrāha fī l-dīn(i)</i>	I 224a; III 531a; V 291b
<i>lakum dīnakum wa-liya dīn</i>	I 373b

<i>lil-yahūd dīnuhum wa-lil-mu'minīna dīnuhum</i>	v 291b
<i>yawm al-dīn</i>	III 66b; IV 395b, 396a
<i>dayyān</i>	I 338a; III 66a
<i>dīyāna</i> , pl. <i>dīyānāt</i>	II 313b, 398a
<i>dīyānatan</i>	II 313b
<i>madīna</i> , pl. <i>madā'in</i>	I 163a, 338a, 338b, 339a, 530b; II 10b, 298b, 339a; III 367b, 368a; V 28b
<i>al-madīna al-munawwara</i>	III 368a
<i>al-madīna al-sharīfa</i>	III 368a
<i>madīnat al-nabī</i>	III 368a
<i>madīnat rasūl allāh</i>	I 338a, 338b
<i>wa-ahl al-madīna yaqra'ūna hūta</i>	I 530b
<i>madā'in ṣālīh</i>	II 339a
<i>madanī</i>	I 128b
<i>madaniyya</i>	I 338a
d-y-n- <sup>2</sup> -r	
<i>dīnār</i> , pl. <i>danānīr</i>	II 73b, 545b; III 335a, 336b, 408b; IV 288b; V 474a, 474b

**-dhāl-**

dh- <sup>2</sup>	
<i>hādihā</i> , f. <i>hādihī</i>	I 23b
dh- <sup>2</sup> -b	
<i>dhi'b</i>	I 95a
dh-b-b	
<i>dhubāb</i>	I 95a, 99b
dh-b-ḥ	IV 516b, 517a; V 555b
<i>dhabaḥa</i>	IV 517b
<i>dhabḥ</i>	I 403a, 403b; V 55a
<i>dhabḥ al-ʿatā'ir</i>	I 403a
<i>dhabḥ al-manāsik</i>	I 403b
<i>dhabḥ</i>	I 6b; II 562a, 564b; IV 517b
<i>dhabḥa</i>	V 54b
dh-r- <sup>2</sup>	
<i>dhara'a</i>	III 549b
dh-r-r	
<i>dharra</i>	I 95a, 99b; V 473b
<i>mīthqāl dharra</i>	V 473b
<i>dhurriyya</i>	I 301b, 453b; III 486b; IV 297b, 291a
dh-r- <sup>ᶜ</sup>	III 333a
<i>dhar<sup>ᶜ</sup></i>	III 333a
<i>dhirā<sup>ᶜ</sup></i>	III 333a, 336b; V 473a



dh-r-w / dh-r-y

*dharā*

I 52a; II 143a; III 453b; V 480a

*dhāriya*, pl. *dhāriyāt*

I 53a, 55a

*dhura*

I 46b

dh-k-r

I 208a, 246b; II 434b; III 372a,  
441b, 443a; IV 302a, 368b, 419b,  
422b, 470a, 555b*dhakara*II 205b; III 372a, 441b, 510a, 524b;  
IV 229b, 230a, 302a, 368b, 421a,  
421b, 470a; V 55b, 203a*dhakkara*II 363b; III 246b; IV 470a; V 8a,  
203a, 460a*mudhakkir*

III 440b, 524b; V 460a

*tadhkira*II 142b, 435a; III 372a, 529a; IV  
230a, 419b, 422a; V 422a*tadhakkara*

I 246a; III 372a, 373a

*dhakar*, pl. *dhukūr*, *dhukrān*

II 289a, 292a

*dhikr*I 86b, 211a, 249a; II 82a, 82b, 94a,  
163a, 204b, 207a, 272b, 314b,  
371a; III 4a, 17b, 22b, 372a,  
372b, 373a, 373b, 374a, 393a,  
441b, 505b, 509b, 510a, 530a;  
IV 129b, 166b, 170b, 172a, 172b,  
173a, 175a, 176a, 215a, 215b,  
228b, 229b, 230a, 230b, 234a,  
365b, 366a, 368a, 380a, 393b,  
394b, 419b, 423b, 424a, 424b,  
466a, 474a, 485b, 487b, 488a;  
V 70b, 105b, 138b, 142b, 153b,  
269a, 301b, 499b, 557a, 557b*dhikr allāh*

II 272b, 230a

*dhikr bi-lisān*

III 510a

*dhikr bi-qalb*

III 510a

*ahl al-dhikr*III 372b; IV 49a, 129b, 230a,  
302a*dhikrā*II 409a; III 372a, 372b; IV 129b,  
230a, 419b, 422b, 466a

dh-k-w / dh-k-y

V 54b

*dhakā*

V 54b, 55a

*dhakkā*

IV 504b; V 54b, 55a

*tadhkiya*

V 54b, 55a, 55b

dh-l-l

IV 453b

*istidhlāl*

IV 131a

dh-m-m

*madhmūm*

I 514a

*mudhammam*

III 502a

<i>mudhāmm</i>	I 41b, 362b, 364b; II 283b
<i>dhimma</i>	I 216b, 224a, 336a; III 33a; IV 152b, 153a, 153b, 402b, 403a, 403b, 407b, 408a, 416b
<i>ahl al-dhimma</i>	III 33a; IV 403a
<i>dhimmū</i>	III 33b; IV 235b, 403a
<i>adham</i>	I 362b
dh-n-b	I 536b
<i>dhanb</i> , pl. <i>dhumūb</i>	II 63b, 64a, 98a; III 228a, 424a; V 19a, 19b, 22b
dh-h-b	
<i>dhahaba</i>	I 83b; III 54a
<i>tadhhīb</i>	III 601b
<i>adhhaba</i>	I 277a
<i>dhahab</i>	II 333b, 383b; III 409a; IV 354b; V 474b
<i>madhhab</i> , pl. <i>madhāhib</i>	I 554a, 557a; II 531b; III 66b, 115a, 240a; IV 73b, 99a
dh-w	
<i>dhū</i>	II 315ab, 542a
<i>dhū l-awṭād</i>	II 542a
<i>dhāt</i>	II 83a, 317a, 319a, 323b, 352b; IV 81a
dh-w-q	
<i>dhawq</i>	III 100b
<b>-rāʾ-</b>	
r-ʾ-s	
<i>raʾs</i> , pl. <i>ruʾūs</i>	I 81b; II 211b; IV 152a, 372b, 477b; V 65a, 407b
<i>ka-l-raʾs al-ḥanīdh</i>	V 65a
<i>ruʾūs amwālikum</i>	V 407b
<i>ruʾūs al-shayāṭīn</i>	II 211b
<i>riyāsa</i>	I 261a; V 442b
r-ʾ-f	
<i>raʾfa</i>	III 234a
<i>raʾūf</i>	II 321a; III 234a; IV 5b
r-ʾ-y	V 444a, 446b
<i>raʾā</i>	I 241b, 440b, 534a; II 253a, 259a, 259b, 559a; III 208b, 442a, 524a; IV 470a, 574b; V 171b, 445b, 446b, 447a
<i>ruʾya</i>	II 160b, 324a; III 424a; V 495a

<i>ruʾyat allāh</i>	II 160b, 324a
<i>ruʾyat al-hilāl</i>	V 495a
<i>rāʾā</i>	II 71a
<i>rīʾāʾ</i>	II 468b; IV 119b
<i>arā</i>	IV 574b; V 444b, 446a
<i>raʾy</i>	I 76a; II 116a; III 64b, 67b; IV 142b, 143a, 143b, 144a, 157a
<i>ruʾyā</i>	I 177a, 444b, 546b, 547b, 548a, 549a, 550a, 551a, 551b, 552a; II 240b, 241b; III 340a; IV 163a, 169b, 179a, 294b; V 444a, 444b, 445b
<i>rayʾ</i>	II 101b
<i>rīyāʾ</i>	II 468b
r-b-b	
<i>rabba</i>	III 229b
<i>marbūb</i>	III 230b
<i>rabb, pl. arbāb</i>	I 188b, 329a, 329b, 330a, 446a, 447b, 448b, 502a, 555a; II 82b, 196a, 318b, 319a, 324a, 330a, 364a, 364b, 371a; III 43a, 71a, 77a, 229a, 229b, 230a, 231a, 338a, 418a, 489b, 561a; IV 4b, 20b, 68a, 184a, 213b, 217a, 222b, 288a, 474b, 481a, 578a; 94b, 105a; V 94b, 105b, 169b, 202a, 282b, 378b, 500b, 553a
<i>rabb al-ʾālamīn</i>	I 188b; III 229b, 230a, 230b, 231a, 338a, 406a, 420a, 489b; IV 213b, 288a; V 105a, 500b, 553a
<i>rabb al-falaq</i>	I 502a; III 418a
<i>rabb hādihā l-bayt</i>	I 329a; II 319a; IV 288a
<i>rabb al-mashriq [mashāriq/mashriqayn] wa-l-maghrib [maghārib/maghribayn]</i>	II 364a; IV 4b
<i>rabb al-nās</i>	I 329a
<i>rabb al-samāwāt(i) wa-l-ard(i)</i>	IV 288a; V 5553
<i>anā rabbukum</i>	I 329b, 330a
<i>fa-bi-ayyi ālāʾi rabbikumā tukadhhibān</i>	I 448b; IV 474b, 481a
<i>innanī anā rabbuka</i>	I 329b
<i>iqraʾ bi-smi rabbika lladhī khalaq</i>	V 169b
<i>(al-)rabba</i>	II 319a; III 43a
<i>rabība, pl. rabāʾib</i>	II 266a
<i>rabbānī</i>	IV 540a; V 202a
<i>rabbāniyyūn</i>	II 569a; IV 404a, 539b, 578a; V 201b, 202a

<i>rubūbiyya</i>	III 230b
r-b-ḥ	
<i>rabūḥa</i>	V 312b
r-b-ṣ	
<i>tarabbāṣa</i>	V 38b, 453b
<i>tarabbuṣ</i>	V 453b
r-b-ṭ	
<i>rabaṭa</i>	I 405a; IV 277a
<i>rābaṭa</i>	II 70b
<i>marbūṭ</i>	II 353a
r-b-ʿ	
<i>murabbaʿ</i>	III 75a
<i>arbaʿ</i>	III 551a
<i>arbaʿūn</i>	V 75a
<i>rubʿ</i>	II 94a; IV 244a
<i>rubāʿī</i>	IV 480a
<i>rabʿa</i>	III 254b
r-b-w	
<i>rabā</i>	II 3a
<i>ribā</i>	I 301a, 434a; II 5b, 8a, 8b, 9b, 353a; IV 208b; V 198b, 269b, 406b, 407a, 407b, 408a, 408b, 469b
<i>rabwa</i>	II 5b
<i>ribwa</i>	II 10b
<i>arbā</i>	III 565a
r-t-b	
<i>rutba</i>	V 384a
<i>tartīb al-āyāt</i>	V 101b
<i>martaba</i> , pl. <i>marātib</i>	II 195b
r-t-q	
<i>ratq</i>	II 327b
r-t-l	
<i>rattala</i>	III 116b
<i>tartīl</i>	II 88a, 89a, 93b, 386b; III 116b; IV 367b, 368b, 373b, 377b; V 423a, 431a
<i>rattīl</i>	III 440b
<i>murattal</i>	IV 377b
r-j-ʾ	I 517b
<i>ijāʾ</i>	I 517b
<i>mujiʾa</i>	II 170a
<i>mujaʾwana</i>	I 517b
<i>mujaʾunā</i>	I 517b
r-j-b	
<i>rajabiyyūn</i>	II 183a

r-j-j		
<i>rujja</i>		I 113a
r-j-z		
<i>rijz</i>		III 232a; IV 454a, 499a, 502b, 503a, 503b
<i>rujz</i>		IV 454a, 499a, 502b, 503b
<i>rajaz</i>		I 542b; IV 317a
<i>rijāz</i>		I 305a
<i>urjūza</i> , pl. <i>arājīz</i>		I 48b
r-j-s		
<i>rijs</i>		I 410b, 411a, 411b; II 481b; IV 132b, 454a, 499a, 502b, 503a, 503b, 504a
r-j-ʿ		
<i>rajaʿa</i>		IV 428a, 429a, 429b
<i>tarjīʿ</i>		II 386b
<i>marjaʿ</i>		V 225a
<i>marājīʿ</i>		V 215a, 225a
<i>rajaʿa</i>		I 206b; II 106a
<i>rujuʿ</i>		I 205a
r-j-f		
<i>rajfa</i>		I 113a
<i>rājīfa</i>		II 212a, 212b; IV 103b; V 133a, 253a
r-j-l		
<i>rajul</i> , pl. <i>rijāl</i>		IV 103b
<i>rajul</i>		II 199a
<i>rijl</i> , pl. <i>arjul</i>		II 198b, 289b, 290a, 290b; III 451b, 47a; IV 296a, 388a; V 375a
<i>urkuḍ bi-rijlika</i>		II 328a; V 57a
r-j-m		
<i>rajama</i>		II 198b, 199a, 199b; IV 372a
<i>rajīm</i>		II 199b
r-j-w		
<i>rajāʾ</i>		V 129b
<i>arjā</i>		I 525a; II 543a; III 30b; V 130a, 267b
r-ḥ-b		
<i>marḥaban</i>		I 517b; II 448b, 449a
<i>lā marḥaban bikum</i>		I 522a, 530a
r-ḥ-q		
<i>rahīq</i>		V 334b
r-ḥ-l		
<i>raḥl</i> , pl. <i>riḥāl</i>		I 491b
<i>riḥla</i>		I 491b
<i>rahīl</i>		II 218a, 229a, 556a; V 62b, 482a
		III 58b
		III 58b, 308b; IV 494b
		I 290b; III 58b, 59a, 184b; IV 572a
		IV 55a, 472a

## r-ḥ-m

*raḥma*

i 237a, 449b; ii 244b, 275a, 322a,  
345a, 352b, 502a; iii 68a, 372a,  
377b, 426a, 442b, 504b, 512a;  
iv 300b; v 191b, 522a, 574b

*raḥīm*

i 208b, 209a; ii 244a, 244b, 318a;  
iii 378a; iv 5b, 482a, 483a;  
v 126a, 381a, 522a

*raḥmān*

i 208b, 209a, 329a; ii 83a, 244a,  
244b, 318a, 321b; iii 233b, 378a,  
378b, 380a, 460b, 461b, 474a;  
iv 5a, 258a; v 126a, 424a, 424b,  
500b, 501a, 522a

*al-raḥmān al-raḥīm*

ii 83a; iii 378a, 380a; iv 5a;  
v 501a

*raḥmān al-yamāma*

iii 461b

*raḥīm*, pl. *arḥām*

ii 174b, 321b; iii 95b, 378a, 378b,  
474a; iv 20b, 177b; v 522a

*ūlū l-arḥam*

ii 174b; iv 20b

*riḥm*

v 522a

## r-kh-ṣ

*murakhkhaṣ*

iv 377a

## r-kh-w

*rukhā'*

i 52b

*rikhwa*

iv 374b

## r-d-d

*radda*

i 120a

*murtadd*

i 119b

*irīdād*

i 119a, 119b, 120a

*radd*

iv 122b; v 410a

*ridda*

i 120b, 217b, 544a; ii 148a;  
iii 462a, 464b

*ḥurūb al-ridda*

i 120b

## r-d-y

*mutaraddiya*

ii 220b

## r-z-q

*razaqa*

v 178b

*riżq*

ii 205b, 511a; v 545a  
i 86b; ii 186a, 186b, 217a, 267b,  
268a, 304b, 447b; iii 152a, 183a,  
210a; iv 2a, 18b; v 178b, 268b,  
269b, 454b, 468a, 469a

*razzāq*

ii 320b

## r-s-kh

*rāsikh*, pl. *rāsikhūn*

i 72b, 75b, 349a; ii 409a, 425a,  
425b

<i>al-rāsikhūn fī l-ʿilm</i>	I 72b, 75b, 349a; II 409a, 425a, 425b
r-s-s	
<i>rass</i>	IV 352a, 352b
<i>aṣḥāb al-rass</i>	IV 352a
r-s-l	I 246b
<i>rasala</i>	I 52a, 189b
<i>arsala</i>	I 52a, 189b; II 365a; III 524a; IV 295a; V 8a, 130a
<i>mursal, pl. mursalūn</i>	III 232a, 380b, 381a, 382b; IV 289b, 297b
<i>mursala, pl. mursalāt</i>	I 53a, 55a; II 390b; III 382b
<i>rasūl, pl. rusul</i>	I 62a, 243b, 245b, 513a, II 12a, 95b, 363b, 462b, 497b, 563b; III 16a, 207a, 232a, 293a, 341a, 380b, 381a, 381b, 382b, 440a, 440b, 486a, 502a, 528a, 556a, 558a, 558b; IV 128b, 289b, 290a, 290b, 291a, 295a, 296a, 297a, 297b, 298a, 306a, 375a; V 28b, 83a, 96b, 115a, 116a, 174b, 437b, 438a, 493a, 498b, 501a, 501b
<i>rasūl karīm</i>	IV 290a; V 116a
<i>al-rasūl al-nabī al-ummī</i>	V 437b
<i>allāhu wa-rasūluhu</i>	V 174b
<i>anna l-rasūla ḥaqqun</i>	V 502a
<i>muḥammad rasūl allāh</i>	II 95b; III 556a, 558a, 558b; V 498b
<i>risāla, pl. risālāt, rasāʾil</i>	I 554a; II 22a, 270b; III 83b, 528a; IV 128b, 289b, 441b; V 378a, 534a
r-s-m	
<i>rasm</i>	I 348b, 349b, 350b; III 259b, 605a; IV 272a, 273b, 354a, 354b, 355a, 356a, 357b, 391b, 446b, 447b; V 238a, 239b, 248b, 249b
<i>rasm ʿuthmānī</i>	III 605a
r-s-w	
<i>rāsin, pl. rawāsīn</i>	II 2b
r-sh-d	
<i>arshada</i>	I 348b; II 189b
<i>rāshid, pl. rāshidūn</i>	I 388b; II 471b; IV 588b; V 409a
<i>rushd</i>	II 374a; III 64b, 67b, 330a, 331b
<i>rashad</i>	III 64b; III 67b
r-d-ʿ	V 476b

<i>arḍaʿa</i>	III 106a
<i>murḍiʿa</i>	III 106a; v 476b
<i>raḍāʿ</i>	III 107b
<i>marāḍiʿ</i>	III 106a
r-ḍ-y	
<i>raḍiyya</i>	II 58a
<i>rāḍiyya</i>	IV 103b; v 183b
<i>marḍiyya</i>	IV 103b
<i>riḍwān</i>	I 89b; II 52a, 285b, 321b; IV 17a, 264a, 523a; v 430a
<i>marḍāt</i>	II 352b
<i>riḍā</i>	IV 141a; v 135a
r-ṭ-b	
<i>muraṭṭab</i>	I 137a
<i>ruṭab</i>	I 495a; II 305b
r-ṭ-l	
<i>raṭl</i>	III 336b
r-ʿ-b	
<i>ruʿb</i>	II 194b, 198a
r-ʿ-d	
<i>raʿd</i>	v 471a
r-ʿ-w	
<i>irʿawā</i>	II 346b
r-ʿ-y	
<i>marʿā</i>	I 41a
<i>rāʿinā</i>	I 440b
r-gh-b	
<i>targhīb</i>	II 558a; IV 527b; v 321a
r-gh-d	
<i>raghadan</i>	I 436a
r-f-t	
<i>rufāt</i>	II 4b
r-f-th	
<i>rafth</i>	IV 502b
<i>rafath</i>	I 511b; IV 583a
r-f-r-f	
<i>rafraf</i>	II 276a; IV 18a
r-f-ḍ	
<i>rāfiḍa</i> , pl. <i>rawāfiḍ</i>	II 421b
r-f-ʿ	IV 47b
<i>rafāʿa</i>	I 442b; III 19b, 76b; v 64b, 544a
<i>rāfiʿ</i>	III 19b
<i>marfūʿa</i>	III 128b, 513a
<i>rafʿ</i>	I 358a
r-f-q	
<i>rafīq</i>	v 41b



r-q-b		
<i>raqīb</i>		II 320b; V 118b, 493a
<i>raqaba</i> , pl. <i>riqāb</i>		I 289a, 289b; II 307a; IV 227a; V 57a, 58a
r-q-d		
<i>rāqid</i> , pl. <i>ruqūd</i>		IV 351b; V 251b
r-q- <sup>ʿ</sup>		
<i>riqāʿ</i>		I 137a
r-q-q		
<i>tarqīq</i>		IV 374b
<i>raqq</i>		II 544b, 545a; III 591a; IV 587a
<i>riqq</i>		IV 587a; V 57a
<i>raqīq</i>		V 58a
r-q-m		IV 351a; V 558a
<i>marqūm</i>		V 558a
<i>raqīm</i>		V 251a
r-q-y		
<i>ruqā</i>		IV 173a
<i>ruqī</i>		I 177a
<i>ruqya</i> , pl. <i>ruqan</i> , <i>ruqā</i>		I 77a; III 361b; IV 163a, 165b, 170b, 173a, 173b
<i>rāqiya</i>		II 189a
r-k-b		
<i>rikāb</i>		I 94b; V 411b
r-k-z		
<i>rikz</i>		V 479a, 479b
r-k- <sup>ʿ</sup>		V 555b
<i>rakaʿa</i>		I 254a; IV 220a
<i>rākiʿan</i>		I 254b; IV 219b
<i>rakʿa</i>		II 82b, 272b, 388a; III 546b; IV 105a, 178b; V 499a
<i>rukūʿ</i>		I 254a; III 596b; IV 219b, 486a, 490b; V 170b, 556a
<i>rakāt</i>		V 208a
r-k-n		
<i>rukn</i> , pl. <i>arkān</i>		II 168b; III 136a, 178b; IV 30b, 487a; V 504a
r-m-ḥ		
<i>rumḥ</i> , pl. <i>rimāḥ</i>		II 546a
r-m-d		
<i>ramida</i>		I 184b
<i>rammada</i>		I 184b
<i>ramad</i>		III 356b
<i>ramād</i>		I 184a, 184b
r-m-z		
<i>ramz</i>		IV 439b

r-m-ḍ	
<i>ramaḍa</i>	ii 219a
<i>ramadān</i>	i 12a, 14a, 66b
r-m-l	
<i>raml</i>	iv 530b, 531a
<i>ramal</i>	iv 64a
r-m-n	
<i>rummān</i>	i 42b, 44b; ii 217b, 305b
r-m-y	
<i>ramā</i>	iii 398a; iv 64a; v 130a
r-n-d	
<i>rind</i>	iv 65a
r-h-b	
<i>ruhbān</i>	ii 156a; iii 406a; iv 404a
<i>tarhīb</i>	ii 558a
<i>irhāb</i>	ii 197b
<i>rahab</i>	ii 194b, 197b
<i>rahba</i>	ii 197b
<i>rahb</i>	ii 197b
<i>rahbāniyya</i>	i 181a, 183b; ii 408b, 536b; iii 406a
r-h-ṭ	
<i>raḥṭ</i>	v 552a
r-h-n	ii 454a
<i>murāhana</i>	i 267b
<i>rahn</i>	iv 109b
<i>ruhn</i>	iv 109b
<i>ruhun</i>	iv 109b
<i>rihān</i>	ii 454a; iv 109b; v 204a, 312b
<i>rahūn</i>	ii 454a; iv 109b; v 312b
<i>rahūna</i>	ii 454a; iv 109b
<i>rahā'in</i>	ii 454a
r-h-w	
<i>rahwan</i>	v 247a
r-w-ḥ / r-y-ḥ	iii 573a
<i>tarāwīḥ</i>	iv 347a, 379b
<i>rā'iḥa</i>	i 288a
<i>rūḥ</i> , pl. <i>arwāḥ</i>	i 3a 52a 52b, 82a, 87a, 114a, 178b, 230b, 508a, 508b; ii 442b, 443a, 443b; iii 15b, 186b, 292b, 293a, 442a, 504a, 512a, 537b; iv 293a, 294a, 294b, 296a, 573a; v 81a, 81b, 83b, 84a, 114a, 114b, 115a, 116a, 116b, 117a, 118b, 119a, 122a, 144b, 154b, 271a, 546a

<i>nūh al-amīn</i>	II 443b; III 442a; IV 293a
<i>nūh al-ḥaqq</i>	III 504a
<i>nūh al-qudus</i>	I 87a; II 442b, 443a; III 293a, 442a, 504a; IV 293a; V 81a, 115a, 118b
<i>nūh</i> , pl. <i>riyāḥ</i>	I 42a, 51b, 52a, 52b, 54b; III 529b, 573a, 573b, 574a; IV 590b, 591a; V 62a, 63a, 63b, 133a, 462b, 470b, 471a
<i>rawḥ</i>	V 63b
<i>rawāḥ</i>	I 504a; V 476a
<i>rayḥān</i>	I 44a, 137a, 142a, 448b; II 305b; III 265a, 573a; V 62b
<i>rayḥānī</i>	I 282b, 283a; III 265a
<i>nūḥāniyyūn</i>	V 118a
r-w-d	II 550a
<i>rāwada</i>	II 444b
<i>arāda</i>	I 271b; V 485a, 485b, 486b, 487a, 543a
<i>irāda</i>	IV 433b
<i>murād</i>	V 142b
r-w-s	
<i>tarwīs</i>	I 137a
r-w-ḍ	
<i>rawḍa</i> , pl. <i>rawḍāt</i>	I 41a; II 283a, 304a; IV 13a
r-w-m	
<i>rūm</i>	V 286a, 430b
<i>baḥr al-rūm</i>	I 203b
r-w-y	
<i>rūwāya</i>	I 334a; II 100b; III 517a, 606b; IV 275a, 359b
<i>rāwīn</i> , <i>rāwī</i> , pl. <i>ruwāt</i>	IV 358a, 359b, 360a, 389b, 390a
<i>tarwīya</i>	V 214a
r-y-b	V 177b
<i>irtāba</i>	V 178b
<i>rayb</i>	II 185a; IV 113a, 391a; V 287a, 404a
<i>rayb al-manūn</i>	II 185a; IV 113a; V 287a
r-y-ḥ	see r-w-ḥ
r-y-sh	
<i>rīsh</i>	I 346a, 346b; V 3b

**-zā<sup>3</sup>-**

z-b-d		
<i>zubb</i>		v 359b
z-b-r		
<i>zabūr</i> , pl. <i>zubur</i>		i 243b, 245b; ii 434a, 504b; iii 4a, 24b, 591a; iv 24b, 25a, 36b, 296b, 297a, 297b, 304b, 315a, 316a, 403b, 569b; v 301b
z-b-n		
<i>zabāniya</i>		ii 417b; v 119a
z-j-j		
<i>zujāja</i>		i 490a, 491a
z-j-r		
<i>muздajār</i>		ii 441a
<i>zajr</i>		ii 239b, 386a; v 321a
z-ḥ-m		
<i>izdihām</i>		iv 97a
z-kh-r-f		
<i>zukhruf</i>		i 212b, 213a, 213b, 543b; ii 3b, 459a; iv 354b
z-r-b		
<i>zarābī</i>		ii 276a
z-r- <sup>ᶜ</sup>		i 40b
<i>zar<sup>ᶜ</sup></i> , pl. <i>zurū<sup>ᶜ</sup></i>		i 42a; ii 3b, 304b
z-r-q		
<i>azraq</i> , pl. <i>zurq</i>		i 363a
<i>zarq</i>		i 363a
<i>zurayq</i>		iv 599a
z-q-m		v 572a
<i>zaqqūm</i>		ii 211a
z-k-m		
<i>zakma</i>		v 65a
<i>zukām</i>		v 65a
z-k-w / z-k-y		i 343b; iv 208b, 499a, 505b
<i>zakā</i>		i 66a, 343b; ii 311b
<i>zakkā</i>		iv 505a, 505b
<i>tazkiya</i>		i 404a
<i>muzakkā</i>		iv 490b
<i>tazakkā</i>		iv 505b; v 196b
<i>zakāt/zakāh</i>		i 64a, 64b, 65a, 66a, 66b, 67a, 67b, 68a, 263a, 328a, 403b; ii 7a, 61a, 62a, 65b, 148a, 168a, 176b, 353a, 450a; iii 16a, 252b, 336a, 372a, 373a; iv 6b, 42b, 208b,

	221b, 225a, 485b, 486a, 487a, 488a, 489a, 489b, 490a, 490b, 491a, 598a; v 196b, 197a, 197b, 198a, 198b, 199a, 452b, 523a, 549b, 556a, 556b, 564b
<i>zakāt al-mafrūda</i>	v 196b
<i>ayāt al-zakāt</i>	v 197b
<i>iqāmat al-ṣalāt wa-ṭā' al-zakāt</i>	v 197a
<i>zakiyy</i>	IV 505a
<i>azkā</i>	II 460a; IV 505b, 506a
z-l-z-l	
<i>zalzala</i>	II 148a
z-l-f	
<i>zulaf</i>	I 503a; II 79b; v 282b, 431a, 432a
z-l-l	
<i>zalla</i>	II 199a
<i>azalla</i>	I 25b
z-l-m	
<i>zalam</i> , pl. <i>azlām</i>	I 411a; II 281b, 546b; IV 259b; v 78b
z-m-r	
<i>mazmūr</i>	IV 314a
<i>zumra</i> , pl. <i>zumar</i>	v 377a
<i>mizmār</i>	IV 314a
z-m-z-m	
<i>zamzam</i>	I 179b
z-m-k	
<i>zammaka</i>	III 601b
z-m-l	
<i>muzzammil</i>	III 440b; v 95b
z-m-n	
<i>zamān</i>	I 319a; II 267b; v 278b
z-n-j-b-l	
<i>zanjabīl</i>	I 490b; II 217b, 229a, 305b; v 62b, 464b
z-n-d-q	
<i>zindīq</i> , pl. <i>zanādiqa</i>	I 122a; II 422a, 471a; IV 399b, 512b
<i>zandaqa</i>	I 470a; II 420b, 422a; IV 122b
z-n-m	
<i>zanīm</i>	II 491a, 491b
z-n-n	
<i>zānin</i>	I 299a
z-n-y	
<i>zanā</i>	IV 580b

<i>zānī</i> , f. <i>zāniya</i>	i 299a; iv 580b; v 254b
<i>zīnā</i>	i 28a, 366b; ii 63a, 445a; iv 285a, 580b; v 497b, 540a
<i>zīmā'</i>	i 28a; ii 214a, 214b; iii 492a; iv 580b
z-h-d	
<i>zuhd</i>	i 181a; iii 138a; iv 90a
<i>zāhid</i>	iv 65a; v 148b
<i>zuhhād</i>	iv 387a
z-w-j	
<i>zawwaja</i>	iii 96a, 277a; iv 354b
<i>tazwīj</i>	v 232a
<i>izdiwāj</i>	iii 220b; iv 481b
<i>zawj</i> , pl. <i>azwāj</i>	ii 290b, 291a, 292a, 292b, 362b; iii 95b, 277a, 363a; iv 18a, 22a, 505b
<i>zawja</i> , pl. <i>zawjāt</i>	i 24b; ii 362b; iii 95b
z-w-r	
<i>zāra</i>	v 448a
<i>zūr</i>	iii 70b
<i>ziyāra</i>	ii 206b; iii 370b; iv 92a; v 448a
<i>mazārāt</i>	v 186b
z-w-l	
<i>zawāl</i>	i 504a
z-w-y	
<i>zāwiya</i>	iii 434b
z-y-t	
<i>zayt</i>	i 102b; ii 218b
<i>zaytūn</i>	i 42b; ii 4a, 217b, 305b; iii 4b
z-y-d	
<i>zāda</i>	iii 549b
<i>ziyāda</i>	ii 324a; iv 17b
<i>mazīd</i>	ii 324a
z-y-gh	
<i>zāgha</i>	i 177b; ii 59a
<i>azāgha</i>	ii 59a
<i>zaygh</i>	iii 31a
z-y-n	
<i>zayyana</i>	i 213a, 442b; ii 387a
<i>iz-zayyana</i>	i 213b; ii 347a
<i>zīna</i>	i 212a, 213a, 346a, 442b; ii 3b; iii 534a, 534b, 535b; iv 256b; v 414a, 510b, 526a, 528a

**-sīn-**

## s-ʿ-l

*saʿala*I 444b; II 85b; IV 431a; V 108b,  
247a*sāʿil*, pl. *sāʿilūn*

III 528b; V 197a

*tasāʿala*

II 364a

*masʿāliyya*

IV 431a

*musāʿala*

III 141a; IV 460a

*masʿala*, pl. *masāʿil*

II 116a; IV 527b

*suʿāl*

II 189a

## s-b-b

*sabba*

IV 309b

*musabbab*

IV 444b; V 383a

*sabab*, pl. *asbāb*I 321b, 513a, 552b; II 130b, 133a,  
135a; III 193a, 377a, 378b, 388b,  
390a, 391b, 392b, 393a, 519a;  
III 55b, 164b, 353a, 377a, 457a,  
457b, 569a, 569b, 570b, 571a,  
571b, 572a, 572b; IV 155a,  
255b, 399a, 444b, 447a, 532b;  
V 292a, 326a; V 404a, 509b,  
513a, 526a, 535a*sabab al-nuzūl*I 513a; II 130b, 193a, 377b;  
III 457a, 457b, 569a, 569b, 570a;  
IV 532b*asbāb al-nuzūl*I 321b, 552b; II 133a, 135a, 377b,  
378b, 388b, 390a, 391b, 392b,  
393a, 519a; III 55b, 164b, 377a,  
569a, 569b, 570b, 571a, 571b,  
572a, 572b; IV 155a, 255b,  
444b, 447a; V 292a, 326a, 404a,  
509b, 526a, 535a

## s-b-t

*sabata*

IV 510b

*sabt*

IV 510a, 511a

*subāt*

IV 510a, 511a

## s-b-ḥ

*sabaḥa*

I 498a; IV 511a

*sābiḥāt*

I 27a; II 314b; IV 213a; V 555b

*sabbaha*I 27a, 237a, 442a; II 92b, 315a;  
IV 214b*tasbiḥ*

II 315a; V 396b

I 455b; II 214b, 215a, 314b, 315a;  
III 443a, 546b; IV 220a, 220b,  
221a; V 170b, 426a

I 27a, 86b, 180b, 502b; II 82a, 82b,

	93b, 314b, 315a; III 373a, 404b, 418b; IV 220a; V 75a
<i>subhān</i>	I 27a, 237a; II 214b, 371a; III 220a, 404b; IV 215a, 220a, 220b, 474a; V 376a
<i>subhāna llāhi</i>	I 27a, 237a; II 92b, 214b, 376a; III 220a, 404b; IV 215a, 220a 474a
<i>subhāna rabbī</i>	IV 220a
<i>subhāna rabbika</i>	IV 220b
<i>subhāna rabbinnā</i>	IV 220b, 474a
<i>subhānaka</i>	I 237a; II 214b, 314b; IV 220b
<i>musabbih, pl. musabbihūn</i>	II 315a; III 54b
<i>musabbihāt</i>	II 394a
s-b-ṭ	
<i>sabaṭ</i>	V 364a
<i>sibṭān</i>	IV 334a
<i>asbāṭ</i>	III 50a; V 364a, 364b
s-b- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>sab<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	I 210b; II 36a, 189a, 190b, 191a, 385b, 396b; V 424b
<i>sab<sup>ʿ</sup>at aḥruf</i>	II 385b, 396b
<i>sab<sup>ʿ</sup>an min al-mathānī</i>	I 210b, II 36a, 189a, 190b, 191a
<i>sab<sup>ʿ</sup>a</i>	III 552a
<i>sabu<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	I 95a
<i>sub<sup>ʿ</sup>, pl. asbā<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	III 576a, 596b
<i>usbū<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	V 285b
s-b-gh	
<i>sābiḡha, pl. sābiḡhāt</i>	II 546a
s-b-q	
<i>sābiq, pl. sābiqūn</i>	III 67a, 177b; IV 2b, 15b, 16a, 16b, 332b
<i>sābiqa</i>	II 16b
s-b-l	
<i>sabīl, pl. subul, asbila</i>	I 324b, 506a; II 72b, 176a, 177b, 209a; III 38b, 58a, 282b; IV 2a, 28a, 28b, 29a, 29b, 30a, 129b, 209a, 431b; V 124a, 193b, 194b, 373a, 374a, 455a
<i>(fi) sabīl allāh</i>	I 324b, 506a; II 72b, 177b, 209a; III 38b, 58a, 282b; IV 28a, 29a, 30a, 129b, 431b, 455a; V 193b, 374a, 455a
<i>fi sabīl al-shayṭān</i>	V 193b
<i>fi sabīli</i>	IV 30a
<i>ibn al-sabīl</i>	II 176a; IV 28b, 209a; V 194b



s-t-t		
<i>sitta</i>		III 552a
s-t-r		
<i>satara</i>		II 557a
<i>istatara</i>		I 29bb
<i>satr</i>		I 203a
s-j-d		
<i>sajada</i>		I 26b, 254b; II 369b; IV 221a; V 169b, 221b, 555b
<i>sājīd</i> , pl. <i>sājīdūn</i>		IV 305a
<i>sujjad</i>		I 254b; IV 219b, 221b
<i>sujūd</i>		IV 219a, 219b, 254a, 254b, 486a, 491a; V 471b
<i>sajda</i>		I 254a, 254b; II 390b; III 427a, 596b; IV 377a, 377b, 378a, 388b; V 170b
<i>masjīd</i> , pl. <i>masājīd</i>		I 81b, 125a, 163b, 164a, 164b, 165a, 171a, 173a, 176b, 335b; II 299a, 299b, 309b, 311a, 349a, 458b; III 3a, 4b, 75a, 77a, 77b, 78a, 79a, 79b, 340a, 427a, 427b, 429b, 436a, 438a, 491b; IV 92b, 226b, 259a, 281b, 327b, 404a, 514a, 515a, 516a, 516b; V 104b, 184b, 501b, 556a, 556b, 567b
<i>al-masjīd al-aqṣā</i>		I 125a, 125b, 164a, 176b; II 299b, 309b; III 3a, 427a, 491b; IV 325a, 514a; V 104b
<i>al-masjīd al-ḥarām</i>		I 81b, 125a, 176b, 225a; II 299a, 309b, 311a; III 75a, 77a, 77b, 78a, 79a, 79b, 340a, 427a, 429b, 436a; IV 92b, 226b, 259a, 281b, 325a, 327b, 515a; V 104b, 501b, 556b
<i>masjīd al-nifāq</i>		III 438a
<i>wa-anna l-masājīda bi-llāhi fa-lā tad'ū ma'a llāhi abadan</i>		II 349a
s-j- <sup>ʿ</sup>		
<i>sajʿ</i> , pl. <i>asjāʿ</i>		I 316b, 542b; II 251b, 253a, 320a, 385a, 528b; III 148b, 196b, 207b, 220b, 221b, 246b, 481a, 489b; IV 60a, 217a, 463a, 463b, 464a, 476b, 477a, 477b, 478a, 478b, 479a, 479b, 480a, 480b, 481a, 481b, 482a; V 67b, 79a, 168b, 173b, 253a, 425b, 426a, 427b

<i>saj'a</i> , pl. <i>saj'āt</i>	iv 476b, 477b, 479a, 479b, 480a, 480b, 481a, 482a
s-j-l	
<i>siġill</i>	v 242a
<i>siġġil</i>	i 339a, 339b, 340a, 340b; ii 411a, 545a; iii 383b, 591a
s-j-n	
<i>maṣjūn</i>	iv 276a
<i>siġn</i>	iv 276a
<i>siġġn</i>	i 205b; iv 2b, 102b, 103a
s-j-w	
<i>sajā</i>	v 36a
s-ḥ-b	
<i>saḥāb</i>	v 461b, 462b, 471a
s-ḥ-t	
<i>suḥt</i>	ii 173b, 174a
s-ḥ-r	
<i>ṣaḥara</i>	iii 246a
<i>sāḥir</i>	i 530b, 542b; ii 540a; iii 44a, 246b, 247a; iv 301a, 311b; v 239b
<i>sāḥira</i>	iii 246a
<i>mashūr</i>	i 542b; iii 44a, 247a; iv 67b
<i>sihr</i>	i 542b; iii 246a, 356a; iv 163a, 164a, 164b, 165a, 172a
<i>saḥar</i> , pl. <i>ashār</i>	i 503b; iii 417a; iv 222b; v 281a
<i>saḥḥār</i>	iii 246a, 246b
s-ḥ-q	
<i>saḥq</i>	iv 584a
<i>siḥāq</i>	iv 584a; v 497b, 528a
<i>suḥq</i>	i 491b
s-ḥ-l	
<i>mishal</i>	iv 112a
s-kh-r	
<i>sakhira</i>	iii 400a, 400b, 401a
<i>sakhkhara</i>	ii 322a; iv 309b
<i>taskhūr</i>	i 442b, 443a, 498a
<i>musakhkharāt</i>	iv 549b
<i>sukhrī</i>	iv 107b
<i>sukhrī</i>	iii 253a
s-kh-ṭ	
<i>sakhaṭ</i>	ii 321a
s-d-r	
<i>sidra</i> , coll. <i>sidr</i>	i 41b, 177b; ii 51b, 283b, 305b, 324b, 411b; iii 285a, 442a, 532a; v 126a, 360b, 361a, 361b, 466b
<i>sidrat al-muntahā</i>	i 177b, 180a; ii 51b, 283b, 324b,

	411b, 500b; III 285a, 442a, 532a; v 125a, 360b, 361a, 361b, 466b II 238a; v 78b
<i>sādin</i>	
s-r-b	
<i>sārib</i>	I 498a
<i>sarab</i>	III 426a
s-r-b-l	
<i>sarābīl</i>	I 346b; II 455a
s-r-j	
<i>sirāj</i>	II 275b, 547a; III 107b, 108a, 186a, 186b, 187a, 440b, 503b; v 163a
s-r-ḥ	
<i>sariḥa</i>	III 284b; III 417b, 418b
s-r-d	
<i>sarada</i>	II 546a
<i>sard</i>	II 546a
s-r-d-q	
<i>surādiq</i>	v 234b, 236b
s-r-r	II 423a; III 62b; IV 572b
<i>masrūr</i>	III 62b
<i>asarra</i>	v 479b
<i>sirr</i> , pl. <i>asrār</i>	II 118a; III 571a; IV 424b, 572b, 573a; v 141b, 144b, 479a, 479b
<i>sūr</i>	III 414b
<i>sarūr</i> , pl. <i>surur</i>	I 166a; II 276a, 459a; IV 18a
<i>surrīyya</i>	I 396a
s-r-ṭ	
<i>sirāt</i>	I 348b; II 395a, 415a; III 143a; IV 523a
s-r- <sup>c</sup>	
<i>sarī<sup>c</sup></i>	IV 60b
<i>sirā<sup>c</sup>an</i>	III 185a
s-r-f	
<i>asrafā</i>	v 22b
<i>musrifīn</i>	II 418a; v 257b
<i>isrāf</i>	II 7b
s-r-q	
<i>saraqā</i>	III 208b
<i>istarāqa</i>	I 442b
<i>sariqa</i> , pl. <i>sariqāt</i>	III 215a; v 255a
s-r-m-d	
<i>sarmad</i>	I 498a; v 279a, 475a
s-r-y	
<i>sarā</i>	v 282a
<i>asrā</i>	I 88a; IV 64a, 246b, v 376a

<i>asrā bi-‘abdihi (laylan)</i>	i 88a; v 376a
<i>isrā’</i>	i 551b; ii 215b, 240b, 241b, 324b, 392b, 484a; iii 3a, 4a, 5b, 388b, 487b, 488a, 491b, 496a, 546a; iv 179a, 295a; v 185a, 376a
<i>sarī</i>	iii 395b; v 127b
<i>suryānī</i>	ii 228a
s-ṭ-r	v 558a
<i>saṭara</i>	ii 512b; iii 190b, 518a; v 558a
<i>masṭūr</i>	v 558a
<i>usṭūr</i>	ii 492b
<i>mustaṭar</i>	iii 191a; v 558a
<i>saṭr</i> , pl. <i>asāṭīr</i> , <i>suṭūr</i> , <i>aṣṭur</i> , <i>aṣṭār</i> ,	i 209b; ii 492b; iii 188b, 190a, 509b; iv 302b, 463a; v 400b
<i>asāṭīr al-awwalīn</i>	ii 434a, 492b; iii 188b, 190a, 190b, 518a; iv 463a; v 400b
<i>usṭūra</i> , pl. <i>asāṭīr</i>	ii 430a, 493a, 512b; iii 517a, 518a
s-‘-r	
<i>sa‘īr</i>	ii 49b, 210a, 414b, 419a; iii 203b, 529b; v 106a
s-‘-y	
<i>sa‘y</i>	i 9a, 353b; iii 79a; iv 93a, 93b, 94a, 105a, 518a, 518b, 519b; v 463a
s-gh-b	
<i>masghaba</i>	ii 177b, 307a
s-f-ḥ	
<i>masfūh</i>	i 411a
<i>musāfihūn</i>	i 299a
<i>musāfihāt</i>	i 299a
s-f-r	iii 57b
<i>taṣfīr</i>	ii 100a
<i>ṣifīr</i> , pl. <i>asfār</i>	ii 544b; iii 58b; v 15b
<i>safar</i>	iii 58a; v 323a, 373b
<i>‘alā safarin</i>	iii 58a; v 373b
<i>safara</i>	i 247b; ii 387b; iii 189b; iv 444a
s-f-l	
<i>istiṣfāl</i>	iv 374b
<i>sāfila</i>	iii 439a
s-f-h	
<i>safiha</i>	ii 364a
<i>safah</i>	iv 433b
<i>safāha</i>	ii 462b
<i>sufahā’</i>	ii 1a, 7b, 374a
s-f-y-n	
<i>safīna</i>	i 157b; iv 604a, 604b

s-q-r		
<i>saqar</i>		II 49b, 210a, 414b, 419a; III 177b, 203a; IV 102b, 103a
s-q-ṭ		
<i>saqaṭa</i>		IV 428b
<i>isqāṭ</i>		I 2b
s-q-f		
<i>saqf</i> , pl. <i>suquf</i>		II 363b, 459a, 459b, 460b; V 277b
<i>al-saqf al-marfūʿ</i>		V 277b
<i>usquf</i>		III 501b
s-q-y		
<i>saqā</i>		V 462a
<i>sāqiya</i>		I 43b
<i>istisqāʿ</i>		V 89b
<i>siqāya</i>		I 490a, 491a
s-k-r		
<i>sukr</i>		II 557a, 557b
<i>muskir</i>		II 556a
<i>sakar</i>		II 556a; V 482a
<i>sakrān</i> , pl. <i>sukārā</i>		I 341a; II 221b, 556a, 557a; IV 225b
s-k-n		IV 589b
<i>sakana</i>		I 52a, 277a; II 458b
<i>sākin</i>		IV 376a
<i>taskān</i>		IV 478a
<i>sukān</i>		I 141a; III 260a, 264a; V 145a
<i>sakan</i>		II 458a, 458b, 459a
<i>sakina</i>		II 62a; IV 34a
<i>sikkān</i>		II 547a
<i>sakāna</i>		I 158a, 405b, 459b; II 466a; III 454a, 586a; IV 441b, 536a, 536b, 589b, 590a, 590b, 591a; V 404b, 435a, 435b, 436a
<i>maskan</i> , <i>maskin</i> , pl. <i>masākin</i>		I 163a, 165b, 498a; II 458a, 458b, 460b; IV 424a; V 194b, 197a
s-l-b		
<i>salab</i>		I 252a
s-l-ḥ		
<i>silāḥ</i> , pl. <i>asliḥa</i>		II 545b; III 210a
s-l-kh		
<i>salakha</i>		I 497b
s-l-s-b-l		
<i>salsabīl</i>		V 124b, 464b, 466b
s-l-s-l		
<i>silsila</i> , pl. <i>salāsīl</i>		II 544b, 547a
<i>musalsal</i>		I 136b; II 125a, 125b, 138b

s-l-ṭ	
<i>sulṭa</i>	i 188b
<i>sulṭān</i>	i 188b, 189a, 190a, 260a, 261a, 278a; iii 43b, 90b, 157a, 177a, 421b; iv 142a, 143b, 210a, 287a, 312b; v 3a
<i>sulṭāniya</i>	iv 101a
s-l-ʿ	
<i>silʿāt</i>	iii 246b
s-l-f	
<i>aslafa</i>	v 312b
<i>salaf</i>	i 471a; ii 270b; iii 54b; iv 69b, 493b, 495b
<i>salafīyya</i>	v 536b
s-l-k	
<i>maslak</i>	i 556a, 556b
s-l-l	
<i>sulāla</i>	i 340a, 476a; ii 328a
s-l-m	
<i>sallama</i>	iii 567a
<i>tastīm</i>	iv 225a
<i>aslama</i>	i 218b, 375a; ii 72b, 169a, 402b, 459a, 568b; iii 444a, 567a; iv 299a; v 263a, 263b
<i>aslama wajhahu lillāhi</i>	ii 568b
<i>muslim</i> , pl. <i>muslimūn</i>	i 223b, 374a, 376a, 506a, 556a, 556b; ii 163b, 164b, 170a, 186a, 311b, 402b, 459a, 561b, 565a, 568a, 568b; iii 71b, 157b, 340b, 507b; iv 37b, 67b, 402a, 403b; v 158b
<i>muslima</i> , pl. <i>muslimāt</i>	ii 568b
<i>islām</i>	i 27a, 37a, 37b, 220a, 374a, 375a, 376a, 472a; ii 73a, 163b, 164b, 167a, 167b, 168a, 168b, 169a, 169b, 170b, 172b, 562a, 565a, 565b, 566a, 567b, 568a, 568b, 569a; iii 483b, 525a; iv 254a, 263b, 397a, 398a, 401b, 402a, 403b, 404a, 438a; v 69a, 145a, 271b, 381a, 436a, 504a, 555a
<i>istilām</i>	iii 179a
<i>istaslama</i>	v 378a
<i>salm</i>	iii 39b

<i>silm</i>	III 39b
<i>salam</i>	434a
<i>salām</i>	I 32a, 237a; II 91a, 91b, 164b, 283b, 321b; III 31b, 178b, 529b; IV 14a, 33b, 34a, 225a, 377b; V 117a, 144b, 219a
<i>(al-)salām(un) ‘alayka</i>	III 31b; IV 225a
<i>(al-)salām(un) ‘alaykum</i>	I 237a; II 91a, 91b; IV 225a; V 219a
<i>salīm</i>	II 408a
s-l-w	
<i>salwā</i>	I 95a
<i>sulwān</i>	IV 583b
s-m-d	
<i>sāmidūna</i>	III 147a
<i>wa-antum sāmīdūna</i>	III 147a
s-m-r	
<i>samar</i>	III 517a
s-m-ṭ	
<i>ṣimāṭ</i>	V 188a
s-m-‘	
<i>samī‘a</i>	II 1b, 405b, 406a I 32a, 83a, 83b, 537a; II 1b, 2a, 405b, 406a, 548a; III 27a; V 502a
<i>asma‘a</i>	II 405b
<i>issamma‘a</i>	II 405b
<i>issama‘a</i>	II 405b
<i>istama‘a</i>	II 2a
<i>sam‘, pl. asmā‘</i>	I 83b; II 91b, 94a, 95b, 406a, 506b; V 478b
<i>sam‘ wa-l-ṭā‘a</i>	II 406a; IV 506b
<i>samā‘</i>	II 87b; IV 172b, 380b, 391a, 391b, 588a
<i>samī‘</i>	II 1b, 320b, 323a, 405b, 406a; III 102a; IV 5b, 82a, 444b, 573b, 574b
s-m-k	
<i>samk</i>	II 460b
s-m-m	
<i>samm, pl. samūm</i>	I 286b; II 415a; III 48b
<i>fī sammi l-khiyāt</i>	I 286b
<i>summ</i>	I 286b
s-m-w	
<i>al-sam’</i>	II 410a
<i>samā’, pl. samāwāt</i>	II 410a I 440b, 462b; II 362a, 363a, 364a, 410a, 411b; III 531b, 546b; IV 4a, 107b, 108b, 217a; V 64a, 104b, 105b, 108a, 553a

<i>samā' al-dunyā</i>	i 462b; v 105b
<i>samā' wa-l-arḍ</i>	iii 531b; v 104b; 553a
<i>samā'wāt wa-l-arḍ</i>	i 440b; v 104b, 553a
s-m-y	
<i>tasmīya</i>	i 207b; v 55b
<i>ism, pl. asmā'</i>	i 23b, 78b, 103b, 170a, 207b, 208a, 208b, 210b, 330a, 516a; ii 253a, 317a, 318a, 319b; iii 11a, 178b, 302a, 304b, 305a, 306a, 312a, 319b, 327b, 503a; iv 165b, 170a, 170b, 174a, 232b, 239a, 366a, 377b, 380a, 482a; v 126a, 382b, 424a, 493a, 552a
<i>bi-smi llāh[i]</i>	i 207b, 208a, 209b; ii 318a; iii 536a, 554b, 556a; iv 232b, 377b; v 424a; see also 'l-h
<i>asmā' [allāh] al-ḥusnā</i>	i 78b, 330a, 516a; ii 91b, 94a, 95b, 253a, 317a, 319b; iii 178b, 302a, 304b, 305a, 306a, 312a, 319b, 327b; iv 165b, 170a, 239a, 380a, 482a; 493a, 501a
s-n	
<i>sana, pl. sinā(a)</i>	iii 335a; v 285b, 286a, 475a, 475b, 560a, 560b
s-n-b-l	
<i>sunbul, pl. sanābil</i>	i 42a; ii 217b, 218a
<i>sunbula, pl. sunbulāt</i>	i 25a
<i>sanjaq</i>	iii 318b
s-n-d	
<i>isnād</i>	i 357a, 358a, 358b, 388a, 391b; ii 102a, 102b, 376b, 378a, 378b, 379a, 379b, 381a, 381b, 382b, 383a, 383b, 384a, 385a, 387a, 387b, 388a, 389a, 390a, 390b, 391b, 392a, 392b, 394a, 394b, 395b, 396a; iv 534b; v 35a, 504b
<i>musnad</i>	i 153a; iv 588b, 589a; v 31a
<i>sundus</i>	i 347a; v 11b
s-n-m	
<i>tasnīm</i>	v 124b, 464b
s-n-n	ii 348a
<i>masnūn</i>	i 24a
<i>ṣalṣāl min ḥama' masnūn</i>	i 24a
<i>sinn</i>	v 231a



<i>sunna</i> , pl. <i>sunan</i>	I 11a, 11b, 13a, 13b, 18a, 62b, 121b, 201a, 306b, 337b, 353b, 354a, 387a, 390b, 403b, 482a, 544b; II 9a, 78b, 83b, 84a, 230a, 270a, 400b, 422a, 434a, 567b; III 37a, 85a, 152b, 158a, 161b, 163a, 163b, 166a, 166b, 167a, 167b, 169a, 350a, 590b; IV 9b, 126b, 140b, 141b, 147a, 152a, 174b, 232a, 301b, 369a, 434b, 445b, 459a, 460b, 487b, 488b, 541b, 556a, 584a, 588a, 594a; V 1b, 2a, 20a, 30a, 46b, 138b, 139a, 154a, <b>163b</b> , 164a, 164b, 165a, 165b, 166a, 195b, 199a, 316a, 317b, 318a, 386b, 507a, 509b, 514b, 515a, 556b
<i>al-sunna al-kawniyya</i>	IV 556a
<i>sunnat allāh</i>	IV 126b; V 317b, 509b, 514b
<i>sunnat al-awwalīn</i>	V 317b
<i>sunnat al-nabī</i>	IV 596b; V 165b, 166a
<i>sunnat rasūl allāh</i>	V 165b
<i>ahl al-sunna wa-l-jamā'a</i>	II 422a
<i>sanna</i>	I 271b; IV 137b
<i>sunū</i>	I 14b, 26a
s-h-r	
<i>sāhira</i>	III 5a, 6a
s-h-l	
<i>tashīl</i>	II 386a
<i>sahl</i>	III 115a
s-h-m	
<i>sāhama</i>	II 282a
s-h-w	
<i>istahā</i>	V 374b
s-w-'	II 64a
<i>sā'a</i>	II 64a; III 336b
<i>sā'a mā yahkumūna</i>	II 64a, 64b
<i>saw'</i>	II 64a
<i>sū'</i>	II 64a, 64b, 336a, 336b; V 439a, 441a
<i>saw'a</i> , pl. <i>saw'āt</i>	I 84a, 346b; II 364a; III 548a, 548b; IV 581a, 584a
<i>sayyi'</i>	II 64a; V 21a
<i>sayyi'a</i> , pl. <i>sayyi'āt</i>	II 69a, 98a; V 19a, 19b, 22a, 198a

s-w-ḥ	
<i>sā'ihūn</i>	v 374a
<i>sā'ihāt</i>	v 374a
s-w-d	i 364b
<i>muswadd</i>	i 364b
<i>aswad</i>	i 362a, 364a, 364b
<i>sayyid</i>	i 344b, 369a; ii 175b, 319a, 400b, 503b; iv 291b
<i>sayyida</i>	ii 96b
s-w-r	v 247b
<i>sūr</i>	i 203a; iv 47a
<i>sūra</i> , pl. <i>suwar</i>	i 12a, 20a, 27a, 36a, 44b, 202a, 207b, 208a, 209b, 210b, 211a, 226b, 293b, 318b, 344b, 345a, 359a, 367a, 375b, 382b, 444b, 452a, 452b, 453b, 454b, 455b, 502a, 505a, 533a, 543b, 548b; ii 72b, 133a, 188b, 189a, 190b, 191a, 217a, 218b, 220a, 246a, 246b, 248a, 251b, 258a, 263a, 307a, 372a, 385a, 393b, 394b, 437a, 494a, 505a, 527b; iii 8a, 55a, 55b, 56a, 57a, 96a, 106a, 165a, 194b, 195a, 196a, 199b, 251a, 258b, 259a, 260a, 346b, 374b, 451b, 457a, 473a, 485b, 521b, 575a, 594b, 597b; iv 15b, 22b, 44b, 45a, 45b, 54a, 59a, 100b, 103b, 159a, 172b, 191b, 239a, 244a, 249a, 293a, 312b, 313a, 327b, 371a, 436a, 445a, 453b, 467b, 468b, 469a, 472a, 472b, 473a, 481a, 532a, 586a, 601b; v 28b, 43a, 65a, 145a, 163a, <b>166b</b> , 167a, 167b, 174b, 175b, 183b, 247b, 261a, 296b, 322a, 325b, 375b, 419b, 420a, 420b, 457b, 504b
<i>bi-'ashri suwarin mithlihi</i>	iv 312b
<i>fa-'tū bi-sūratin mithlihi</i>	iv 312b; v 167a
<i>fawātiḥ al-suwar</i>	iii 473a
s-w-s	
<i>sā'is</i>	iv 45a
<i>sawwās</i>	ii 213a
<i>siyāsa</i>	iv 126a, 127a

s-w- <sup>ʿ</sup>		
<i>sāʿa</i>		I 85b, 89b, 319a, 500b, 501a, 503a; II 363a; III 66b, 137a, 138a, 335b; IV 12a, 25b, 434a; V 287a, 287b, 288a, 476b
s-w-q		
<i>sāʾiq</i>		V 118b, 494a
<i>sāq</i>		II 324b
<i>aswāq</i>		III 275a
s-w-k		
<i>sūwāk</i>		III 563a; V 359a
s-w-m		
<i>musawwama</i>		II 212b
s-w-y		
<i>sawwā</i>		II 328b; V 114b, 543b
<i>istawā</i>		I 442a, 443b, 450a; II 410b, 411a
<i>sawāʾ</i>		IV 29a
<i>taswīya</i> , pl. <i>taswīyāt</i>		V 114b, 323a
s-y-b		
<i>sāʾiba</i>		I 97a, 401b
s-y-ḥ		
<i>sāḥa</i>		I 183a; III 12b
<i>sāʾiḥ</i> , pl. <i>sāʾiḥūn</i>		II 181a; III 58a
<i>sāʾiḥa</i> , pl. <i>sāʾiḥāt</i>		II 181a
<i>siyāḥa</i>		I 182a, 183a
s-y-r		I 290a; III 57b, 58a
<i>sāra</i>		V 29b, 373b, 376a
<i>sayr</i>		III 58a
<i>sīra</i> , pl. <i>sīyar</i>		I 266a, 314b, 388a, 399b; II 11a, 24b, 241a, 241b, 245b, 246a, 248a, 263a, 528b, 567b; III 29a, 38b, 80a, 138a, 371a, 406a, 455a, 457a, 457b, 515a, 568a, 577a, 578b, 579b, 590b, 593a; IV 26b, 62a, 113b, 116a, 141b, 155a, 174a, 202b, 209b, 244a, 323a, 324b, 334a, 405a, 407a, 407b, 442b, 533a, 534b, 535b; V <b>29b</b> , 30a, 31a, 31b, 33a, 33b, 34a, 34b, 35a, 35b, 36a, 36b, 37a, 37b, 38a, 39a, 39b, 40a, 40b, 41b, 42a, 43b, 44a, 44b, 45a, 45b, 46a, 46b, 47a, 47b, 48a, 48b, 49a, 175b, 190a, 257a, 268a, 459b

<i>sīrat rasūl allh</i>	v 29b
<i>siyar al-mulūk al-awwalīn</i>	iv 141b
<i>sayyāra</i>	i 290a
s-y-l	
<i>sayl</i>	ii 437b; iii 532b; v 462a, 463a, 464a
<i>sayl al-‘arim</i>	ii 437b; iii 532b
<i>sīmīyā</i>	iv 175a

**-shīn-**

sh-ʿ-m	
<i>shām</i>	v 561b
<i>shāmiyya</i>	v 51b
<i>shuʿm</i>	iii 180a
<i>mashʿama</i>	iii 176b
sh-b-ʿ	
<i>ishbāʿ</i>	ii 386b
sh-b-h	i 70b, 103b; v 177b
<i>shabbaha</i>	i 124b, 312a; iii 19a
<i>mushabbihūn</i>	i 103b
<i>tashbīh</i>	i 24b, 103a, 104b; iii 384b; iv 471a, 471b; v 13b, 14a, 18b
<i>tashābaha</i>	i 103b
<i>mutashābih</i> , pl. <i>mutashābihāt</i>	i 70b, 71b, 72a, 72b, 73a, 73b, 74a, 74b, 75a, 76a, 76b, 103b, 106b, 248a, 535b; ii 101b, 102a, 323a, 386a, 425a; iii 31a, 156a, 294b, 386a, 470b, 522b, 523a, 574b; iv 3b, 69b, 70a, 76b, 136a, 157a, 158b, 297a
<i>shibh</i>	iii 19a
<i>shabah</i>	iv 76a
<i>shubha</i> , pl. <i>shubuhāt</i>	ii 422a; iii 176a
<i>ashbāh</i>	v 322a
sh-j-r	
<i>shajar</i>	ii 213a, 305a; v 358b, 359a
<i>shajara</i>	i 25a, 447b, 454a, 466a; ii 54a, 219b, 305a; iii 421a, 533a; v 358b, 359a, 360a, 361a, 361b, 362a, 571b
<i>shajara khabūtha</i>	v 361b
<i>shajarat al-khuld</i>	i 454a; ii 54a, 219b; v 360a
<i>shajara min yaqīn</i>	v 361b

<i>shajara mubāraka zaytūna</i>	II 305a
<i>shajara tayyiba</i>	V 361b
<i>shajarat al-‘inab</i>	I 25a
<i>shajarat al-khamr</i>	I 25a
<i>shajara al-mālūna (fi l-qur‘ān)</i>	III 533a; V 571b
<i>shajarat al-tūbā</i>	V 361a
<i>shajarat al-zaqqūm</i>	II 305a; V 359a
sh-j-‘	
<i>shajā‘a</i>	I 458b, 459a; V 382b
sh-ḥ-ḥ	
<i>shuḥḥ</i>	I 191b
sh-ḥ-m	
<i>shaḥm</i> , pl. <i>shuḥūm</i>	II 218a
sh-kh-ṣ	
<i>shakhs</i> , pl. <i>ashkhāṣ</i>	I 25b; V 372a
<i>shākhīṣa</i>	II 361a
sh-d-d	
<i>shadda</i>	II 407a; III 330a
<i>tashdīd</i>	I 141a
<i>ishtadda</i>	I 52a
<i>shadd</i>	I 141a
<i>shadda</i>	III 260a, 264a
<i>shidda</i>	II 177b
<i>shidād</i>	II 178a
<i>shadūda</i>	IV 374b
<i>ashadd</i>	I 216b, 356b; II 259a
<i>ashudd</i>	III 330a
<i>shādūf</i>	I 43b
sh-dh-dh	
<i>shādhdh</i> , pl. <i>shawādhdh</i>	II 109b, 357a; IV 362a; V 238b, 249a
<i>shādhdha</i>	IV 357b, 359a, 359b
sh-r-b	II 216b
<i>shariba</i>	I 288a
<i>shurb</i>	II 214b
<i>sharāb</i>	I 284a; III 349b; IV 18b
sh-r-ḥ	V 203b
<i>sharaḥa</i>	III 495b, 496a
<i>sharḥ</i>	II 99b, 115b; V 203b
sh-r-dh-m	
<i>shirdhima</i>	V 377a
sh-r-r	
<i>sharr</i>	II 25a; II 336a; III 535a
sh-r-ṭ	
<i>shart</i> , pl. <i>shurūṭ</i>	I 336a; III 158a

<i>sharat</i> , pl. <i>ashrāt</i>	I 113b; II 46a, 395b; III 138a, 143a, 144a; IV 183a; V 287b
<i>ashrāt al-sā'a</i>	II 46a; III 138a, 143a, 144a; IV 183a
sh-r- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>shāri<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	IV 489b
<i>shar<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	II 313b; IV 56a, 75b, 77a, 87b, 142b
<i>sharī</i>	IV 87b
<i>shir'a</i>	IV 145b
<i>sharī'a</i>	I 34a, 69a, 369b, 556a; II 5a, 340a; III 6b, 27a, 96a, 98b, 149b, 150a, 150b, 166a, 167b, 168b, 201a, 201b, 336a, 344b, 381a, 453b; IV 28a, 87b, 91a, 126a, 144a, 149a, 149b, 289b, 292b, 304b, 401b, 402b, 403b, 414b; V 26a, 104a, 143b, 146b, 164b, 222a, 264b, 274b, 311b
sh-r-f	II 447b
<i>sharaf</i>	IV 51b
<i>ashrāf</i>	V 550b
sh-r-q	
<i>mushriqūn</i>	I 503b; III 417b, 418b; V 282b
<i>ishrāq</i>	I 85a, 503b; III 417b, 418b; V 282b
<i>mashriq</i> , pl. <i>mashāriq</i>	II 311a; IV 4b, 107a; V 282b
<i>mashriqayn</i>	V 282b
sh-r-k	II 476a; IV 258b
<i>ashraka</i>	I 221b; II 476a; III 26b; IV 220b
<i>mushrik</i> , pl. <i>mushrikūn</i>	I 74a, 221a, 221b, 224a, 225a, 263a, 330b, 373a, 376a, 410b, 411a; II 99a, 149b, 151a, 163b, 164a, 402b, 403a, 471a, 476a, 476b, 477a, 477b, 478a, 479a, 479b, 482a, 483b, 494b, 569a; III 22a, 26b, 32b, 33a, 33b, 40a, 181a, 338b, 443a, 444a, 445b, 446a, 563b, 564a; IV 25b, 27a, 36b, 38a, 40a, 43a, 118a, 118b, 119b, 129a, 132a, 132b, 152b, 153b, 159a, 160b, 161a, 260a, 286b, 300a, 309a, 403b, 409a, 412b, 415a, 502b, 503a, 516a; V 15a, 131a, 131b, 197a, 377b
<i>ishrāk</i>	IV 137b
<i>shirk</i>	I 37b, 45a, 159a, 221a, 221b, 235b,

- sharīk*, pl. *shurakā'*  
 271b, 375b, 376a, 381b; II 43b,  
 156a, 163b, 164a, 195b, 242a,  
 329a, 329b, 474a, 476a, 476b,  
 477a, 477b, 478a, 478b, 479a,  
 479b, 482a, 489a; III 79a, 181a,  
 358a, 360a, 444a, 543a; IV 118a,  
 118b, 119b, 120b, 121a, 159a,  
 159b, 160a, 160b, 161a, 161b,  
 167a, 178b, 256a, 256b, 258b,  
 260a, 263b, 300a, 312a, 503b,  
 534a; V 20b, 21a, 22b, 23a, 27a,  
 369b, 380b, 440a, 555a  
 II 34a, 85a, 329a, 366a, 476a,  
 476b, 478b, 479a, 443b, 444a;  
 III 48a, 556a; IV 80b, 184b, 312b;  
 V 489b, 494a
- sh-r-y  
*sharā*  
 v 312a  
*ishtarā*  
 II 43b; v 312a  
*shirā'*  
 IV 138b  
*shārin*, pl. *shurāt*  
 I 462a
- sh-t-ḥ  
*shath*  
 I 541b  
*shatranj*  
 II 281a
- sh-ʿ-b  
*sha'b*, pl. *shu'ūb*  
 I 369a; II 71b, 431b; IV 336b;  
 V 364a, 364b  
*shu'ūban wa-qabā'ila*  
 V 364b  
*shu'ūbiyya*  
 IV 313a, 337a  
*shūb*  
 II 295a
- sh-ʿ-r  
*sha'ara*  
 V 52a  
*shā'ir*, pl. *shu'arā'*  
 II 548b; v 203b  
 I 542b; II 528a, 540a; III 121a,  
 246b, 587b, 589b; IV 112a,  
 112b, 113b, 164b, 259b, 301a,  
 311b, 462b, 463a, 477a; V 420b  
 II 540a, 540b; IV 112b  
*shā'ir majnūn*  
 I 403b  
*ish'ār*  
 III 100b, 102a  
*shu'ūr*  
 III 121a; IV 56a, 110b, 112a  
*shū'r*  
 II 426a  
*ash'ār*  
 I 97a, 403b; III 77a, 339a; IV 93a,  
 515b, 518b; V 3a  
*sha'ira*, pl. *sha'ar*  
 IV 95b, 96a, 281b, 515b  
*mash'ar*, pl. *mashā'ir*  
 IV 108b, 109a; V 51b  
*shū'rā*

sh- <sup>ʿ</sup> - <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>shuʿāʿ</i>	III 357a
sh- <sup>ʿ</sup> -l	
<i>ishṭaʿala</i>	III 204b
sh-gh-r	
<i>shighār</i>	IV 582b
sh-f- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>shafaʿa</i>	II 552b
<i>shāfiʿ</i>	II 551a
<i>istashafaʿa</i>	II 554a
<i>shaf<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	III 549b
<i>shafi<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	II 273a
<i>shafāʿa</i>	I 465b; II 49a, 49b, 117b, 551a, 552a, 555a; III 68a, 141a; IV 163b, 599b; V 117b
sh-f-q	II 194b, 197b
<i>ashfaqa</i>	II 197b
<i>ishfāq</i>	II 194b, 197b
<i>mushfiq</i> , pl. <i>mushfiqūn</i>	II 197b
<i>shafaq</i>	I 503a; II 79b; IV 217a; V 281b, 282a
sh-f-w	
<i>shafawī</i>	I 82b; IV 374b
sh-f-y	
<i>shifāʾ</i>	I 77b, 118b; II 189a, 501b, 502a, 512a; III 349b; IV 166b
sh-q-q	
<i>shaqqa</i>	II 3a
<i>shāqqa</i>	IV 309b
<i>shaqāʾiq</i>	IV 581b
<i>ashaqq</i>	III 546a
sh-q-w / sh-q-y	
<i>shaqāʾ</i>	I 185b
<i>shiqwa</i>	V 430b
<i>shaqī</i>	I 161a
sh-k-r	IV 213a
<i>shakara</i>	II 370a
<i>shākīr</i>	II 370b, 372a, 572a; IV 6a, 213a
<i>shukr</i>	I 441b, 445b; II 58a, 302b, 345a, 370a; III 146a, 422b; V 382b, 384b, 385a
<i>mashkūr</i>	II 373a
<i>shakūr</i>	II 321a, 372b; IV 6a, 213a; V 382b



sh-k-k	v 177b
<i>shakk</i>	iii 359a; v 404a
sh-k-l	
<i>shakala</i>	iii 466a
<i>tashkāl</i>	iii 605a
<i>ishkāl</i>	i 241a; iii 605a
<i>shakl</i>	iii 605a
<i>mushkil</i>	i 535a; v 333b
<i>mushkilāt</i>	v 143a
sh-k-w	
<i>mishkāt</i> [ <i>mishkāh</i> ]	i 171a; ii 353a; iii 187a
sh-m-ʿ-z	
<i>ishmaʿazza</i>	iii 62a
sh-m-s	
<i>shams</i>	i 36a, 503b, 504a; ii 212a; iii 108a, 414b; iv 107a, 107b, 108b, 217a, 219a, 222b, 550b; v 163a, 163b, 282b
sh-m-l	
<i>shimāl</i> , pl. <i>shamāʿil</i>	ii 401b; iii 176b, 179b
sh-n-ʿ	
<i>shāniʿ</i>	ii 362b; iii 32a
sh-h-b	
<i>shihāb</i> , pl. <i>shuhub</i>	iii 48b; iv 107a, 108a, 108b
sh-h-d	v 446b, 490a, 492a, 492b
<i>shahīda</i>	i 444b, 466b; ii 171a; iv 600a; v 488a, 492a, 492b, 497b, 498a, 499a, 502a
<i>shāhid</i> , pl. <i>shuhūd</i> , <i>shuhadāʿ</i> , <i>shāhidūn</i> , <i>ashhād</i>	i 244a; ii 320b, 340b; iii 139a, 139b, 282a, 282b, 402a, 440b, 447a, 456b; iv 13b, 14a, 17b, 290b, 312a, 312b; v 118b, 158b, 445a, 490b, 491a, 492a, 493b, 494a, 494b, 495b, 497a, 497b, 499a
<i>mashhūd</i>	iv 221b
<i>mushāhada</i>	iv 573a
<i>tashahhud</i>	iv 233b; v 499a, 503a, 504b
<i>shawāhid</i>	ii 104a, 108b; iii 121a
<i>istashhada</i>	v 497b
<i>istishhād</i>	iii 215a
<i>shahāda</i>	i 219a; ii 83b, 84b, 95b, 168a, 171a, 191b, 317a, 471a; iii 300b, 323a, 324b, 504b, 555a, 556a, 556b, 557b, 558a, 559b; iv 30b,

	331a, 375b, 424b, 485b, 496a, 487a, 488a, 502a; v 16b, 108a, 219b, 435b, 446b, 488a, 488b, 489a, 489b, 490a, 490b, 491a, 491b, 492b, 496a, 497a, 498b, 499a, 499b, 500a, 502a, 502b, 503a, 503b, 504a, 504b, 505a, 543a
<i>shahād</i> , pl. <i>shuhadā'</i>	ii 360a; iii 285a, 382a, 503b; iv 300b, 490a, 492b, 493a, 493b, 494b
<i>mashāhūd</i>	v 186b
sh-h-r	iii 412b
<i>shahr</i> , pl. <i>ashhur</i> , <i>shuhūr</i>	i 444b; iii 409b, 410a, 410b, 412b; v 284a, 284b, 285a, 285b, 475b
<i>shahr al-ḥarām</i>	iii 410a, v 285b
<i>shahr ramadān alladhī unzila fihī l-qur'an</i>	i 444b
<i>ashhur al-ḥurum</i>	i 444b; iii 410b; v 284b
<i>tashhūr</i>	v 495a
<i>mashhura</i>	iv 358b, 359b
sh-h-w	
<i>shahwa</i>	ii 444b; ii 359a
sh-w-r	
<i>ishāra</i> , pl. <i>ishārāt</i>	i 198a; ii 120b; iii 215a, 511a; iv 158a; v 140a, 141b, 148a
<i>tashāwur</i>	i 407a
<i>shūrā</i>	i 406a, 406b, 407a, 408a; ii 12a, 139a; iv 144a, 146a
<i>shāra</i>	i 406b
<i>shāwir</i>	i 407a
sh-w-q	
<i>tashawuq</i>	iii 371a
sh-w-k	
<i>shawka</i>	iv 366b
sh-y <sup>2</sup>	
<i>shā'a</i>	ii 96a, 327b, 481b; iv 63a; v 450b, 484b, 485a, 485b
<i>ashā'a</i>	i 530a
<i>shay'</i> , pl. <i>ashyā'</i>	i 23b, 95b, 105a, 475b, 477a, 530a; ii 92a, 92b, 322a, 323a, 365a; iii 148a, 189a; iv 185a, 211a, 214a, 214b, 288a, 592a; v 381b, 428a, 484b, 500a, 543a
<i>laysa ka-mithlihi shay'un</i>	ii 323a; v 500a
<i>wa-allāh 'alā kulli shay'in qadīrun</i>	v 484b

## sh-y-kh

*shaykh*, pl. *shuyūkh*

i 90a; ii 88b, 94a, 131b, 360b,  
403a, 452b, 554a; iii 83b,  
230b, 345a, 421a; iv 134a,  
361a; v 72b, 207b, 209a,  
222a, 224a, 225a, 569b,  
570b

*shaykh al-islām*

iv 134a

*shaykh al-maqārī'*

iv 361a

*shaykh al-nasrānī*

ii 403a

## sh-y-ṭ-n

*shayṭān*, pl. *shayṭān*

i 240b, 262b, 447a, 447b, 451b,  
452a, 453b, 454b, 455a, 456a,  
512b, 526a, 544b; ii 344a, 411a,  
487a; iii 31b, 44a, 44b, 45a, 46a,  
46b, 420b, 491a; iv 29b, 30a,  
112a, 113b, 130a, 210b, 262a,  
295a, 439b, 443a, 598b; v 77a,  
113a, 117b, 118a, 119b, 120b,  
130a, 202b, 379b, 381a, 478b,  
479a, 480a, 487a

## sh-y-ʿ

*shāʿa*

iv 591b

*shūʿa*, pl. *shīyaʿ*, *ashyāʿ*

i 58b, 380a, 541a; ii 431b; iii 583b;  
iv 24b, 25a, 25b, 26a, 403b,  
591b, 592a, 592b

**-šād-**

## ṣ-b-ʾ

*ṣābiʾ*

iv 512b, 560a

*ṣābī*

iv 512b

*ṣābiʿūn*

iv 511a

## ṣ-b-b

*aṣabb*

iii 413b

## ṣ-b-ḥ

*ṣabbaha*

iii 416b, 417a; see also ʾ-l-h

*aṣbaḥa*

i 504a; iii 417a

*muṣbiḥāna*

i 504a; ii 361b; iii 417a

*iṣbāḥ*

i 504a; iii 417a, 418b

*ṣubḥ*

i 504a; iii 417a

i 504a; ii 388a; iii 204a, 204b,  
417a, 418b; iv 465a; v 281a,  
282a

*ṣubḥān allāh*

see ʾ-l-h

<i>šabāḥ</i>	I 504a; III 416b, 417a; V 281a
<i>mišbāḥ</i> , pl. <i>mašābih</i>	II 275b, 276a, 547a; III 107b, 108a, 186a; V 64a
š-b-r	II 70b; V 378b
<i>šabara</i>	II 70b, 450a; II 364b; III 422b, 452b; V 379a, 381b, 382a, 441a
<i>šābir</i> , pl. <i>šābirūn</i>	II 61a, 165a; IV 21a; V 379a, 381a, 383b
<i>šābara</i>	II 70b
<i>iṣṭabara</i>	V 379a
<i>šabr</i>	I 458b, 459a, 461a; II 70b, 165a; III 361b, 422b, 483a; V 135a, 378b, 379a, 380b, 381a, 381b, 382a, 382b, 384b, 385a, 434b
<i>šabbār</i>	III 423a; V 379a, 382b
š-b-gh	
<i>šibgh</i>	V 362a
<i>šibgha</i>	I 200a, 200b, 466b; V 243b
<i>šibghat allāh</i>	V 243b
š-b-w / š-b-y	
<i>šabā</i>	IV 512b
<i>šabī</i>	I 301b
<i>ašbu</i>	III 234b
š-ḥ-b	I 386b, 387b
<i>šaḥība</i>	I 387b
<i>šāḥib</i> , pl. <i>ašḥāb</i> , <i>šaḥāba</i>	I 386b, 387a, 387b, 528a, 539a, 543b; II 198a, 260a, 438a, 553a; III 53a, 95b, 142a, 177a, 178a, 178b, 219a, 374a, 390b, 450b, 558a, 564a; IV 2a, 2b, 15b, 16a, 16b, 43b, 45a, 47a, 53b, 102b, 352a, 509b; V 131b, 185a, 185b, 244a, 244b, 245a, 245b, 246b, 250b, 251a, 252b, 375b, 397a, 397b, 398b, 565b
<i>šāḥib ‘asā l-nabī</i>	IV 509b
<i>šāḥib bi-l-janbi</i>	V 131b
<i>šāḥib al-ḥūt</i>	III 53a
<i>šāḥib al-šafā‘a</i>	II 553a
<i>šāḥib al-ukhdūd</i>	IV 43b; V 397a, 398a
<i>šāḥib al-zanj</i>	III 558a
<i>ašḥāb amīr al-mu‘minīn</i>	III 178b
<i>ašḥāb al-a‘rāf</i>	IV 46b, 47a; V 244a, 244b
<i>ašḥāb al-ayka</i>	II 260a, 438a; III 390b, 393b; IV 53b, 54a; V 245a, 245b, 246b
<i>ašḥāb al-fīl</i>	IV 44b, 45a; V 565b

- aṣḥāb al-hijr*  
*aṣḥāb al-janna*  
*aṣḥāb al-kahf*  
*aṣḥāb al-maṣḥā'ama*  
*aṣḥāb al-mayama*
- aṣḥāb al-nabī*  
*aṣḥāb al-rass*  
*aṣḥāb al-shimāl*
- aṣḥāb al-yamān*
- ṣāḥiba*  
*muṣāḥib*
- ṣ-ḥ-h  
*muṣaḥḥihūn*  
*ṣaḥīḥ*
- ṣ-ḥ-f  
*ṣaḥfa*, pl. *ṣiḥāf*  
*ṣaḥīfa*, pl. *ṣuḥuf*, *ṣaḥā'if*
- ṣuḥuf ibrahīm wa-mūsā*  
*ṣuḥuf mūsā*  
*ṣuḥuf al-ūlā*  
*muṣḥaf*, pl. *maṣāḥif*
- II 260a, 438a  
 II 260a; III 564a; IV 16b  
 II 198a; III 219a, 374a; V 375b  
 III 177b; IV 2a, 2b, 102b; V 183a  
 III 177b; IV 2a, 2b, 15b, 102b;  
 V 183a  
 I 386b, 387a  
 II 438a; IV 352a; V 250b, 252b  
 III 177b, 178a, 178b; IV 2a, 102b;  
 V 183a  
 III 177b, 178a, 178b; IV 2a, 15b,  
 16a, 102b; V 183a  
 II 329b; III 95b, 99b  
 V 119b
- IV 270b  
 I 77b; IV 534b
- I 490a, 491a; II 276a  
 II 104b, 228b, 245b, 330a, 332a;  
 II 382b, 384b, 430a; II 434a,  
 484b, 544b, 545a; III 140b, 177b,  
 188a, 189b, 190a, 425b, 441a,  
 463b, 464b, 513a, 591a, 592b,  
 605a; IV 42a, 42b, 296b, 304a,  
 505b, 569b, 570b, 587a, 587b,  
 588a, 588b, 589a; V 301a, 421b,  
 422a  
 III 189b  
 III 425b  
 I 245b; II 434a; III 425b  
 I 141a, 209b, 210a, 332a, 333b,  
 347b, 352a, 352b, 353a, 353b,  
 354a, 354b, 355a, 356a, 357a,  
 357b, 358b, 359a, 359b, 360a,  
 360b, 424a, 441a, 451b; II 92a,  
 94b, 95a, 247a, 247b, 276a,  
 276b, 382b, 384b, 386b, 393b,  
 398a, 568a; III 254b, 345b, 346a,  
 347a, **463b**, 464a, 465a, 465b,  
 466a; IV 134a, 135a, 270a, 271a,  
 273a, 275b, 355b, 356a, 358b,  
 359a, 361a, 361b, 362a, 391b,  
 486b, 492b, 493a, 493b, 570b,  
 601b; V 390a, 409a, 409b, 410a,  
 419b

<i>muṣḥaf fātima</i>	iv 601b
ş-kh-kh	
<i>şākhkha</i>	i 113a; iii 137a, 203a
ş-kh-r	
<i>şakhr</i>	i 114a
<i>şakhra</i>	iii 3b
ş-d-d	
<i>şadda</i>	iv 29b, 456a
<i>şadd</i>	v 375a
<i>şadīd</i>	v 462a
ş-d-r	
<i>şadr</i> , pl. <i>şudūr</i>	ii 407a, 413b, 502a, 550b; iii 404a, 509b; iv 82b, 465b
<i>‘alimun bi-dhāti l-şudūri</i>	ii 550b
<i>mā fi l-şuddūri</i>	iv 465b
<i>maşdar</i>	ii 195a, 357a; iii 506a, 586a; iv 443a; v 378a, 378b
<i>maşdarīyya</i>	ii 367a
ş-d-f	
<i>şadaf</i>	v 149b
ş-d-q	
<i>şadaqa</i>	i 65a; ii 70b, 447b, 450a i 64a, 64b, 65a, 65b, 66a, 67a, 67b, 68a, 217a; ii 7a, 61a, 70b, 176b; iv 208b, 377b, 496b, 505b; v 193b, 385b, 434a, 556a
<i>şādiq</i> , pl. <i>şādiqūn</i>	ii 70b, 72b, 362a, 362b, 564a; iii 237b, 425a; iv 291b, 520b; v 434a
<i>şādiq al-wa‘d</i>	ii 564a; iv 291b
<i>şaddaqa</i>	ii 253a
<i>muşaddiq</i>	iii 445a, 512b, 513b, 514b; iv 36b, 298a, 439a
<i>taşdıq</i>	i 218b; ii 169a, 502a, 529b; iv 438a, 440a
<i>taşaddaqa</i>	v 198a
<i>muşşaddiqīna</i>	ii 366b
<i>şidq</i>	i 522a; ii 70b; iii 69b, 70a, 421b; v 385b, 434a
<i>şadāq</i>	i 258b, 259a; iv 582a; v 198b
<i>şadaqa</i> , pl. <i>şadaqāt</i>	ii 343b; iv 152b, 209a; v 196b, 198a, 198b, 199a, 199b, 556b
<i>farā‘id al-şadaqa</i>	v 199a
<i>şaduqa</i> , pl. <i>şaduqāt</i>	i 258a, 258b, 530a; ii 374b
<i>şadīq</i>	i 65a, 345a; ii 71a, 273a, 273b; iii 236a

<i>šiddīq</i> , pl. <i>šiddīqūn</i>	I 5b, 65a, 330a; II 71a, 340b, 552b; IV 290b, 291b; V 154a, 198b, 404b, 434a
<i>šiddīqan nabiyyan</i>	I 330a; II 71a
<i>min al-šiddīq</i>	IV 291b
<i>šudqāt</i>	I 530a
š-d-y	
<i>tašdiyya</i>	III 777
š-r-ḥ	
<i>šarḥ</i>	I 162b, 165a, 168a; II 458b; III 487b
š-r-r	
<i>šarra</i>	I 52b
<i>širr</i>	I 52b, 54b
š-r-š-r	
<i>šaršar</i>	I 52b, 53a, 54b; II 338b, 455b
š-r-ṭ	
<i>širāt</i>	I 185a; II 49a, 83a, 234a, 311a, 329a, 415b; III 141a, 184b; IV 28a, 28b, 29a, 29b, 396a, 396a; V 182b, 374b
<i>širāt allāh</i>	IV 29a
<i>širāt al-jahīm</i>	II 49a, 415a; V 374b
<i>al-širāt al-mustaqīm</i>	I 185a, II 49a, 83a, 311a, 329a; III 184b, 185a; IV 29b, 396a; V 182b, 374b, 523a
<i>širat rabbika</i>	IV 29a
š-r-f	
<i>šarrafā</i>	III 212a; V 8a
<i>tašrīf</i>	I 52a; III 212a
<i>tašarruf</i>	V 380a
<i>šarf</i>	II 348a, 349a; III 246a
<i>šarfa</i>	II 532b, 533a, 533b, 534a, 535a; III 468b
š-r-m	
<i>šarīm</i>	I 41b, 494b
š <sup>ʿ</sup> -d	
<i>šaʿd</i>	II 3b
š <sup>ʿ</sup> -q	
<i>šāʿiqā</i> , pl. <i>šawāʿiq</i>	II 212a; III 140a; V 253a, 471a
š-gh-r	
<i>[wa-hum] šāghirūn</i>	IV 153b
<i>šaghūr</i>	I 301b
<i>šaghūra</i> , pl. <i>šaghāʿir</i>	V 19a, 25b
<i>šaghār</i>	IV 152a, 152b

<i>aşghar</i>	i 24b
ş-gh-w	
<i>aşghā</i>	ii 405b
ş-f-ḥ	iii 65b
<i>şafaḥa</i>	iii 453a
<i>şafḥ</i>	v 291a
ş-f-d	
<i>şafad</i> , pl. <i>aşfād</i>	ii 546a
ş-f-r	
<i>aşfar</i>	i 362a, 363a
ş-f-f	
<i>şāffūna</i>	iv 348b, 349a
<i>şaffāt</i>	iv 348b
<i>maşfūfa</i>	iii 128b
<i>şaff</i> , pl. <i>şufūf</i>	iv 348a, 348b, 349a, 349b, 350a, 350b; v 116b
<i>şaffān</i>	v 116b
<i>şuffa</i>	i 389b, 408a; iii 428a
ş-f-w	ii 11b, 12a
<i>şafā</i>	iv 518a
<i>şāfin/şāfi</i>	v 194a
<i>iştāfā</i>	i 256; ii 11b, 12a; iii 445a, 446a; iv 291a, 529b
<i>muştāfā</i>	ii 11b, 12a; iii 125b, 503b; iv 518a
<i>şafwa</i>	ii 12a
<i>şafwān</i>	ii 4a
<i>aşfiyā'</i>	v 144a, 144b
<i>ikhwān al-şafā'</i>	see 'kh-(w)
ş-l-b	
<i>şalaba</i>	i 487b
<i>şallaba</i>	i 487b
<i>şalīb</i>	i 487b; iii 138b
ş-l-ḥ	
<i>şalaḥa</i>	ii 60a, 167a
<i>şāliḥ</i> , pl. <i>şāliḥūn</i>	i 374a; ii 60a, 60b, 62b, 63b, 73a, 336b, 338a, 340b, 552b; iv 21a, 290b, 291b, 520a; v 70b, 436a
<i>şāliḥāt</i>	ii 58b, 61b, 70b, 76a, 167a, 339b; iv 16b; v 436a, 548b
<i>aşlaḥa</i>	ii 66b; iv 63b; v 195a
<i>iştāḥ</i>	i 474b; iv 135a
<i>istiştāḥ</i>	iii 168b, 403b
<i>şulḥ</i>	i 400a; iv 63b, 437a; v 195b, 417a
<i>şalāḥ</i>	iv 432b, 490b
<i>aşlah</i>	iv 432b; v 274b



<i>mašlahā</i> , pl. <i>mašālih</i>	II 201a; III 73b, 168b; IV 130a, 143a, 144a; V 452b, 453a
š-l-š-l	
<i>šaššala</i>	I 339b
<i>šaššāl</i>	I 24a, 230b, 231a, 240a, 339a, 339b, 476a; II 4a, 4b, 328a, 354b; III 383b, 532a
( <i>min</i> ) <i>šaššāl min ḥamāʿin masnūnin</i> <i>šaššālin ka-l-fakhhār</i>	I 24a, 240a, 476a; II 4b; III 532a I 24b, 476a; II 4a, 4b
š-l-w	
<i>šallā</i>	I 327b, 551b; II 32b, 210b, 551b; IV 217b, 218a
<i>mušallā</i>	III 427a, 427b; IV 218b
<i>ašlā</i>	II 210b
<i>šalāt [šalāh]</i> , pl. <i>šalawāt</i>	I 35b, 164a, 209a, 210a, 217a, 327b, 328a, 328b, 335b, 502a, 502b, 528a; II 7b, 62a, 65b, 69b, 82a, 82b, 83b, 84a, 89a, 91a, 168a, 188a, 188b, 189a, 190a, 190b, 191a, 191b, 204b, 228a, 271b, 272b, 353a, 388a, 391b, 402a; III 76a, 77a, 79a, 275b, 336a, 361b, 372a, 373a, 418b, 427a, 431b, 545a, 546a, 585a, 586a, 586b; IV 42b, 58b, 163a, 215b, 217b, 218a, 218b, 219a, 219b, 220a, 220b, 221a, 221b, 222a, 223b, 224a, 224b, 225a, 225b, 226a, 227a, 227b, 228a, 228b, 229a, 229b, 230a, 230b, 233a, 347a, 348b, 350b, 357b, 359a, 367b, 377b, 379b, 389a, 404a, 424b, 484b, 485b, 486a, 487a, 488a, 488a, 488b, 489a, 490a, 490b, 497a, 516b, 523a, 566a, 567a, 567b; V 163a, 170b, 175a, 208a, 219b, 220a, 263b, 278b, 281b, 431a, 457a, 488a, 494a, 496a, 498b, 499a, 502b, 504b, 505a, 555b, 556a, 556b, 557a, 564b
<i>šalāt ʿalā l-mayyit</i>	IV 233a
<i>šalāt al-ʿaṣr</i>	I 36a, 36b, 502b; IV 219a, 223b, 224b, 227b, 228a
<i>šalāt al-ḍuḥā</i>	IV 218b, 223b

<i>şalāt al-fajr</i>	I 502b; III 418b; IV 224a, 227b
<i>şalāt al-hajri</i>	III 546a
<i>şalāt al-ıdayn</i>	II 83b; IV 218b
<i>şalāt al-ıshā'</i>	IV 224a, 227b, 228a, 281b
<i>şalāt al-ıstisqā'</i>	IV 218b, 233a
<i>şalāt al-janāza</i>	II 89a; IV 218a
<i>şalāt al-jum'a</i>	II 83b
<i>şalāt al-jumu'a</i>	II 83b, 271b; IV 497a; V 175a
<i>şalāt al-khawf</i>	IV 224b, 233a
<i>şalāt al-maghrib</i>	I 502b; IV 227b, 228a
<i>şalāt al-qiyām</i>	II 84a, 91a
<i>şalāt al-şubh</i>	I 502b
<i>şalāt al-tarāwıh</i>	II 204b
<i>şalāt al-witr</i>	IV 227b
<i>şalāt al-wuṣṭā</i>	I 35b, 328b; III 545a; IV 224a; V 278b, 556b
<i>şalāt al-zuhr</i>	I 36a, 502b; IV 224b, 227b, 228a
<i>taşliya</i>	III 270b; IV 180b, 218a
ş-l-y	
<i>şalā</i>	II 218b, 219a
ş-m-t	
<i>şant</i>	II 180b
ş-m-d	
<i>şamad</i>	II 54a, 321b; IV 238a, 482b; V 264a
<i>şāmid</i>	IV 482b
<i>şamūd</i>	IV 482b
ş-m- <sup>ç</sup>	see ş-w-m- <sup>ç</sup>
ş-m-m	II 406a
<i>şumm</i>	II 406b; III 534a
<i>aşamm</i>	III 413b
ş-n-d-w-q	III 261b
<i>şundūq</i>	III 261b
ş-n- <sup>ç</sup>	V 549a
<i>şana'a</i>	I 345b, 450a
<i>şāni<sup>ç</sup></i>	IV 82a; V 318a
<i>iştana'a</i>	I 345b; IV 291b
<i>muştana<sup>ç</sup></i>	I 346a
<i>şan'a</i>	I 346b
<i>şanı<sup>ç</sup></i>	I 346a
<i>şanı<sup>ç</sup>'a</i>	I 346a
<i>şinā'a</i>	V 497a
<i>maşāni<sup>ç</sup></i>	V 340a
<i>maşnū'a</i>	IV 75b
ş-n-f	
<i>muşannaf</i>	IV 588b

<i>šinf</i>	I 23a
ş-n-m	
<i>šanam</i> , pl. <i>aşnam</i>	I 167a, 167b; II 476b, 478a, 481a, 481b; IV 409a; V 89b
ş-h-r	
<i>muşāhara</i>	III 96a
<i>şihr</i>	I 368b; II 174b; III 96a
ş-w-b	II 550a
<i>aşāba</i>	V 441b
<i>şawāb</i>	V 385b
<i>şayyib</i>	V 16b, 470b
ş-w-t	
<i>şawt</i> , pl. <i>aşwāt</i>	I 82b; V 111b
ş-w-kh	
<i>aşākha</i>	II 405b
ş-w-r	II 481a
<i>şāra</i>	V 242a, 242b
<i>şawwara</i>	I 446b; II 323a; IV 177b
<i>taşwīr</i>	I 184b; III 201b
<i>muşawwir</i>	II 320b, 327b, 474a
<i>şūra</i> , pl. <i>şuwar</i>	I 167b; II 323a, 328a; III 246a; IV 65a
<i>‘alā şūratihī</i>	II 323a
<i>fī aḥsana şuwarakum</i>	II 323a
<i>şūr</i>	I 112b; II 47a, 547a; III 139a, 140a, 143b; IV 434b
ş-w-‘	III 333a, 334a
<i>şā‘a</i>	I 491a; III 336a
<i>şuwā‘</i>	I 490a, 491a; II 219a; III 334a
ş-w-f	
<i>aşwāf</i>	II 426a
<i>şūfi</i>	I 389b
<i>taşawwuf</i>	III 606b; V 137a, 213b; V 391b
ş-w-m	
<i>şāma</i>	I 183a; II 366b
<i>şawm</i>	II 180b; III 361b; IV 489a, 490a, 490b, 598a
<i>şiyām</i>	II 83b, 180b; IV 341a, 485b, 486a, 487a, 488a
ş-w-m-‘	
<i>şawma‘a</i> , pl. <i>sawāmi‘</i>	I 164a, 335b; IV 404a, 516b
ş-y-ḥ	
<i>şayḥa</i>	II 212a, 212b, 338b; III 203a; IV 435a, 453a, 454a, 605b; V 253a, 545a

ṣ-y-d	
<i>ṣayd</i>	i 95a, 187a; ii 218b, 467a
<i>ṣayd al-baḥr</i>	ii 218b
ṣ-y-r	
<i>ṣāra</i>	v 287a
<i>taṣīru l-umūr</i>	v 287a
<i>maṣīr</i>	v 287a
ṣ-y-ṣ-y	
<i>ṣayāṣin</i>	iv 41b
ṣ-y-f	
<i>ṣayf</i>	iii 338b

**-*dād*-**

ḍ-ʿ-n	
<i>ḍaʿn</i>	i 94b; ii 218a
ḍ-b-b	
<i>ḍabba</i>	i 441a
ḍ-b-ṭ	
<i>ḍābūṭ</i> , pl. <i>ḍābūṭūn</i>	iv 185a, 185b
<i>ḍabṭ</i>	iii 605a
ḍ-j- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>maḍājī<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	ii 76a, 276
ḍ-ḥ-k	
<i>ḍaḥika</i>	iii 146b
<i>aḍḥaka</i>	i 6b; iii 148a; iv 309b
<i>ḍaḥā</i>	iii 148b
ḍ-ḥ-y	
<i>ḍaḥā</i>	v 281b
<i>ḍuḥan/ḍuḥā</i>	i 36a, 444a, 504a; iii 416b, 417a, 418a; iv 217a, 516b, 517a; v 281b, 282a, 476a
<i>ḍaḥāya</i>	i 401b, 403b
<i>aḍḥā</i>	i 401b, 403b
ḍ-d-d	
<i>taḍādd</i>	iii 220b
ḍ-r-b	
<i>ḍaraba</i>	iii 57b, 58a; v 432b
<i>ḍarb</i>	ii 1a, 260a; iii 50b, 58a, 524b; iv 9a ii 237b
ḍ-r-r	
<i>ḍarra</i>	iv 5a
<i>ḍirār</i>	iii 238a; iv 516a
<i>idṭarra</i>	v 55a
<i>idṭirār</i>	iv 376b

<i>ḍurr</i>	v 381a
<i>ḍarūra</i>	v 55a
<i>ḍarūriyyāt</i>	v 407b
<i>maḍārr</i>	i 288a
ḍ-r- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>taḍarraʿa</i>	iv 495a
<i>taḍarruʿ</i>	iv 485b
<i>ḍariʿ</i>	i 41b; ii 211a, 305b
<i>mudāriʿ</i>	v 286b
ḍ-ʿ-f	ii 507b; iii 580b
<i>ḍāʿafa</i>	iii 549b
<i>istadʿafa</i>	iii 95a, 581a
<i>mustadʿaf</i> , pl. <i>mustadʿafūn</i>	i 159a, 161a; ii 273b; iii 580b, 581a, 581b, 582a, 582b, 583a, 583b; iv 132a, 332b
<i>istidʿāf</i>	iii 583a
<i>ḍiʿf</i>	i 528a; iii 549b
<i>daʿīf</i> , pl. <i>duʿafa</i>	iii 580b, 581a, 582a
ḍ-gh-th	
<i>ḍighth</i> , pl. <i>adghāth</i>	i 41b; ii 241b, 369b; iii 56a; iv 178b, 301a
<i>adghāth ahlām</i>	iii 56a; iv 178b, 301a
ḍ-f-d- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>ḍafādiʿ</i>	i 95b
ḍ-l- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>ḍilʿ</i>	i 24b
ḍ-l-l	
<i>ḍalla</i>	i 185a; ii 66a
<i>ḍallūn</i>	i 185a; ii 43a, 66a; iii 211a
<i>taḍlīl</i>	i 381b; ii 43b, 190b; iii 177a; iv 498b
<i>ḍālīlīn</i>	iv 103a, 482b; v 480a
<i>adalla</i>	iv 376a
<i>mudīll</i>	i 186a; ii 59a; iii 425a; iv 29b
<i>idlāl</i>	iii 420b
<i>ḍallīn</i>	iii 425a, 425b
<i>ḍalāl</i>	i 185a, 185b
<i>ḍalāla</i>	i 185b, 272a; ii 43a, 43b, 44a, 99a, 421b, 422a; iii 525a; iv 103a, 482b; v 24b, 480a
<i>ḍalāla</i>	i 185b, 493b; ii 43a, 421b, 422a; iv 29b
ḍ-m-r	
<i>ḍāmīr</i>	i 94a; ii 362b, 363b
<i>idmār</i>	v 322a, 335a

ḍ-m-m		
<i>ḍamma</i>		i 279a
ḍ-m-n		
<i>ṭadmīn</i>		iii 215a; iv 60b
<i>ḍamān</i>		iv 431a
ḍ-w-ʾ		
<i>aḍāʾa</i>		ii 362a
<i>ḍiyyāʾ</i>		iii 186a, 186b, 187a, 208a; v 163a
ḍ-y-ʿ		
<i>aḍāʿa</i>		iv 457b
ḍ-y-f		
<i>ḍāfa</i>		v 145b
<i>iḍāfa</i>		i 198a; ii 366a, 481b
<i>muḍāf</i>		ii 352b
<i>ḍayf</i>		v 132a
<b>-ṭāʾ-</b>		
<i>ṭāwula</i>		v 188a
ṭ-b-b		
<i>ṭibb</i>		i 78a; ii 222b; 308b; iii 350a, 350b; iv 166a, 180a
<i>ṭibb al-aʾimma</i>		i 78a
<i>ṭibb al-nabawī</i>		i 78a; ii 222b; iii 308b, 309q, 350a, 350b; iv 165a, 180a
ṭ-b-ʿ		
<i>ṭabīʿa</i> , pl. <i>ṭabāʾiʿ</i>		iii 353a; v 371b
<i>maṭbaʿa</i>		iv 271a
ṭ-b-q		
<i>ṭabaqāt</i>		i 388a
<i>ṭibāq</i>		i 442a; iii 184a, 184b; iv 107b
ṭ-r-ḥ		
<i>ṭarḥ</i>		i 2b
ṭ-r-sh		
<i>ṭarsh</i>		ii 38b
ṭ-r-f		
<i>muṭarrāf</i>		iii 128a
<i>taṭarruf</i>		v 573b
<i>ṭaraf</i>		iv 405b
<i>atrāf</i>		v 282b
<i>ṭirāf</i>		iii 544a
ṭ-r-q		
<i>ṭarq</i>		ii 239b
<i>ṭāriq</i>		iv 108b

<i>tarīq</i> , pl. <i>ṭuruq</i>	iv 28a, 28b, 29a, 102b, 390a; v 140a
<i>tarīqa</i> , pl. <i>ṭarāʾiq</i> , <i>ṭuruq</i>	i 201a, 201b; ii 51a; iii 247b, 250b; iv 28b, 107b, 403b; v 137a
ṭ- <sup>ʿ</sup> -m	ii 216b
<i>aṭʿama</i>	ii 217a, 450b
<i>ṭaʿām</i>	i 47b; ii 211b, 217a, 450b; v 56a
ṭ- <sup>ʿ</sup> -n	
<i>ṭāʿūn</i>	iii 364b
ṭ-gh-r	
<i>ṭughrāʾ</i>	i 211b
<i>ṭughrāʾī</i>	iii 314b
ṭ-gh-w/ṭ-gh-y	ii 541b; iii 70b; v 253a
<i>ṭaghā</i>	ii 541b
<i>ṭāghiya</i>	ii 212a, 212b; iv 103b; v 253a, 471a
<i>ṭughyān</i>	ii 6a; iii 583a; iv 103b
<i>ṭāghūt</i> , pl. <i>ṭawāghūt</i>	i 533a, 533b; ii 474a, 477b, 481a, 482a, 482b; iii 35a, 35b; iv 29b, 30a, 138a; v 119b, 120a, 248a, 248b, 458a
<i>jibt wa-l-ṭāghūt</i>	iii 35a; iv 599a
ṭ-f-l	
<i>ṭifl</i> , pl. <i>aṭfāl</i>	i 301b; iii 178b; v 569b
<i>ṭufaylī</i>	ii 465a
ṭ-l-b	
<i>ṭālib</i>	v 72b
<i>ṭalab</i>	ii 225b; iii 37a; iv 131a
ṭ-l-ḥ	
<i>ṭalḥ</i>	i 41b; iii 532b; v 360b
<i>ṭilasm</i> , pl. <i>ṭalismāt</i> , <i>ṭalāsim</i>	i 77a; ii 35b; iv 163a
ṭ-l- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>ṭalaʿa</i>	ii 424b; iv 107a
<i>muṭālʿa</i>	ii 495b
<i>ittalaʿa</i>	ii 366a, 415b
<i>muṭṭalaʿ</i>	v 158b
<i>ṭalʿ</i>	i 494b; v 571a
<i>ṭulūʿ</i>	i 503b; iii 417a; iv 107a; v 163a
<i>matlaʿ</i>	i 503b; iv 107a, 158a, 479b, 480b; v 158b
<i>matliʿ</i>	iv 107b
ṭ-l-q	
<i>ṭallaqa</i>	iii 96a, 277a
<i>muṭlaq</i>	i 141a; iii 158a; v 333b
<i>ṭalāq</i>	iii 96a, 277a, 279b, 280a; v 453a

ṭ-l-l	
<i>ṭall</i>	i 42a; v 461b
<i>ṭalal</i> , pl. <i>aṭlāl</i>	i 148b, 152b; ii 300a, 308b
ṭ-m-th	
<i>ṭamatha</i>	ii 456b
ṭ-m-r	
<i>ṭumār</i>	i 137a
ṭ-m-s	
<i>ṭams</i>	i 137a
ṭ-m-m	
<i>ṭamma</i>	i 113a; iii 137a; iv 103a
ṭ-h-r	i 343b, 498b, 499a, 499b, 502a, 503b, 505b
<i>ṭahara</i>	iv 501b; iii 76b; v 55a
<i>ṭāhira</i>	iv 50b
<i>ṭahhara</i>	iii 76b; iv 505a, 505b
<i>muṭahharīn</i>	i 342b; iv 225b, 492a
<i>muṭahhara</i>	iii 513a; iv 491a, 505b
<i>taḥhūr</i>	iii 291b; iv 152b, 490b
<i>ṭahāra</i>	i 336b, 556b; iii 291a, 291b, 376a; iv 50b, 270a, 485b, 488a, 489a, 490a, 491a, 491b, 506a, 506b
<i>taṭaharra</i>	iv 501b, 505b
<i>taṭahhur</i>	iv 490a
<i>iṭṭahhara</i>	i 341b
<i>ṭahūr</i>	iv 491b, 505b
<i>aṭhar</i>	iv 505b, 506a
<i>maṭāḥir</i>	v 124a
ṭ-w-b	
<i>ṭūbā</i>	i 406a; ii 284b; iv 13a, 15a, 430a; 361a, 361b
ṭ-w-ḥ	
<i>ṭāḥa</i>	ii 231a
ṭ-w-r	
<i>ṭawr</i> , pl. <i>aṭwār</i>	i 476b; iii 128a; v 280a
<i>ṭūr</i>	iv 513b; v 28a, 28b, 29a
<i>ṭūr sīmīn</i>	v 28b
ṭ-w- <sup>ʿ</sup>	i 246b; iii 566b
<i>ṭā'ā</i>	i 189a, 189b; ii 65b; iv 487a, 489b; v 378b, 379b, 450a
<i>aṭā'ā</i>	i 189b; iii 566b, 567a; iv 301a; v 501b
<i>taṭawwa'ā</i>	iv 93a
<i>istaṭā'ā</i>	iv 83b, 92a, 210a, 432b; v 191a
<i>ṭaw'ā</i>	ii 351a



<i>tāʾāt</i>	IV 84b
‡-w-f	V 555b
<i>tāfa</i>	V 448b
<i>tāʾif</i>	V 448b
<i>tāʾifyya</i>	IV 26a
<i>tāʾifa</i> , pl. <i>tawāʾif</i>	II 431b; IV 24b, 25a, 25b, 26a, 222a, 403b; V 495a
<i>ittawwafa</i>	IV 93b, 518b
<i>tūfan</i>	III 540b; V 133a
<i>tawāf</i>	II 85a, 297b; III 75a, 79a, 338b, 339a; IV 92a, 93b, 94a, 98a, 105a, 219a, 492a, 515a, 515b; V 557a, 557b
‡-w-q	
<i>tāqa</i>	IV 210a
‡-w-l	III 333a
<i>tāla</i>	V 288b
<i>tūl</i>	III 333a, 333b
<i>tūwāl</i>	II 247b
<i>tāwila</i>	II 281a
‡-w-y	
<i>tūwan/ tūwā</i>	IV 513a; V 395b, 396b
‡-y-b	III 174b
<i>tāʾibūn</i>	IV 214a
<i>tayyib</i>	I 212b, 343b, 440a; II 63a, 78a; III 504b; IV 499a, 504a
<i>tayyibāt</i>	I 96b; II 467a; III 174b; V 179a
<i>tīb</i>	I 288a; III 573b
<i>tayba</i>	III 368a
‡-y-r	
<i>tāʾir</i>	I 95a, 523a; II 242a
<i>taṭāyur</i>	III 178a
<i>tayr</i>	I 95a; II 237a, 237b
<i>tīra</i>	II 242a, 242b
‡-y-n	
<i>tāna</i>	I 339a, 339b
<i>tīn</i> , pl. <i>atyan</i>	I 24a, 230b, 231a, 339a, 340a, 447a, 476a; II 4a, 4b, 328a; III 45b, 354b, 383b, 532a
<i>tīn lāzīb</i>	I 24a, 476a; II 4a, 4b, 328a, 383b
<i>tīn yābis</i>	I 24a

**-zā<sup>3</sup>-**

z-f-r	
<i>zufur</i>	I 403a
z-l-l	
<i>zalla</i>	II 363b
<i>zilāl</i>	II 455a
<i>zulla</i> , pl. <i>zūlal</i>	V 234b, 235b, 236a
z-l-m	II 64b, 65a, 98a; IV 600a; V 432b, 433a
<i>zalama</i>	II 65a, 360b; III 71a, 72a; IV 457b; V 6a, 312a, 432b
<i>zālim</i> , pl. <i>zālimūn</i> , <i>zalama</i>	I 206a; II 64b, 65a, 65b, 407b; III 54a, 70b, 71a, 234a, 581b; IV 129a, 133a, 133b, 430a; V 312a, 432b
<i>azlama</i>	I 493a; II 362a
<i>muẓlim</i>	I 493a
<i>zulm</i>	I 32a, 159a, 161a, 220b, 493b; II 6a, 8a, 64b, 65a; III 69b, 70b, 71a, 71b, 72a, 72b, 583a
<i>zulma</i> , <i>zuluma</i> , pl. <i>zulumāt</i>	I 231b, 493a, 494a; III 186a, 187b, 535a, 554b
<i>zallām</i>	III 71a
<i>azlam</i>	I 493a; II 64b
z-n-n	II 488b, 489a; V 177b, 178a
<i>zanna</i>	I 452b; III 54b; V 177b, 178a
<i>zann</i>	I 37b; II 72b, 165a; III 66a, 162a; IV 287a; V 21a, 178a, 178b
z-h-r	III 545a
<i>zahara</i>	I 187b, 198b, 328b, 444a
<i>zāhir</i> , pl. <i>zāhirūn</i>	I 541b, 556a; II 118a, 119a, 320b, 425a; III 157b, 159a, 239b, 554b; IV 4b, 157b, 158a, 158b, 285a, 572b, 597a; V 140a
<i>zāhara</i>	II 75a; III 96a; III 563a
<i>azhara</i>	III 546a; V 282b
<i>izhār</i>	III 548b; IV 37
<i>zahr</i> , pl. <i>zuhūr</i>	II 57a; III 177b, 563a; IV 157b; V 156b
<i>zuhr</i>	I 36a, 444a, 502b; II 271b, 388a, 388b, 545a; III 547b
<i>ṣalāt al-zuhr</i>	I 36a; II 388b
<i>zahira</i>	I 504a; III 545b; IV 224a; V 282b
<i>azhar</i>	III 546a

<i>zihār</i>	I 187b; II 180b; III 158b, 159a, 279b, 280a, 363a, 566a; IV 582a
<b>-ʿayn-</b>	
ʿ-b-th	
ʿabath	IV 433b
ʿ-b-d	I 375b, 376a; IV 401a, 401b, 487a, 576b; V 555a
ʿabada	II 31b, 58a, 83a, 362a, 362b, 386a; III 193a; IV 300a, 483a, 576a, 578b; V 555a, 555b
ʿabada l-ṭāghūt	II 386a; IV 576a
ʿābid	IV 578b
ʿabd, pl. ʿibād, ʿabīd	I 161a, 188b, 375b, 452a, 453b; II 83a, 196a, 360a; III 50b, 117a, 230a, 426a, 440b; IV 187a, 292b, 341b, 445a, 538b, 576a, 576b, 577a, 577b, 578a, 579a, 579b; V 57a, 58a, 153b, 284b, 555a
ʿibāda, pl. ʿibādāt	I 375b, 508b, 510a; II 7a, 49b, 82a, 83b, 223a, 336b, 340a, 370a, 476b, 478b, 481b, 550a; III 47b, 48a, 73a, 338a, 586b; IV 129b, 132b, 149b, 158a, 284a, 400a, 401a, 403b, 487a, 487b, 488b, 489a, 489b, 490a, 490b, 491a, 494b, 495a; V 208a, 450a, 555a, 556b, 557a
ʿubūdiyya	V 57a
ʿ-b-r	IV 394b
ʿābir	I 341b
maʿbūr	V 153b
ʿabbara	IV 445b
taʿbūr	I 549b, 552b, 553a; IV 163a, 165b, 179a; V 150a
iʿtabara	IV 70b, 394b
iʿtibār	V 153b
ʿabūr	V 52a
ʿibra, pl. ʿibar	I 497b; II 435b, 441a, 441b; V 2b, 5a, 153b, 171a
ʿibāra, pl. ʿibārāt	II 120b; IV 158a, 446b; V 112a, 140a

ʿ-b-q-r	
ʿabqarī	ii 276a
ʿ-t-r	
ʿitra	i 390b
ʿatāʾir	i 402b, 403a, 403b; ii 183a; iv 339b
ʿ-t-q	iii 76a
ʿitq	v 58b
ʿatīq	iii 76a
ʿ-t-l	
ʿutull	ii 491a
ʿ-t-m	
ʿatma	ii 80a
ʿ-t-w	
ʿatā	i 395b
ʿāṭiya	i 52b, 247b
ʿutuww	i 395b
ʿataw	iv 264a
ʿ-j-b	ii 527b; iii 287a
aʿjaba	i 213a; iii 148a
iʿjāb	i 212b
taʿajjub	iii 148a
ʿajab	i 213b; ii 527b; iii 49a, 392b, 394b, 399a, 506b
ʿajīb	i 174a; iii 287b
ʿajība, pl. ʿajāʾib	ii 505a, 527b; iii 287a, 288a
aʿjab	iii 546a
ʿ-j-z	ii 533a
ʿajāza	ii 527a, 533a
ʿājaza	ii 527a
muʿājizūn	ii 527a
aʿjaza	ii 526b
iʿjāz	i 71a, 213b, 425b; ii 108b, 129b, 130a, 131a, 133b, 146a, 243a, 526b, 527a, 528b, 529a, 531a, 532a, 533a, 535a, 535b, 566b; iii 199a, 385a, 385b, 396b, 397a, 398b, 468b, 469a; iv 22b, 89b, 119a, 313a, 378b, 442b, 450b, 461b, 462a, 553b, 555b, 556a, 565a, 565b, 566b; v 401a
iʿjāz al-qurʾān	i 71a; ii 243a, 526b, 527a, 528b, 529a, 531a, 533a, 535b; iii 199a; iv 450b, 461b
ʿājiz	ii 533a

<i>muʿjiz</i>	II 526b, 527a, 533a
<i>muʿjiza</i> , pl. <i>muʿjizāt</i>	I 24a; II 495b, 527a; III 396a, 396b, 397a; IV 22b, 156b, 565a; V 401a I 494b; V 570b
ʿajuz, pl. <i>aʿjāz</i>	
ʿ-j-l	
ʿajila	III 441b
<i>taʿajjala</i>	IV 97a
<i>taʿjīl</i>	III 547a
ʿjīl	I 94b, 273b; II 218b; IV 40b
ʿjīl <i>ḥanīdh</i>	II 218b
ʿjīl <i>samūn</i>	II 218b
ʿ-j-m	
<i>iʿjām</i>	I 139b; III 605a
ʿajm	III 605a
<i>aʿjamī</i> , pl. <i>aʿjām</i>	I 132a, 145a; II 226b, 227a, 513a; III 109a, 114a, 114b, 122a, 507a; IV 337b, 444a; V 131b
ʿ-j-n	
ʿajana	I 24b
<i>maʿjūn</i>	II 447a
ʿajwa	I 495a; V 572a
ʿ-d-d	III 550a; V 191a
ʿadda	III 550a
<i>aʿadda</i>	V 554b
<i>istiʿdād</i>	V 192a
ʿadad	II 225b; V 284a, 475a
ʿidda	I 28b, 383a, 442b; II 175b; III 280b, 376a; IV 256a, 283b; V 233b, 453b, 480b, 481a, 495b
ʿ-d-s	
ʿadas	II 217b, 305b
ʿ-d-l	V 433a
ʿadala	II 328a; III 71a, 71b, 72b
<i>taʿdīl</i>	V 496b
<i>iʿtidāl</i>	IV 479b
<i>muʿtadil</i>	IV 476b
ʿadl	I 23a, 470b; II 5b, 70a, 70b, 321a, 321b; III 69b, 70a, 70b, 72a, 178b, 402b, 466b; IV 133b, 141a, 432b, 433a; V 195b, 496a, 496b
ʿadīl	II 321a
ʿadāla	I 358a; V 20a, 496b, 497a
ʿ-d-m	
ʿadam	V 151a

ʿ-d-n	iv 13b
ʿadn	ii 282b; iv 13b, 15b
maʿdan	iv 13b
maʿdīn	iii 383a
ʿ-d-w	ii 23a; v 432b
iʿtadā	i 536b; ii 151a; iv 309b
muʿtadūn	iii 234a
iʿtidāʾ	ii 66b
ʿadwiya	iii 361b
ʿaduww, pl. aʿdāʾ	i 32a, 454a, 455a; ii 23a, 23b, 24a, 24b, 44b; iv 118a, 520a; v 15a, 432b
ʿadwāʾ	iii 356b, 357a, 357b
ʿudwān	i 32a, 536b; ii 6a; iii 583a
ʿ-dh-b	iii 63a
ʿadhb	i 446a; v 126a
ʿadhāb	i 178b, 179a, 294b, 295a; ii 210a, 210b, 212a, 414b, 415a, 415b, 416a, 418b; iii 141b, 143a, 253b; iv 31a, 131a, 277b, 452b, 453a, 453b, 454a, 460a, 503b; v 119a, 132b, 133a
ʿadhāb alīm	ii 416a; iv 277b; v 133a
ʿadhāb al-qabr	iii 141b, 143a; iv 453a, 460a
ʿ-dh-r	
maʿādhīr	iii 178a
ʿ-r-b	i 214a
iʿrāb	i 132b, 530b; ii 346a, 348b, 349a, 359a, 394a; iii 122b, 123a, 123b; iv 376b, 387b; v 143a, 323a, 326a, 333a
muʿarrab	ii 228b
taʿarraba	i 217a
ʿarab, pl. aʿrāb	i 132b, 135b, 144b, 145a, 214a, 214b, 215a, 216b, 217a, 221b; iii 128a, 128b, 544a, 544b, 545a, 578a, 589a; iv 259a; v 35b, 42b, 198b
ayyām al-ʿarab	see y-w-m
ʿarabī	i 132a, 144b, 145a; iii 114a, 507a, 514a, 545a; iv 259a, 443b
ʿarabiyya	i 127b, 128a, 140b; ii 231b; iii 129b; iv 471a
aʿrab	iii 119b, 120a

ʿ-r-j	I 178b
ʿarāja	I 178b
aʿraj	V 249a
ʿurāj	III 46a; V 118b
miʿrāj, pl. maʿarāj	I 85b, 88a, 88b, 176b, 178b, 206a, 367a; II 183a, 215b, 240b, 241b, 324b, 392b, 411b, 459a; III 3a, 19b, 388b; IV 60b, 64a, 179a, 228a, 295a, 349a; V 125a, 126a, 185a, 376a, 445b
ʿ-r-j-n	
ʿurjūn	I 494b
ʿ-r-s	
ʿurs	II 206a, 206b; III 324a
ʿ-r-sh	
ʿarsh, pl. ʿurūsh	I 166a, 442a, 442b, 446a; II 284b, 325b, 410b; III 202a, 302a; V 276b, 277a, 277b
ʿ-r-ṣ	
ʿaraṣāt	III 177b
ʿ-r-ḍ	II 447b; III 333a
ʿarīḍ	V 471a
muʿārāḍa	II 528b, 529a; III 214a; IV 22a, 313b
aʿraḍa	IV 309b
istiʿrād	III 86b; IV 138b
ʿarḍ	III 140b, 178a, 333b; IV 391b, 588b; V 461b
aʿrād	III 352b; IV 9a, 9b
ʿurūd	III 178a
ʿurḍa	III 564b, 565b
aʿriḍ	III 453b
ʿurḍ	I 458b; II 568b; III 119b
ʿ-r-f	I 146a; IV 47a, 47b
ʿarafa	I 146a; II 489a; III 101b; IV 47a, 95b, 597a
ʿarīf, pl. ʿarīfūn	IV 65a; V 140b, 151a, 154a, 154b
maʿrūf	II 60a, 61a, 61b, 62a, 63b, 65b, 72a, 75b, 77b, 78a, 290a; II 75b, 453a, 489a; III 359b; IV 84b, 85a, 316b; V 434b
<i>al-amr bi-l-maʿrūf wa-l-nahy ʿan al-munkar</i>	see ʾ-m-r
ʿarrafa	I 146a
taʿārafa	I 146a
ʿurāfa	II 239b; III 246b
ʿurf, pl. aʿrāf	II 52a, 395a, 415b; IV 46b, 47a,

	47b, 48a, 142b; v 244a, 316b, 419a
<i>aṣḥāb al-ʿarāf</i>	see s-ḥ-b
ʿarāfāt	III 339b
ʿarrāf	III 246b
maʿrifā	I 198a; II 372b, 100b, 102a; III 188a; IV 432b, 539a; V 72b, 140b, 141b, 142a, 149a
<i>maʿrifat al-qirāʾa wa-l-kitāba</i>	III 188a
<i>maʿrifā qalbiyya</i>	I 198a
ʿ- <i>r-q</i>	
ʿirāqī	I 136b
ʿ- <i>r-m</i>	
ʿarima, pl. ʿarim	I 60b, 61a; v 464a
<i>sayl al-ʿarim</i>	I 60b, 61a
ʿ- <i>r-w</i>	
ʿurwa	I 374b, 465a; III 503b; v 68a, 405a
<i>ʿurwa(tu) (l-)wuthqā</i>	I 374b, 465a; III 503b; v 68a, 405a
ʿ- <i>r-y</i>	
ʿariya	I 84a
ʿ- <i>z-r</i>	
<i>taʿzīr</i>	II 214a, 215a
ʿuzayr	IV 39a
ʿ- <i>z-z</i>	
ʿizza	I 27a; II 447a
ʿazīz	I 453a; II 274b; IV 210a I 209a; II 10a, 29a, 320a, 447a; III 200a, 208a, 509b; IV 6a; v 266b, 483a
ʿ- <i>z-l</i>	
<i>iʿtazala</i>	I 342b; III 377a
ʿazl	I 234a, 234b; II 511b
ʿ- <i>z-m</i>	
ʿazm	I 496a; IV 292a
ʿazāʾim	IV 492a
ʿ- <i>z-w</i> / ʿ- <i>z-y</i>	
ʿazāʾ	II 89a
<i>taʿziya</i> , pl. <i>taʿzī</i>	II 94a, 208a; IV 56b
ʿ- <i>s-r</i>	
ʿusrā	III 179b
ʿ- <i>s-l</i>	
ʿasal	II 218a, 445b
ʿ- <i>s-y</i>	III 8b
ʿasā	II 367a; III 10b



ʿ-sh-b		
<i>ʿushb</i>		II 369b
ʿ-sh-r		
<i>ʿushr</i>		v 192b, 197b
<i>ʿishār</i>		I 94a
<i>ʿashūra</i>		I 262b, 422b; II 174a, 431b; III 95b, 97a, 443a; v 364a
<i>ʿāshūrāʾ</i>		IV 340b, 341a
<i>ʿushar</i>		II 213a
ʿ-sh-q		
<i>ʿāshiq</i>		IV 65a
<i>ʿishq</i>		III 360a; IV 234a
ʿ-sh-y		
<i>ʿashī</i> / <i>ʿashīyy</i>		I 503a, 503b, 504a; II 79b; III 418b; IV 223a; v 281a, 281b
<i>ʿashīyya</i>		I 503a; v 476a
<i>ʿishāʾ</i>		I 444a, 498a, 502b, 503a; II 79b, 80a; III 547a; v 281b
<i>ṣalāt al-ʿishāʾ</i>		I 503a; II 79b
ʿ-ṣ-b		
<i>ʿaṣaba</i>		II 521a, 521b, 523b
<i>ʿaṣabiyya</i>		I 38a; IV 365b; v 367a
ʿ-ṣ-r		
<i>ʿaṣr</i>		I 36a, 36b, 444a, 502b, 504a; II 80b, 388a, 388b; III 547a; IV 219a, 281b, 282a
<i>ṣalāt al-ʿaṣr</i>		I 36a; II 388b; IV 219a
<i>wa-l-ʿaṣr</i>		I 36, 444a
<i>muʿāṣira</i>		I 128a
<i>muʿāṣirāt</i>		v 461b
ʿ-ṣ-f		
<i>ʿaṣīf</i>		I 52b, 53a; v 470b
<i>ʿaṣīfa</i>		I 52b, 53b
<i>ʿaṣf</i>		I 41b, 44a, 44b
ʿ-ṣ-m		
<i>maʿṣūm</i>		I 19b; IV 307a
<i>iʿtaṣama</i>		II 506a
<i>iṣṭama</i>		I 465a
<i>istaṣama</i>		I 19b
<i>ʿiṣma</i>		I 25b, 274a; II 117b, 505b, 506a, 506b; III 292a; IV 534a, 534b, 565b, 599b
ʾ-ṣ-w		
<i>ʿaṣā</i> , pl. <i>ʿiṣīyy</i>		II 544a, 546a; III 208a; IV 508a
ʿ-ṣ-y		
<i>ʿaṣā</i>		II 65b, 98a II 98a, 243a; III 2a

<i>maʿsiya</i> , pl. <i>maʿāṣī</i>	ii 98a; iii 420b; iv 84b; v 19a, 19b
ʿisyān	ii 66a, 98a
ʿ-ṭ-r ʿiṭr	iii 573b
ʿ-ṭ-l taʿṭl	i 104b
ʿ-ṭ-y aʿṭā ʿaṭāʾ ʿaṭīyya	ii 313a, 313b ii 16b, 313a ii 313b
ʿ-z-r taʿzr	ii 445a
ʿ-z-m ʿazama taʿzīm iʿzām ʿazīm	i 27a i 159b; iii 288a iii 288a ii 4b ii 320b; iii 449b, 504a; v 430a, 483a
ʿazm	iii 54b, 382a
ʿ-f-r ʿifr ʿifrīya ʿafār	ii 486b ii 486b ii 486b ii 213a; v 359a
ʿ-f-r-t ʿifrit, pl. ʿafārit	ii 486a, 486b, 487a; iii 48b, 487b; v 120b
ʿ-f-f iʿfāf istaʿffa	i 19b iii 252b i 19b, 298b; iv 600b
ʿ-f-w ʿafā ʿafw ʿafuww	iii 65b ii 244b ii 244b, 321a; iv 5b, 6a
ʿ-q-b ʿāqiba ʿaqqaba muʿaqqibāt ʿāqaba ʿiqāb (al-)ʿaqaba	iii 63a; iv 453a; v 432b iii 422b; iv 425a v 118b v 118b iv 453a; v 118b i 294b, 295a; iv 453a ii 306a, 306b, 307a; iv 102b; v 182b, 183a
ʿaqb	iii 2a
ʿuqbā	ii 69b
ʿuqūba	iii 54b, 401b

ʿ-q-d	I 433a
ʿaqada	I 432b
ʿaqqada	I 187a
iʿtiqād	I 481b
ʿaqd, pl. ʿuqūd	I 256b, 431a, 432b, 433b, 464a; III 215a; IV 489a; V 232b
ʿaqīda, pl. ʿaqāʾid	I 427a, 480a; III 64a, 241a; IV 149b; V 499b
ʿuqda	I 432b, 464a; III 278a; V 527a
ʿuqdat al-nikāh	I 464a; III 278a; V 527a
ʿ-q-r	V 253a
ʿāqir	V 253a
ʿaqr	V 55b
ʿ-q-q	I 403b
ʿaqīqa	I 246b; II 67a, 547b, 548a
ʿ-q-l	I 246a, 411b; II 67a, 67b, 547b, 548a, 548b, 549a; IV 71a; V 203b, 204b
ʿaqala	I 198a, 466b; II 67a, 67b, 69b, 164a, 413b, 547b, 549a; IV 69a, 142b, 144a, 438a; V 73b, 140b
ʿaql	I 23a, 557a; III 332a; V 496b
ʿāqil, pl. ʿuqqāl	
ʿ-q-m	I 52b, 53a, 54b
ʿaqīm	V 555b
ʿ-k-f	I 215a; II 474a
ʿākif	II 182b
ʿākifa	II 84a, 180b, 182b, 183a, 204b; III 538b; IV 342b, 346b, 490a; V 431b
iʿtikāf	IV 340a
ʿukūf	
ʿ-l-q	III 284b
ʿalaqa	I 142b
taʿlīq	I 94b; II 529a; III 284b, 589a
muʿallaqa, pl. muʿallaqāt	I 3a, 81a, 230b, 231a, 238a, 240a, 476b; II 328a; V 522b
ʿalaqa, coll. ʿalaq, pl. ʿalaqāt	
ʿ-l-l	IV 76a
ʿilla	IV 304b
ʿallāt	
ʿ-l-m	I 246b; II 487b, 488b; IV 537b
ʿalima	I 246a, 272a, 272b 349a; II 366b, 424b, 425b, 548b; III 101b,

	102b; iv 537b, 538a, 538b; v 203b
ʿālim, pl. ʿālimūn	ii 90b, 548b; iii 102a, 382b; iv 299b, 537b, 538b; v 146b, 485a
ʿallama	i 246a; iii 44a, 102b; iv 473b; v 200a, 200b, 381b
taʿlīmāt	v 71a
muʿallam	v 78b, 202b
taʿallum	v 203a
ʿilm, pl. ʿulūm	i 24a, 25a, 37a, 75a, 198a, 201b, 206b, 211a, 246b, 247b, 480a, 483a, 496a, 519b, 520a; ii 75b, 96b, 99b, 130a, 165a, 247b, 367b, 430b, 488a, 488b, 489a, 495b, 520a, 520b, 521a, 522a, 523b, 525a, 525b, 526a, 567b; iii 17b, 59a, 98b, 100b, 102a, 102b, 125a, 401b, 426a, 570b, 604b, 605b, 606b; iv 125b, 156a, 164b, 165a, 165b, 169b, 170a, 175a, 312b, 315b, 397a, 414a, 433b, 490a, 536b, 537b, 538a, 538b, 539a, 579a; v 77a, 141b, 143a, 150a, 177b, 203b, 208b, 277b, 318b, 319a, 321a, 321b, 381b, 442b, 497a
ʿilm al-balāgha	i 198a; iii 125a
ʿilm al-bayān	i 198a; iii 125a
ʿilm al-farāʿid	ii 520a, 520b, 521a, 522a, 523b, 525a, 525b, 526a; iii 98b
ʿilm al-ghayb	i 201b
ʿilm al-hurūf	iv 169b, 170a, 175a
ʿilm al-ishāra	v 141b
ʿilm al-khawāṣṣ	iv 165b, 169b
ʿilm maʿrifat llāh	ii 96b
ʿilm al-qirāʾāt	ii 247b; iii 604b
ʿilm al-siyāsa	v 442b
ʿilm al-tajwīd	ii 247b; iii 604b, 606b
alladhīna ūtū l-ʿilm	i 247b; iv 537b, 538a, 538b
rāsikhūn fī l-ʿilm	iii 102a, 102b; iv 539a
tabdīd al-ʿilm	i 541b
ṭalab al-ʿilm	iii 100b
ulū l-ʿilm	iv 536b, 538b; v 203b
ʿulūm al-awwalīn wa-l-ākhirīn	ii 495b
ʿulūm al-qurʾān	ii 99b; iii 604b; iv 156a, 397a; v 319a

- dār al-ʿulūm*  
*ʿalam*, pl. *aʿlām*
- ʿālim*, pl. *ʿulamāʾ*
- ʿallām*  
*ʿalāma*, pl. *ʿalāmāt*  
*maʿlam*  
*ʿālam*, pl. *ʿālamūn*
- ʿ-l-n  
*aʿlana*  
*ʿalāniya*
- ʿ-l-w / ʿ-l-y  
*ʿalā*  
*taʿālā*  
*mutaʿālā*  
*istiʿlāʾ*  
*ʿālin*  
*ʿalī / ʿaliyy*
- ʿuluww*  
*ʿilliy / ʿilliyūn*
- ʿ-m-d  
*iʿtamada*  
*ʿimād*  
*ʿamūd*
- ʿ-m-r  
*ʿamara*  
*iʿtamara*  
*ʿumra*
- I 519b  
 I 244a; II 528a; III 5a, 17b, 44a,  
 506a; V 322b, 552a  
 I 32a, 189b, 201a, 201b, 234b,  
 278b, 279a, 393b, 469b, 519b,  
 520a, 539a, 539b, II 1b, 84a,  
 133b, 134a, 140a, 156b, 320b,  
 372a, 497a, 538b, 539a, 552b;  
 III 100b, 102a, 102b, 121b,  
 347a, 347b, 416a; IV 5b, 6a, 56a,  
 130b, 168b, 270a, 270b, 271a,  
 275b, 444b, 537b, 538b, 539a,  
 539b, 575a; V 26a, 26b, 71b,  
 100b, 165a, 205b, 208b, 210a,  
 211b, 218a, 220a, 222a, 226a,  
 233a, 483a, 518b  
 III 102a; IV 537b  
 II 36b; V 552a  
 IV 96a  
 I 24b, 87b; II 190a, 193b; III 443b;  
 IV 538b; V 105b, 118a, 156a,  
 157b, 551b, 552a, 553a
- V 479b  
 II 168b; III 571a  
 II 541b  
 V 492a  
 I 237a, 237b; IV 220b  
 I 158b; II 320b  
 IV 374b  
 II 541b, 542a  
 I 158b; II 320a; III 513a; IV 5b;  
 V 483a  
 II 541b  
 I 205b; II 51a, **500a**, 500b, 501a;  
 IV 2b, 13a, 14a, 102b, 103a
- V 378a  
 II 83b, 559a  
 IV 8b  
 IV 92a  
 I 164a; V 203a  
 IV 92a, 92b; V 448a  
 I 290b, 404a; II 64a, 85a, 149b,  
 179a, 183a; III 58b, 75b, 76a,

	76b, 77a, 78a, 79a, 115b, 410a, 410b, 553a; iv 91b, 92a, 93a, 93b, 94a, 94b, 95a, 95b, 97b, 98a, 98b, 99a, 99b, 282a, 338b, 339b, 340a, 518a, 518b; v 435a, 448a, 448b, 450a, 556a, 556b
ʿumariyyatān	ii 525a
ʿ-m-l	v 548b
ʿamila	i 113a; ii 60a
muʿāmalāt	ii 223a; iii 73a; iv 132b, 284a, 284a, 485b, 486a, 488b, 489a
aʿmāl	ii 166b; iii 39a; iv 432a, 494b
ʿamal	i 220a; ii 6b; iv 132b, 487b, 539a
ʿamal al-ṣāliḥāt	i 220a; see also ʿ-ṣ-m-n
ʿamaliyya, pl. ʿamaliyyāt	i 520b
ʿ-m-m	
ʿāmm	iii 39a, 39b, 157b, 159a
ʿāmmiyya	i 128a, 133b
ʿawāmm	i 416a; ii 422b; v 140a
ʿ-m-y	
aʿmā	v 447a, 447b
ʿ-n-b	
ʿinab, pl. aʿnāb	i 25a, 42b; ii 217b, 305b
ʿ-n-d	ii 541b
ʿinda	iii 398b; v 458b
ʿanīd	ii 541b
ʿ-n-z	
ʿanaza	iii 428b
ʿ-n-f	v 432b
ʿunf	v 432a
ʿ-n-q	
muʿāniqa	iv 377a
aʿnāq	ii 363b
ʿ-n-k-b	
ʿankabūt	i 95a; v 113a
ʿ-n-w	
ʿanwa	v 195b
ʿ-n-y	
maʿnā, pl. maʿānin	i 71a; ii 109a, 109b, 554a; iii 125a; iv 65a, 445b, 564a; v 141b, 112a, 323a, 326a, 329b, 332b, 341a
ʿ-h-d	
ʿahida	i 25a, 448a, 464a, 465a

<i>ʿāhada</i>	I 464b; III 564b
<i>aʿhada</i>	I 448a
<i>taʿāhud</i>	V 336a
<i>ʿahd</i> , pl. <i>ʿuhūd</i>	I 256b, 304b, 379a, 379b, 381a, 431a, 431b, 432b, 464a, 464b, 465a, 465b, 466a, 466b; II 8b, 61a, 552b; III 239a, 564b; V 291b, 292b, 449b
<i>maʿāhid</i>	V 218a
ʿ- <i>h-n</i>	
<i>ʿihn</i>	I 178b, 346b; V 183b
ʿ- <i>w-j</i>	
<i>ʿiwajj</i>	III 513a; IV 297a
ʿ- <i>w-d</i>	
<i>ʿāda</i>	III 141b, 352b
<i>ʿādda</i> , pl. <i>awāʿid</i>	I 401b
<i>ʿūd</i>	IV 381a
<i>ʿīd</i>	I 66b; II 40b, 192a, 203b, 204b, 298a; III 396a; IV 218a, 346b, 517a; V 190a
<i>ʿīd al-adḥā</i>	I 66b; II 192a, 203b, 204b, 298a; IV 218b, 517a
<i>ʿīd al-fīṭr</i>	I 66b; II 192a, 203b, 204a; IV 218b, 346b
<i>ʿīd al-qurbān</i>	IV 517a
<i>maʿād</i>	II 83a; III 66b, 139a, 140a; IV 88a, 435a
ʿ- <i>w-dh</i>	IV 307a
<i>ʿādha</i>	II 92a; IV 233b, 234a, 377b
<i>taʿwīdh</i>	IV 163a
<i>taʿawwudh</i>	I 391a; IV 377b
<i>muʿawwidhatān</i>	I 77a; II 189a, 190b, 393b; IV 233b, 295a
<i>istaʿādha</i>	I 78b, 525a; II 91a, 91b, 92a, 92b, 95b
<i>ʿawdh</i>	III 48a
ʿ- <i>w-r</i>	
<i>istīʿāra</i>	III 384a, 384b; V 13a
<i>ʿawra</i> , pl. <i>ʿawrāt</i>	I 84a; III 403b, 404a, 404b, 548a, 548b, 549a; V 414b, 415a
ʿ- <i>w-l</i>	
<i>ʿāʿīlan</i>	IV 209a
<i>taʿwīl</i>	I 198a; IV 534b
<i>ʿawl</i>	II 523a, 525a
<i>ʿiyāl</i>	V 323b

‘-w-m		
‘ām		iv 45a; v 285b, 475a, 475b, 560a, 560b
‘-w-n		
<i>a‘wān</i>		iii 239b
<i>ista‘āna</i>		v 441b
‘-y-b		
<i>‘ayb</i>		i 397a
‘-y-d		see ‘-w-d
‘-y-sh		
<i>‘īsha</i>		iii 275b
<i>ma‘āsh</i>		i 498a
<i>ma‘īsha</i>		ii 217a
‘-y-n		ii 153b, 348b
<i>ta‘yīn</i>		v 334a
<i>‘ayn</i> , pl. <i>‘uyūn</i> , <i>a‘yun</i> [ <i>a‘yān</i> ]		i 42a, 81a, 212b, 288a, 410b; ii 153b, 154a, 154b, 212a, 324b; iii 157a, 202a, 409a, 456a; iv 424a, 574a, 585a; v 121b, 124a, 125b, 127b, 461b, 464b, 466a
<i>ma‘īn</i>		v 121b, 127b, 482a
‘-y-y		
<i>‘ayya</i>		i 443b

**-ghayn-**

gh-b-r		
<i>ghubār</i>		i 136b, 137a, 142b; iii 271b, 318a, 318b, 321a
gh-b-n		
<i>taghābun</i>		i 300a, 301a
gh-th-’		
<i>ghuthā’</i>		i 364b
gh-d-w		iii 417a
<i>ghadā</i>		i 504a
<i>ghadan</i>		v 281a
<i>ghadāt</i> [ <i>ghadāh</i> ]		i 503b, 504a; ii 80a, 353a; iii 417a, 418b; iv 223a; v 281b
<i>ghuduww</i>		i 503b, 504a; ii 80a; iii 417a, 418b; iv 223a; v 276a, 281b, 285a
<i>ghadā’</i>		i 504a; iii 417b
gh-r-b		
<i>gharaba</i>		iv 107a



<i>ghurāb</i>	i 95a
<i>gharīb</i>	ii 108b, 231b, 419a; iii 115a, 287b; iv 155b; v 131a, 332b
<i>gharā`ib</i>	ii 108a
<i>ghurūb</i>	i 444a, 504b; iv 107a, 223a; v 163a
<i>maghrib</i> , pl. <i>maghārib</i>	i 140a, 142a, 444a, 498a, 502b; ii 80a, 311a, 388b; iv 107a; v 282b
gh-r-b-b	
<i>gharābīb</i>	ii 217b
gh-r-r	
<i>gharūr</i>	i 526a; v 360a
<i>ghurūr</i>	i 543b
gh-r-f	
<i>ghurfā</i> , pl. <i>ghurf</i>	i 165b; ii 458a, 458b, 460b
gh-r-q	
<i>mughraq</i>	i 553b
<i>aghraq</i>	i 553b
<i>gharaq</i>	i 553b
gh-r-l	
<i>aghral</i>	i 337a
<i>gharānīq</i>	i 95a; iv 532a; v 122a
gh-z-l	
<i>ghazal</i>	iii 224a; iv 57a, 58a
gh-z-w	ii 144a
<i>ghazw</i>	i 216a, 369b
<i>ghazwa</i> , pl. <i>ghazawāt</i>	ii 256b; iv 465a, 465b; v 194a
<i>maghzāt</i> , pl. <i>maghāzī</i>	i 321a, 399b; ii 144b, 145a, 149a, 149b, 150a; iii 455b; iv 209b; v 30a, 32a, 32b, 35a, 42a, 42b, 43a, 194a
gh-s-q	
<i>ghāsiq</i>	iii 247b
<i>ghasaq</i>	i 503a; ii 79b; v 282b
<i>ghassāq</i>	ii 211a
gh-s-l	iv 498b, 499b
<i>ghasala</i>	v 462a
<i>ightasala</i>	i 341b
<i>ghusl</i>	i 328b, 341b, 411a; ii 89a; iv 225b, 485b, 488b, 491b, 492a, 506b
gh-s-l-n	
<i>ghistn</i>	ii 211a
gh-sh-y	
<i>ghashiya</i>	i 497b; v 64b
<i>ghāshiya</i>	iii 137a; iv 103a
<i>aghshā</i>	v 544a

gh-d-b	
<i>ghadiba</i>	III 25a
<i>maghdūb</i>	II 190b; IV 589b; V 374b
<i>ghadb</i>	I 411b
<i>ghadab</i>	I 491b; III 25a, 33a; IV 310a
gh-t-t	
<i>mughat̤ta</i>	III 428a
gh-f-r	III 378a
<i>ghafara</i>	II 245a; III 65b
<i>ghāfir</i>	II 321a; III 378b
<i>istaghfara</i>	I 442a; II 95b, 551b
<i>istighfār</i>	II 91a, 91b
<i>ghafūr</i>	I 209a; II 321a; IV 5b, 6a
<i>ghaffār</i>	II 244b; II 321a
<i>maghfira</i>	II 244b
gh-f-l	II 488b
<i>ghafala</i>	V 203b
<i>ghafila</i>	I 206b
gh-l-b	I 399b; II 144a, 147a; IV 210a; V 429b, 430b
<i>ghalaba</i>	I 265a, 265b, 266b, 267b; II 144a
<i>ghālib</i> , pl. <i>ghālibūn</i>	III 308a; IV 212a; V 377b, 430b
<i>taghlīb</i>	II 363b, 364a
<i>ghalab</i>	II 144a
gh-l-f	
<i>aghlaf</i> , pl. <i>ghulf</i>	I 336b, 337a
gh-l-l	
<i>ghalla</i>	IV 291b
<i>ghull</i> , pl. <i>aghāl</i>	II 544b, 546a, 547a
gh-l-m	
<i>ghulām</i> , pl. <i>ghilmān</i>	I 301b; II 284a, 445a; IV 18a, 585a; V 58a
gh-l-w	
<i>ghalā</i>	V 573a
<i>ghuluww</i>	V 573b
<i>ghulāt</i>	I 555a; II 422a
gh-m-m	
<i>ghamām</i>	V 461b, 463a
gh-m-ṣ	
<i>ghumayṣā'</i>	V 51b
gh-n-j	
<i>ghunj</i>	IV 583a
gh-n-m	
<i>ghanima</i>	I 251b; V 194a, 194b
<i>ghanam</i>	I 94b

<i>ghanūma</i> , pl. <i>ghanā'im</i>	I 251b, 252a; II 6b; V 146a, 195a
<i>maghnam</i> , pl. <i>maghānim</i>	I 251b; V 194a
gh-n-n	
<i>ghunna</i>	IV 375a
gh-n-y	II 507b
<i>aghna</i>	I 405b; V 467b
<i>taghannā</i>	IV 369a
<i>istighnā'</i>	I 159a
<i>ghanīyy</i>	I 27a; II 320a, 330a; IV 6a; V 272b, 408a, 467b
<i>ghinā'</i>	II 93b, 280b; V 467b
gh-w-r	II 144a
<i>mughūr</i>	II 144a
<i>ghār</i>	I 292b, 293b
<i>maghārāt</i>	I 292b, 294a
gh-w-ṣ	
<i>ghawwāṣ</i>	II 467b
gh-w-l	
<i>ghūl</i>	V 120b
<i>ghawl</i> , pl. <i>ghīlān</i>	V 120b, 122a
gh-w-y	II 66a
<i>ghawā</i>	I 536b; II 43a, 66a; V 267b
<i>mughawwī</i>	III 45a
<i>aghwā</i>	I 453a; V 267b
<i>ighwā'</i>	I 185b
<i>mughwī</i>	III 45a
gh-y-b	
<i>ighāba</i>	II 343b
<i>ighīyāb</i>	II 343b
<i>ghayb</i> , pl. <i>ghuyūb</i>	I 84a, 219a, 219b, 461b; II 423a, 423b, 424a, 425b; III 43b, 102a, 452a; IV 4a, 179a, 291b, 443a, 509a, 572b; V 79a, 108a, 445a, 492b, 543a
<i>ghayba</i>	I 68b; II 424a, 503b, 504a; IV 602a
gh-y-th	
<i>ghayth</i>	I 42a; II 212a; V 470b
gh-y-r	
<i>ghayyara</i>	IV 594a
<i>mughūrāt</i>	IV 465a
<i>ghayr</i>	I 470b; IV 564b; V 404a, 496a
<i>ghayra</i>	III 113a; V 247a
gh-y-y	IV 23a
<i>ghāya</i> , pl. <i>ghāyāt</i>	IV 23b; V 475a
<i>ghayy</i>	IV 29a

**-fā'-**

f <sup>2</sup>	
<i>fi'a</i>	ii 421b, 431b
f <sup>2</sup> -d	
<i>fu'ād</i>	ii 324a, 407a, 547b; iii 442a
f <sup>2</sup> -r	
<i>fa'ra</i>	i 61a
f <sup>2</sup> -l	
<i>fa'l</i>	ii 242a, 242b; iv 163a, 165b, 178b, 179a, 179b
<i>fāl-nāma</i>	iii 317b, 318a, 318b, 266b, 269b
f-t-ḥ	i 397b, 398b, 399a, 400a; ii 144a, 152a, 429b, 430b
<i>fataḥa</i>	i 32a
<i>mufattaḥa</i>	ii 361b, 363b
<i>fath</i> , pl. <i>futūḥ</i>	i 78b, 397b, 398a, 399a, 399b, 400a, 400b; iii 340a, 454a; iv 176a, 180a, 332b, 495b, 590a; v 429b
<i>faḥa</i>	i 279a; ii 191b
<i>fattāḥ</i>	i 399a; ii 320b; iv 6a
<i>miftāḥ</i> , pl. <i>mafātīḥ</i>	ii 546b; iii 104a
<i>fātiḥa</i> , pl. <i>fawātiḥ</i>	i 75b, 209b, 210a, 210b, 248a; ii <b>188a</b> , 189a, 378a; iii 260b; iv 601b
f-t-r	
<i>fatra</i> , pl. <i>fatarāt</i>	i 405b; ii 436b; iii 201b, 443b; iv 297b, 441b
f-t-q	
<i>fataqa</i>	v 544a
f-t-n	ii 144a, 152a
<i>fatana</i>	v 362b
<i>maflūn</i>	ii 540b
<i>fiṭna</i> , pl. <i>fiṭan</i>	i 212b, 241a, 370b, 397b, 539b, 551b, 552a; ii 69a, 74a, 75a, 144a; iii 41b, 72b, 139a, 487b, 545b; iv 26a, 289a, 365a; v 24a, 292b, 362b, 363b, 456b, 458b, 516a
f-t-w / f-t-y	
<i>fatiya</i>	iii 425b, 426a; v 58a, 200b
<i>aftā</i>	v 321a
<i>mufī</i>	iv 144a
<i>istaḥfā</i>	v 203b

<i>fatwā</i> , pl. <i>fatāwā</i>	I 29b, 202a; II 281b; III 344a, 344b, 345a, 366a; IV 59b, 268a, 494a; V 56a, 214a, 214b, 222a, 224a, 227a, 232b, 305a, 305b
<i>lajnat al-fatāwā</i>	I 29b
<i>fatayāt</i>	I 396a; V 57a
f-j-j	
<i>fajj</i>	V 375a
f-j-r	
<i>fājir</i>	II 66b; IV 147b
<i>fājāra</i>	V 126a
<i>fājir</i>	I 36a, 444a, 503b; III 417a, 417b; IV 107a, 217a; V 163a, 281a, 282a, 556b
<i>maṭlaʿ al-fājir</i>	V 282b
<i>qurʿān al-fājir</i>	V 281a
<i>ṣalāt al-fājir</i>	III 417a; V 281a, 282b
<i>wa-l-fājir</i>	I 444b; IV 217a
<i>fujjār</i>	IV 481b, 598b
f-ḥ-sh	II 63a; V 19a
<i>fāḥish</i>	II 491a
<i>fāḥisha</i> , pl. <i>fawāḥish</i>	I 28a; II 444b, 445a; IV 32a, 277a, 580b, 584b; V 19a, 20a, 21a, 528a
<i>fāḥshāʾ</i>	III 69b, 70b; IV 580b, 598b, 599a; V 269a
f-kh-r	
<i>fakhara</i>	I 339b
<i>fakḥkhār</i>	I 24b, 339a, 339b
<i>ṣalṣāl ka-l-fakḥkhār</i>	I 24b
<i>tafākhur</i>	I 241b
<i>muḥākhārāt</i>	III 247a
<i>fakhr</i>	II 301b; III 120a; IV 472b
<i>fakhūr</i>	I 241b, 395a
f-kh-m	
<i>tafkhīm</i>	IV 374b
f-d-n	
<i>faddān</i>	III 336b
f-d-y	
<i>fadā</i>	IV 517b
<i>fidāʾ</i>	I 404b; IV 533b
<i>iftadā</i>	III 280a
<i>iftidāʾ</i>	III 279b
<i>fidya</i>	I 187b; II 182b; IV 94a, 343b, 344a, 523b

f-r-t		
	<i>furāt</i>	I 443a
f-r-j		
	<i>fajj</i> , pl. <i>furūj</i>	I 84a, 298b; III 14a, 548a; IV 580b; v 115a
f-r-ḥ		
	<i>farah</i>	III 60b
	<i>farḥa</i>	III 62a
	<i>fariḥin</i>	III 61a, 61b
		III 61b
f-r-d		
	<i>mufradāt</i>	V 334b
f-r-d-s		
	<i>firdaws</i>	II 51a, 51b, 229a, 231a, 283a, 284b, 411b; IV 13a, 13b, 14b, 15b; V 466b
f-r-z		
	<i>ifrāz</i>	III 376b
f-r-sh		
	<i>farasha</i>	II 2b
	<i>farsh</i>	I 94b
	<i>farāsh</i>	I 95a; V 183b
	<i>firāsh</i> , pl. <i>furush</i>	II 2b, 276a; IV 18a, 547a, 547b
f-r-ḍ		
	<i>farāḍa</i>	I 245a
	<i>fard</i> , pl. <i>furūd</i>	II 71b; III 41a, 92a, 94a; IV 378a; v 439b, 450a
	<i>fard</i> 'alā l-a'yān	V 439b
	<i>fard</i> kifāya	II 71b; III 42a; IV 378a; V 439b
	<i>fard</i> wājib	IV 94a
	<i>furūd al-islām</i>	V 450a
	<i>farāḍa</i> , pl. <i>farā'id</i>	I 72a, 257a, 258a; II 262b, 313b, 351a; IV 594a; V 196a, 197a, 198b, 320a, 322a
f-r-ṭ		
	<i>farat</i>	II 395a
f-r-ʿ		
	<i>furūʿ</i>	III 424b; V 329b
	<i>farāʿiʿ</i>	I 402b, 403a, 403b
f-r-ʿ-n		
	<i>fir'aen</i>	IV 66b, 67a, 105b
f-r-gh		
	<i>faragha</i>	II 252a, 252b
f-r-q		
		I 486b; II 184a; IV 24b, 25b, 345b, 403b
	<i>faraqa</i>	I 250b, 486b, 487a; II 184a; III 424b, 425a, 514b; IV 343a

<i>mufarraḡan</i>	IV 444a
<i>tafarruḡ</i>	I 538a
<i>iftaraḡa</i>	IV 597a
<i>iftirāḡ</i>	III 86a
<i>farḡ</i>	I 487a; III 424b
<i>firaḡa</i> , pl. <i>firaḡ</i>	II 115b, 420b; III 86a; IV 24b, 25b, 26a
<i>farīḡ</i>	II 351a, 431b; IV 25b, 403b
<i>furḡān</i>	I 1a, 196b, 486a, 486b, 487a, 500b; II 183b, 184a, 186b; III 424b, 425a, 442a, 496b, 505b, 507b, 508a, 514b; IV 37b, 293b, 343a, 344a, 345a, 345b, 346a, 443b; V 37a, 301b
<i>fūrāḡ</i>	V 381b
f-r-n	
<i>furn</i>	II 219a
f-r-y	
<i>iftarā</i>	I 235b; II 529b; III 116a, 181a; IV 309b, 311b
f-z-ʿ	II 194b
<i>fazaʿ</i>	II 194b, 197b, 198a
f-s-d	I 439b, 440a; V 432b
<i>fasada</i>	I 440a, 474b; II 62b; IV 366b
<i>fāsīd</i>	I 530a
<i>afsada</i>	I 440a
<i>muḡsid</i> , pl. <i>muḡsidūn</i>	I 240b; II 62b; IV 364a, 364b, 598b
<i>muḡsidūn fī l-ard</i>	IV 364a, 364b, 598b
<i>fasād</i>	I 32a, 440a, 441a; II 7b, 62b; III 458b; IV 127b, 129a; V 255a
<i>(al-)fasād fī ard</i>	I 32a, 439b; III 458b, 459a
f-s-r	
<i>fassara</i>	II 100a
<i>tafsīr</i> , pl. <i>tafāsīr</i>	I 32a, 65b, 76a, 106a, 198a, 230a, 238b, 331b, 335b, 339a, 341b, 347b, 349a, 371b, 381b, 391b, 393b, 461a, 480a, 520a, 525a, 528a, 547a, 548a, 549b, 553a; II 99b, 100a, 100b, 101a, 101b, 102b, 103a, 103b, 104a, 104b, 105a, 105b, 106a, 108a, 110a, 113a, 117a, 118a, 125a, 125b, 126b, 128a, 129a, 130a, 130 b, 131a, 138b, 139a, 145a, 149a, 150b, 191b, 201b, 231a, 233b, 237b, 268b, 271a, 284b, 333b,

- 347a, 377a, 388b, 389a, 389b,  
390a, 393a, 396b, 429a, 441a,  
478a, 478b; III 2b, 3a, 6a, 6b,  
30a, 32a, 53a, 55b, 81a, 137b,  
139a, 230a, 232b, 268b, 269a,  
283a, 284b, 290a, 290b, 291b,  
375a, 399a, 469a, 535b, 539a,  
570b, 579a; IV 45a, 61a, 61b,  
69a, 69b, 157a, 157b, 158b,  
202b, 257b, 262a, 266a, 349a,  
386b, 460a, 531b, 533a, 534b,  
535b, 543b, 549a, 549b, 550a,  
555b, 593b, 595a, 602a, 602b,  
603a; V 31a, 36a, 52a, 52b, 74a,  
98a, 98b, 99b, 100a, 139b, 140a,  
143a, 143b, 146b, 147a, 147b,  
148a, 148b, 149b, 156b, 157a,  
158a, 165b, 203b, 210b, 213b,  
219b, 222a, 224a, 226a, 277b,  
297b, 298a, 307a, 318b, 321b,  
322a, 326a, 341a, 413b, 414b,  
452a, 507a, 510a, 514a, 515a,  
522b
- tafsīr bi-l-ʿilm* I 76a  
*tafsīr bi-l-ma'thūr* II 110a; V 147a, 147b  
*tafsīr al-fātiḥa* II 128a  
*tafsīr ʿilmī* I 230a, 238b; II 129a, 130a,  
130b, 131a; III 399a; V 52a,  
52b  
II 125b, 138b, 139a  
II 125a  
I 332a  
IV 45b  
V 149b  
I 520a; II 126b  
I 321a; II 364b; III 3a  
II 201b  
III 156b; V 322a  
II 426b  
II 63a, 62b  
I 119b; II 63a, 170b, 258b, 407b,  
470b; IV 129a, 133a, 133b;  
V 24a  
I 119b, 120a, 220b; III 547a  
I 511b; II 57a, 66a
- tafsīr mawdūʿī*  
*tafsīr musalsal*  
*tafsīr al-qurʿān*  
*tafsīr al-qurʿān bi-l-qurʿān*  
*tafsīr al-zāhir*  
*uṣūl al-tafsīr*  
*mufasssīr*, pl. *mufasssirūn*  
*mufasssirāt*  
*mufassar*  
*fasāḥīl*  
f-s-q  
*fāsiq*, pl. *fāsiqūn*  
  
*fisq*  
*fusūq*



## f-ṣ-h

*faṣīh*

III 120a

*faṣāḥa*

III 198a, 198b, 468b

*afṣāh*

III 112a, 112b, 113a, 113b, 120a

*fūṣḥā*

I 128a, 129a, 132b, 133b; II 89b;

III 112a

## f-ṣ-l

*fāṣīl*, pl. *fāṣīlūn*

I 246b

*faṣṣala*

I 516b

*mufaṣṣal*

II 226b, 497b; III 114a, 114b; V 8a

*īmān mufaṣṣal*

I 202a; III 159a

*tafṣīl*

II 168a, 168b

*munfaṣīl*

I 365a; II 529b; III 506b; V 203b,

422b, 423b

*faṣl*, pl. *fūṣūl*

IV 376a

*maṣṣūl*

I 486b, 496a, 516a, 516b; II 353b;

III 424b; IV 23b, 476b, 477b,

480b

*fiṣāl*

V 332b

*fāṣīla*, pl. *fawāṣīl*

III 106a, 106b

III 128b, 197a; IV 476b, 477b, 481a;

V 168b

## f-ḍ-d

*fidda*

III 383b, 409a

## f-ḍ-l

*fādīl*

V 334a

*faddala*

I 304a; II 14a, 202b, 203a; III 94b;

V 191b, 540a

*faḍl*

II 96a, 344b, 345a, 345b, 371a;

IV 209a; V 198a, 468a, 469a

*faḍīla*, pl. *faḍā'il*

I 33b, 388a, 497a, 539b; II 110b,

389b, 390a; III 2b, 3a; V 46b,

47b, 324a, 333b

*aḍḍal*

II 285b; V 334a

## f-ṭ-r

*faṭara*

II 402b; V 258b, 263a

*fātīr*

IV 82a, 213b

*iftār*

IV 347b

*mufaṭīr*

II 363a

*fūṭra*

I 26a, 337a, 337b, 466b; II 329a,

402a, 402b; III 376b, 446a,

510b; V 268a, 268b, 269b

*fūṭriyya*

III 376b

## f-'-l

*fa'ala*

I 32a; II 259b, 360b, 363a, 365b;

IV 483b; V 3a, 171b

<i>fā'il</i>	ii 360b
<i>maf'ūl</i>	ii 313b, 351a, 351b
<i>fī'l</i> , pl. <i>af'āl</i>	ii 83a, 502a; iii 162a; iv 433a; v 318a
<i>fā'ila</i>	iv 103a
<i>fā'ilāt</i>	ii 256a, 257a; iv 464b, 466a, 466b, 468b
<i>fa'il</i>	ii 363a
<i>af'al</i>	i 192b
f-q-d	ii 537b
<i>tafaqqada</i>	ii 537b
f-q-r	ii 507b
<i>faqr</i>	iv 547a
<i>fiqra</i> , pl. <i>fiqar</i>	iv 476b
<i>faqār</i>	iii 322b
<i>faqīr</i> , pl. <i>fuqarā'</i>	iv 209a, 494b, 495a; v 467b
f-q- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>fāqi<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	i 363a
f-q-h	
<i>faqīha</i>	ii 548b
<i>tafaqqaha</i>	iii 103b
<i>fīqh</i>	i 131b, 198a, 201b, 234b, 239b, 263b, 264a, 339a, 341b, 343b, 391b, 412b, 502b; ii 5a, 205a, 215a, 511b, 549b; iii 100b, 102a, 107a, 307a, 366a; iv 59b, 93b, 123a, 125b, 149b, 488b, 506a, 506b; v 55a, 193b, 205b, 206a, 209b, 213b, 214b, 215a, 220a, 222a, 223a, 226a, 329a, 477a, 514a, 515a; see also ' -ṣ-l
<i>faqqih</i>	ii 390a
<i>faqīh</i> , pl. <i>fuqahā'</i>	i 189b, 201b, 231a, 320b; ii 101a, 230a, 390b, 393b; iv 65a, 156a, 176b, 525a; v 150a, 293a, 293b, 499b
<i>fqīh</i>	v 72a, 73a, 73b
f-k-r	i 246b; ii 67b; iv 393b, 394a, 394b
<i>fakkara</i>	ii 548b
<i>tafakkara</i>	i 246a; ii 67b, 548a
<i>tafakkur</i>	iv 69a, 393b, 394b
<i>fīkr</i>	ii 69b; iv 394b, 424a
f-k-k	
<i>fakka</i>	i 289b
<i>fakk</i>	v 57b

f-k-h	II 304b; III 63a
<i>fākih</i>	III 63a
<i>fākiha</i> , pl. <i>fawākih</i>	I 42a, 44b; II 217b, 304b, 364b; IV 18a
f-l-j	
<i>falaḥ</i>	I 43b
f-l-ḥ	I 40a, 376b; II 162a
<i>aflaḥa</i>	I 40b; II 31a; IV 523a
<i>muflīḥ</i> , pl. <i>muflīḥūn</i>	I 376b, 380a; IV 127b, 523a, 523b
<i>falāḥ</i>	I 376b; IV 523a
<i>filāḥa</i>	I 40b
f-l-s	
<i>fals</i>	III 336b
f-l-s-f	
<i>mutafalsifūn</i>	II 286b
<i>falsafa</i>	I 85a, 198a, 480a; II 185a; III 100b; IV 287a; V 483b
<i>falāsifa</i>	III 185b
f-l-q	III 417a
<i>fāliq</i>	I 502a, 503b; III 418a; V 281a
<i>fāliq al-iṣbāḥ</i>	I 502a, 503b; III 418a; V 281a
<i>infalaqa</i>	III 423b
<i>falaq</i>	I 503b; III 247b, 417a; V 281a
<i>rabb al-falaq</i>	I 503b; III 417a
f-l-k	
<i>falak</i> , pl. <i>aflāk</i>	I 445b; IV 107a; V 163a
<i>fulk</i>	I 157b; III 486a, 542b; IV 604a, 604b
f-l-n	
<i>fulān</i>	II 379b
f-m	
<i>fam</i> , pl. <i>afwāḥ</i>	I 82b
<i>funduq</i>	V 213a
f-n-y	
<i>fānīn</i>	V 340a
<i>fānā'</i>	I 88b; II 47b, 94b; IV 86a, 434a
f-h-d	
<i>fahd</i>	V 246a
f-h-m	
<i>mafhūm</i>	V 333b
<i>fahm</i>	V 74a, 320a
f-w-j	
<i>fawj</i> , pl. <i>afwāj</i>	II 431b; V 377a
f-w-r	
<i>fāra</i>	V 126b

<i>fawwāra</i> , pl. <i>fawwārāt</i>	v 121b
f-w-z	v 429b, 430a
<i>fā'iz</i> , pl. <i>fā'izūn</i>	iv 523a; v 430a
<i>fawz</i>	iv 18b, 522b; v 430a
f-w-ḍ	
<i>tafwīḍ</i>	iv 549b
<i>mufawwiḍa</i>	ii 422a
f-w-m	
<i>fawwama</i>	ii 217b
<i>fūm</i>	i 529b; ii 217a, 217b; ii 305b
f-y-'	
<i>fā'a</i>	iii 563a
<i>fay'</i> , pl. <i>afā'a</i>	i 251b, 252a, 252b; ii 149a; v 194a
f-y-d	
<i>fawā'id</i>	v 143a
f-y-ḍ	
<i>afāḍa</i>	iv 95b
<i>ifāḍa</i>	iv 95b, 96a, 96b, 515b
<i>fayd</i>	iv 82b
f-y-l	
<i>fīl</i>	i 95a; iv 44b, 46a

**-qāf-**

q-b-b	
<i>qubba</i>	iii 299b, 544a
<i>qubbat al-ṣakhrā</i>	iii 299b
q-b-ḥ	
<i>qabīḥ</i>	i 411a; iii 548b
<i>qabā'ih</i>	iv 503b
q-b-r	
<i>aqbara</i>	i 263b
<i>qubūr</i>	i 263b; iv 465b
q-b-s	
<i>iqtibās</i>	iii 214a, 215a; iv 56a; v 392b
q-b-ḍ	
<i>qabḍa</i>	i 275b; ii 325a; v 474b
q-b-l	
<i>taqbīl</i>	iv 485b
<i>mutaqābilūn</i>	ii 159a
<i>qabl</i>	ii 433b; v 317b
<i>qibla</i>	i 12b, 153b, 163b, 164b, 328b, 330b, 378b; ii 159a, 182a, 182b, 190b, 261a, 263b, 309b, 310a,

	311a; III 3a, 27b, 31a, 34a, 76a, 77b, 79a, 179b, 300a, 303a, 305a, 307b, 314b, 340a, 427b, 428a, 429a, 430a, 430b, 433b, 434a, 446b, 572a; IV 16a, 104b, 217b, 219a, 224a, 226a, 226b, 228b, 283b, <b>325a</b> , 325b, 326a, 326b, 327a, 327b, 377b, 407a, 413a, 515a, 516a, 519b, 541a; V 55a, 107b, 172b, 175a, 185a, 556a, 556b
<i>qabūl</i>	I 433b; V 192a
<i>qabīla</i> , pl. <i>qabā'il</i>	II 71b, 431b; IV 336b; V 364a, 364b
q-t-l	II 144b, 208b; III 38a, 38b; V 432b, 433a, 455a
<i>qatala</i>	I 270a, 271b, 276b, 449b, 489a, 491b, 508a; II 144b, 151a, 261b; III 139b, 458b; IV 30b, 483a; V 160a, 160b
<i>qātil</i>	II 144b
<i>muqātil</i>	II 106b
<i>qūlāl</i>	I 398a; II 144b, 208b, 209a; III 38a, 38b, 422b
<i>qātala</i>	II 155b, 208b, 274a; IV 30a
<i>qatl</i>	II 366a; III 193a; V 161a
q-th- <sup>2</sup>	
<i>qiththā'</i>	II 217a
q-h-ṭ	
<i>qaḥṭ</i>	II 178a
q-d-ḥ	
<i>qādh</i> , pl. <i>aqdāḥ</i>	II 281a; V 78b
q-d-r	II 185b, 186a, 507b; III 333a, 334a, 334b, 335a
<i>qādir</i>	I 507a; II 185b, 320a; III 92a; IV 212a
<i>qadara</i>	II 185b, 349a; III 54b
<i>qaddara</i>	I 273a, 442b, 507a; II 185b, 328b; III 333a, 334a
<i>qadr</i>	I 159a; II 168a, 185b, 268b, 334b; III 537b, 538a, 538b; V 116a
<i>laylat al-qadr</i>	II 185b, 268b
<i>taqdīr</i>	I 159a; II 59a
<i>muqtadir</i>	II 320b
<i>qadar</i>	I 159a, 516b; II 59a, 168b, 185a,

	185b, 186a, 186b, 267a, 267b, 268b, 269a, 270b, 328b; III 87b, 178b, 334a, 334b, 335a, 538a; IV 72b, 73a, 85b, 95b, 380a, 380b, 450b
<i>qadarī</i>	II 105a
<i>qadariyya</i>	I 74b; II 422a
<i>qidr</i> , f. <i>qidra</i> , pl. <i>quḍūr</i>	I 162, 165ab, 490b; II 219a
<i>qudra</i>	III 538a; IV 433b
<i>qadīr</i>	I 507a; II 185b, 268b; III 200b; V 174a, 380b
<i>miqdār</i>	III 333a, 334b, 335a; V 286a
q-d-s	IV 282b, 283b
<i>muqaddas</i>	III 504a; IV 282b, 283b, 513a, 513b; see also <sup>3</sup> r-ḍ
<i>quḍus</i>	II 443b; IV 282b; see also r-w-ḥ
<i>quḍsī</i>	II 285b, 376b, 396a; III 505a
q-d-m	II 198b
<i>taqdīm</i>	V 322a
<i>muqaddima</i>	III 470b
<i>muqaddam</i>	I 72a; V 333b
<i>qadam</i> , pl. <i>aqdām</i>	II 198b, 199a, 325a; IV 14b
<i>al-qadam al-ṣidq</i>	II 199a; IV 14b
<i>qidam</i>	I 319a; IV 83a; V 278b
<i>qadīm</i>	I 471a; IV 81b, 89b
<i>qadūm</i>	I 337b
<i>aqdamūna</i>	II 434a
q-d-w	
<i>iqtidāʾ</i>	II 196a
q-dh-r	
<i>qadhīr</i>	I 411a
q-dh-f	
<i>qadhafa</i>	II 198a
<i>maqdhūf</i>	II 214b
<i>qadhaf</i>	II 214a, 214b, 344a; III 153b; V 498a
q-r- <sup>2</sup>	I 246b; III 506b, 585b; IV 368a
<i>qaraʾa</i>	I 245b, 326a, 451a, 554b; II 81b, 86b, 87a; III 123a, 188b, 190b, 440b, 443a, 584b; IV 217b, 354b, 403a, 449b, 470a; V 203a
<i>qārīʾ</i> , pl. <i>qurrāʾ</i>	I 131b, 332a, 334a, 347b, 350a, 520a, 520b; II 17b, 86b, 88a, 90a, 93b, 94a, 147a, 276b;

*maqru'*  
*aqra'a*  
*muqri'*, pl. *muqri'ūn*  
*quru'*  
*qirā'a*, pl. *qirā'āt*

*qirā'a bi-l-alhān*  
*qirā'at al-fātiḥa*  
*al-qirā'āt al-mutawātira*  
*qirā'āt al-sab'*  
*al-qirā'āt (al-)shādhda*  
*qawā'id al-qirā'āt*

*qar'*  
*qur'*  
*qur'ān*

*qur'ān 'ajab*  
*qur'ān 'ajamiyy*  
*qur'ān 'arabiyy/ 'arabī*  
*qur'ān dhī l-dhikr*  
*qur'ān al-fajr*  
*qur'ān al-majīd*  
*qur'ān al-nāṭiq*

III 123b, 506b; IV 134a, 371b,  
 386a, 386b, 387b, 388a; V 1b,  
 505a  
 IV 446b  
 II 493a  
 IV 386a, 392a  
 V 435a, 495b  
 I 333b; II 10a, 87b, 88a, 88b, 93a,  
 108a, 109b, 190b, 247a, 247b,  
 376a, 398a, 520a, 524a; III 123a,  
 124a, 131b, 302a, 605a, 606b,  
 607a, 607b; IV 135a, 189a,  
 353b, 354a, 354b, 355a, 355b,  
 356a, 356b, 357a, 359a, 367b,  
 369a, 372a, 372b, 373a, 377a,  
 380b, 386a, 388b, 390b, 391b,  
 446a, 450a, 599b, 601b; V 111b,  
 112a, 143a, 213b, 295b, 326a  
 IV 380b  
 II 93a  
 II 109b, 247a  
 II 247b  
 I 347b, 350a; II 247a  
 III 605a, 606b, 607a  
 IV 386b  
 IV 386b  
 I 63b, 248b, 325a, 372b, 441a,  
 502b; II 2a, 82a, 118a, 254a,  
 254b, 257b, 499b; III 49a, 113b,  
 114a, 440b, 505b, 506a, 506b,  
 507b, 508a, 509b, 510b, 514b,  
 524b, 584b, 585a, 586a, 591b;  
 IV 63a, 148a, 221b, 293a, 310b,  
 312b, 313a, 344a, 368b, 386a,  
 440a, 443b, 468b, 470a, 560b,  
 562a, 566a; V 419b, 422a,  
 422b, 423a, 425a, 425b, 483a,  
 556b  
 II 2a  
 III 114a  
 III 585a; IV 566a  
 II 257b  
 I 502b; II 82a; IV 221b  
 II 257b  
 I 63b; II 118a

<i>ahl al-qurʿān</i>	iv 386a
<i>umm al-qurʿān</i>	ii 189a; iv 167a
q-r-b	iv 516b
<i>qarība</i>	i 447b
<i>qarraba</i>	iv 292a
<i>muqarrabūn</i>	iii 67a, 204a; iv 2b, 15b, 16a, 16b, 220a; v 124a
<i>aqraba</i>	ii 174b
<i>taqarrub</i>	iv 489b
<i>qurb</i>	i 176a; v 196b
<i>qarīb</i>	i 345a; iv 5b
<i>qarāba</i>	i 345a; ii 521b; iii 97a
<i>aqraba</i>	iii 236a
<i>qurbā</i>	ii 75a, 174b; iii 95b; iv 209a, 489b
<i>dhawū l-qurbā</i>	ii 176a
<i>dhū l-qurbā</i>	ii 75a, 174b, 176a; iv 209a
<i>ūlū l-qurbā</i>	ii 174b, 176a
<i>maqraba</i>	ii 174b, 307a
<i>dhū maqraba</i>	ii 174b
<i>qurbān</i>	iv 517a
q-r-d	
<i>qirada</i>	i 95a, 475b
q-r-r	
<i>aqarra</i>	i 405a
<i>iqrār</i>	ii 169a
<i>mustaqarr</i>	ii 458b; iv 550b, 556a; v 163a, 283b
<i>qurrāt</i>	i 212b; iii 235a
<i>qarār</i>	iii 13b
<i>qārūra</i> , pl. <i>qawārīr</i>	i 166a, 490a, 490b; ii 219a, 276a
q-r-ḍ	
<i>qaraḍa</i>	v 312b
<i>qarḍ</i>	i 65a; ii 8a
q-r-ṭ-s	
<i>qirtās</i> , pl. <i>qarātīs</i>	i 247a; ii 430a, 544b, 545a; iii 25b, 591a; iv 587b; v 558a
q-r-ʿ	i 246b
<i>qaraʿa</i>	ii 280a
<i>qārīʿa</i>	i 113a; ii 365b; iii 137a, 203a; iv 102b, 103a; v 183b
<i>qurʿa</i>	ii 237b, 239b, 240a
<i>qarmaṭa</i>	i 136b
q-r-n	
<i>qarn</i> , pl. <i>qurūn</i>	ii 292b, 293a, 434a; iii 190a; iv 425a



<i>dhū l-qamayn</i>	III 190a
<i>quranā'</i>	v 119b
<i>qarīn</i>	v 119b, 494a
<i>qarīna</i> , pl. <i>qarā'in</i>	III 159b; IV 476b, 477b, 481a; v 20a
<i>qama</i>	v 525b
<i>qima</i>	v 525b
q-r-y	
<i>qarya</i> , pl. <i>qurā</i>	I 163a, 217a, 338a, 338b; II 295a, 299a, 308a, 363b; III 5a, 338a; IV 386b, 513b; see also 'm-m
<i>qarawī</i>	I 128b
q-s-s	
<i>qissīsīn</i>	III 406a; IV 404a
q-s-r	
<i>qasr</i>	v 432b v 292b
q-s-ṭ	II 70b
<i>qāsiṭūn</i>	III 71a
<i>muqsit</i> , pl. <i>muqsitūn</i>	III 234a
<i>qisṭ</i>	II 70a, 70b, 76b, 234a, 321b; III 69b, 70a, 335b, 336b, 402b, 437a; IV 84b, 133b; v 440b
q-s-ṭ-s	
<i>qisṭās</i>	II 231a, 231b, 234a, 544b, 545b; III 334b, 336a
q-s-m	III 562a
<i>qasama</i>	II 83a; III 549b
<i>qāsama</i>	III 563b
<i>aqsama</i>	II 255b, 256a; III 562a, 562b, 564a; v 217a; v 449a
<i>istiqsām</i>	II 237b, 239a
<i>qism</i> , pl. <i>aqṣām</i>	I 72a; IV 272b; v 193b
<i>qasam</i>	I 466a; II 255b; III 562a; IV 492b; v 498a
<i>wāw al-qasam</i>	II 255b
<i>qasāma</i>	III 562b; v 498b
q-s-w	
<i>qasā</i>	II 407a, 407b
<i>qāsiya</i>	II 363b, 407a
q-s-w-r	
<i>qaswara</i>	I 95a, 100a; v 245b, 246a, 247b
q-s-ṣ	II 428b, 435b; v 432b
<i>qaṣṣa</i>	III 517b, 524a; IV 302b, 443b; v 8a, 111a, 541b
<i>qaṣṣ</i>	III 589b; v 207a

- qışsa*, pl. *qışaş*  
 I 62a, 239a, 496b, 533b; II 11a, 279a, 335a, 337a, 376b, 394b, 404b, 435b, 448a, 509a, 562b; III 2a, 53a, 80a, 81a, 83a, 138a, 290a, 290b, 291a, 517a, 517b, 539a, 541a, 542a, 542b; IV 61a, 61b, 436a, 436b, 437a, 531b, 606a; V 30b, 31b, 32a, 41a, 44a, 147b, 417a, 495b, 497a
- qışaş al-anbiyā'*  
 I 62a, 228a, 496b; II 11a, 279a, 335a, 337a, 376b, 392b, 394b, 404b, 509a, 562b; III 2a, 53a, 80a, 81a, 83a, 138a, 253b, 290a, 290b, 291a, 388b, 539b, 570b, 606a; IV 315a; V 221a
- qışās al-gharānīq*  
 IV 531b
- qaşaş*  
 III 55b, 512a, 512b, 517b, 522b, 541a; IV 61a, 61b, 62a, 302b, 386b
- qışās*  
 III 193a, 253b, 388b, 570b; IV 315a; V 221a, 231b, 432b, 514b
- qāşş*, pl. *quşşās*  
 I 497a; II 102a, 106b, 381a; III 177b, 515b, 587b; IV 62b; V 30b, 221a
- q-ş-b  
*qaşaba*  
 III 336b
- q-ş-d  
*qaşada*  
 III 402a  
*muqtaşid*  
 III 402a, 402b  
*qaşida*  
 II 300a, 301a, 301b, 302a, 528b; III 115b, 196b, 219b, 224a, 408b, 584b; IV 55b, 57a, 57b, 471a, 472a, 473a
- maqāşid*  
 IV 144a
- q-ş-r  
*qaşura*  
 V 246a  
*qāşirāt*  
 II 456a; V 125b  
*qaşr*, pl. *quşūr*  
 I 163b, 165b; II 210b, 458b; IV 376a
- qaşar*  
 II 210b  
*qaşşār*  
 I 123a  
*qışār*  
 II 262b  
*quşayrā*  
 I 24b  
*maqşūra*  
 II 207a; III 429a, 429b, 430a, 430b, 433a, 433b

q-ṣ-f		
<i>qāṣīf</i>		I 52a, 53a, 54a; IV 531a
q-ṣ-w		
<i>aqṣā</i>		I 125a; IV 64a
q-ḍ-b		
<i>qaḍb</i>		I 41b; II 4a, 305b
q-ḍ-y		II 268b; III 65a
<i>qaḍā</i>		I 399a, 442a, 446b; II 185a, 186b, 362b; III 65a, 65b; IV 65a; V 542b, 543a, 544a
<i>qaḍā'</i>		I 225b, 442a, 446b, 507a, 516a, 516b, 517a; II 59a, 185a, 186b, 267b, 268b, 269a, 508b; III 64b, 65a; IV 72b, 84a, 86a; V 380a
<i>qaḍā' wa-(l-)qadar</i>		I 225b; II 508b; IV 72b, 86a
<i>qāḍī</i> , pl. <i>quḍāt</i>		I 33a; III 65a, 252b; IV 386b, 388b, 490a, 575b; V 217b, 305b, 496b
q-t-b		
<i>quṭb</i> , pl. <i>aqṭāb</i>		IV 62a; V 154b
q-t-r		
<i>qīṭr</i>		II 210b; III 383a
<i>qaṭīrān</i>		II 210b
q-t-r-b		
<i>quṭrubī</i>		III 246b
q-t-t		
<i>qaṭṭ</i>		IV 130a
q-t- <sup>ʿ</sup>		
<i>maqṭūʿ</i>		V 335a
<i>munqaṭīʿ</i>		II 367a; IV 81b
<i>qaṭʿ</i>		I 122a; II 162a
<i>qaṭʿ ḡyya</i>		IV 144a
<i>qīṭʿ</i>		I 501a
<i>quṭṭāʿ</i>		IV 364b
<i>maqṭaʿ</i> , pl. <i>maqāṭīʿ</i>		IV 481a
q-t-f		
<i>qīṭf</i> , pl. <i>quṭīf</i>		I 41b
q-t-m-r		
<i>qīṭmūr</i>		I 494b; V 474b
q-t-n		
<i>yaqṭīn</i>		II 217a, 305b; III 395b
q- <sup>ʿ</sup> -d		III 84a; IV 14b
<i>qaʿada</i>		II 569a
<i>qāʿidūn</i>		III 36a
<i>qaʿīd</i>		III 177b
<i>quʿūd</i>		IV 485b

<i>maq'ad</i>	iv 13a, 14b
q-f-r	
<i>qāfir</i>	i 287b
<i>qaf[[f]ūr</i>	i 287b
q-f-l	
<i>qufl</i> , pl. <i>aqfāl</i>	ii 546a
q-f-w	
<i>qaffā</i>	iv 291a
<i>qāfiya</i>	iv 477b; v 168b
q-l-b	
<i>qalaba</i>	i 497b
<i>iqlāb</i>	iv 375a
<i>taqallub</i>	iv 305a
<i>qalb</i> , pl. <i>qulūb</i>	i 82a, 87b, 91b; ii 64b, 161a, 324a, 364a, 387a, 394b, 406b, 407a, 408a, 409a, 409b, 502a, 547b; iii 358b, 359a, 442a; iv 117b, 293a, 375a, 573a; v 277b
q-l-d	
<i>taqlīd</i>	v 316b
<i>muqallida</i>	ii 422b
<i>qilāda</i> , pl. <i>qalā'id</i>	i 403b; iii 76b
<i>miqlād</i> , pl. <i>maqātīd</i>	ii 231a, 546b
q-l-l	
<i>aqalla</i>	ii 367a
<i>aqall</i>	ii 422b
q-l-m	
<i>qalam</i> , pl. <i>aqlām</i>	i 137a; ii 186b, 257b, 413b, 484b, 544b, 545a; iii 189a, 191b, 591a; v 558a
q-l-w	
<i>qalā</i>	ii 219a
q-m-r	
<i>qamar</i>	iii 414b; iv 107a, 108b, 217a
<i>qimār</i>	ii 280b, 282a
q-m-ṣ	
<i>qamīṣ</i>	i 346b
q-m-ʿ	
<i>miqma'a</i> , pl. <i>maqāmi'</i>	ii 546a
q-m-l	
<i>qummal</i>	i 95a
q-n-t	v 556a
<i>qanata</i>	iv 223a
<i>qānit</i> , pl. <i>qānitūn</i>	ii 291a; iv 222b, 223a
<i>qānitāt</i>	ii 76a; iii 236b; v 540a
<i>qunūt</i>	iv 222b; v 222b

<i>sūrat al-qunūt</i>	IV 223a
q-n-ṭ	I 521a, 522a
<i>qaniṭa</i>	III 224a
<i>qanūṭ</i>	I 522a
q-n-ṭ-r	
<i>qinṭār</i> , pl. <i>qanāṭīr</i>	I 259a; II 234a, 545b; III 335a, 336b; V 474a, 474b
q-n-n	
<i>qinn</i>	V 58a
q-n-w / q-n-y	
<i>qinwān</i>	I 42b, 494b
<i>qanat</i>	I 43b
q-h-r	
<i>qāhīr</i> , pl. <i>qāhīrīn</i>	III 583b, 584a
<i>qahr</i>	III 583a, 583b; IV 210a
<i>qahhār</i>	II 320b; III 584a; IV 142b, 212a
<i>taqhar</i>	III 584a
q-w-b	
<i>qāb</i>	I 177b; III 333a; IV 60b; V 473a
<i>qāba qawsayn</i>	I 177b; IV 60b; V 473a
q-w-t	
<i>muqīt</i>	II 217a
<i>qūt</i> , pl. <i>aqwāt</i>	II 217a; V 178b
q-w-s	III 332b, 333a
<i>qāsa</i>	III 333a
<i>qaws</i>	II 545b, 546a; III 332b, 333a; V 473a
<i>qawsayn</i>	II 545b; III 333a
q-w-l	I 246b; II 2a; III 109b; V 541b, 547a
<i>qāla</i>	I 32a, 235b, 250b, 274b, 324a, 421b, 449b, 453a, 454a, 455b; II 2a, 258b, 261b, 351a, 365b, 366a, 386a; III 108b, 585b; IV 310b, 311a, 387a, 442a, 446b, 463a, 463b, 483a; V 108b, 109b, 247b, 541b, 544a, 547a, 501a
<i>qul</i>	I 250b, 324a; II 2a; III 585b; IV 310b, 442a
<i>qul huwa llāhu aḥad</i>	see 'l-h
<i>wa-yaqūlūn... fa-qul</i>	II 261b; IV 311a
<i>taqawwala</i>	II 529b; III 116a
<i>qawl</i> , pl. <i>aqwāl</i> , <i>aqāwīl</i>	I 447a; II 390b, 393a, 481b, 532a; III 15a, 15b, 162a, 513a, 528a; IV 141b, 290a, 441b; V 21a, 78b, 541b, 547a, 547b
<i>maqāla</i> , pl. <i>maqālāt</i>	II 420b

q-w-m	iv 434a
<i>qāma</i>	v 287b
<i>maqāma</i>	iii 517b
<i>qā'im</i>	i 502b; iv 229b, 601b
<i>umma(tun) qā'ina(tun)</i>	i 374a; v 431a, 437b
<i>taqwīm</i>	ii 327b
<i>aqāma</i>	iii 495b
<i>muqīm</i>	iii 504a
<i>iqāma</i>	iv 144b; v 499a, 556a
<i>istaqāma</i>	v 485a
<i>mustaqīm</i>	i 131b; iv 29a
<i>qawm</i>	i 261b, 369a, 375b, 377a, 422b, 512b; ii 59a, 448b, 462b, 510b; iii 53a, 97a, 109a, 232a, 381a, 421b, 425a, 443a, 486b; iv 299b, 425a, 538b, 584b; v 364a, 389a
<i>qawm al-fāsiqīn</i>	ii 59a, 510b
<i>qawm khaṣimūn</i>	i 512b
<i>al-qawm al-khāsirūn</i>	i 377a
<i>qawm al-yālīhīn</i>	ii 448b
<i>qawm tubba'</i>	v 389a
<i>qawm yūnus</i>	iii 53a
<i>qiyām</i>	i 465b; iii 140b; iv 219b, 493b
<i>qiyāma</i>	i 86a, 204b, 206a; ii 47a; iii 136a, 139a, 141b; iv 530b
<i>qayyim</i>	iii 513a, 513b; iv 482b; v 385b
<i>qayyima</i>	iv 482b
<i>qayyūm</i>	ii 320a; iii 141b, 182b, 183a, 513b; v 500b
<i>qawwām</i> , pl. <i>qawwāmūn</i>	ii 76a, 202b, 203a, 290a; v 539b
<i>aqwam</i>	i 356b
<i>maqām</i> , pl. <i>maqāmāt</i>	ii 205a, 326a, 458b, 552b; iii 76b, 78b, 340b, 427a, 446b; iv 13a, 14b, 104b, 350a, 380b, 381a, 381b, 383a, 476b, 514a, 514b; v 135a, 141b
<i>maqām amīn</i>	iv 13a, 14b
<i>maqām ibrahīm</i>	ii 205a; iii 76b, 78b, 340b, 427a; iv 104b, 514a, 514b; v 141b, 383b
<i>maqām maḥmūd</i>	ii 326a, 552b; iii 446b
<i>maqām ma'lūm</i>	iv 350a
<i>maqāmahu wa-martabatahu</i>	iv 350a
q-w-y	
<i>quwva</i> , pl. <i>quwan</i>	i 188b; ii 322a, 353a; iv 147b, 210a

<i>qawīyy, qawī</i>	II 320a, 322a; IV 5b, 212a
q-y-d	
<i>taqyīd</i>	III 158a
<i>muqayyad</i>	V 333b
q-y-s	III 332b, 333a
<i>qays</i>	III 332a
<i>qiyās</i>	I 11b, 160a, 198a; II 556a; III 67b, 155a, 161b, 163a, 164a, 168b, 332b; IV 75b, 76a, 76b, 144a
<i>miqyās</i>	III 303b, 333a
<i>miqyās al-nīl</i>	303b
q-y-n	
<i>qayn</i>	II 516b
<i>qayna</i>	V 58a

**-kāf-**

<i>kārīz</i>	I 43b
k-'-s	
<i>ka's</i>	I 166a, 490a, 490b; II 219a, 276a; IV 18b
<i>kāghadh</i>	IV 587a
k-b-d	II 447b
<i>kabad</i>	II 306a
k-b-r	II 541b
<i>kabura</i>	II 365b
<i>takbīr</i>	II 82b, 85a, 92a; IV 180b, 219a, 220a, 220b, 232b, 350b, 378a
<i>takbīra</i>	II 92a
<i>takabbara</i>	I 395b; II 43b, 541b; IV 130b
<i>mutakabbīr, pl. mutakabbīrūn</i>	I 158b, 159a, 159b, 160a, 241b, 382a, 395b; III 583b; IV 263b, 264a, 264b
<i>takabbur</i>	I 159b, 160a
<i>istakbara</i>	I 159a, 160b, 161a, 395b, 453a; II 541b, 542a, 543a; IV 263b, 309b, 482b; V 6a, 468b
<i>mustakbīr, pl. mustakbīrūn</i>	I 161a, 161b; II 541b; III 583a; IV 263b
<i>istikbār</i>	I 159a, 159b, 160a, 161a, 161b, 220b, 395b; IV 263b
<i>kībr</i>	I 159a, 159b, 395b; III 543a
<i>kībar</i>	V 573b
<i>kabīr, pl. kubarā'</i>	I 158b, 159b; II 82b, 320a; IV 5b, 130b, 263b; V 430a

- kabīra*, pl. *kabā'ir* i 23a, 159b; iv 72b, 74b; v 19a, 19b, 20a
- akbar* ii 82b; iv 220b, 378a
- allāhu akbar* ii 82b; iv 220b, 378a; see also 'l-l-h
- kubrā* ii 193b
- kibriyā'* i 158b, 159a, 159b, 242a; iv 264b
- k-t-b i 244b; ii 26a; iii 591b, 592b; v 402b, 558a
- kataba* i 242b, 243b, 244b, 245a; ii 67b, 68a, 83b, 262b, 322a; iii 190b, 191a, 424b, 591b, 592b, 605a; iv 594a; v 175a, 402b
- kātib* iii 191b, 310b; v 204a
- maktūb* i 29b; ii 493a; v 307a
- mukātab* i 289b; v 58a, 469a
- iktāba* ii 492b, 493a; iii 188b
- katb* ii 93a
- kūtāb*, pl. *kutub* i 14b, 70b, 140a, 189a, 222b, 242b, 243a, 243b, 244a, 244b, 245a, 245b, 246a, 246b, 247a, 247b, 248a, 249a, 249b, 250a, 250b, 251a, 325b, 328b, 372a, 372b, 388a, 392a, 392b, 403b, 486b, 522b, 523a; ii 27a, 82a, 108a, 111a, 186b, 254a, 254b, 255a, 257b, 269a, 310a, 311b, 342a, 376b, 412a, 420b, 423b, 492b, 495a, 499a, 500b, 544b; iii 30b, 124b, 140b, 177a, 177b, 178a, 178b, 186b, 188a, 189b, 190a, 191a, 255b, 275b, 288a, 404a, 424b, 425b, 441a, 441b, 442a, 442b, 452a, 482a, 486a, 505b, 508a, 508b, 509a, 509b, 514b, 566a, 585a, 591a, 591b, 592a, 592b, 593a, 605a; iv 2b, 3b, 36a, 36b, 37a, 37b, 38b, 41b, 42b, 102b, 120a, 127b, 152b, 153a, 153b, 166a, 169a, 224a, 261b, 293b, 296b, 297a, 297b, 303a, 312b, 351a, 355a, 403b, 438b, 439a, 440a, 457a, 468b, 559a, 559b, 560a, 560b, 561a, 561b, 562a, 569b, 587b, 597a; v 19a, 44b, 68b, 167a, 173a, 173b,



	197a, 271b, 284b, 317b, 320a, 400b, 401b, 419b, 422a, 425a, 446a, 483a, 493a
<i>kitāb allāh</i>	II 27a; IV 560a, 596b
<i>kitāb allāh al-nātiq</i>	IV 597a
<i>kitāb kalām allāh</i>	III 514a, 514b
<i>kitāb maknūn</i>	II 412a, 423b; IV 261b
<i>kitāb marqūm</i>	II 500b; III 591a; IV 102b
<i>kitāb mawqūt</i>	I 328b; IV 224a
<i>kitāb mu'ajjal</i>	I 244a; II 269a
<i>kitāb mubīn</i>	I 523a; II 257b; III 186b, 592a; V 284b
<i>al-kitāb al-munīr</i>	IV 297a
<i>kitāb mūsā</i>	III 425b; IV 3b
<i>kitāb mutashābih</i>	I 70b; III 509b
<i>kitāb wa-l-ḥikma</i>	IV 3b; V 317b
<i>kitāban anzalnāhu ilayka</i>	III 508a
<i>ahl al-kitāb</i>	I 207a, 247a, 247b, 309b, 325a, 377b; II 182a, 496b, 499a, 544b; III 141a, 189b, 484a, 508b; IV 36a, 37b, 38a, 39a, 39b, 40a, 40b, 41a, 42a, 42b, 43a, 120a, 129a, 151b, 153a, 303b, 309a, 402b, 403a, 403b, 560a; V 56a, 131b, 417b, 437b
<i>alladhīna ātaynāhum al-kitāb</i>	I 222b
<i>alladhīna ūtū l-kitāb</i>	I 222b, 247a; IV 36a, 38b, 42b, 120a, 152b, 153b
<i>alladhīna ūtū naṣībān minā l-kitābi</i>	III 30b; IV 36a
<i>umm al-kitāb</i>	I 247b, 248a, 523a; II 412a, 423a; IV 297a, 560b; see also 'm-m
<i>kitābiya</i>	IV 101a
<i>kitāba</i>	III 189b, 605a; V 58a, 60a
<i>kuttāb</i>	I 140a; III 591a; V 209b, 225b, 536a
<i>maktab</i>	V 209b, 536a
k-t-m	I 540a; IV 572b
<i>katama</i>	I 540a; V 479b
<i>katm</i>	I 541b; V 479b
<i>kūtmān</i>	I 540a, 541a, 541b
k-th-b	
<i>kathūb</i>	IV 530b, 531a
k-th-r	
<i>kaththara</i>	III 549b
<i>kathūr</i>	V 125a

<i>kawthar</i>	ī 88b; iii 141a, 446b; iv 61a; v 36b, 37a, 125a, 466b
<i>akthar</i>	ii 422b
<b>k-d-h</b>	
<i>kādih</i>	iii 184a
<b>k-dh-b</b>	ī 381b; ii 58b, 181a; v 434b
<i>kadhaba</i>	ī 235b; iii 181a; iv 309b
<i>kādhīb</i> , pl. <i>kādhībūn</i>	ii 462b; iii 425a; iv 103b, 483b
<i>kādhiba</i>	iv 103b
<i>kadhhaba</i>	ii 251b, 370b; iii 181b, 524a; iv 309b, 319a, 474a; v 6a
<i>mukadhhib</i> , pl. <i>mukadhhibūn</i>	ī 381b
<i>takdhīb</i>	ī 220b; v 440a
<i>kadhdhāb</i> , pl. <i>kadhdhābūn</i>	ii 530a, 540a; iii 460b; iv 22b
<i>sāhir</i> <i>kadhdhāb</i>	ii 540a, 540b
<b>k-r-b</b>	
<i>mukarrīb</i>	ī 151b
<b>k-r-s</b>	
<i>kursī</i>	ī 446a; ii 275b, 276b, 325b, 410b; iii 307b, 308b, 431b; v 276b, 277a
<i>āyat al-kursī</i>	v 277a, 277b
<i>kurrāsa</i> , pl. <i>karārīs</i>	iv 587b
<b>k-r-m</b>	ii 447a
<i>karrama</i>	ii 447b
<i>mukarrama</i>	iii 513a
<i>mukram</i>	ii 447b
<i>mukramān</i>	ii 447b
<i>karma</i>	ī 25a
<i>karāma</i> , pl. <i>karāmāt</i>	ii 555a; iii 396a, 396b, 397a, 460a, 575b
<i>karīm</i> , pl. <i>karā'im</i>	ī 212b; ii 320b, 447b; iii 506b, 513a; v 179a, 320a, 594a
<i>maqām karīm</i>	ii 447b
<i>kirām</i>	v 118b
<i>makruma</i>	ii 448a
<b>k-r-h</b>	
<i>kariha</i>	ii 225b
<i>makrūh</i>	ii 225b; iii 175a, 366a, 366b; iv 270a, 492a, 495a, 495b
<i>karraha</i>	iii 235b
<i>ikrāh</i>	v 290b, 292b; see also d-y-n
<i>karāha</i>	ii 282a
<b>k-s-b</b>	
<i>kasaba</i>	iv 85a, 86b, 431a, 432a, 433b,

<i>iktasaba</i>	459a, 273b; v 268a, 312a
<i>iktisāb</i>	III 121a; IV 85a, 86b, 432b
<i>muktasib</i>	I 517a; III 254a; v 549a
<i>kasb</i>	IV 433b
	I 517a; III 254a; IV 431a, 431b, 433b; v 268a, 269a, 487b
k-s-r	
<i>kasra</i>	I 279a
k-s-f	
<i>kusūf</i>	IV 218b
k-s-w	
<i>kiswa</i>	IV 175b; v 91a, 390a
<i>kisā'</i> , pl. <i>aksiya</i>	I 390a; II 177a; IV 50a
<i>ahl al-kisā'</i>	I 390a; II 177a
k-sh-f	
<i>kāshifa</i>	IV 103b
<i>takshīf</i>	II 100a
<i>kashf</i>	I 92a; IV 103b; v 154a
k- <sup>ʿ</sup> -b	
<i>ka'ba</i>	III 76b, 79b; v 78b
k-f-ḥ	
<i>kifāh</i>	I 161a
k-f-r	I 119b, 218a
<i>kafara</i>	I 119a, 119b, 120b, 221a; II 57b, 154a, 166a, 171b, 510a; III 31b; v 6a, 293b, 369a, 379b
<i>kāfir</i> , pl. <i>kāfirūn</i> , <i>kuffār</i>	I 110a, 112b, 120a, 158b, 160a, 218a, 221a, 266b, 268b, 375b, 381b, 422b, 493a; II 24a, 45b, 53a, 66a, 74a, 149b; II 165b, 166a, 166b, 170a, 170b, 258b, 415b, 417b, 471a, 489a, 538a; III 24b, 26a, 27a, 47a, 239b, 338b, 529a, 558b; IV 89b, 118b, 120b, 129a, 133a, 133b, 309a; v 15a, 380a, 418a, 436a
<i>takfīr</i>	IV 83a, 531b; v 198a
<i>kufr</i>	I 77b, 119a, 119b, 120, 158b, 160a, 218a, 220b, 221a, 221b, 235b, 297b, 375b, 376a, 381a, 493a, 493b, 540b; II 43a, 57a, 62b, 63b, 66a, 137a, 165b, 166a, 166b, 370a, 422a, 488a, 489a, 501b, 503a, 510a; III 70b, 181a, 531b, 564a; IV 75a, 118b, 120b,

	121a, 133a, 166a, 166b, 172a, 255b, 283a, 409b, 488a, 534a; v 20b, 446b
<i>umam/ a'inna al-kufr</i>	ii 498a; iii 95b
<i>kaffār</i>	i 221a
<i>kaffāra</i>	i 186b, 187a, 188a; iii 563a, 565b, 566a; iv 148a; v 449a
<i>kafūr</i>	i 221a, 287b, 288a, 490b; v 62b
k-f-f	
<i>kaff</i>	ii 401a
k-f-l	i 528a
<i>kafala</i>	i 528a
<i>kaffala</i>	i 528a
<i>wa-kaffalahā zakariyyā</i>	i 528b
<i>takaffala</i>	i 528a, 528b
<i>kīfl</i>	i 528a
<i>kafāla</i>	iv 431a
<i>kafīl</i>	i 379b, 528b
k-f-y	
<i>kāfyū</i>	ii 385b
<i>kāfiya</i>	ii 189a
k-l-l	
<i>kull</i>	ii 363a
<i>kulla</i>	i 23b
<i>kall</i>	iii 228a
<i>kalāla</i>	ii 385a, 519b, 523b, 524a, 524b; iii 98a, 98b, 99a
k-l-b	
<i>kālib</i>	i 546a
<i>mukallabīn</i>	i 545b
<i>kalb</i>	i 95a, 545b, 546a; v 52a
k-l-f	
<i>kallaḥa</i>	iv 431a, 432b
<i>mukallaḥ</i>	i 122a; v 135b
<i>taklīf</i>	i 555b, 556a; iv 73a, 431a, 432b, 433a, 433b; v 135b
<i>takālīf</i>	i 555b
k-l-m	i 246b; iii 109b; v 108b, 541b, 547a
<i>kallama</i>	iii 423b, 511a, 511b; iv 292a, 292a, 440b; v 108b, 110a, 110b, 541b, 546a, 546b, 547b
<i>taklīm</i>	iv 440b; v 111a
<i>mutakallīm, pl. mutakallīmūn</i>	i 90a, 104b, 115b, 436b, 463b, 468a, 469a; ii 111a, 270a, 527b, 531a, 532a, 532b, 533b, 534b;

	iv 75b, 80a, 82a, 82b, 83a, 83b, 87a, 88b, 287b, 549a, 564b, 565a; v 111b, 150a, 309b
<i>takallama</i>	v 108b, 111a
<i>kalīma</i> pl. <i>kalīmāt</i>	i 25b; ii 443b; iii 14b, 15a, 41b, 29, 294b, 531a, 533a, 556b; iv 296a, 476b; v 16b, 289b, 435a, 435b, 498b, 499b, 501a, 502b, 503a, 503b, 504b, 541b, 545b, 546a, 547b
<i>kalām</i>	i 85a, 106a, 160a, 198a, 436b, 471a, 529b, 530a; ii 74b, 95a, 114a, 116a, 185a, 186b, 527a, 527b, 531a, 532b, 533b; iii 100b, 115a, 120a, 125b, 126b, 424a, 467a, 511a, 511b, 514a; iv 67b, 72a, 84a, 125b, 133b, 445a; v 108b, 110a, 111a, 112a, 150a, 224a, 306b, 387b, 541b, 547b
<i>kalām allāh</i>	i 471a; ii 95a; iii 125b, 467a, 511a; iv 133b, 262b, 287a, 413b, 445a, 493b; v 111a, 541b, 547b
<i>kalīm</i>	ii 324a; iv 292a
<i>kalīm allāh</i>	ii 324a; iv 292a
k-m-m	
<i>kumm</i> , pl. <i>akmām</i>	i 494b
k-n-d	
<i>kanūd</i>	ii 372a
k-n-z	
<i>kanz</i>	ii 189a
k-n-s	
<i>kanīsa</i>	i 335b; v 567b
k-n-y	
<i>kunya</i>	iii 501b, 502a
k-h-f	
<i>kaḥf</i>	i 292b
k-h-n	iii 246b
<i>kaḥana</i>	iii 246b
<i>kāhīn</i> , pl. <i>kuḥhān</i> , <i>kaḥana</i>	i 148a, 324a, 542b, 543a, 543b, 544b; ii 238a, 255b, 256a, 319a, 320a, 528a, 528b, 540a; iii 127b, 220b, 231a, 246b, 247a, 451a, 480b, 489b, 498a, 578b, 587b, 588a, 589b; iv 112a, 112b, 113a, 164b, 216b, 255b, 259b, 295a, 311b, 334a, 462b, 463a,

	463b, 464a, 465b, 473a, 477a; v 78a, 168b, 172a, 420b, 426a, 426b
<i>kāhina</i>	III 246b
<i>kihāna</i>	I 542b, 544b; II 239b
<i>kahāna</i>	III 246b
k-w-b	
<i>kūb</i> , pl. <i>akwāb</i>	I 166a, 490a, 490b; II 276a; V 123a
k-w-d	
<i>kāda</i>	IV 309b
k-w-k-b	
<i>kawkab</i> , pl. <i>kawākib</i>	III 202b, 415b; IV 106b, 107a, 108b, 109a
k-w-n	
<i>kāna</i>	I 230b, 244b, 288a, 447a, 453a, 474b, 475b, 516b, 535b; II 258b, 327b, 366b, 425a; III 395b; IV 61a, 354b, 483a; V 109a, 290a, 437a, 542b, 543a, 544a
<i>kun fa-yakūn</i>	I 474b, 475b, 516b; II 327b; IV 61a
<i>kā'in</i>	II 100b; V 322a
<i>kawn</i>	III 187b
<i>makān</i>	I 114a; III 3b; V 475a
k-y-d	
<i>kayd</i>	II 162a; III 492a; V 479b, 531a
<i>kayd al-nisā'</i>	III 492a
k-y-f	
<i>kayf</i>	I 105b; II 160b, 286a; III 385b
<i>bi-lā kayf</i>	I 105b; II 286a; III 385b
<i>bi-lā kayf wa-lā tashbīh</i>	II 160b
k-y-l	IV 333a, 334a
<i>kāla</i>	III 334a
<i>ikyāl</i>	I 490b; II 544b
<i>iktāla</i>	III 334a
<i>kayl</i>	II 545a; III 334a, 335b; V 473b, 474a
<i>kayl ba'ir</i>	III 334a; V 473b, 474a
<i>mikyāl</i>	II 545a; III 334a; V 313a
<i>kāmiyā</i>	III 247b; IV 165b

**-lām-**

l-'-t

*lāt*

II 352b

l <sup>2</sup> -k		
	<i>malak</i> , pl. <i>malā'ika</i>	I 84b, 178b; II 404a; III 45a, 45b; IV 376a; V 118a
l <sup>2</sup> -l <sup>2</sup>		
	<i>lu'lu'</i>	I 438b, 439a; III 384a; V 125b
l <sup>2</sup> -m		
	<i>lu'm</i>	I 191b
	<i>la'm</i>	II 491a
	<i>lāhūt</i>	I 555a, 555b; V 149a, 158b
l-b-b		
	<i>lubb</i> , pl. <i>albāb</i>	II 407a, 409a, 548b; III 102a, 102b, 373a
	<i>ūlū l-albāb</i>	II 407a, 409a, 548b; III 102a, 102b, 373a
l-b-s		
	<i>labasa</i>	IV 591b
	<i>talbīs</i>	I 541b; IV 75a
	<i>libās</i>	I 346a, 498a; II 175a; III 548b
l-b-n		
	<i>talbīna</i>	II 446b
	<i>laban</i>	II 218a; III 391a, 392a
l-b-y		
	<i>labbaya</i>	II 85a; IV 233a
	<i>labbayka allāhumma labbayka</i>	II 85a; IV 233a
	<i>talbiya</i>	II 297a, 297b, 480a; IV 233a, 532a
l-t-z		
	<i>latz</i>	III 125a
l-t-f		
	<i>lutf</i>	IV 74a
l-ḥ-d		
	<i>alḥada</i>	II 420b; III 114a, 280a
	<i>ilḥād</i>	III 114a
	<i>mulḥid</i> , pl. <i>malāhida</i>	II 137a, 531a; IV 122b
		II 471b, 531a
l-ḥ-q		
	<i>alḥiqa</i>	II 33a
l-ḥ-m		
	<i>laḥm</i>	I 80a; II 218b, 220a
	<i>luḥūm</i>	I 80b
	<i>malāḥim</i>	II 101b, 242a; III 139a
l-ḥ-n		
	<i>laḥn</i>	III 109b
		I 82b; III 109b, 120a; IV 356a
l-kh-ṣ		
	<i>talkhīṣ</i>	II 378a
l-z-b		
	<i>lāzib</i>	I 24a

- l-z-m  
*lāzīm* iv 374b, 376a  
*ilzām* v 449b
- l-s-n  
*līsān*, pl. *alsīna*, *alsun* i 82b, 83a, 132a, 203b; ii 210a, 226b; iii 108a, 108b, 109a, 110a, 112a, 113a, 113b, 114a, 114b, 117a, 124b, 443a, 473a; iv 299b, 374b, 439b, 566a  
*līsān al-‘arab* ii 210a  
*līsān ‘arabī* iii 109a, 124b; iv 566a  
*bi-līsānīn ‘arabiyyīn mubīnīn* iii 110a, 113b, 114b, 473a; iv 439b  
*līsān* i 132a
- l-ṭ-f  
*luṭf* ii 506b  
*laṭīf* ii 320b; v 145b  
*laṭā‘if* iv 158a, 573a; v 140a, 141b, 144a, 145b, 148a, 159a
- l-z-y  
*talazzza* ii 414b  
*lazā* ii 49b, 210a, 414b, 419a; iii 203b
- l-‘-b  
*la‘iba* iv 309b  
*la‘ib* iii 182a  
*lu‘b* ii 281a, 281b
- l-‘-n  
*la‘ana* i 491b  
*la‘na* i 29a  
*lī‘ān* i 29a, 492a; ii 520b; iii 279b; v 498a
- l-gh-b  
*luḡhūb* i 443b
- l-gh-w  
*luḡhw* iii 109b  
i 187a; iii 108a, 562a, 565a, 565b; iv 103a, 482b  
*luḡha*, pl. *luḡhāt* i 529b, 530a; iii 108a, 109b, 112a, 112b, 115a, 117a, 122a, 124a, 125b; v 143a, 333a  
*lāḡhiya* iii 108a; iv 103a, 482b
- l-f-z  
*lafz* i 71a; iii 159a, 511a, 605a; iv 445b, 447b, 564a; v 112a, 160b  
*lafza* iv 476b  
*tallaffuzī* iv 376a
- l-q-b  
*laqab* iii 12a, 12b



l-q-m		
<i>laqima</i>		III 242b
l-q-n		
<i>talqīn</i>		I 264b
l-q-y		
<i>alqā</i>		IV 294b, 295a, 296a
<i>ilqā'</i>		I 2b
<i>mulqiyāt</i>		IV 294b
<i>talaqqā</i>		I 448a, 456a
<i>mutalaqqiyān(i)</i>		III 177b; V 119a
<i>liqā'</i>		91b
l-m-ḥ		
<i>talmūḥ</i>		III 215a; V 392b
<i>talmūḥāt</i>		IV 56a
<i>lamḥ</i>		III 138a; V 287b, 288a
<i>ka-lamḥi l-baṣar</i>		III 138a; V 288a
<i>lamḥ bi-l-baṣar</i>		V 287b
l-m-z		
<i>lamaza</i>		II 344a; IV 309b
<i>lamz</i>		II 343b
<i>lumaza</i>		II 344a
l-m-s		
<i>lamasa</i>		I 412a
<i>lāmasa</i>		I 412a; IV 501a
l-m-m		
<i>lamam</i>		I 29a; V 19a, 19b
l-h-b		
<i>lahab</i>		II 414b
l-h-j		
<i>lahja</i> , pl. <i>lahjāt</i>		I 128a
l-h-m		
<i>alhama</i>		IV 294b
<i>ilhām</i>		IV 294b; V 409b
		I 46a; IV 442a; V 109b
l-h-w		
<i>lahw</i>		I 160b
l-w-ḥ		
<i>talwūḥ</i>		III 215a
<i>lawḥ [lūḥ]</i> , pl. <i>alwāḥ</i>		I 14b, 87b, 157b, 160b, 365a, 467b; II 95a, 186b, 413b, 544b, 546b; III 189b, 424a, 424b, 591a; IV 261b, 270b, 297a, 570a, 587b, 604a; V 73a, 150a, 301a, 404a, 422a
<i>(al-)lawḥ (al-)mahfūz</i>		I 87b, 92a, 467b; II 95a, 413b; III 189b; IV 261b, 297a, 570a; V 150a, 404a

<i>lawwāḥa</i>	ii 414b
l-w-t	
<i>lā'it</i>	iii 232b
<i>lūṭiyya</i>	iii 232b; iv 584b
<i>lūwāt</i>	iv 584b
l-w-n	
<i>lawn</i> , pl. <i>alwān</i>	i 212b, 361b, 362a
l-y-s	
<i>laysa</i>	i 466b; iv 82b
l-y-l	
<i>layl</i> , pl. <i>layālin</i>	i 36a, 328a, 498a, 499a, 499b, 501a, 503a; iii 335a, 417b; iv 102b, 217a, 222a, 222b, 279a, 342b; v 280b, 282a, 282b, 476a, 556b
<i>(min) ānā' al-layl</i>	i 328a, 498a; iv 220b, 222a; v 282b
<i>layla</i> , pl. <i>layālin</i>	i 178a, 326a, 444a, 445a, 449a, 501b, 503a; ii 84a, 89a, 91a, 269b, 412b; iii 222a, 410a, 413b, 414a, 417b, 442a, 537b; iv 222a, 293a, 340a, 342b, 343a, 343b, 346b; v 127a, 279a, 284a, 284b, 431b, 476a
<i>layla mubāraka</i>	iii 414a; iv 343a
<i>laylat al-barā'a</i>	iii 414a; v 127a
<i>laylat al-qadr</i>	i 178a, 326a, 501b; ii 84a, 89a, 91a, 181b, 182b, 183a, 204a, 269b, 381b, 412b; iii 222a, 410a, 413b, 414a, 417b, 442a, 537b; iv 102b, 293a, 340a, 342b, 343b, 346b; v 284b, 431b
l-y-n	
<i>lāna</i>	i 494b
<i>layyin</i>	iii 115a
<b>-mīm-</b>	
m-t <sup>ʿ</sup>	iii 60a; v 232a
<i>tamattā'a</i>	iv 98b
<i>tamattuʿ</i>	ii 180b; iv 98b, 99a
<i>istamtā'a</i>	iv 99a, 582b; v 232b
<i>istimtāʿ</i>	iv 98b; v 232a
<i>mut'a</i>	iv 98b, 99a, 99b, 582b, 600b; v 232a, 232b, 233a, 527b

<i>matāʿ</i> , pl. <i>amtiʿa</i>	I 398b; II 275a, 275b; III 59b, 60a, 60b, 182a; V 454b
m-t-n	
<i>matn</i>	I 388a; II 376b, 385b
<i>matīn</i>	II 320b
m-th-l	
<i>tamthīl</i>	I 106b; II 96b; III 384b; IV 88b
<i>mumaththilūn</i>	I 106b
<i>mumāthala</i>	III 128b
<i>tamaththala</i>	V 445b
<i>mīthl</i>	III 201b; V 18b
<i>laysa ka-mīthlihi shayʿ(un)</i>	III 201b; V 18b
<i>mathal</i> , pl. <i>amthāl</i>	I 54b, 72a, 512b; II 386a, 434b; III 517b; IV 6b, 9a, 10a, 10b, 11a; V 3a, 13b, 14a, 14b, 15b, 16a, 124b, 125a, 182a, 321a, 322a, 333b
<i>mathalu l-jannati</i>	V 124b
<i>mathula</i> , pl. <i>mathulāt</i>	I 530a; IV 453b; V 164a
<i>muthlāt</i>	I 530a
<i>mithāl</i>	IV 77a
<i>īmthāl</i> , pl. <i>tamāthāl</i>	I 162b, 165a, 167b; II 43b, 476b, 481a, 481b; V 77a
m-j-d	I 27a
<i>majjada</i>	II 83a
<i>majd</i>	II 315b; III 504b
<i>majīd</i>	II 315b, 320a; III 506b, 513a
m-j-s	
<i>majūs</i>	II 22a; III 244a, 246b; IV 152a, 407b, 511b; V 56a
m-ḥ-d	
<i>tamḥīd</i>	IV 220a, 220b
m-ḥ-ṣ	
<i>mahḥaṣa</i>	V 362b
m-ḥ-ḍ-r-m	
<i>muhḍram</i>	IV 474b
m-ḥ-n	II 537b, 538a
<i>imtaḥana</i>	II 538a; V 362b
<i>miḥna</i>	I 469b, 471a; II 413a, 531b, 538a, 538b, 539a; III 468a; IV 73b, 81b, 142b; V 18a
m-ḥ-w	
<i>mahw</i>	I 77a; IV 163a, 174a
m-kh-kh	
<i>mukhkh</i>	II 83b

m-d-ḥ		
	<i>madḥ</i> , pl. <i>madā'ih</i>	ii 93b
m-d-d		
	<i>madda</i>	i 504a; ii 2b; v 282b, 544a
	<i>amadda</i>	iv 354b
	<i>madda</i>	iv 376a
	<i>madd</i>	ii 386b; iv 375b, 376a
	<i>madad</i>	ii 555a
	<i>mudda</i>	v 278b
	<i>midād</i>	ii 544b, 545a; iii 191b, 531a, 591a; v 558a
m-d-n		
	<i>madīna</i> , pl. <i>madā'in/mudun</i>	see d-y-n
m-r-'		
	<i>imra'</i>	i 299a
	<i>imru'</i>	v 92a
	<i>mar'</i>	ii 289b
	<i>imra'a</i>	ii 289b, 290a, 290b, 291a, 292b, 352b; iii 92a, 95b
	<i>murūwa</i>	i 458b; ii 70a, 301b, 450a; iv 111a, 255a, 395a, 400b
m-r-j		
	<i>marāja</i>	i 443a, 445b; iv 7a
	<i>mārij</i>	iii 48b
	<i>marj</i>	ii 213a
m-r-j-n		
	<i>marjān</i>	i 438b, 439a; iii 384a
m-r-kh		
	<i>markh</i>	ii 213a, v 359a
m-r-d		
	<i>mārid</i>	ii 487a; v 486b
	<i>mumarrad</i>	i 162b
m-r-r		
	<i>mīrra</i>	iii 495b
m-r-ḍ		
	<i>marīḍa</i>	ii 501b
	<i>marad</i> , pl. <i>amrād</i>	ii 407b, 501a, 501b, 502a; iii 349b, 358a
	<i>marīḍ</i> , pl. <i>marḍā</i>	ii 501b; iii 349b
m-r-w		
	<i>marwa</i>	iv 518a
m-z-j		
	<i>mizāj</i>	i 288a
m-z-n		
	<i>muẓn</i>	v 461b, 462b

m-s-ḥ	III 333a, 333b; IV 498b, 499b
<i>masaḥa</i>	III 10b, 12a, 12b; IV 372a, 372b
<i>maṣḥ</i>	III 333b
<i>massāḥ</i>	III 333b, 334a
<i>misāḥa</i>	III 333b
<i>maṣīḥ</i>	I 102a; II 156a, 508a; III 10b, 11b, 12a, 12b, 138b, 294a; IV 38b, 39a; V 251a
<i>al-maṣīḥ al-dajjāl</i>	III 138a
<i>maṣīḥiyya</i>	IV 406b
m-s-d	
<i>masad</i>	I 494b; II 546b
m-s-s	I 412a
<i>massa</i>	II 348
<i>misās</i>	I 274b; IV 524b
<i>mass</i>	II 540b
m-s-k	IV 277a
<i>masaka</i>	I 443a
<i>misk</i>	V 62b
<i>miskīn</i> , pl. <i>masākīn</i>	III 63a; IV 129a, 209a
m-s-y	see also <sup>3</sup> -m-s
<i>amsā</i>	I 504b
<i>masā<sup>3</sup></i>	I 504a
m-sh-q	
<i>mashq</i>	I 136b, 141a
m-sh-y	
<i>mashā</i>	I 241b
<i>mashshā<sup>3</sup></i>	II 344a
m-ṣ-r	
<i>miṣr</i>	III 208b
<i>amiṣār</i>	I 217b, 333a
<i>maṣīr</i>	II 31a
m-ḍ-gh	
<i>muḍgha</i>	I 3a, 230b, 231a; II 328a; V 522b
m-ḍ-y	
<i>maḍā</i>	II 434b
<i>māḍī</i>	V 286b
m-ṭ-r	V 470b
<i>amṭara</i>	V 130a, 470b
<i>maṭar</i>	V 461b, 465b, 470b
m- <sup>ʿ</sup> -z	
<i>ma<sup>ʿ</sup>z</i>	I 94b; II 218a
m-q-l	
<i>muql</i>	IV 54a

m-k-th	
<i>mukth</i>	i 250b
m-k-r	
<i>makara</i>	iii 18a; iv 309b
<i>makr</i>	i 376b, 377a; ii 322a; iv 471b; v 479b
<i>makr allāhī</i>	ii 322a
m-k-k	
<i>makka</i>	iii 337b
m-k-n	
<i>tamkīn</i>	v 292b
<i>imkān</i>	iv 79a
m-l-ʾ	
<i>malaʾ</i> , pl. <i>amlāʾ</i>	i 22b, 297a, 369a, 406b, 462b, 463a; ii 296b, 432b; iii 338a, 420b, 421b, 422a, 422b, 423a, 583a, 583b; iv 130b, 131a
m-l-ḥ	
<i>milḥ</i>	i 446a; ii 212b, 217b; v 126a
<i>milḥ uyāj</i>	i 446a; ii 212b; v 126a
m-l-š	
<i>imlāš</i>	i 2b
m-l-q	
<i>imlāq</i>	iii 182a
<i>malaq</i>	iii 121a
m-l-k	iii 90b; v 103b
<i>malaka</i>	ii 29b; iv 184a, 288a; v 57a
<i>mālik</i> , pl. <i>mālikūn</i>	i 89b; ii 83a, 189b, 321b; iii 91a, 184a, 184b, 185b, 186b; iv 186b, 187a; v 119b
<i>mamlūk</i>	iv 184b, 185a
<i>malk</i>	ii 189b
<i>mīlk</i> , pl. <i>amlāk</i>	ii 226a; iv 185b
<i>mulk</i>	i 27b, 188b, 496a; iii 90b, 91a, 91b, 92a, 92b, 93a, 93b, 94a, 267b, 504b; iv 127b, 142a, 184a, 185a, 186b, 210a, 212a; v 103b
<i>malak</i>	ii 404a; iii 139b
<i>malik</i> , pl. <i>mulūk</i>	ii 29b, 91b, 189b, 321b; iii 90b, 91a, 91b, 92a, 93b; iv 128a, 130a, 184a, 186b, 187a; v 145b
<i>malakūt</i>	iii 90b; iv 127b, 184a; v 157b, 158b, 258a
m-l-l	see also m-l-y

<i>amalla</i>	III 592b
<i>milla</i> , pl. <i>milal</i>	I 6a, 118b, 200a, 325a, 330b, 373a, 373b, 462b; II 274b, 313b, 329a, 402b, 431b, 569b; III 27b, 38a, 340b, 445b; IV 130b, 396a, 400a, 401a, 401b, 403b, 414a; V 243b, 263b
<i>millat ibrahīm</i>	I 6a, 325a, 330b, 373a, 381a; II 569b; III 38a, 340b; IV 396a; V 243b
m-l-y	see also m-l-l
<i>amlā</i>	II 492a, 492b, 493a; III 188b; V 400b
<i>imlā'</i>	II 493b; IV 588a
m-n-j	
<i>manj</i>	II 213a
m-n- <sup>ε</sup>	IV 307a
<i>mana<sup>ε</sup>a</i>	I 450a, 453a
<i>māni<sup>ε</sup></i>	IV 307b
m-n-n	
<i>mann</i>	II 217b
<i>minna</i>	V 144b
<i>manūn</i>	II 302a
m-n-y	
<i>tamannā</i>	IV 532b
<i>istimnā'</i>	IV 584a
<i>manāyā</i>	II 302a
<i>manāh</i> [ <i>manāt</i> ]	II 353a
<i>umnīyya</i>	IV 532b
m-h-d	
<i>mahd</i>	II 2b, 276a
<i>mihād</i>	II 2b, 276a; IV 103b
m-h-r	
<i>mahr</i>	I 258b, 259a, 434b; IV 582a, 582b, 583b; V 79a, 313b, 453a, 481a, 528b, 529a
m-h-l	
<i>muhl</i>	II 211b; III 203a, 203b, 383a; V 572a
m-w-t/m-y-t	
<i>māta</i>	III 140a
<i>amāta</i>	I 508a; III 148b; V 545a
<i>mawt</i>	I 205a, 505b; II 45b; IV 486a
<i>mayta</i>	I 291a, 291b; II 220a, 220b; V 55a
<i>mumūt</i>	IV 435b

- m-w-j  
*māja* III 185a  
*mawj* v 462a, 464b
- m-w-l  
*māl*, pl. *amwāl* II 334a; IV 3b, 288a, 288b, 289a;  
v 160b, 197a, 457b, 467b, 469a,  
469b, 474b
- m-w-h  
*māʾ* I 42a; II 3a, 211a, 212a; III 203b,  
263a, 530b; v 64a, 461b, 462a,  
462b, 463a, 464b  
*māʾ dāfiq* v 462a, 462b  
*māʾ mahīn* v 462a, 462b  
*māʾ min al-samāʾ* v 461b  
*māʾ ṣadīd* II 211a; III 203b  
*[anzala] min al-samāʾ māʾ* I 42b; v 462b  
*wa-jaʿalnā min al-māʾ kulla shayʾin ḥayyin* III 530b
- m-y-d  
*māda* II 2b; III 16b  
*māʾida* II 176a; III 16b, 396a; v 188a, 189b,  
190a
- m-y-z  
*tamyīz* III 112a
- m-y-l  
*māʾil* I 136b, 348a
- nūn-**
- n-ʾ-s  
*nās* I 324b, 377a, 397a, 416b, 422b;  
II 22a, 264a, 289a, 291b;  
III 229b, 425a, 443b; IV 96b,  
299b, 304b, 490b; v 174b, 268b,  
369b, 440a, 479a  
*nāsūt* I 555a, 555b; v 158b
- n-b-ʾ  
*nabbaʾa* II 435b; III 536a  
I 442b, 452a; III 524b, 534a, 536a;  
IV 473b, 474a; v 108b, 541b  
*anbaʾa* III 536b; v 110b  
*istanbaʾa* III 536b  
*nabaʾ*, pl. *anbāʾ* I 452b; II 435b; III 441a, 441b,  
517b, 518a, 519a, 520b, 524a,  
524b, 536b, 537a; IV 131b,  
294b, 302b, 438b



<i>anbā' al-ghayb</i>	II 241b; III 441a, 441b, 537a; IV 294b, 302b, 438b
n-b-t	
<i>anbata</i>	II 3b, 328a
<i>nābīta</i>	I 105a
<i>nabāt</i>	I 40b, 42b, 440b; II 304b, 369b
n-b-dh	
<i>nabīdh</i>	V 481b
n-b-r	
<i>minbar</i> , pl. <i>manābir</i>	II 272b; III 6a, 307b, 428b, 429b, 430a, 430b, 435a; IV 226a; V 208a, 219a, 220b, 227a
n-b-ṭ	
<i>istinbāt</i>	III 215a; V 141b
<i>mustanbaṭāt</i>	V 141b
<i>nabaṭ</i>	II 228a
n-b- <sup>ᶜ</sup>	I 246b
<i>yanbū<sup>ᶜ</sup></i> , pl. <i>yanābī<sup>ᶜ</sup></i>	I 42a; V 121b, 127b, 461b, 463b
n-b-h	
<i>tanabbuh</i>	IV 424a
n-b-y	V 445b
<i>nabī</i> [ <i>nabīyy</i> ], pl. <i>nabīyyūn</i> , <i>anbiyā'</i>	I 62a, 245b, 261a, 325a; II 264a, 353a, 499a, 563b, 567a; III 16a, 55b, 188b, 207a, 382b, 440b, 445a, 463a, 485b, 486b, 502a, 502b, 503a, 503b; IV 289a, 526b, 561a; V 69a, 96b, 140a, 174b, 402b, 445b, 501a, 574a
<i>al-nabī al-ummī</i>	I 325a; II 499a; III 188b, 445a, 503b, 528a; IV 289a, 289b, 306a, 375a
<i>nubuwwa</i>	I 371a; III 82b, 421b; IV 127b, 289b, 297a, 297b, 441b; V 534a, 574a
n-t-f	
<i>nutfa</i>	I 3a, 230b, 231a, 476b; II 328a; III 354b, 597a; V 267a, 462a, 522b
n-j-d	
<i>najd</i>	II 306a, 306b; IV 2a
<i>najdān/najdayn</i>	II 306a, 306b; IV 2a
n-j-s	
<i>najas</i>	I 342b, 410b, 411a; III 33b; IV 132b, 499a, 502b, 504a
<i>najāsa</i>	I 411a
<i>najis</i>	I 344a, 411a; III 376b

<i>najāshī</i>	iv 411a
n-j-m	
<i>najm</i> , pl. <i>nujūm</i>	i 36a, 204a; ii 369b; iii 202b, 561b; iv 102b, 106b, 107a, 108b, 109a, 217a; v 51b
<i>najūman</i>	iv 444a
<i>munajjāman</i>	i 250b; ii 85b; iv 444a
n-j-w	iv 523b
<i>najjā</i>	i 518b, 519a; iv 523b
<i>anjā</i>	i 518b, 519b; iv 523b
<i>tanājī</i>	v 479b
<i>najāt</i> [ <i>najāh</i> ]	i 486b; ii 184a, 353a; iii 423a; iv 524a
<i>najwā</i>	ii 63b; iv 496b; v 198a, 479b
<i>munājāh</i> , pl. <i>munājāt</i>	i 86b; iv 292a; v 379b
n-h-b	
<i>naḥb</i>	iv 485b, 486a
n-h-r	v 555b
<i>naḥr</i>	iii 339a; v 55a
n-h-s	
<i>nuḥās</i>	ii 546a; iii 383a
n-h-l	
<i>naḥala</i>	ii 313b
<i>intaḥala</i>	ii 313b
<i>naḥl</i>	i 95a
<i>nuḥla</i>	i 258b; ii 313a, 313b
n-kh-l	
<i>nakhl</i>	i 42b, 44b, 494b; ii 305a, 305b
<i>nakhla</i> , pl. <i>nakhīl</i>	i 494b; ii 305a, 305b
n-d-b	
<i>mandūb</i>	ii 225a; iii 159b, 175a
n-d-d	
<i>nidd</i> , pl. <i>andād</i>	ii 476b, 478b
n-d-r	
<i>nadr</i>	ii 362b
<i>nādira</i>	iii 517a
n-d-m	
<i>nādim</i> , pl. <i>nādimūn</i>	iv 428b
<i>nadām</i>	iv 430b
n-d-y	
<i>nādā</i>	ii 558b; iv 225b; v 110a, 541b
<i>nādī</i>	ii 558b; iii 128a; v 36b
<i>nādaya</i>	v 110a
<i>tanādī</i>	ii 558b
<i>munādī</i>	i 113b; ii 558b

<i>nadwa</i>	I 201a
n-dh-r	I 246b
<i>nadhara</i>	II 82b; III 562b
<i>andhara</i>	V 459b, 460a
<i>nadhr</i> , pl. <i>nudhūr</i>	I 403a; III 562b; IV 485b, 486a; V 449b, 460a
<i>nadhūr</i>	II 341b; III 382a, 440b, 442b, 503b, 512a; IV 3b, 486a; V 459b, 460a
<i>nadhūr al-jaysh</i>	V 459b
<i>nadhūr al-qawm</i>	V 459b
<i>nadhūr al-ʿuryān</i>	V 460a
<i>mundhūr</i>	IV 3b; V 459b
n-r-d	
<i>nard</i>	II 281a, 281b
n-z-ʿ	I 513b
<i>nāzīʿāt</i>	V 396b
<i>nāzāʿa</i>	I 513a
<i>intizāʿ</i>	III 215a
n-z-f	
<i>anzafa</i>	II 556a
n-z-l	I 246b; III 442a; IV 292b, 443a, 443b
<i>nazala</i>	I 530b; IV 292b, 293a; V 322b, 465b
<i>nazzala</i>	I 87a, 87b, 178b, 245b, 487a; II 424b, 442a; III 440a, 550b; IV 292b, 293a, 443a; V 8a, 115b, 302b, 423a
<i>tanzīl</i>	I 85b, 424b, 555b, 556a; III 505b, 506a, 510b, 511a, 514b; IV 36a, 292b, 437b, 443a, 443b, 444b, 446a; V 115b, 271b, 323b, 328a, 330b, 422a, 465b
<i>anzala</i>	I 42a, 42b, 245b, 346b, 400b, 487a, 554b; II 302b, 303a, 561b; III 103a; IV 292b, 293a, 295a, 295b, 443a; V 8a, 116a, 302a, 322b, 545a
<i>inzāl</i>	III 413a; IV 292b; V 330b
<i>tanazzala</i>	IV 292b
<i>tanazzul</i>	V 115b
<i>nazla</i>	I 177b
<i>nuzūl</i>	V 327b, 328a, 330b
<i>manzīl</i> , pl. <i>manāzil</i>	I 272b; II 458b, 461a; III 413a, 415b; IV 107a, 108a

<i>manāzil al-qamar</i>	i 272b; iii 415b; iv 571b
<i>manzila</i> , pl. <i>manāzil</i>	ii 170b; iii 466b; iv 347a, 571b; v 283b, 560b
<i>manzila bayna l-manzilatayn</i>	ii 170b; iii 466b
n-z-h	
<i>tanzīh</i>	i 106b; ii 160b, 373a; v 18b
<i>nuzha</i>	i 203a
n-s <sup>2</sup>	
<i>nasa'a</i>	i 16a, 34a; ii 547a; iii 412a
<i>nasī'</i>	ii 179b, 432b; iii 339b, 411b, 412a, 415a; iv 255b, 259b, 571b; v 285a
<i>minsā'a</i>	ii 544a, 547a; iii 208a; iv 509a
n-s-b	
<i>munāsaba</i>	iii 126a, 194b; iv 482b; v 405b
<i>tanāsub</i>	iii 194b; v 405b
<i>nasab</i>	i 368b; ii 11a, 48a, 174b; iii 96a, 97a, 99b; v 248b
<i>nasīb</i>	ii 300b; iv 55a, 472b
<i>nīsba</i>	ii 496b, 498a; iv 406b; v 105b
n-s-t <sup>2</sup> -l-y-q	
<i>nasta'īq</i>	iii 265a
n-s-kh	i 14b
<i>nasakha</i>	i 14b, 15a, 353a; iv 532b; v 497b
<i>nāsikh</i>	i 72a, 248a, 320b, 535a, 554b, 556b; ii 135a, 378b, 388b, 389a; iii 570b; iv 449a; v 143a, 323a
<i>(al-)nāsikh wa-(l-)mansūkh</i>	i 72a, 320b, 535a; ii 135a, 378b, 388b, 389a; iii 570b; iv 449a; v 143a
<i>nāsikhāt</i>	i 72a
<i>mansūkh</i>	i 342a, 342b, 554b, 556b; v 130b, 291a, 323a
<i>mansūkhāt</i>	i 72a
<i>tanāsukhiyya</i>	ii 422a
<i>istansakha</i>	i 14b; ii 493a
<i>naskh</i>	i 11b, 14b, 16a, 17a, 137a, 142a, 251a, 349b, 351a; ii 382b, 388b; iii 39a, 160a, 265a, 319a, 320b, 321a, 326b, 328a, 328b, 595a, 598b, 599a; iv 325b, 326a, 327a; v 146a, 165a, 326a, 514a
<i>naskh al-tilāwa dūna l-ḥukm</i>	i 349b-350a
<i>naskhī</i>	i 136b, 282b, 283a; iii 262b, 263a, 263b, 265a

<i>nuskha</i> , pl. <i>nusakh</i>	I 14b; II 544b, 545a; IV 588b
n-s-k	V 555b
<i>nask</i>	I 181a
<i>nusk</i>	I 181a
<i>nusuk</i>	I 181a, 403b
<i>nussāk</i>	IV 387a
<i>mansik</i> , pl. <i>manāsik</i>	I 7a, 403b; IV 518a, 519a
<i>mansak</i>	I 372a; II 205a, 432a; IV 132b
n-s-l	
<i>nasl</i>	II 63a
n-s-w	
<i>niswa</i> , pl. <i>nisā'</i>	II 289b, 291a; IV 501a
n-s-y	
<i>nasīya</i>	I 16a, 16b, 34a, 348b; II 322a
n-sh-'	
<i>ansha'a</i>	I 479 a; II 3b
<i>inshā'</i>	III 126b, 127a, 145b; V 499a
n-sh-d	
<i>inshād</i>	II 93b
<i>munshūd</i>	II 94a; IV 172b
n-sh-r	
<i>nāshirāt</i>	I 53a, 55a
<i>nashr</i>	I 52a, 53a, 55a
<i>nushr</i>	I 53a
<i>nushra</i>	I 52a, 53a, 77a; IV 163a, 170b, 171b, 174a
<i>nushūr</i>	I 498a; III 139a; IV 434a
n-sh-z	
<i>nāshiz</i>	II 292a
<i>nāshīza</i>	II 292a
<i>nushūz</i>	II 76a, 291b, 292a; V 540a
n-ṣ-b	
<i>naṣaba</i>	II 482b
<i>nuṣub</i>	II 481a, 482b, 483a, 547a; III 5a; IV 517b
<i>naṣb</i>	II 349a, 360b
<i>nuṣb</i> , pl. <i>anṣāb</i>	I 167a, 167b, 404b, 411a; II 281b, 481a, 482b, 483a; IV 259b
<i>naṣab</i>	III 254b
<i>naṣīb</i>	I 528a; II 76a; III 69b
n-ṣ-t	
<i>anṣata</i>	II 405b
<i>inṣāt</i>	II 87a
n-ṣ-ḥ	
<i>nuṣḥ</i>	IV 130b

<i>naṣḥa</i>	iv 130b
<i>nuṣaḥā</i> <sup>7</sup>	iv 520b
n-ṣ-r	i 311a; v 429b, 430a
<i>naṣara</i>	i 389b
<i>nāṣir</i> , pl. <i>anṣār</i>	i 123a, 217a, 256b, 311a, 324b, 337a, 345a, 389a, 389b, 422b, 432a; ii 14b, 15a, 16a, 17a, 17b, 20a, 273a, 274a, 518b; iii 17a, 37a, 239b, 369b; iv 26b, 27a, 430a
<i>naṣr</i>	i 398a, 400b; ii 96a; iii 308a, 425a; iv 295b, 590b
<i>naṣrānī</i> , pl. <i>naṣārā</i>	i 310b, 311a, 389b; iv 152a, 405a, 406b, 511b, 512b
<i>naṣīr</i>	v 430a
n-ṣ-ṣ	
<i>naṣṣ</i>	ii 12a, 136a; iii 157a, 157b; iv 146a
n-ṣ-f	
<i>inṣāf</i>	iii 73b
n-d-j	
<i>naḍija</i>	ii 210b, 218b
n-d-d	
<i>miḍada</i>	v 188a
n-d-r	
<i>nāḍira</i>	iv 435a
n-t-h	
<i>naṭīha</i>	ii 220b
n-t- <sup>c</sup>	
<i>anṭā<sup>c</sup></i>	ii 426b
n-t-q	
<i>naṭaqa</i>	v 108b, 110b, 111a
<i>manṭūq</i>	v 333a
<i>nuṭq</i>	iii 605a; v 201a
<i>manṭiq</i>	v 200b
n-z-r	v 446b
<i>nazara</i>	i 548a; ii 259a; iii 208b; iv 574a
<i>nāzira</i>	iv 435a, 574b
<i>munāzara</i>	iii 222a
<i>inzār</i>	iii 45a
<i>munzarīn</i>	v 267b
<i>intizār</i>	iv 377a
<i>nazar</i>	i 91b; iii 404a; iv 69a
<i>nazā'ir</i>	iv 143b, 155b, 156a; v 323a
n-z-m	

<i>naẓm</i>	II 533b, 535a; III 115b, 126a, 127a, 194b, 198b; V 326a
<i>niẓām</i>	II 137b; IV 127a, 145b
n- <sup>ʿ</sup> -t	
<i>naʿt</i>	II 363b; IV 60b; V 302b, 394a
n- <sup>ʿ</sup> -j	
<i>naʿja</i> , pl. <i>niʿāj</i>	I 94b
n- <sup>ʿ</sup> -r	
<i>nāʿūra</i>	I 43b
n- <sup>ʿ</sup> -l	
<i>naʿl</i>	I 346b
n- <sup>ʿ</sup> -m	III 62a
<i>niʿma</i>	I 236a, 304a, 304b, 305b; II 6b, 352b, 365b, 367a; III 62b, 372a, 423a, 451a; IV 290b, 420b, 421a, 506b
<i>niʿimmā</i>	II 365b
<i>anʿama</i>	I 236a; II 190b
<i>naʿam</i> , pl. <i>anʿām</i>	I 94a, 99b, 402b, 441a; III 76b, 534a; IV 3b; V 14b, 373b, 548b
<i>anʿām wa-banūn</i>	IV 3b
<i>bahūmat al-anʿām</i>	I 94a
<i>ūlāʾika ka-l-anʿām</i>	V 14b
<i>niʿam</i>	IV 14b, 186a
<i>naʿīm</i>	II 51a; III 62a, 62b; IV 14b, 15b; V 62b
n-f-th	
<i>naffāthāt</i>	IV 486b
<i>naffāthāt fi l-ʿuqad</i>	IV 486b
n-f-ḥ	
<i>nafḥa</i>	II 452b
n-f-kh	
<i>nafakha</i>	I 446b; II 362a; III 203a; V 116b
<i>nafkh</i>	III 139b, 140a
n-f-d	
<i>nafīda</i>	V 340a
n-f-dh	
<i>nufūdh</i>	IV 210a
n-f-r	
<i>nafara</i>	III 36a; V 374a
<i>munāfarāt</i>	III 247a
<i>nāfirā</i>	V 121b
n-f-s	
<i>nafusa</i>	V 81b

<i>tanaffāsa</i>	i 52b, 55a
<i>tanaffūs</i>	v 64b
<i>nafs</i> , pl. <i>nufūs</i> , <i>anfus</i>	i 24b, 87a, 91b, 92a, 357b, 476b; ii 161b, 162a, 202b, 290b, 292a, 323b, 328b, 413b, 424b; iii 182a, 224a, 359a, 443b, 459b; iv 173b, 573a; v 81a, 81b, 82a, 82b, 83a, 83b, 84a, 96b, 111b, 136b, 138b, 142b, 160b, 442a
<i>nafs al-'aql wa-l-tamyīz</i>	v 83b
<i>al-nafs al-lawwāma</i>	v 83a, 96b
<i>al-nafs al-muṭma'inna</i>	v 83a, 96b, 136b
<i>al-nafsa la-ammāratum bi-l-sū'i</i>	iii 224a; v 82b, 96b
<i>nafas</i>	v 81b
<i>anfas</i>	i 357b
n-f-q	ii 71a, 420b, 421b, 450a, 468a, 468b
<i>nafaqa</i>	i 65a; ii 61a; iii 252a, 252b; v 193b, 232b, 454b
<i>nāfaqa</i>	iv 42a
<i>munāfiq</i> , pl. <i>munāfiqūn</i>	i 160b, 216b, 221b, 324b, 381a, 409a, 422b, 493b, 551a; ii 24a, 71a, 73b, 166b, 387b, 468a, 468b, 470b, 471a, 471b, 501b; iii 30a, 31b, 47a, 181b, 439a, 453b, 456b, 563b, 564a, 578a; iv 25a, 27a, 119b, 129a, 218a, 309a, 399a, 427a; v 14b, 164a, 380a
<i>anfaqa</i>	iv 30b
<i>infāq</i>	ii 85b
<i>munfiq</i>	v 193b
<i>nafaq</i>	ii 468a
<i>nufaqa</i>	ii 468a
<i>nāfiqā'</i>	ii 468a
<i>nafaqa</i>	ii 468b; v 198a, 199a
<i>nifāq</i>	i 493b; ii 166b, 468a, 468b, 501b; iv 119b
n-f-l	
<i>nafl</i> , pl. <i>anfāl</i>	i 252a; ii 85b; iii 447b; v 194a, 195a
<i>nāfila</i> , pl. <i>nawāfil</i>	i 182b; ii 82b, 552a; iv 222a; v 431a
n-f-y	
<i>nāfiya</i>	ii 365a



<i>nifā'</i>	II 502a
<i>nafy</i>	V 496b
n-q-b	
<i>niqāb</i>	V 415a
<i>naqīb</i> , pl. <i>nuqabā'</i>	I 307a; II 16b, 432b
<i>manāqīb</i>	I 388a; V 46b, 47b
n-q-dh	
<i>anqadhā</i>	I 518b, 519a, 519b; IV 523b
n-q-r	
<i>nāqūr</i>	I 112b; II 47a; III 139b, 140a, 143b
<i>naqīr</i>	I 494b
n-q-sh	
<i>naqqāsh</i>	III 601b
n-q-ṣ	
<i>naqaṣa</i>	III 335b; V 312a, 313a
n-q-ḍ	III 563a
<i>naqḍ</i>	II 534a, 534b; III 287b
<i>naqā'id</i>	II 529a
n-q-ṭ	
<i>naqaṭa</i>	III 466a
<i>naqṭ</i>	I 139b; III 605a
n-q-l	
<i>naqala</i>	I 15a
<i>naql</i>	I 466b; V 140b
<i>naqqāla</i>	III 357b
n-q-m	V 416a
<i>naqama</i>	II 147b
<i>muntaqīm</i>	IV 453b
<i>intiḡām</i>	IV 310a, 453a
n-k-th	III 563a, 564b
<i>nakatha</i>	III 562b, 564a
n-k-ḥ	
<i>nakaha</i>	III 96a, 277a
<i>ankaha</i>	III 277a
<i>nikāh</i>	I 432b; III 96a, 277a, 279a; IV 486a, 488b, 580b, 584a; V 232a, 232b
n-k-d	
<i>nakid</i>	III 191a
n-k-r	II 63b, 488b, 489a
<i>ankara</i>	II 489a
<i>munkar</i>	II 62a, 63b, 72a, 489a; III 70b, 84b, 85a; IV 598b; V 119a, 269a, 316b, 438a, 438b, 439a
<i>al-amr bi-l-ma'rūf wa-l-naḡy 'an al-munkar</i>	see 'm-r
<i>munkarūn</i>	II 489a

<i>nak̄r</i>	v 119a
n-k-f	
<i>istankafa</i>	I 161a, 241b
n-k-l	
<i>tank̄l</i>	IV 453b
<i>nakāl</i>	I 294b, 295a; IV 453b, 454a; V 254b
<i>nikl</i> , pl. <i>ankal</i>	II 546a
n-m-r-q	
<i>namāriq</i>	II 229a, 276a
n-m-z	
<i>namāz</i>	IV 58b
n-m-s	
<i>nāmūs</i>	III <b>515a</b> , 515b, 516a
n-m-l	
<i>naml</i> , f. <i>namla</i>	I 95a; II 372b; V 342b
n-m-m	
<i>namīm</i>	II 343b
n-m-w	
<i>numuwaw</i>	IV 490b
n-h-j	
<i>manhaj</i>	II 137b; IV 145b
<i>minhāj</i>	IV 28a, 28b
n-h-r	
<i>nahr</i> , pl. <i>anhār</i>	III 335a, 531a; V 184b, 462a, 463b, 466a, 467a
<i>nahār</i>	I 497b, 498a, 499a, 503b; IV 222a, 223a; V 279a, 280b, 282a, 282b, 476a, 476b
n-h-ḍ	
<i>nahḍa</i>	II 549a
n-h-y	II 224a
<i>nahā</i>	V 108b, 438a, 438b, 439a
<i>tanāhā</i>	V 438b, 441a
<i>intahā</i>	IV 428a; V 438b
<i>nahy</i>	III 159a, 175a; V 321a
<i>al-amr bi-l-ma'rūf wa-l-nahy 'an al-munkar</i>	see 'm-r
n-w-'	
<i>nā'a</i>	V 283b
<i>naw'</i> , pl. <i>anwā'</i>	I 272b, 273a; III 415b; IV 107a; V 283b, 561a
n-w-b	IV 427b
<i>anāba</i>	I 437a; IV 427b, 428a, 429b, 430a
<i>munīb</i>	II 408a
<i>nawba</i>	V 148b

n-w-ḥ		
<i>nāḥa</i>		iii 542a
n-w-r		i 246b
<i>munawwar</i>		iii 104b
<i>nūr</i>		i 91b, 493b; ii 189a, 326a, 326b; iii 45b, 186a, 186b, 187a, 187b, 208a, 425a, 504a, 511b, 534b, 554b; iv 3b, 304b; v 118a, 427b
<i>nār</i>		i 476a; ii 49b, 50a, 210a, 212a, 258b, 414b, 503a; iii 45b, 47b, 48b, 203b, 529a, 529b, 530a; iv 4a, 100b, 102b, 103a, 104a, 293b; v 106a, 118a, 181a, 183b, 359a
<i>nār ḥāmiya</i>		ii 414b; iv 103a; v 183b
<i>manāra</i>		iii 431a
n-w-ʿ		
<i>nawʿ</i>		i 25b; ii 225b
n-w-q		
<i>nāqa</i>		i 94a, 286b, 287a, 401b; iii 534b; iv 296b
<i>nāqat allāh</i>		i 401b
n-w-l		
<i>munāwala</i>		iv 588b
n-w-m		
<i>nawm</i>		v 60b, 61b
<i>manām</i>		i 498a, 546b, 547b, 548a, 550b, 552a; ii 241b; iv 179a; v 61a, 61b
n-w-n		
<i>tanwīn</i>		i 140b
<i>nūn</i>		i 95b, 99a
n-w-y		
<i>nawā</i>		i 494b
<i>niyya</i>		ii 502a, 549b, 550a, 550b, 551a; iv 378a, 487b, 490a, 493a
n-y-k		
<i>nikāh</i>		i 556b

**-hāʾ-**

h-b-ṭ		
<i>habaṭa</i>		ii 23b; iii 490a
<i>hubūṭ</i>		iii 45a

h-b-w		
<i>habā'a</i>		i 184b
h-j-d		
<i>tahajjada</i>		ii 552b; v 430b
<i>tahajjud</i>		i 182a, 327b, 328a; iv 222a, 485b, 488a; v 430b
h-j-r		
<i>hajara</i>		i 19b; ii 18b
<i>hājira</i>		i 19b
<i>muhājir</i> , pl. <i>muhājirūn</i>		iii 546a, 546b
		i 217a, 262a, 324b, 379b, 389a, 389b, 422b; ii 14b, 15a, 16a, 17a, 17b, 20a, 274a, 518b; iii 37a, 369b; iv 26b, 27a, 226b, 333a; v 59a, 196a, 382a, 409a
<i>ahjara</i>		ii 310b; iii 453a
<i>hijra</i>		i 20b, 164a, 217a, 273a, 289a, 293a, 293b, 320a, 321b, 325b, 328a, 338a, 338b, 379b, 398a, 407a; ii 15a, 15b, 16a, 16b, 17b, 18b, 20a, 21b, 22a, 22b, 145a, 155b, 167b, 178b, 182a, 204a, 298b, 299a, 310b, 374a, 386a, 390b, 469a, 518b, 530b; iii 4a, 6a, 37a, 40b, 54a, 61a, 80a, 144a, 412a, 456a, 488a, 494b, 496a, 522b, 568a, 590a; iv 17a, 224a, 226b, 227a, 305a, 306a, 321b, 331b, 332a, 333a, 340b, 406a; v 37b, 113b, 169b, 258a, 271b, 285a, 291a, 291b, 372b, 375b, 508a, 509b, 510b, 511a, 511b, 562b
<i>hijrī</i>		ii 432b; iii 320a, 322a, 557a
h-j-n		
<i>tahjīn</i>		iii 121a
h-j-w		
<i>hijā'</i>		ii 263a
h-d-d		
<i>tahdād</i>		i 206a, 511a
h-d-h-d		
<i>hudhud</i>		i 95a; iii 222b
h-d-y		
<i>hadā</i>		i 246b; v 555b
		i 348b, 405b; ii 44a, 561b; iii 222b, 425a; iv 29b, 30a
<i>hādī</i>		i 554b; ii 320b

<i>ihtidā'</i>	I 185b; IV 107a, 108a
<i>hady</i>	I 97a, 187a; III 76b; IV 95a, 98b
<i>hudā</i>	I 25b, 185b, 435b; II 270a, 502a; III 27b, 102b, 186b, 424b, 425a, 425b, 511b, 514a, 525a; IV 3b, 28a, 300b, 391a; V 374b
<i>hadiyya</i>	II 313a, 313b, 314a
<i>hadī</i>	I 403b, 404a, 404b
<i>hidāya</i>	II 127b; II 503a; IV 28a, 131a
<i>mahdī</i>	I 555a; II 47a, 424a; III 138b; IV 140b
h-dh-dh	
<i>hadhdha</i>	II 386b
h-r-q	
<i>harāqa</i>	II 346b
h-r-m	
<i>haram</i>	III 392a
h-z-'	III 400a, 400b, 401a
<i>istahza'a</i>	II 322a; III 400a, 400b; IV 309b
<i>mustahzi'un</i>	IV 415a
<i>huzu'</i>	III 400a
h-sh-m	
<i>hashūm</i>	I 41b; II 3b, 369b
h-ḡ-m	III 70b
<i>haḡīm</i>	I 494b
h-l-k	
<i>ahlaka</i>	I 327b; II 307a, 307b; III 422b
<i>halāk</i>	III 423a
h-l-l	IV 517b
<i>tahlīl</i>	III 374a
<i>uhilla</i>	IV 517b
<i>hilāl</i> , pl. <i>ahilla</i>	I 273; 444b; III 412b, 414b; IV 108a; V 284a
h-m-d	
<i>hāmida</i>	I 364b
h-m-z	
<i>hamz</i>	I 140b; II 343b
<i>hamza</i> , pl. <i>hamazāt</i>	II 344a, 355a, 355b, 356a, 356b; III 123a, 259b, 270a
<i>hammāz</i>	II 344a
h-m-s	
<i>hams</i>	V 479a
h-m-l	
<i>muhmal</i>	IV 588b

h-w-d	iii 21b
<i>hāda</i>	iii 21b
<i>hawwada</i>	iii 21b
<i>hūd</i>	iii 21b
<i>yahūd</i>	iii 21b; iv 42a, 42b, 152a, 405a
<i>yahūdiyya</i>	iii 21b
h-w-n	
<i>hawn</i>	ii 488a; iii 403a
h-w-y	
<i>hawā</i>	i 52a, 177b; ii 489a; iv 100a, 100b, 101a, 108b, 133b, 141b
<i>hāwiya</i>	ii 49b, 414b, 419a; iv 100a, 100b, 101a, 101b, 103a, 103b, 104a; v 181a
<i>muhawwi</i>	iv 82b
<i>huwwa</i>	iv 103a
<i>hawā</i> <sup>?</sup> , pl. <i>ahwiya</i> , <i>ahwā</i> <sup>?</sup>	i 51b, 185b; ii 422a; iii 27a, 453b, 529b; v 486b
<i>mahwan</i> , <i>mahwā</i>	iv 103a
h-y- <sup>?</sup>	
<i>hay`a</i>	i 167b
h-y-t	
<i>hayta</i>	i 530b
h-y-m	
<i>hīm</i>	i 94b, 99b; iii 531b
h-y-m-n	iv 307a
<i>muhaymin</i>	iii 512b, 514b; iv 307a
<i>hayhāt</i>	ii 352b

**-wāw-**

w- <sup>?</sup> -d	
<i>wā`d</i>	i 234a; ii 511a, 511b; iv 255b
w-b-r	
<i>awbār</i>	ii 426a
w-b-l	
<i>wābil</i>	i 42a, ii 4a
w-t-d	
<i>watad</i> , pl. <i>awtād</i>	v 236b
<i>dhū l-awtād</i>	v 236b
w-t-r	
<i>tawātur</i>	iii 155b, 156a; iv 534b; v 309a
<i>mutawātir</i>	iii 162a
<i>mutawātira</i>	iv 357b, 358b
<i>tatrā</i>	iv 291a

<i>watr</i>	III 549b
w-th-q	I 465a
<i>wathiqa</i>	I 380b, 464a; v 378a
<i>thiqa</i> , pl. <i>thiqāt</i>	IV 358b; v 140a
<i>mawthiq</i>	I 465a
<i>mūthāq</i> , pl. <i>mawāthiq</i>	I 26a, 188b, 240b, 256b, 304b, 349a, 379b, 380b, 431b, 464a, 464b, 465a, 466a, 466b; II 57b, 63b, 567a, 569b; III 278b, 568b; IV 128b, 292a, 298b; v 138b, 197a, 446a, 502a
<i>mūthāq alladhīna ūtū l-kitāb</i>	I 349a
<i>mūthāq al-awwal 'alā l-fitra</i>	II 57b
<i>mūthāq ghalīz</i>	I 464b; III 278b
<i>mūthāq al-kitāb</i>	I 465a
<i>mūthāq al-nabīyyīn</i>	I 349a, 379a
<i>wuthqā</i>	I 465a
w-th-n	
<i>wathan</i> , pl. <i>awthān</i>	II 476b, 478a, 481a, 481b; IV 503b
w-j-b	
<i>wājib</i>	I 337b; II 225a; III 159b, 175a, 175b; III 182b; IV 376a; v 449b
<i>wājiba</i>	II 313b
<i>mujīb</i>	II 321a
w-j-d	
<i>wajada</i>	v 374b
<i>ijād</i>	I 421b; IV 82a
w-j-z	
<i>ijāz</i>	III 207b
<i>mūjāz</i>	I 71b
w-j-ʿ	
<i>wajaʿ</i>	v 132b
w-j-h	
<i>wajh</i> , pl. <i>wujūh</i> , <i>awjuh</i>	II 53a, 100b, 101a, 159a, 159b, 258b, 323a, 323b; III 417b, 418b; IV 155b, 156a, 156b, 157a, 221a, 495a; v 321b, 322a, 323a, 333a, 440a
<i>wajh allāh</i>	II 53a, 159a, 159b; IV 221a
<i>wajh rabbihim</i>	II 159b
<i>wajh rabbika</i>	II 159a
<i>al-wujūh wa l-naẓāʾir</i>	v 333a
w-ḥ-d	
<i>wāhid</i>	II 320a, 329b, 330a; III 550b; IV 6a; v 489b, 500b

<i>umma wāhida</i>	see 'm-m
<i>tawhīd</i>	i 117a, 554b, 555b, 556a; ii 22a, 44a, 163a, 202b, 279a, 328b, 474a, 478a; iii 3a, 183a, 466b, 467a; iv 130b, 149b, 159a, 161a, 162a, 166a, 166b, 396a, 398a, 460b, 573a; v 16b, 213b, 283a, 383a, 383b, 384a, 440a, 452a
<i>muwahhidūn</i>	i 554b, 555b, 556a, 556b
<i>muwahhidāt</i>	i 556b
<i>wahd</i>	iii 556a; v 503a
<i>wahda</i>	v 156b, 489b
<i>wahdāniyya</i>	i 27b
w-h-sh	
<i>wahshī</i>	iii 115a
w-h-y	i 246b; iii 511a; v 270b, 271a
<i>wahā</i>	i 245a; iv 293b
<i>awhā</i>	i 245a; ii 11b; iii 441b, 442b, 444b, 511b, 592a; iv 293b, 294a, 294b, 295a, 297a, 438b, 439a, 439b, 440a, 440b, 441b; v 271a, 274a, 483a, 546a
<i>wahy</i>	i 46a, 245b, 260a, 451a, 470b, 547b, 548a, 549a; ii 86b, 381a, 395b, 561b; iii 82b, 441b, 442b, 511a, 511b, 514b; iv 179a, 293b, 294a, 294b, 295a, 311b, 437b, 439a, 439b, 440a, 440b, 441a, 441b, 546a, 546b; v 69b, 478b
w-d-d	iii 233a
<i>wadda</i>	iii 235b
<i>wudd</i>	iii 233b
<i>wadūd</i>	ii 321a, 322a; iii 233b
<i>mawadda</i>	ii 275a; iii 235a, 235b, 236a, 241a, 279a
w-d- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>wadda<sup>ʿ</sup>a</i>	ii 178b
<i>wadā<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	ii 178b
<i>wadī<sup>ʿ</sup>a</i>	v 378b
w-d-q	
<i>wadq</i>	i 42a; v 461b, 463a, 465b, 470b
w-d-y	
<i>dīya</i>	i 3b, 122b, 239a, 239b, 369b; iv 436b, 437a; v 417b, 418a, 418b



<i>wādī</i> , pl. <i>awdiya</i>	II 295a; III 495b; IV 513a, 519a; V 17a, 17b, 248a
<i>al-wādī l-muqaddas fūwan</i>	III 495b; IV 513a; V 248a
w-r-th	
<i>awratha</i>	I 277a; II 65a, 519b; IV 297b
<i>irth</i>	III 336a
<i>turāth</i>	III 96a; V 70a
<i>mīrāth</i>	III 96a
w-r-d	
<i>wird</i>	IV 175a
<i>awrād</i>	V 157a
<i>wāriḍāt</i>	II 371b
<i>ward</i>	I 362a
<i>warīd</i>	I 175b, 362a; V 154b
w-r- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>wara<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	III 175b; IV 90a; V 483b
w-r-q	
<i>waraqqa</i> , coll. <i>waraq</i>	I 41b, 346b; III 408b; IV 587b
<i>wariq</i>	III 408b
<i>warrāq</i>	III 265a
<i>warraq</i>	III 598a
w-r-y	V 300b
<i>warā<sup>3</sup>a</i>	IV 285a
w-z-r	
<i>wāzīra</i>	III 228a
<i>wizr</i> , pl. <i>awzār</i>	III 228a; IV 85a; V 249a, 474a
<i>wazīr</i>	I 1a, 260a, 261a; III 558a
<i>wizāra</i>	II 89a
w-z- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>awza<sup>ʿ</sup>a</i>	V 377a
w-z-n	III 333a, 334a, 334b
<i>wazana</i>	III 334a; V 312a, 313b
<i>mawzūn</i>	III 334b
<i>muwāzāna</i>	III 128b; IV 476b, 477a, 481b
<i>wazn</i>	III 128a, 128b, 334b; IV 481a
<i>mīzān</i> , pl. <i>mawāzīn</i>	I 491a; II 48b, 544b, 545a, 545b; III 69b, 70a, 140b, 334b, 389b; IV 170a, 312a, 313a, 313b
w-z-y	
<i>mutawāzī</i>	III 128b
w-s-ṭ	III 402a
<i>mutawassīṭ</i>	I 205b
<i>wasat</i>	III 402a, 402b
<i>ummatum/a'immatan wasaṭan</i>	see 'm-m
<i>wisāṭa</i>	II 554a
<i>awsat</i>	III 402a

<i>wustā</i>	i 35b
w-s- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>wasi'a</i>	i 443b, 446a
<i>wāsi'</i>	ii 320a; iv 6a; v 483a
<i>wus<sup>ʿ</sup></i>	iv 432b
w-s-q	
<i>wasq</i>	iii 336b
w-s-l	
<i>wasīla</i>	ii 554a; iv 163b
w-s-m	
<i>mawṣim</i> , pl. <i>mawāsim</i>	i 349a; ii 298a; iv 571b
w-s-w-s	v 479a
<i>waswasa</i>	ii 550b; iv 295a; v 479a
<i>waswās</i>	v 479a
w-ṣ-f	
<i>waṣafa</i>	iv 220b
<i>mawṣūf</i>	ii 360a
<i>ṣifa</i> , pl. <i>ṣifāt</i>	i 469a; ii 83a, 195a, 319a, 319b, 348b, 395a, 534b; iii 158a, 187b; iv 88a, 187a, 374a
w-ṣ-l	
<i>mawṣūl</i>	v 332b, 335a
<i>ittiṣāl</i>	iv 87b
<i>muttaṣil</i>	iv 376a
<i>ṣila</i> , pl. <i>ṣilāt</i>	iv 376a; v 322a, 522a
<i>waṣl</i>	i 140b; ii 354a
<i>waṣla</i>	iii 270a
<i>waṣīla</i>	i 97a, 401b
w-ṣ-y	
<i>awṣā</i>	iii 220b
<i>waṣī</i> , pl. <i>awṣiyā'</i>	ii 118a, 374a; iv 304a
<i>waṣiyya</i>	ii 518b, 520b; iv 304a
<i>waṣāya</i>	iv 601b
w-ḏ- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>tawadda'</i>	iv 506b
<i>wuḏū'</i>	i 328b, 341b, 410b; ii 391b, 402a; iii 431a; iv 485b, 488b, 491a, 491b, 492a, 506b; v 210a, 465a
<i>mayāḏi'</i>	v 124a
w-ḏ-h	
<i>wāḏih</i>	iii 115a
w-ḏ- <sup>ʿ</sup>	
<i>mawḏū'</i>	i 539a; iii 195a; v 101b
<i>mawḏū'a</i>	iii 128b

w-<sup>ʿ</sup>-d*waʿada*

v 108b

*waʿd*

III 466b; IV 423b; v 478b

*waʿīd*

v 321b

w-<sup>ʿ</sup>-z*waʿz*

v 207a

*waʿza*

v 207a

*wāʿiz*

IV 62a, 65a; v 207a

*mawʿiza*

I 365a; II 142b, 502a, 511b

## w-f-d

*awfaḍa*

III 185a

## w-f-q

*wāfaqa*

II 229b, 230a, 230b

*ittafaqa*

II 230b

*wafq*

II 38a

*muwāfaqa*

II 86a; v 145a

## w-f-y

*wafū*

II 447b

*wāfi*

I 379a

*wāfiya*

III 336b

*waffā*

II 189a

*awfā*

I 5b; IV 457b; v 312a

*īfāʾ*

II 447b, 448a, 562b; v 434a

*tawaffā*

III 239a

*wafāʾ*

I 443b, 506a, 507a; III 18b, 20a;

*wafāt*

v 289b

I 379a; III 337a; v 434a

I 505b

## w-q-t

*waqqata*

v 283a, 288a

*waqt*

I 272b, 319a; v 288a, 288b

*mīqāt, pl. mawāqīt*

I 272b, 502a; IV 223a, 227b, 228a;

v 146b, 284a, 288a, 288b

## w-q-dh

*mawqūdha*

II 220b

## w-q-r

*waqr*

v 474a

*wīqr*

v 474a

*waqār*

II 128a; v 435b

w-q-<sup>ʿ</sup>*wāqiʿ*

II 134a

*wāqiʿa*

IV 103a

*tawqīʿ*

I 137a

*īqāʿ*

III 195b

*īqāʿāt*

IV 489a

*mawāqiʿ*

IV 108b

w-q-f	
<i>waqafa</i>	I 146a
<i>waqf</i> , pl. <i>awqāf</i>	I 279b; II 526a; III 607a; IV 273b, 275a, 275b, 376b, 391a, 494b; V 325a, 326a, 327a
<i>al-waqf al-ḥasan</i>	IV 376b
<i>al-waqf al-kāfī</i>	IV 376b
<i>al-waqf al-qabīḥ</i>	IV 376b
<i>al-waqf al-tāmm</i>	IV 376b
<i>waqf wa-(l-)ibtidā'</i>	III 607a, IV 376b, 391a
<i>waqf wa-l-itmām</i>	V 326a
<i>waqfiyya</i> , pl. <i>waqfiyyāt</i>	III 261b, 268a, 594a; V 558b
<i>wuqūf</i>	II 183a; III 75b, 76a; IV 95b, 97b, 340a
<i>mawqūfāt</i>	II 390b, 393a
w-q-y	
<i>waqā</i>	I 540a; II 60b, 164b, 194b, 195a; IV 307a
<i>atqā</i>	I 518b, 519a; V 436a
<i>ittaqā</i>	II 72a; V 436b
<i>muttaqī</i> , pl. <i>muttaqūn</i>	I 540a; II 31a, 164b, 195b, 204a, 510a; III 195a; IV 16b, 90b; V 436a
<i>tuqā</i>	I 263a, 379a; II 61a, 195a, 196a; IV 3a, 16b, 90a, 90b, 520a
<i>waqyā/waqyān</i>	I 540a
<i>taqīyya</i>	II 195a
<i>taqwā</i>	I 224b, 540a, 540b, 541a; II 505a; III 86b, 238b; IV 597b
<i>taqyan/taqyā</i>	I 37b, 90a, 460a, 538a; II 60b, 152a, 164b, 194a, 194b, 195a, 195b, 196a, 196b, 197a, 197b, 202b, 336b, 337a, 408a, 510a, 550a; IV 90a, 91a, 516a, 518a, 590b; V 26b, 379b, 434b, 436a, 522b
<i>wāqīya</i>	II 195a
w-k-d	
<i>tawkīd</i>	II 189a
w-k-l	
<i>mawkūl</i>	II 360a, 362b; IV 287a
<i>mawkūlāt</i>	V 378a, 378b
<i>tawwakala</i>	V 380a
<i>mutawakkil</i>	V 118a
<i>tawakkul</i>	II 96a; III 352a, 388b; IV 234a; V 378b, 379a, 380a, 384a
	III 503b; V 378b, 383b
	II 164b, 279a; V 135a, 140a, 378a,

	378b, 379a, 379b, 380b, 382a, 383b, 384a, 384b, 385a II 320b; V 378a, 378b, 380a
<i>wakīl</i>	
w-l-j	
<i>walāja</i>	I 507a
<i>awlāja</i>	I 497b
w-l-d	
<i>walada</i>	II 54a, 217a, 329b
<i>lam yalid wa-lam yūlad</i>	II 217a, 329b
<i>wāliḍa</i>	IV 20a
<i>wāliḍayn</i>	III 252a
<i>mawlūd</i>	I 301b; II 175b; IV 20a
<i>mawlūd lahu</i>	II 175b; IV 20a
<i>walad</i> , pl. <i>awlād</i>	I 301b; II 175b, 329b, 366a, 491b
<i>walīd</i> , pl. <i>wildān</i>	I 301b; II 284a, 445a; III 139b; IV 20a, 20b, 585a
<i>wild</i>	IV 18a
<i>mawlid</i>	II 206a, 206b, 207a, 207b, 452b
<i>mawlid al-nabī</i>	II 206a
<i>mīlād</i>	IV 486a
w-l-y	I 345a, 432a; IV 307a
<i>waliya</i>	I 19b; III 237a
<i>wallā</i>	II 466a
<i>muwālā</i>	III 237a, 238a, 240b
<i>īlā'</i>	I 19b; III 279b, 563a, 566a
<i>tawallā</i>	III 453a
<i>tawallī</i>	I 540b
<i>walī</i> [ <i>waliyy</i> ], pl. <i>awliyā'</i>	I 259b, 262a, 370a, 432a, 432b, 434b, 466a; II 24b, 52a, 59a, 65b, 73a, 93a, 203a, 206a, 273a, 274b, 320b; III 27a, 43a, 47a, 229a, 231a, 231b, 235b, 236a, 237a, 238a, 331b, 558b, 559a, 559b; IV 5b, 307a, 371b, 490b, 520a, 520b; V 53b, 138a, 140a, 142a, 144b, 317a, 430a, 498b, 507b, 527a
<i>walī al-‘ahd</i>	I 466a
<i>walī allāh</i>	III 558b, 559a, 559b
<i>awliyā' allāh</i>	IV 371b; V 142a
<i>awliyā' al-shaytān</i>	II 24b
<i>walāya</i> , pl. <i>walāyāt</i>	III 235b, 236b; IV 485b, 490a, 490b, 520b, 596b, 600a, 600b
<i>walā'</i>	I 344b, 345a, 345b, 432a, 466a; III 46b; V 58b

<i>wilāya</i>	ii 505a; iii 65b, 83b; iv 147a, 371b, 520b; v 152b
<i>wulāt</i>	i 277b
<i>umarāʾ wa-l-wulāt</i>	i 189b; iv 133a
<i>mawlan</i>	iv 5b
<i>mawlā</i> , pl. <i>mawālī</i>	i 262a, 289b, 344a, 344b, 345a, 412a; ii 17a, 379a, 381b, 382b, 384a, 385a, 386b, 387b, 388a, 389b, 392b, 393b, 394a, 395a, 395b, 398a, 521a; iii 229a, 231a; iv 104a, 389b; v 365a
w-h-b	v 191a
<i>wahaba</i>	ii 313b
<i>hiba</i>	ii 313b; v 507b, 509a
<i>wahhāb</i>	ii 320b
<i>mawhaba</i>	iv 126b
w-h-n	i 521a
<i>wahana</i> , <i>wahina</i>	i 406a; v 383a
w-y-l	
<i>wayl</i>	ii 261b; iv 470a; v 424a
<b>-yāʾ-</b>	
<i>yāqūt</i>	i 439a; iii 384a
y-b-s	
<i>yābis</i>	i 24a, 137a, 204a
y-t-m	
<i>yatīm</i> , pl. <i>yatāmā</i>	i 302b; ii 85b, 373b; iii 603a
y-d(-y)	
<i>yad</i> , pl. <i>aydī</i>	ii 151a, 325a, 374b, 401a, 401b, 402a
<i>ʿan yadin</i>	ii 151a, 401b
y-s-r	ii 280b; iii 179b
<i>yāsīr</i>	ii 281a
<i>taysīr</i>	i 186a
<i>tayassara</i>	v 176b
<i>istaysara</i>	iv 94b
<i>yasār</i>	ii 280b
<i>yusrā</i>	ii 280b; iii 179b
<i>maysīr</i>	ii 67b, 162a, 237b, 238b, 239a, 280a, 280b, 281a, 281b, 282a, 482b; iii 152a, 570a; iv 259b
<i>maysar</i>	i 411a
y-gh-th	
<i>yaghūth</i>	v 92a

y-q-n		
<i>yaqīn</i>		ii 416a; iii 162a; iv 171b; v 140a, 384b, 387b, 404a
y-m-m		ii 550a
<i>tayammama</i>		iv 501a, 501b
<i>tayammum</i>		i 328b, 341b, 342a, 411b; ii 391a; iv 225a, 485b, 488b, 491b, 492a, 500a, 501a, 506b; v 161a
<i>yamm</i>		ii 213a, 231a; v 462a, 463b
y-m-n		ii 401a; iii 562a, 566a
<i>yaman</i>		v 561b
<i>yamīn</i> , pl. <i>aymān</i>		i 187a, 256b, 379b, 396a, 466a; ii 325a, 401a; iii 176b, 179a, 179b, 563b, 564a, 564b, 566a; iv 312b; v 498a
<i>yamīna</i>		iii 180a
<i>ayman</i>		iv 513b
<i>maymana</i>		iii 176b
<i>yamāniyya</i>		v 51b
y-w-m		ii 258a; v 278b, 283a, 283b, 374a
<i>yawm</i> , pl. <i>ayyām</i>		i 91a, 178b, 197b, 319a, 328b, 443b, 449a, 480b, 499a, 499b, 500a, 500b, 505a, 505b, 516b; ii 44a, 46a, 182a, 251b, 258a, 271b, 366b, 429b, 431a, 439a, 449a, 558b; iii 66b, 136a, 136b, 137a, 137b, 138a, 141b, 142a, 177a, 183b, 199b, 203a, 335a, 416a, 423a, 566a; iv 12a, 96b, 102b, 153a, 226a, 343b, 434a; v 80a, 113a, 126b, 194b, 278b, 279a, 279b, 280a, 281b, 282a, 282b, 283a, 283b, 284b, 285b, 286a, 374a, 476a
<i>yawm ‘abūs qanṭarīr</i>		i 500a
<i>yawm al-ahzāb</i>		i 500a
<i>yawm al-ākhir</i>		i 500a; ii 449a, iii 136b, 137a; iv 12a, 153a; v 279a, 279b, 280a, 280b, 282a
<i>yawm alīm</i>		i 500a
<i>yawm ‘aqīm</i>		i 500a; iii 137a
<i>yawm ‘aṣīb</i>		i 500b
<i>yawm ‘āṣif</i>		i 500a
<i>yawm ‘asir</i>		i 500a
<i>yawm al-āzifa</i>		i 500a; iii 66b, 137a
<i>yawm ‘azīm</i>		i 500a; iii 137a

<i>yawm al-baʿth</i>	III 137a, 141b
<i>yawm buʿāth</i>	v 279b
<i>yawm al-dīn</i>	I 178b, 480b, 500a, 516b; III 66b, 136a, 136b, 137a, 141a, 142a, 177a; IV 12a, 434a; v 114a, 279a
<i>yawm al-faṣl</i>	I 500, 516b; III 66b, 137a, 199b, 203a; IV 102b; v 279a, 283a
<i>yawm al-fath</i>	I 500a
<i>yawm al-furqān</i>	I 196b, 500b; v 194b, 279a, 284b
<i>yawm al-ḥajj al-akḥbar</i>	I 500b; v 279a
<i>yawm al-ḥaṣād</i>	I 500b
<i>yawm al-ḥasra</i>	I 500a; III 137a
<i>yawm al-ḥisāb</i>	I 500a; III 66b, 137a; IV 12a, 434a; v 279a
<i>yawm al-jamʿ</i>	I 500a; III 137a
<i>yawm al-jumʿa</i>	I 328b, 500b; II 271b
<i>yawm al-jumuʿa</i>	II 271b; IV 226a; v 279a, 285a
<i>yawm kabīr</i>	I 500a
<i>yawm al-khulūd</i>	I 500a; II 54b; III 137a
<i>yawm al-khurūj</i>	I 500a; III 137a
<i>yawm maʿlūm</i>	I 500a, 500b; v 280a
<i>yawm al-mawʿūd</i>	I 500a; III 137a; v 282b
<i>yawm muḥīt</i>	I 500a; II 46b
<i>yawm al-qiyāma</i>	I 91a, 480b, 500a; II 44a; III 66b, 136a, 136b, 137a, 137b, 138a, 183b, 416a; IV 12a, 434a; v 279a, 282a
<i>yawm sabtiḥim</i>	I 500b
<i>yawm al-tagḥābun</i>	I 500a; III 137a
<i>yawm al-talāq</i>	I 500a; III 137a
<i>yawm al-tanādi</i>	I 500a; II 558b; III 66b, 137a
<i>yawm thaqīl</i>	I 500a
<i>yawm al-waʿd</i>	I 500a; III 137a
<i>yawm al-wāqīʿa</i>	III 137a
<i>yawm al-waqt al-maʿlūm</i>	I 500a
<i>yawm al-zīna</i>	I 500b; v 281b
<i>yawma tabyadḏu wajūhun wa-taswaddu wajūhun</i>	III 137b
<i>yawma zaʿnikum wa-yawma iqāmatikum</i>	v 374a
<i>ayyām allāh</i>	I 505a, 505b; III 423a; v 279b
<i>ayyām maʿdūdāt</i>	II 182a; IV 96b, 342b; v 280b, 284b
<i>ayyām al-tashrīq</i>	IV 96b, 97a
<i>ayyām-i buṭūn</i>	I 197b
<i>yawmaʿidhin</i>	I 499b; II 258a, 366a, 366b; v 80a, 279a



# INDEX OF QUR'ĀN CITATIONS

## SŪRAT AL-FĀTIḤA (1)

- I 209b, 210b (Basmala); 264a (Burial); 322b (Chronology and the Q); 381b (Community and Society in the Q)
- II 87b (Everyday Life, Q In); 119a (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval); 388a (Ḥadīth and the Q)
- III 194b (Literary Structures of the Q); 575a (Oft-Repeated); 598b (Ornamentation and Illumination)
- IV 58a (Persian Literature and the Q); 176a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 241a, 244a, 245a, 246b, 250b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 376a (Recitation of the Q)
- V 127b, 172a (Springs and Fountains); 100b (Southeast Asian Q Literature); 308b (Torah); 334b (Traditional Disciplines of Q Studies); 551b (World)
- 1
  - I 207b, 210b (Basmala); 237a (Blessing)
  - II 190b (Fātiḥa); 317a (God and his Attributes)
- 1-7
  - IV 221b, 229a (Prayer)
- 2
  - I 188b (Authority)
  - II 36b (Epigraphy); 190a (Fātiḥa); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine)
  - III 145b (Laudation); 305b (Material Culture and the Q); 586b (Orality)
  - IV 78b (Philosophy and the Q); 184b (Possession and Possessions); 214b (Praise); 220b (Prayer); 288a (Property)
  - V 378b (Trust and Patience)
- 2-4
  - IV 479b (Rhymed Prose)
- 2-5
  - II 190b (Fātiḥa)

- 3     I 209a, 210b (Basmala)  
       IV 5a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 4     I 500a (Day, Times of); 516b (Decision)  
       II 189b (Fātiḥa); 321b (God and his Attributes)  
       III 136b, 142a (Last Judgment)  
       IV 78b (Philosophy and the Q); 184b (Possession and Possessions); 372a (Recitation of the Q)
- 5     I 435a (Conversion)  
       II 189b (Fātiḥa); 345b (Grace); 357a, 362b (Grammar and the Q)  
       III 193a (Literary Structures of the Q)  
       IV 167a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 483a (Rhymed Prose); 487a (Ritual and the Q)
- 6     I 185a (Astray); 348b (Codices of the Q)  
       II 189b (Fātiḥa)  
       IV 431b (Responsibility)  
       V 182b (Symbolic Imagery); 374b (Trips and Voyages); 386b (Truth)
- 6-7   I 381b (Community and Society in the Q)  
       II 190b (Fātiḥa)
- 7     I 93a (Anger); 186a (Astray); 529b (Dialects)  
       II 190a (Fātiḥa); 362a, 363b (Grammar and the Q)  
       III 33a (Jews and Judaism)  
       IV 29a (Path or Way); 310a (Provocation)  
       V 374b (Trips and Voyages)

## SŪRAT AL-BAQARA (2)

- I 93b (Animal Life); 306a (Children of Israel); 328a (Chronology and the Q); 353a (Collection of the Q); 408b (Consultation)
- II 264a (Form and Structure of the Q); 394a, 396b (Ḥadīth and the Q); 461a (House, Domestic and Divine)
- III 165a (Law and the Q); 194a, 195a (Literary Structures of the Q); 235a (Love and Affection); 395a (Miracles); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 496b (Myths and Legends in the Q); 521a (Narratives); 534a (Nature as Signs); 598b, 599a (Ornamentation and Illumination)
- IV 237b, 238a, 241a, 244a, 245a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 327a, 327b (Qibla); 371a (Recitation of the Q); 436a (Retaliation); 494b (Ritual and the Q); 529a (Samuel); 594b (Shrīsm and the Q)
- V 174b (Sūra); 272a (Theology and the Q); 453b (Waiting Period); 528a (Women and the Q)
- I     I 249b (Book)  
       II 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
       III 473a (Mysterious Letters)  
       V 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 1-2   I 249b (Book)

- 1-5     i   376b (Community and Society in the Q)
- 1-14   iv   250b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)
- 1-79   iv   250b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)
- 2       i   249b (Book)
- ii  195a, 195b (Fear); 263b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- iii 508a, 509a (Names of the Q)
- iv  377a (Recitation of the Q); 391a (Reciters of the Q)
- v  172a (Sūra); 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q); 404a (Uncertainty)
- 2-3     ii  424a (Hidden and the Hidden)
- 2-4     i   372a (Community and Society in the Q)
- 2-7     iv  117a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 3       i   218b, 219a (Belief and Unbelief)
- ii  424a (Hidden and the Hidden)
- iv  357b (Readings of the Q)
- 4       ii  433b (History and the Q)
- iii 136b (Last Judgment)
- iv  438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 4-5     i   435b (Conversion)
- 5       i   220b (Belief and Unbelief)
- iv  282a (Profane and Sacred); 523a (Salvation)
- 6       i   220b (Belief and Unbelief)
- ii  510b (Indifference)
- 6-7     i   523a (Destiny)
- ii  508b (Impotence); 510b (Indifference)
- iii 31b (Jews and Judaism)
- 7       i   82a, 83b (Anatomy)
- ii  154a (Eyes); 187a (Fate); 407a, 408b (Heart); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
- iii 380a (Mercy)
- iv  118a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 391a (Reciters of the Q)
- v  444b (Vision)
- 8       i   500a (Day, Times of)
- ii  439b (History and the Q)
- iii 136b (Last Judgment)
- v  502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 8-18   i   240b (Bloodshed)
- 8-20   ii  468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 10      ii  407b (Heart); 416a (Hell and Hellfire); 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy); 501b (Illness and Health)
- iii 359b (Medicine and the Q); 380a (Mercy)
- iv  309b (Provocation)
- v  447a (Vision and Blindness)

- 11-12 II 98b (Evil Deeds); 337b (Good and Evil)
- 13 II 1a (Ears)
- 14 I 526b (Devil)  
 II 355a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 31b (Jews and Judaism); 48a (Jinn)  
 IV 309b (Provocation)  
 V 120b (Spiritual Beings); 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 14-15 IV 310a (Provocation)
- 15 II 322a (God and his Attributes); 355a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 380a (Mercy); 400b (Mockery)
- 16 II 43b (Error); 356b (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 46b (Jinn); 209a (Literature and the Q); 275b (Markets)
- 17 II 43b (Error)  
 III 186a (Light); 225b (Literature and the Q)  
 IV 10a (Parable)  
 V 14b, 16a (Simile); 181a (Symbolic Imagery)
- 17-18 III 209b (Literature and the Q)
- 17-20 I 493b (Darkness)
- 18 I 226a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 406b (Hearing and Deafness)  
 IV 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 391a (Reciters of the Q)
- 19 II 1a (Ears); 406b (Hearing and Deafness)  
 IV 10a (Parable); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)  
 V 14b, 16b (Simile); 470b (Weather)
- 19-20 V 471a (Weather)
- 20 I 83b (Anatomy); 480b (Creeds); 493a (Darkness)  
 II 320a (God and his Attributes); 348a, 357b, 361a, 362a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 200b (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 20-22 V 444b (Vision)
- 21 I 45a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 472a, 476a, 476b (Creation)  
 II 31a (Epigraphy); 433b (History and the Q)  
 IV 487a (Ritual and the Q)
- 21-22 I 44b (Agriculture and Vegetation)
- 22 I 44b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 472b, 473a, 478a (Creation)  
 II 2b, 3a (Earth); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 304b (Geography); 411a (Heaven and Sky); 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters)  
 III 379a (Mercy)  
 IV 544b, 547a, 547b, 549a (Science and the Q)  
 V 179a (Sustenance); 279b (Time)

- 23     iii 116a (Language and Style of the Q); 398b (Miracles)  
        iv 312b (Provocation); 443a (Revelation and Inspiration); 577a (Servants)  
        v 167a (Sūra); 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 23-24   i 115a (Apologetics)  
        ii 527a, 529b (Inimitability)  
        iii 468a (Mu'tazila)  
        iv 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 24     i 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
        ii 210b (Fire); 414b, 415a, 417b (Hell and Hellfire)  
        iii 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
        iii 383b (Stone)
- 25     i 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 343b (Cleanliness  
        and Ablution)  
        ii 60a (Ethics and the Q); 175a (Family); 341a, 341b (Good News); 456b (Houris)  
        iii 277a (Marriage and Divorce); 444b (Muḥammad)  
        iv 16b, 18a (Paradise); 431b (Responsibility); 505b (Ritual Purity)  
        v 123a (Springs and Fountains)
- 26     i 99b (Animal Life)  
        ii 270a (Freedom and Predestination)  
        iv 63a (Persian Literature and the Q); 538a (Scholar)  
        v 15b, 17a (Simile); 485b (Wish and Desire)
- 27     i 240b (Bloodshed); 464b (Covenant)  
        ii 8b (Economics)  
        iv 129a (Politics and the Q); 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 27-28   i 431b (Contracts and Alliances)
- 28     ii 45a (Eschatology)  
        iv 435b (Resurrection)  
        v 545b (Word of God)
- 28-29   i 455b (Cosmology)
- 28-31   i 447a (Cosmology)
- 28-39   i 448a, 455b, 457a (Cosmology)
- 29     i 95b (Animal Life); 189a (Authority); 473a (Creation)  
        ii 68b (Ethics and the Q); 410b (Heaven and Sky)  
        iii 379a (Mercy)  
        iv 107b (Planets and Stars); 186a (Possession and Possessions); 547b (Science and  
        the Q)  
        v 64a (Smoke); 543b, 544a (Word of God)
- 30     i 22b, 23a (Adam and Eve); 27a (Adoration); 86a (Angel); 237b (Blood and Blood  
        Clot); 240a (Bloodshed); 277a (Caliph); 435a (Conversion); 449b, 453a, 455b  
        (Cosmology); 474a (Creation)  
        ii 172b (Fall of Man); 187a (Fate); 327b, 330a (God and his Attributes)

- iii 523b (Narratives)
  - iv 127a (Politics and the q); 213a (Praise)
  - v 109a (Speech); 257a, 274b (Theology and the q)
- 30-31 i 240a (Bloodshed)
- 30-33 i 463a (Court); 532b (Dialogues)
- 30-34 i 189a (Authority); 474a (Creation)
  - iii 211a (Literature and the q)
  - iv 9b (Parable)
- 30-37 v 530a (Women and the q)
- 30-39 i 240a (Bloodshed); 525b (Devil)
  - iii 521a (Narratives)
- 31 i 23b (Adam and Eve)
  - iii 102b (Knowledge and Learning); 118b (Language and Style of the q); 537a (News)
  - v 109a (Speech); 200b (Teaching)
- 31-32 i 23b (Adam and Eve)
  - ii 327b (God and his Attributes)
  - iv 71a (Philosophy and the q)
- 31-33 i 86a (Angel)
  - v 270b (Theology and the q); 547a (Word of God)
- 32 ii 320b, 321a (God and his Attributes)
  - iii 102b (Knowledge and Learning)
  - iv 220a, 220b (Prayer); 537b, 538a (Scholar)
  - v 201b (Teaching)
- 33 i 455b (Cosmology)
  - iii 537a (News)
  - iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 572b (Secrets)
  - v 547a (Word of God)
- 34 i 24a (Adam and Eve); 86a (Angel); 190b (Authority); 255a (Bowing and Prostration); 395b (Conceit); 447a (Cosmology); 525a, 527a (Devil)
  - ii 166b (Faith); 172b (Fall of Man); 543a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
  - iii 45a (Jinn); 523b (Narratives); 532a (Nature as Signs)
  - iv 220a (Prayer); 263b (Pride)
  - v 109a (Speech)
- 34-39 i 532a (Dialogues)
- 35 i 25a (Adam and Eve); 447b, 456a (Cosmology)
  - ii 54b (Eternity); 172b (Fall of Man); 175a (Family); 219b (Food and Drink); 283a (Garden); 335b (Good and Evil); 356b, 357a, 362b (Grammar and the q)
  - iii 70b (Justice and Injustice)
  - iv 13a (Paradise); 589b (Shekhinah)
  - v 109b (Speech); 360a (Tree)

- 35-37 v 25a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 36 i 25a, 25b (Adam and Eve); 447b (Cosmology); 526a (Devil)  
 ii 23b, 24a (Enemies); 173a (Fall of Man)
- 37 i 448a, 456a (Cosmology)  
 ii 321a (God and his Attributes)  
 iii 379a (Mercy)  
 iv 429a (Repentance and Penance)  
 v 541b, 548a (Word of God)
- 37-38 i 25b (Adam and Eve)
- 38 ii 173a (Fall of Man); 196b (Fear); 356b (Grammar and the q)  
 iii 303a (Material Culture and the q); 425b (Moses)  
 v 109b (Speech); 138a (Sūfism and the q)
- 39 ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire); 439b (History and the q)
- 40 i 236b (Blessing); 306a (Children of Israel); 381a (Community and Society in the q); 465b (Covenant)  
 ii 197b (Fear); 447b (Honor)  
 iii 239a (Loyalty); 373b (Memory)  
 iv 116b, 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
 v 434a (Virtue)
- 40-41 iv 310b (Provocation)
- 40-43 i 304b (Children of Israel)
- 40-48 iii 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 40-74 i 240b (Bloodshed)
- 41 iii 276a (Markets)  
 iv 292b, 298a (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 42 iii 25b (Jews and Judaism); 181b (Lie)  
 iv 450b (Revision and Alteration)  
 v 304b (Torah)
- 43 i 254a (Bowing and Prostration)  
 ii 340a (Good Deeds)  
 iii 159b (Law and the q)  
 iv 219b (Prayer); 487a (Ritual and the q)
- 44 i 245b (Book)  
 ii 60b, 67a (Ethics and the q)  
 iii 189b, 190a (Literacy); 508a (Names of the q); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
 v 204b (Teaching)
- 45 ii 181a (Fasting)  
 iv 487a (Ritual and the q)  
 v 404b (Uncertainty)

- 47 I 236b (Blessing); 304b, 307a (Children of Israel)  
 II 299a (Geography); 345a (Grace); 434b (History and the Q)  
 III 379a (Mercy); 425a (Moses)  
 IV 421b (Remembrance)  
 V 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q); 551b (World)
- 48 II 49a (Eschatology); 366b (Grammar and the Q); 552a (Intercession)
- 49 I 295b (Chastisement and Punishment); 302a (Children); 518b (Deliverance)  
 II 416a (Hell and Hellfire); 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
 III 422b, 425a (Moses)  
 IV 421b (Remembrance); 517a (Sacrifice); 523b (Salvation)  
 V 362b, 363a (Trial)
- 49-50 II 184a (Fasting)
- 49-70 III 521a (Narratives)
- 49-73 IV 421b (Remembrance)
- 49-74 II 182a (Fasting)
- 50 I 553b (Drowning)  
 II 213a (Fire); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
 III 423a, 423b (Moses)  
 IV 210b (Power and Impotence); 343a (Ramaḍān); 523b (Salvation)  
 V 464b (Water)
- 51 I 274a (Calf of Gold); 499b (Day, Times of)  
 II 218b (Food and Drink)  
 III 210a (Literature and the Q); 423b (Moses)
- 51-54 I 99a (Animal Life); 236a (Blasphemy)  
 III 496a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 52 I 274a (Calf of Gold)
- 53 I 245a, 245b (Book); 486b (Criterion); 500b (Day, Times of)  
 III 189b (Literacy); 424b, 425a (Moses); 442a (Muḥammad); 496b (Myths and Legends in the Q); 507b (Names of the Q)  
 IV 346a (Ramaḍān)  
 V 301a, 301b, 302a (Torah)
- 54 I 188a (Atonement); 274a, 275a, 276b (Calf of Gold); 472a, 478b (Creation)  
 II 218b (Food and Drink); 320b, 327a (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 428b (Repentance and Penance)  
 V 22b (Sin, Major and Minor); 159b, 160a (Suicide)
- 55 III 394a (Miracles)
- 55-56 I 507a (Death and the Dead)
- 57 I 98a (Animal Life)  
 II 215b (Flying)  
 III 71a (Justice and Injustice); 394a (Miracles)



- iv 443b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
v 190b (Table); 463a (Water)
- 58 i 149a (Archaeology and the Q); 254b (Bowling and Prostration)  
iii 5a (Jerusalem)  
iv 219b (Prayer)  
v 110b (Speech); 242a (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 58-59 i 305a (Children of Israel)  
iv 428b (Repentance and Penance)
- 59 ii 243a (Forgery); 411a (Heaven and Sky)  
iv 450b (Revision and Alteration); 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)  
v 302b (Torah)
- 60 ii 4a (Earth); 7b (Economics); 546a (Instruments)  
iii 208a, 219a (Literature and the Q); 383b (Metals and Minerals); 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
iv 218b (Prayer); 508b (Rod)  
v 121b (Spiritual Beings); 127b (Springs and Fountains); 178b (Sustenance); 463b (Water)
- 61 i 93a (Anger); 305a (Children of Israel); 529b (Dialects); 536b, 537a (Disobedience); 541a (Dissimulation)  
ii 3b (Earth); 10a (Egypt); 217a, 217b (Food and Drink); 305b (Geography); 527b (Inimitability)  
iii 24a (Jews and Judaism); 208b (Literature and the Q); 382a (Messenger)  
iv 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 62 i 219a, 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 312a (Christians and Christianity)  
ii 439b (History and the Q)  
iii 22a (Jews and Judaism); 39b, 40a (Jihād); 136a, 136b (Last Judgment); 244a (Magians)  
iv 38a (People of the Book); 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 404a, 404b, 405a, 408a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 455b (Reward and Punishment); 511b (Sabians); 586a (Sheba)  
v 313b (Trade and Commerce)
- 63 i 240b (Bloodshed); 304b (Children of Israel); 431b (Contracts and Alliances); 465a (Covenant)  
ii 316a (Glory)  
iii 394a (Miracles)  
iv 128b (Politics and the Q); 422a (Remembrance)  
v 302b (Torah); 546b (Word of God)
- 63-64 ii 311a (Geography)  
iii 379a (Mercy)  
iv 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 63-93 ii 215b (Flying)

- 64     II 344b, 345a (Grace)  
        V 302b (Torah)
- 65     I 98b (Animal Life); 305a, 306b (Children of Israel); 475b (Creation)  
        III 25a (Jews and Judaism)  
        IV 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 510b (Sabbath)  
        V 285b (Time); 545a (Word of God)
- 66     IV 247a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 454a (Reward and Punishment)
- 67     II 218b (Food and Drink); 488a (Ignorance)  
        III 400a (Mockery); 425a (Moses)  
        IV 308a (Protection); 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 517a (Sacrifice)
- 67-71   I 99a (Animal Life)  
        III 562b (Oaths)
- 67-74   III 394b (Miracles)
- 67-80   IV 528b (Samuel)
- 68     III 521a (Narratives)
- 69     I 213a (Beauty); 361b, 363a (Colors)  
        III 62b (Joy and Misery)
- 70     I 103b (Anthropomorphism)
- 71     IV 517a (Sacrifice)  
        V 288b (Time)
- 72-73   I 489a (Crucifixion)
- 72-74   IV 121a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 72-75   I 489a (Crucifixion)
- 74     II 4a (Earth); 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 407a (Heart); 510b (Indifference)  
        III 225b (Literature and the Q); 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
        V 127a (Springs and Fountains); 129a (Stone); 465b (Water)
- 75     I 118a (Apologetics); 310b (Christians and Christianity); 497a (David)  
        II 243a, 243b (Forgery)  
        III 25a (Jews and Judaism); 143a (Last Judgment); 511a (Names of the Q); 579b  
        (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
        IV 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
        V 111a (Speech); 541b, 547b (Word of God)
- 75-79   IV 450b (Revision and Alteration)  
        V 304b (Torah)
- 76     III 25b, 30b (Jews and Judaism)  
        V 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 77     IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 572b (Secrets)  
        V 479b (Whisper)
- 77-79   IV 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)

- 78     i 246a (Book); 325a (Chronology and the Q)  
        ii 489a (Ignorance); 494b, 498b (Illiteracy)  
        v 243a (Textual Criticism of the Q); 399a, 400a (Ummī)
- 78-79   iii 191a (Literacy)
- 79     ii 244a (Forgery); 401b (Hand)  
        iii 25a (Jews and Judaism); 592b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
        iv 116b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 593b, 594a (Shī'ism and the Q)
- 79-80   iii 24a (Jews and Judaism)
- 80     i 465b (Covenant)  
        iv 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 246b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 311a (Provocation)
- 81     ii 439b (History and the Q)  
        iv 310a (Provocation); 432a (Responsibility)  
        v 19a, 19b (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 81-82   v 340a (Transitoriness)
- 82     i 220a (Belief and Unbelief)  
        ii 167a (Faith)  
        iv 16b (Paradise)  
        v 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 83     i 350a (Codices of the Q); 465a (Covenant)  
        ii 7a (Economics); 61b, 75b (Ethics and the Q); 174b (Family); 447b (Honor); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
        iii 40b (Jihād); 603b (Orphans)  
        iv 20b (Parents); 129a (Politics and the Q); 487a (Ritual and the Q)  
        v 197a (Taxation); 204b (Teaching); 302b (Torah)
- 83-84   i 304b (Children of Israel)
- 83-85   ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 84     i 237b (Blood and Blood Clot); 240a (Bloodshed); 464b (Covenant)  
        ii 63b (Ethics and the Q)  
        iii 499a (Naḡīr, Banū al-)  
        iv 324b (Qaynuqā', Banū); 333b, 335a (Qurayza, Banū al-)  
        v 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 84-85   i 241a (Bloodshed)
- 85     i 500a (Day, Times of)  
        ii 63b (Ethics and the Q)  
        iii 24b, 28b, 29a (Jews and Judaism)  
        iv 298b (Prophets and Prophethood); 457a (Reward and Punishment)
- 86     i 368b (Community and Society in the Q)  
        iii 276a (Markets); 379b (Mercy)  
        v 138a (Sūfism and the Q)

- 87 I 245a, 245b (Book); 305a (Children of Israel)  
 II 351a (Grammar and the q); 442a (Holy Spirit); 499a (Illiteracy)  
 III 7b, 8a, 16a (Jesus); 24a (Jews and Judaism); 293a (Mary); 382a (Messenger);  
 424b (Moses); 502b (Names of the Prophet); 508a (Names of the q)  
 IV 36b (People of the Book); 282b (Profane and Sacred); 286a (Proof); 291a, 294b,  
 295b, 297b (Prophets and Prophethood); 413a (Religious Pluralism and the q);  
 482b (Rhymed Prose)  
 V 81a (Soul); 115a (Spirit); 301a (Torah)
- 88 I 337a (Circumcision); 492a (Curse)  
 II 408a (Heart)
- 89 I 398b (Conquest)  
 III 449a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 300b (Torah)
- 89-90 III 26a (Jews and Judaism)
- 89-91 III 26b (Jews and Judaism); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 90 I 93a (Anger)  
 II 345a (Grace); 420b (Heresy)  
 III 25a (Jews and Judaism); 276a (Markets)  
 IV 453b (Reward and Punishment)
- 91 I 305a (Children of Israel)  
 III 24a (Jews and Judaism); 382a (Messenger); 449a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration); 600a  
 (Shī'ism and the q)
- 92 I 274a (Calf of Gold)  
 II 510a (Indifference)  
 III 421b (Moses)
- 92-93 I 99a (Animal Life)
- 93 I 83b (Anatomy); 274a, 275a (Calf of Gold); 304b (Children of Israel); 465a  
 (Covenant); 537a (Disobedience)  
 II 218b (Food and Drink); 311a (Geography); 316a (Glory); 406a (Hearing and  
 Deafness); 408b (Heart)  
 III 394a (Miracles)  
 IV 128b (Politics and the q)  
 V 190a (Table); 302b (Torah); 502a (Witnessing and Testifying); 546b (Word of  
 God)
- 94 II 283a (Garden)  
 III 24a (Jews and Judaism)  
 IV 311a, 312a (Provocation)
- 96 I 378a (Community and Society in the q); 480b (Creeds)  
 IV 483a (Rhymed Prose); 524b (Samaritans)  
 V 286a (Time)

- 97      I 87a, 87b, 89a (Angel); 447a (Cosmology)  
          II 278a (Gabriel); 341a, 341b (Good News); 409a (Heart)  
          III 13b (Jesus); 117a (Language and Style of the Q); 293b (Mary); 442a  
          (Muḥammad); 511b, 513b (Names of the Q); 516a (Nāmūs)  
          IV 228a (Prayer); 293a (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a, 445a (Revelation and  
          Inspiration)  
          V 81a (Soul); 201a (Teaching); 300b (Torah)
- 97-98    I 84b (Angel)  
          II 23b (Enemies)  
          III 26a (Jews and Judaism)  
          IV 217a (Prayer)
- 98      II 24a (Enemies); 278a (Gabriel); 66a (Ethics and the Q)  
          III 380a (Mercy); 388a (Michael)  
          IV 128a (Politics and the Q); 301b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 99      III 441a (Muḥammad)  
          IV 286a (Proof)  
          V 6a, 8a (Signs); 422b (Verse)
- 100     I 431b (Contracts and Alliances)
- 101     III 24b (Jews and Judaism); 449a (Muḥammad); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
          IV 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
          V 300b, 303b (Torah)
- 101-102 III 189b (Literacy); 249b (Magic)
- 102     I 195a (Babylon); 526b (Devil)  
          II 115b (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval); 404a, 404b (Hārūt and  
          Mārūt)  
          III 44a (Jinn); 94a (Kings and Rulers); 103b (Knowledge and Learning); 190a  
          (Literacy); 246a (Magic)  
          IV 165a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)  
          V 103b (Sovereignty); 202b, 203a (Teaching); 118b, 120b (Spiritual Beings)
- 103     II 195b (Fear)
- 104     II 439a (History and the Q)  
          III 25b (Jews and Judaism)
- 105     I 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
          II 345a (Grace); 365a (Grammar and the Q)  
          III 26a (Jews and Judaism); 380a (Mercy)  
          IV 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 40a (People of the Book); 409b  
          (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 105-109 IV 38a (People of the Book)
- 106     I 15a, 15b, 16a, 16b, 17a (Abrogation); 34a (African Literature); 321a (Chron-  
          ology and the Q); 348b (Codices of the Q); 353a (Collection of the Q); 480b  
          (Creeds)

- ii 322a (God and his Attributes)
- iii 160a, 162a, 163a (Law and the Q); 467b (Mu'tazila)
- iv 447b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- v 6b, 8a (Signs); 303a (Torah); 422b (Verse)
- 107
  - i 432b (Contracts and Alliances)
  - ii 274b (Friends and Friendship)
- 108
  - i 120a (Apostasy)
  - ii 43b (Error); 358a (Grammar and the Q)
  - iv 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 309b (Provocation)
- 109
  - i 120a (Apostasy); 222b, 223b (Belief and Unbelief); 480b (Creeds)
  - ii 25a (Envy)
  - iii 26a, 28a (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād); 65b (Judgment)
  - iv 40a (People of the Book); 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
  - v 152b (Şūfism and the Q)
- 110
  - i 480b (Creeds)
  - ii 340a (Good Deeds)
  - v 196b (Taxation)
- 111
  - iii 24a (Jews and Judaism)
  - iv 116b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 286b, 287b (Proof); 311a, 312a, 312b (Provocation); 405a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 112
  - i 170b (Art and Architecture and the Q)
  - ii 323b (God and his Attributes)
  - iv 17a (Paradise)
  - v 313b (Trade and Commerce)
- 113
  - i 245b (Book); 538b (Dissension)
  - ii 321a (God and his Attributes)
  - iii 24a (Jews and Judaism); 190a (Literacy); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
  - iv 405a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
  - v 301a, 304b (Torah); 573b (Zealotry)
- 114
  - ii 64b (Ethics and the Q)
  - iii 4a, 6a (Jerusalem); 572a (Occasions of Revelation)
  - iv 230b (Prayer); 457a (Reward and Punishment); 516a (Sacred Precincts)
- 114-115
  - iii 572a (Occasions of Revelation)
- 115
  - ii 53a (Eschatology); 159a (Face); 160a (Face of God); 323b (God and his Attributes)
  - iii 572a (Occasions of Revelation)
  - iv 4b, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 107a (Planets and Stars); 128a (Politics and the Q); 221a (Prayer); 325b (Qibla)
  - v 137b (Şūfism and the Q); 282b (Time); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 116
  - i 99b (Animal Life)
  - ii 314b (Glorification of God); 329b (God and his Attributes)

- iii 571b (Occasions of Revelation)  
 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 220b, 223a (Prayer)
- 117 i 319a (Chronology and the q); 472a, 475b (Creation); 516b (Decision)  
 ii 185b (Fate); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 327a, 327b (God and his Attributes); 536b (Innovation)  
 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 61a (Persian Literature and the q); 79a, 82a (Philosophy and the q)  
 v 109a (Speech); 287a (Time); 542b (Word of God)
- 118 iii 453a (Muḥammad)  
 iv 296a (Prophets and Prophethood); 311b (Provocation)  
 v 422b (Verse); 547b (Word of God)
- 119 ii 341b (Good News); 414b (Hell and Hellfire)  
 iii 440b, 451a (Muḥammad)  
 iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 120 i 312a (Christians and Christianity)  
 ii 274b (Friends and Friendship)  
 iii 27b (Jews and Judaism); 449a (Muḥammad)  
 iv 401a, 405a (Religious Pluralism and the q)
- 121 i 245b (Book)  
 iii 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia); 190a (Literacy)  
 iv 402b (Religious Pluralism and the q)  
 v 301a (Torah)
- 121-122 iii 379a (Mercy)
- 122 i 236b (Blessing); 304b (Children of Israel)  
 ii 345a (Grace); 434b (History and the q)  
 iv 421b (Remembrance)
- 123 ii 366b (Grammar and the q); 552a (Intercession)  
 iii 137b (Last Judgment); 379b (Mercy)
- 124 i 7a, 7b (Abraham); 465b (Covenant)  
 ii 502b (Imām)  
 iii 95a (Kings and Rulers)  
 v 109b (Speech); 363a (Trial); 548a (Word of God)
- 124-125 i 6a (Abraham)
- 124-134 iv 421b (Remembrance)
- 124-141 i 330b (Chronology and the q)
- 125 i 7b (Abraham); 163b (Art and Architecture and the q); 254a (Bowling and Prostration)  
 ii 179a (Farewell Pilgrimage); 205a (Festivals and Commemorative Days); 564a (Ishmael)  
 iii 4b (Jerusalem); 76b, 78b (Ka'ba); 340b (Mecca); 427a (Mosque)

- iv 52b (People of the House); 104b, 105a (Place of Abraham); 218a, 219b (Prayer); 485b, 488a (Ritual and the *q*); 505b (Ritual Purity); 514b, 515b (Sacred Precincts)
- v 374b (Trips and Voyages); 448b (Visiting)
- 125-127 i 6a (Abraham)
- ii 84b (Everyday Life, *q* In); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 125-128 ii 459a (House, Domestic and Divine)
- iii 340b (Mecca)
- iv 327b (Qibla)
- 125-136 iii 38a (Jihād)
- 126 i 221b (Belief and Unbelief); 236b (Blessing)
- ii 3a (Earth); 311b (Geography)
- iii 136a, 136b (Last Judgment)
- iv 514b, 516a (Sacred Precincts)
- v 108a (Spatial Relations); 287a (Time)
- 127 ii 1b (Ears); 205a (Festivals and Commemorative Days); 320b (God and his Attributes); 564a (Ishmael)
- iii 76b, 78a (Ka'ba)
- iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 52b (People of the House); 227a (Prayer); 514b (Sacred Precincts); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
- 127-128 i 7a (Abraham)
- iv 329b (Quraysh); 337b (Races); 519a (Şafā and Marwa)
- 127-129 iii 446a (Muḥammad)
- 128 i 372a (Community and Society in the *q*)
- ii 72a (Ethics and the *q*); 354b (Grammar and the *q*)
- iv 337b (Races); 429a (Repentance and Penance)
- 128-129 v 423b (Verse)
- 129 i 245b, 246a (Book)
- ii 312a (Geography); 320a, 320b (God and his Attributes)
- iii 190a, 191a (Literacy); 341a (Mecca); 441a (Muḥammad); 491b (Myths and Legends in the *q*)
- iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 505a (Ritual Purity)
- v 7a (Signs); 165b (Sunna); 201b (Teaching); 484a (Wisdom)
- 130 i 6a (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the *q*); 373a (Community and Society in the *q*)
- ii 11b (Election); 364b (Grammar and the *q*)
- iv 291a (Prophets and Prophethood); 401a (Religious Pluralism and the *q*)
- 130-135 iv 32b (Patriarchy)
- 130-141 ii 561b (Isaac)
- 131 iv 288a (Property)
- v 547a (Word of God)



- 132     I   8a (Abraham)  
        II  11b (Election); 366a (Grammar and the Q)  
        III 1a (Jacob)  
        IV  397a (Religion)
- 133     II  561b (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)  
        III 1b (Jacob); 507b (Names of the Q)
- 135     I   5b, 6a (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the Q); 373a (Community and Society in the Q)  
        II  164a (Faith); 402b (Ḥanīf)  
        III 27b (Jews and Judaism); 446a, 449a, 453b (Muḥammad)  
        IV  299b (Prophets and Prophethood); 401a, 405a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
        V   243b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 135-141 III  7b (Jesus)
- 136     I   8a (Abraham); 480b (Creeds)  
        II  561b (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)  
        III 1a (Jacob); 8a, 17a (Jesus); 300a (Material Culture and the Q); 382a (Messenger); 428a (Mosque); 445a (Muḥammad)  
        IV  298a (Prophets and Prophethood); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
        V   364a (Tribes and Clans)
- 137     II  1b (Ears)  
        III 321b (Material Culture and the Q); 454b (Muḥammad); 559a (Numismatics)  
        IV  575a (Seeing and Hearing)
- 137-138 V   243b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 138     I   200a (Baptism); 466b (Covenant)  
        V   243b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 139     I   170b (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
        II  550a (Intention)  
        III 39a, 40a (Jihād); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
        IV  115b (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
        V   291a (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 140     I   7b, 8a (Abraham); 118a (Apologetics)  
        II  561b (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)  
        III 1a (Jacob); 27b (Jews and Judaism)  
        IV  405a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
        V   364a (Tribes and Clans); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 141     III 209a (Literature and the Q)
- 142     III 27b, 31a (Jews and Judaism)  
        IV  4b (Pairs and Pairing); 128a (Politics and the Q); 226b (Prayer); 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 431b (Responsibility)  
        V   282b (Time)

- 142-143 IV 226b (Prayer); 326b (Qibla)
- 142-144 I 320a (Chronology and the Q)  
 II 311a (Geography)  
 V 108a (Spatial Relations)
- 142-145 IV 519b (Şafā and Marwa)
- 142-147 I 163b (Art and Architecture and the Q)
- 142-150 I 12b (Abrogation)  
 III 3a (Jerusalem)  
 IV 226b (Prayer); 325a, 327a, 327b (Qibla)
- 142-151 III 340a (Mecca)
- 142-152 I 328b (Chronology and the Q)
- 143 I 12b (Abrogation); 372a (Community and Society in the Q)  
 II 321a (God and his Attributes); 396a (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
 III 197b (Literary Structures of the Q); 377b (Menstruation); 402a, 402b (Moderation); 447a (Muḥammad); 502a (Names of the Prophet)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 327a (Qibla); 600a (Shrīsm and the Q)  
 V 175a (Sūra); 490b (Witness to Faith); 493b (Witnessing and Testifying); 572b, 573a (Zealotry)
- 144 I 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 246a (Book)  
 II 32a (Epigraphy); 159a (Face); 299a (Geography)  
 III 77b, 79a (Ka'ba); 162b (Law and the Q); 340a (Mecca); 446b (Muḥammad)  
 IV 226b (Prayer); 281b (Profane and Sacred); 327a (Qibla); 515a (Sacred Precincts)  
 V 303b (Torah)
- 144-145 IV 36a (People of the Book)  
 V 556b (Worship)
- 145 I 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 III 27b (Jews and Judaism)  
 V 301a (Torah)
- 146 I 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 245b, 246a (Book)  
 II 243a (Forgery)  
 III 25b (Jews and Judaism)  
 IV 36a (People of the Book)  
 V 301a (Torah)
- 148 II 61a (Ethics and the Q)  
 III 197b (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 149 II 224a (Forbidden); 299a (Geography)  
 III 77b (Ka'ba); 340a (Mecca)  
 IV 226b (Prayer)
- 149-150 IV 8a (Pairs and Pairing); 281b (Profane and Sacred)
- 150 I 320a (Chronology and the Q)

- ii 224a (Forbidden); 299a (Geography)  
 iii 77b (Ka'ba); 162b (Law and the Q); 340a (Mecca)  
 iv 226b (Prayer)
- 151 i 245b, 246a (Book)  
 ii 335a (Goliath)  
 iii 189b, 190a, 191a (Literacy); 441a, 442b, 443b (Muḥammad); 524a (Narratives)  
 iv 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 505a (Ritual Purity)  
 v 7a (Signs); 201b (Teaching); 483b (Wisdom)
- 152 i 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 ii 166a (Faith); 434b (History and the Q)  
 iii 373b (Memory)  
 iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 230a (Prayer); 424a (Remembrance); 487b (Ritual and the Q)
- 152-153 ii 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
- 152-157 v 362b (Trial)
- 153 i 458b (Courage)  
 ii 165a (Faith); 181a (Fasting)
- 153-155 i 461a (Courage)
- 153-156 v 434b (Virtue)
- 154 i 506a (Death and the Dead)  
 ii 45b (Eschatology); 209b (Fighting)  
 iii 282b, 283a, 286a (Martyrs); 41a (Jihād)  
 iv 30b (Path or Way)  
 v 457a (War)
- 155 i 458b (Courage)  
 ii 6b (Economics); 341a (Good News)  
 iii 184b (Life); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 iv 289a (Property)  
 v 83a (Soul); 133b (Suffering); 363a (Trial)
- 155-156 iii 37b (Jihād)
- 155-157 v 363a (Trial)
- 156 ii 28b (Epigraphy); 91b (Everyday Life, Q In)  
 iv 63a (Persian Literature and the Q)  
 v 133b (Suffering); 374b (Trips and Voyages)
- 156-157 iii 359b (Medicine and the Q)
- 157 iv 218a (Prayer)
- 158 i 353b, 354a (Collection of the Q)  
 ii 64a (Ethics and the Q); 85a (Everyday Life, Q In); 179a (Farewell Pilgrimage); 299b (Geography); 340a (Good Deeds); 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
 iii 77a, 79a (Ka'ba); 128a (Language and Style of the Q); 338b, 339a (Mecca)

- iv 52b (People of the House); 92b, 93a, 98a (Pilgrimage); 213a (Praise); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q); 283b (Profane and Sacred); 515b (Sacred Precincts); 518b, 519b (Ṣafā and Marwa)
- v 318a (Tradition and Custom); 448a (Visiting); 463a (Water)
- 159 i 305a (Children of Israel); 492a (Curse)
- iii 25b (Jews and Judaism); 509a (Names of the Q)
- v 479b (Whisper)
- 160 ii 330a (God and his Attributes)
- iv 427b (Repentance and Penance)
- 161 i 120b (Apostasy); 492a (Curse)
- iv 116b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 161-162 ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 162 ii 553a (Intercession)
- 163 i 209a (Basmala); 329b (Chronology and the Q)
- ii 320a, 329b (God and his Attributes)
- iii 304b (Material Culture and the Q)
- iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing)
- v 488b (Witness to Faith); 500a, 500b, 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 163-238 iii 210a (Literature and the Q)
- 164 i 45a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 52a, 53b (Air and Wind); 95b (Animal Life); 443a (Cosmology); 474a (Creation); 501a, 501b (Day, Times of)
- ii 3a (Earth)
- iii 212a (Literature and the Q); 379a (Mercy); 528b, 530b, 531b (Nature as Signs)
- iv 70b (Philosophy and the Q); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 604a (Ships)
- v 280b (Time); 373a (Trips and Voyages); 412a (Vehicles); 471a (Weather)
- 164-165 i 472b (Creation)
- 165 ii 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters)
- iii 235b, 236b (Love and Affection)
- v 486b (Wish and Desire)
- 165-166 iii 197b (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 167 i 298a (Chastisement and Punishment)
- iii 197b (Literary Structures of the Q); 379a (Mercy)
- iv 430b (Repentance and Penance)
- 168 i 526a (Devil)
- ii 23b (Enemies); 219b (Food and Drink)
- 169 iv 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
- v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 170 i 221b (Belief and Unbelief)
- iii 31b (Jews and Judaism)
- iv 32b (Patriarchy)
- v 317a (Tradition and Custom)

- 171 I 100a (Animal Life); 226a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 406b (Hearing and Deafness)  
 IV 10a (Parable)
- 172 I 96b (Animal Life)  
 II 219b (Food and Drink); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine); 467a (Hunting and Fishing)
- 172-173 III 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)
- 173 I 96b, 97a (Animal Life); 237b (Blood and Blood Clot); 291b (Carrion)  
 II 68b (Ethics and the q); 220a, 220b, 221a (Food and Drink); 224a (Forbidden); 321a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 173a, 174a (Lawful and Unlawful)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 282a (Profane and Sacred); 483b (Rhymed Prose); 504a (Ritual Purity); 517b (Sacrifice)  
 V 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 55a (Slaughter)
- 174 I 245b (Book); 298a (Chastisement and Punishment); 305a (Children of Israel)  
 II 416a (Hell and Hellfire)  
 III 25b (Jews and Judaism)  
 IV 36b (People of the Book); 505a (Ritual Purity)  
 V 110b (Speech); 547b (Word of God)
- 175 II 43b (Error)  
 III 276a (Markets)
- 176 I 245b (Book)  
 III 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 177 I 66a (Almsgiving); 189a (Authority); 219a (Belief and Unbelief); 289a, 289b (Captives)  
 II 7a, 8b (Economics); 60b, 61a, 70b, 71b, 75b (Ethics and the q); 174b, 176a (Family); 340a (Good Deeds); 359a (Grammar and the q)  
 III 63b (Joy and Misery); 136a, 136b (Last Judgment); 210a (Literature and the q); 603b (Orphans)  
 IV 90b (Piety); 288b (Property); 298b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 57a, 58a, 59b (Slaves and Slavery); 132a (Strangers and Foreigners); 132a (Suffering); 196b, 197a (Taxation); 282b (Time); 305a (Torah); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 178 I 38a (Age of Ignorance); 239a, 239b (Blood Money); 244b (Book); 260a (Brother and Brotherhood); 369b (Community and Society in the q)  
 II 61b, 62a (Ethics and the q)  
 III 459a (Murder); 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-)  
 IV 436a (Retaliation); 453a (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 58a (Slaves and Slavery); 417a, 417b (Vengeance); 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 525a (Women and the q)
- 178-179 III 183b (Life)
- 179 II 409a (Heart)  
 III 193a (Literary Structures of the q)

- iv 436b (Retaliation)  
v 417a (Vengeance)
- 180 i 12a, 12b (Abrogation); 244b (Book); 321a (Chronology and the q)  
ii 75a (Ethics and the q); 174b (Family); 518b (Inheritance)  
iii 163b, 164a, 164b (Law and the q)  
iv 21b (Parents); 32a (Patriarchy); 288b (Property); 449a (Revision and Alteration)  
v 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 181 i 480b (Creeds)  
ii 1b (Ears); 32a (Epigraphy); 519a (Inheritance)  
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
- 181-182 v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 182 ii 519a (Inheritance)  
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 483b (Rhymed Prose)
- 183 i 244b (Book)  
ii 83b (Everyday Life, q In); 182a (Fasting)  
iii 23a (Jews and Judaism)  
iv 340b, 341a (Ramaḍān)
- 183-184 ii 182a (Fasting)  
iv 487a (Ritual and the q)
- 183-185 iv 227a (Prayer); 413a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 485b (Ritual and the q)  
v 284b (Time)
- 183-186 iv 340a (Ramaḍān)
- 183-187 i 253a (Boundaries and Precepts)  
ii 180b (Fasting); 262b (Form and Structure of the q)  
iv 341a, 346b (Ramaḍān)  
v 175a (Sūra); 556a, 556b (Worship)
- 184 i 12a (Abrogation); 187b (Atonement); 358a (Collection of the q)  
ii 182b, 183b (Fasting); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 501b (Illness and Health)  
iii 57b (Journey); 353b (Medicine and the q)  
iv 342b, 343b (Ramaḍān); 523b (Salvation)  
v 284b (Time); 373a (Trips and Voyages)
- 184-185 ii 340a (Good Deeds)  
iii 57b (Journey)  
iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)  
v 280b (Time)
- 185 i 12a (Abrogation); 183a (Asceticism); 289a (Captives); 444b (Cosmology); 486b (Criterion)  
ii 82b, 84a (Everyday Life, q In); 181a, 182a, 183a, 183b, 184a (Fasting); 187a (Fate); 204a (Festivals and Commemorative Days); 219a (Food and Drink); 366b (Grammar and the q); 501b (Illness and Health)

- iii 57b (Journey); 160b, 161a (Law and the q); 378b (Mercy); 412b, 413a (Months); 415a (Moon); 442a (Muḥammad); 496b (Myths and Legends in the q); 507b (Names of the q); 537b (Night of Power)
- iv 293a (Prophets and Prophethood); 343b, 344a, 344b (Ramaḍān); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 571b (Seasons)
- v 272a (Theology and the q); 284b (Time); 373a (Trips and Voyages); 475b (Weights and Measures); 492a, 495a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 186 i 445a (Cosmology)
- iv 229a (Prayer); 341b, 342a (Ramaḍān); 229a (Ṣūfism and the q)
- 187 i 244b (Book); 252b, 253a (Boundaries and Precepts); 346b (Clothing); 364a, 364b (Colors); 445a (Cosmology); 500b, 503a, 503b (Day, Times of)
- ii 175a (Family); 182b (Fasting); 546b (Instruments)
- iii 209a, 222a (Literature and the q); 235a (Love and Affection); 278b (Marriage and Divorce); 417a, 419a (Morning)
- iv 107a (Planets and Stars); 283b (Profane and Sacred); 344b (Ramaḍān); 485b, 486a (Ritual and the q); 502b (Ritual Purity); 581b, 583a (Sex and Sexuality)
- v 7a (Signs); 281a, 288b (Time); 526b (Women and the q)
- 187-190 iii 496b (Myths and Legends in the q)
- 188 i 301a (Cheating)
- ii 6b (Economics)
- iii 65b (Judgment)
- v 469b (Wealth)
- 189 i 272b, 273a (Calendar); 444b (Cosmology)
- ii 31a (Epigraphy); 60b (Ethics and the q); 182b (Fasting)
- iii 223a (Literature and the q); 412b (Months); 414b, 415a (Moon); 571b (Occasions of Revelation)
- iv 90b (Piety); 91b (Pilgrimage); 108a (Planets and Stars); 228a (Prayer); 256a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 330b (Quraysh); 487a (Ritual and the q)
- v 284a (Time); 318a (Tradition and Custom); 475b (Weights and Measures)
- 190 i 397b (Conquest); 461a (Courage)
- ii 151a (Expeditions and Battles); 209a, 209b (Fighting); 322b (God and his Attributes)
- iii 38a, 39a, 40a (Jihād); 58a (Journey)
- iv 30a (Path or Way); 35a (Peace); 482a (Rhymed Prose)
- v 456a, 456b (War)
- 190-191 ii 209a (Fighting)
- 190-193 i 225a (Belief and Unbelief)
- iii 36b (Jihād); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 190-195 iii 339b (Mecca)
- 191 i 14a (Abrogation)
- ii 144a (Expeditions and Battles); 209a (Fighting); 224a (Forbidden); 299a (Geography)

- III 39a (Jihād); 77b (Ka'ba); 449b (Muḥammad)  
 IV 281b (Profane and Sacred); 515b (Sacred Precincts)  
 V 456b, 458b (War)
- 191-194 III 40a (Jihād)
- 192 III 41b (Jihād); 379b (Mercy)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 192-193 IV 428a (Repentance and Penance)
- 193 I 397b (Conquest); 461a (Courage)  
 II 144a (Expeditions and Battles)  
 III 39a, 41b (Jihād)  
 IV 416a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
 V 292b (Tolerance and Coercion); 456b, 458b (War); 543a (Word of God)
- 194 II 209a (Fighting); 224b (Forbidden)  
 III 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 183b (Life); 39a (Jihād); 410a (Months)  
 IV 282a (Profane and Sacred); 436a (Retaliation)  
 V 285a (Time); 417a (Vengeance); 456b (War); 475b (Weights and Measures)
- 195 II 209b (Fighting); 322a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 42a (Jihād)  
 IV 30b (Path or Way); 64b (Persian Literature and the Q)  
 V 159b, 161a, 162a (Suicide); 486b (Wish and Desire)
- 196 I 65a (Almsgiving); 81b (Anatomy); 187b (Atonement)  
 II 85a (Everyday Life, Q In); 180b (Fasting); 205b (Festivals and Commemorative Days); 299a (Geography); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 501b (Illness and Health)  
 III 77b (Ka'ba); 128a (Language and Style of the Q); 339a (Mecca); 353b (Medicine and the Q); 376a (Menstruation); 551a, 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
 IV 91b, 94a, 94b, 95a, 95b, 98b (Pilgrimage); 281b (Profane and Sacred); 485b, 487a (Ritual and the Q); 523b (Salvation)  
 V 175a (Sūra); 198a (Taxation); 280a (Time); 375a (Trips and Voyages); 448a (Visiting); 556b (Worship)
- 196-203 II 340a (Good Deeds); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 197 I 511b (Debate and Disputation)  
 II 84b (Everyday Life, Q In)  
 III 278b (Marriage and Divorce); 410b (Months)  
 IV 91b (Pilgrimage); 583a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 285a (Time); 475b (Weights and Measures)
- 197-199 III 339b (Mecca)
- 197-200 IV 423b (Remembrance)
- 198 I 146a ('Arafāt); 349a (Codices of the Q)  
 II 6b (Economics)



- iii 173b (Lawful and Unlawful); 372a (Memory)  
 iv 95b, 96b (Pilgrimage); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 281b (Profane and Sacred); 421a (Remembrance); 515b (Sacred Precincts)  
 v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 318a (Tradition and Custom)
- 198-199 iv 95b (Pilgrimage)
- 199 iii 379b (Mercy)  
 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 96b (Pilgrimage); 330b (Quraysh); 482a, 483b (Rhymed Prose)
- 200 ii 434b (History and the q)  
 iv 487b (Ritual and the q)  
 v 317a (Tradition and Custom)
- 201 v 552a (World)
- 202 iii 66b (Judgment)
- 203 i 499b (Day, Times of)  
 iv 96b (Pilgrimage)  
 v 280a (Time)
- 204-205 i 440a (Corruption)
- 205 i 32a (African Literature)  
 ii 63a (Ethics and the q); 322b (God and his Attributes)
- 206 ii 414b, 415a (Hell and Hellfire); 448a (Honor)  
 iv 104a (Pit)
- 207 iv 577a (Servants)  
 v 441b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 208 i 526a (Devil)  
 ii 23b, 24a (Enemies)  
 iii 39b, 40a (Jihād)
- 209 iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 286b (Proof)
- 210 i 463a (Court)  
 ii 316a, 316b (Glory); 325b (God and his Attributes)  
 v 543a (Word of God); 554a (World)
- 211 i 236b (Blessing); 304a (Children of Israel)  
 iv 286a (Proof)  
 v 4b, 8a (Signs)
- 212 iii 401a (Mockery)  
 v 340a (Transitoriness)
- 213 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 245a, 245b (Book); 372a, 377a (Community and Society in the q); 538a (Dissension)  
 ii 321a (God and his Attributes); 341b (Good News); 431b, 432a (History and the q)  
 iii 444b (Muḥammad); 509a (Names of the q)

- iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 127b, 133b (Politics and the q); 290b, 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 337a (Races)
- 214 i 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 ii 282b (Garden)  
 iii 37b (Jihād); 63b (Joy and Misery)  
 iv 335a (Qurayza, Banū al-)
- 215 ii 75a (Ethics and the q); 85b (Everyday Life, q In); 174b (Family); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
 iii 604a (Orphans)  
 iv 21b (Parents); 209a (Poverty and the Poor)  
 v 132a (Strangers and Foreigners); 204b (Teaching)
- 215-216 iii 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)
- 216 i 14a (Abrogation); 224a (Belief and Unbelief); 244b (Book)  
 ii 68a (Ethics and the q); 151a (Expeditions and Battles); 209a, 209b (Fighting); 340a (Good Deeds); 367a (Grammar and the q)  
 iii 41b (Jihād); 235b (Love and Affection); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 v 456b, 457a (War)
- 217 i 120b (Apostasy); 397b (Conquest)  
 ii 69a (Ethics and the q); 85b (Everyday Life, q In); 144a, 149a (Expeditions and Battles); 209a (Fighting); 224b (Forbidden); 299a (Geography); 358a (Grammar and the q); 431a (History and the q)  
 iii 40a, 41b (Jihād); 77b (Ka'ba); 183b (Life); 339a (Mecca); 410a (Months); 449a (Muḥammad); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 iv 282a (Profane and Sacred); 332a (Quraysh); 456a (Reward and Punishment); 515a (Sacred Precincts)  
 v 285a (Time); 293b (Tolerance and Coercion); 375a (Trips and Voyages); 456b, 458b (War); 475b (Weights and Measures)
- 218 i 225a (Belief and Unbelief); 320a (Chronology and the q)  
 ii 449a (Hope)  
 iii 37a (Jihād); 58a (Journey)  
 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 17a (Paradise); 30a (Path or Way)  
 v 375b (Trips and Voyages)
- 219 i 321a (Chronology and the q)  
 ii 7a (Economics); 67b (Ethics and the q); 85b (Everyday Life, q In); 221b (Food and Drink); 237b, 238b (Foretelling in the q); 280a (Gambling); 556a, 556b, 557a (Intoxicants)  
 iii 152a, 169a (Law and the q); 252b (Maintenance and Upkeep); 570a (Occasions of Revelation); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 iv 500a (Ritual Purity)  
 v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 481b (Wine)
- 220 i 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
 ii 62b, 75b (Ethics and the q); 85b (Everyday Life, q In)

- iii 96a (Kinship); 604a (Orphans)  
 iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 488b (Ritual and the *q*)
- 221 i 213a (Beauty); 299a (Chastity); 396a, 397a (Concubines); 437a (Conversion)  
 ii 245a (Forgiveness); 558b (Invitation)  
 iii 277a, 277b, 278a (Marriage and Divorce)  
 iv 580b, 582a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 v 7a (Signs); 57a, 58a (Slaves and Slavery); 293a (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 222 i 81a (Anatomy); 342b (Cleanliness and Ablution)  
 ii 85b (Everyday Life, *q* In); 322a (God and his Attributes)  
 iii 376a, 377a (Menstruation)  
 iv 426a (Repentance and Penance); 491a (Ritual and the *q*); 501b, 502a (Ritual Purity); 583a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 v 524b (Women and the *q*)
- 222-223 iii 278b (Marriage and Divorce)
- 223 i 235a (Birth Control)  
 ii 76a (Ethics and the *q*); 175b (Family); 304b (Geography); 341a (Good News)  
 iv 582b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 v 71a (Social Sciences and the *q*); 524b, 540a (Women and the *q*)
- 224 i 480b (Creeds)  
 ii 60b (Ethics and the *q*)  
 iii 564b (Oaths)  
 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)  
 v 393a (Turkish Literature and the *q*)
- 225 iii 109b (Language and Style of the *q*); 401b (Moderation); 565a, 565b (Oaths)  
 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 573a (Secrets)  
 v 334a (Traditional Disciplines of *q* Studies); 393a (Turkish Literature and the *q*)
- 226 i 19b (Abstinence)  
 iii 279b (Marriage and Divorce); 551b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 583b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 v 285a (Time); 453b, 454a, 454b (Waiting Period); 476a (Weights and Measures)
- 226-227 iii 280a (Marriage and Divorce); 562b (Oaths)
- 227 iii 96a (Kinship)  
 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 227-232 ii 68b (Ethics and the *q*)
- 228 i 194a, 194b (Baal)  
 ii 76a (Ethics and the *q*); 175b (Family)  
 iii 136b (Last Judgment); 278b, 279a, 280b (Marriage and Divorce)  
 iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 501b (Ritual Purity)  
 v 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 453b, 454a, 454b (Waiting Period); 480b (Widow); 495b (Witnessing and Testifying); 522a (Womb); 525a, 528b, 537a (Women and the *q*)

- 228-230 IV 283a (Profane and Sacred)
- 229 I 252b, 253b (Boundaries and Precepts)  
 II 23b (Enemies); 61b, 64b (Ethics and the q)  
 III 280a (Marriage and Divorce); 96a (Kinship)  
 IV 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 237b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies)  
 V 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 528b (Women and the q)
- 229-230 I 253a, 253b (Boundaries and Precepts)  
 IV 581b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 528b (Women and the q)
- 230 I 253a, 253b (Boundaries and Precepts)  
 III 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 280b (Marriage and Divorce)  
 IV 538b (Scholar); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 231 I 245b (Book); 305b (Children of Israel)  
 III 71a, 72a (Justice and Injustice); 279b (Marriage and Divorce); 400a, 401a (Mockery)  
 IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 7a (Signs); 317b (Tradition and Custom); 454b (Waiting Period); 483b (Wisdom)
- 231-235 V 289a (Time)
- 232 I 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)  
 III 136b (Last Judgment); 235a (Love and Affection)  
 IV 505b (Ritual Purity); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 232-233 IV 20a (Parents)
- 233 I 234b (Birth Control); 302a (Children); 407a, 408b (Consultation)  
 II 76a (Ethics and the q); 175b (Family); 290a (Gender)  
 III 106a, 106b, 107a, 107b (Lactation); 252b (Maintenance and Upkeep); 278b, 279a, 280b (Marriage and Divorce)  
 IV 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 432b (Responsibility)  
 V 204b (Teaching); 285b (Time); 476b, 477a, 477b, 478a (Wet-Nursing); 549a (Work); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 234 I 353a (Collection of the q)  
 III 551b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
 V 285b (Time); 453b, 454a, 454b (Waiting Period); 476a (Weights and Measures)
- 234-235 V 480a (Widow)
- 235 I 244b (Book); 464a (Covenant)  
 III 96a (Kinship); 235a (Love and Affection); 278a (Marriage and Divorce); 401b (Moderation)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 454b (Waiting Period); 480b (Widow)

- 236      III 60b (Joy and Misery)  
           V 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 236-237    I 258b (Bridewealth)  
           II 313b (Gift-Giving)  
           III 278b, 281a (Marriage and Divorce)
- 237      I 258b (Bridewealth); 412a (Contamination); 464a (Covenant)  
           II 195b (Fear); 374b (Guardianship)  
           III 96a (Kinship); 278b (Marriage and Divorce)  
           IV 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
           V 527a (Women and the Q)
- 238      I 35b, 36a (Afternoon); 44b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 328b (Chronology  
           and the Q); 502b (Day, Times of)  
           III 158a (Law and the Q); 210a (Literature and the Q); 419a (Morning); 545a  
           (Noon)  
           IV 219b, 222b, 224a, 224b (Prayer); 308a (Protection)  
           V 278a (Time); 556a, 556b (Worship)
- 239      II 198b (Feet)  
           III 42a (Jihād)  
           IV 233a (Prayer Formulas); 421a (Remembrance)  
           V 201a, 201b (Teaching)
- 240      I 12a (Abrogation); 352b (Collection of the Q)  
           II 519a (Inheritance)  
           III 60b (Joy and Misery); 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep); 278b (Marriage and  
           Divorce)  
           IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)  
           V 454b (Waiting Period); 481a (Widow)
- 241      III 60b (Joy and Misery); 280b (Marriage and Divorce)  
           V 454b (Waiting Period)
- 242      II 67a, 67b (Ethics and the Q)
- 243      I 506b (Death and the Dead)  
           II 154b (Ezekiel)  
           III 5b (Jerusalem); 364b (Medicine and the Q); 379a (Mercy); 524a (Narratives)  
           V 109a (Speech); 455b (War); 545a (Word of God)
- 243-252    III 521a (Narratives)
- 244      I 225a (Belief and Unbelief); 461a (Courage)  
           II 209b (Fighting); 340a (Good Deeds)  
           III 39a, 40a (Jihād)  
           V 457a (War)
- 245      I 65a (Almsgiving)  
           II 8b (Economics); 354a (Grammar and the Q)  
           III 209a (Literature and the Q)

- iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 457a (Reward and Punishment)  
v 457a (War)
- 246 i 244b (Book); 369a (Community and Society in the q)  
ii 355b, 367a (Grammar and the q); 432b (History and the q)  
iii 524a (Narratives)  
iv 527a, 527b, 528a (Samuel)  
v 457a (War)
- 246-248 iv 526b, 527a, 527b, 528b, 530a (Samuel); 590a (Shekhinah)
- 246-251 iii 522b (Narratives)  
iv 536a (Saul)  
v 455b (War)
- 246-252 i 303a (Children of Israel)
- 247 i 80a (Anatomy)  
ii 6b (Economics); 11b (Election); 320a (God and his Attributes); 354a (Grammar and the q)  
iii 94a (Kings and Rulers)  
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 128a, 130a (Politics and the q); 291a (Prophets and Prophethood); 527a, 529a, 529b (Samuel); 538a (Scholar)  
v 468a (Wealth)
- 247-251 ii 145b (Expeditions and Battles); 404a (Hārūt and Mārūt)
- 248 i 158a (Ark)  
iii 94b (Kings and Rulers); 395a (Miracles)  
iv 425b (Remnant); 527a, 529a (Samuel); 590b (Shekhinah)  
v 404b (Uncertainty)
- 249 ii 335a (Goliath)  
iv 529b (Samuel)  
v 43a (Sira and the q); 184b (Syria); 377a (Troops)
- 249-250 i 461a (Courage)  
v 434b (Virtue)
- 249-251 ii 334b (Goliath)  
iv 529a (Samuel)
- 250 ii 70b (Ethics and the q); 198b (Feet)
- 251 i 439b (Corruption); 496a (David)  
ii 62b (Ethics and the q); 431a (History and the q)  
iii 94a (Kings and Rulers)  
iv 128a, 128b (Politics and the q); 536b (Saul)  
v 103b (Sovereignty); 200b (Teaching); 457a (War); 483a (Wisdom); 553a (World)
- 251-252 v 4a (Signs)
- 252 ii 119b (Exegesis of the q: Classical and Medieval)  
iii 190a (Literacy); 441a, 451a (Muhammad)

- iv 297b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v 421b (Verse)
- 252-253 iii 7b (Jesus)
- 253 i 480b (Creeds); 538b (Dissension)  
ii 430b (History and the q); 442a (Holy Spirit)  
iii 8a, 16a, 17a, 19b (Jesus); 293a (Mary); 382a (Messenger)  
iv 282b (Profane and Sacred); 286b (Proof); 292a, 295b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v 81a (Soul); 110a (Speech); 115a (Spirit); 533b (Women and the q); 546b, 547b (Word of God)
- 254 i 500a (Day, Times of)  
iii 141a (Last Judgment)
- 255 i 103b (Anthropomorphism); 115a (Apologetics); 170b, 171a (Art and Architecture and the q); 264b (Burial); 329b (Chronology and the q); 443b, 446a (Cosmology); 472b (Creation); 480b (Creeds)  
ii 28b, 30b, 33b, 37b, 38b (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, q In); 275b (Furniture and Furnishings); 320a, 320b, 325b, 326a (God and his Attributes); 408b (Heart); 410b (Heaven and Sky); 461a (House, Domestic and Divine); 552b (Intercession)  
iii 182b (Life); 197b (Literary Structures of the q); 267b (Manuscripts of the q); 300a, 304b, 319a, 321b, 322a, 327a, 327b (Material Culture and the q); 437a (Mosque); 513b (Names of the q)  
iv 4a, 4b, 5b, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 63b (Persian Literature and the q); 163b, 172b, 173a, 176a, 180a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 184a (Possession and Possessions); 234a (Prayer Formulas); 380a (Recitation of the q); 435b (Resurrection)  
v 61a (Sleep); 61a (Sūfism and the q); 277a (Throne of God); 371b (Trinity); 427b (Verse); 488b (Witness to Faith); 500b, 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 256 i 224a (Belief and Unbelief); 374b (Community and Society in the q); 465a (Covenant)  
ii 152a (Expeditions and Battles)  
iii 40a (Jihād); 197b (Literary Structures of the q); 325b (Material Culture and the q); 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-); 503b (Names of the Prophet); 531a (Nature as Signs)  
iv 121b, 122a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 142a (Politics and the q); 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 415a, 415b (Religious Pluralism and the q)  
v 68a (Social Sciences and the q); 291b, 292b, 293a, 293b, 294a (Tolerance and Coercion); 362b (Trial); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 405a (Uncertainty); 573b (Zealotry)
- 256-258 iii 314b (Material Culture and the q)
- 257 i 533a (Dialogues)  
ii 273a, 273b (Friends and Friendship); 482a (Idols and Images)

- III 70b (Justice and Injustice); 186a (Light); 231b (Lord)  
 V 120a (Spiritual Beings); 182a (Symbolic Imagery)
- 258 I 295b (Chastisement and Punishment)  
 II 330a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 93a (Kings and Rulers); 524a (Narratives); 539a, 539b (Nimrod)  
 IV 78a (Philosophy and the Q); 107a (Planets and Stars); 160a, 161a (Polytheism and Atheism); 184a (Possession and Possessions); 211a (Power and Impotence)  
 V 103b (Sovereignty); 282b (Time)
- 258-260 III 494b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 259 I 98a (Animal Life); 166a (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
 II 348a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 5b (Jerusalem); 396b (Miracles)  
 V 4b, 5a (Signs); 286a (Time)
- 260 I 6a (Abraham); 98a (Animal Life); 532a (Dialogues)  
 II 409a (Heart)  
 III 117b (Language and Style of the Q); 396a (Miracles)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 242a (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 261 I 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
 III 399a (Miracles)  
 IV 6a, 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 10a (Parable); 30b (Path or Way)
- 261-262 II 209b (Fighting)
- 261-265 V 469a (Wealth)
- 262 III 58a (Journey); 376a (Menstruation)  
 IV 30b (Path or Way); 455a (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 138a (Şūfism and the Q); 313b (Trade and Commerce)
- 263 I 65b (Almsgiving)  
 II 320a (God and his Attributes); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
 III 376a (Menstruation); 378b (Mercy)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 263-264 V 198b (Taxation)
- 264 I 65b (Almsgiving); 184b (Ashes); 435b (Conversion)  
 II 4a (Earth); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
 III 136b (Last Judgment); 225b (Literature and the Q); 376a (Menstruation)  
 IV 10a (Parable)  
 V 129b (Stone); 129b (Şūfism and the Q); 268b (Theology and the Q); 434a (Virtue); 469a (Wealth)
- 264-265 III 209b (Literature and the Q)  
 IV 13a (Paradise)
- 265 I 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 65a, 66b (Almsgiving)  
 II 4a (Earth)



- iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 10a (Parable)  
v 252a (Textual Criticism of the Q); 407b, 408a (Usury)
- 265-266 ii 283a (Garden)
- 266 i 246a (Book)  
ii 304a (Geography)  
iii 580b (Oppressed on Earth)  
v 5b (Signs); 127b (Springs and Fountains); 464b (Water); 570b (Youth and Old Age)
- 267 ii 330a (God and his Attributes)  
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)  
v 408a (Usury)
- 268 i 526a (Devil)  
ii 245a (Forgiveness)  
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 269 ii 434b, 435a (History and the Q)  
iv 68b (Philosophy and the Q)  
v 483a (Wisdom)
- 270 v 193b (Taxation); 449b (Vow)
- 271 i 65b (Almsgiving)  
ii 7a (Economics); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
iii 571a (Occasions of Revelation)  
iv 209a (Poverty and the Poor)  
v 198a (Taxation)
- 271-272 v 198b (Taxation)
- 271-273 v 199a, 199b (Taxation)
- 272 i 65b (Almsgiving); 435b (Conversion)  
ii 110b (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval); 159a (Face); 160a (Face of God); 323b (God and his Attributes)  
iv 221a (Prayer)  
v 198b (Taxation); 487a (Wish and Desire)
- 273 i 66a (Almsgiving)  
ii 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
iii 58a (Journey)  
iv 209a (Poverty and the Poor)  
v 198b (Taxation)
- 273-274 i 389b (Companions of the Prophet)
- 274 i 65b (Almsgiving); 501a (Day, Times of)  
ii 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
iii 571b (Occasions of Revelation)  
v 313b (Trade and Commerce); 469b (Wealth)

- 274-275 v 407b (Usury)
- 275 ii 6b (Economics); 142b (Exhortations); 418a (Hell and Hellfire); 540b (Insanity)  
 iii 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)  
 iv 282a, 283a (Profane and Sacred)  
 v 438b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 275-276 v 21b (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 275-280 ii 8a (Economics)
- 276 i 221a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 ii 322b (God and his Attributes)  
 iii 380a (Mercy)  
 v 198b (Taxation)
- 277 i 220a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 ii 60b (Ethics and the q); 340a (Good Deeds)  
 iii 184a (Life)  
 iv 17a (Paradise); 487a (Ritual and the q)  
 v 196b (Taxation); 313b (Trade and Commerce)
- 278 i 326a (Chronology and the q)  
 v 456a (War)
- 278-279 iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)  
 v 21b (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 279 ii 8a (Economics); 144a (Expeditions and Battles)  
 v 407a (Usury); 455a (War)
- 280 ii 8a (Economics); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
 v 198a (Taxation); 543a (Word of God)
- 281 iv 85a (Philosophy and the q); 432b (Responsibility)  
 v 268a (Theology and the q)
- 282 i 300b (Cheating); 433a (Contracts and Alliances); 514b (Debt)  
 ii 8b (Economics); 70a, 70b (Ethics and the q); 358a (Grammar and the q)  
 iii 71b (Justice and Injustice); 158b (Law and the q); 189a (Literacy); 550b (Numbers and Enumeration); 580b (Oppressed on Earth)  
 iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 v 201a, 201b (Teaching); 289a (Time); 312b (Trade and Commerce); 490a (Witness to Faith); 492b, 495a, 495b, 497a, 498b (Witnessing and Testifying); 525a (Women and the q)
- 282-283 iii 191b (Literacy); 590b, 592b, 593a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
 v 204a (Teaching)
- 283 ii 8b (Economics); 454a (Hostages)  
 iii 57b, 58a (Journey); 66a (Judgment)  
 iv 109b, 110a (Pledge); 573a (Secrets)  
 v 21a (Sin, Major and Minor)

- 284 I 298a (Chastisement and Punishment)  
 II 244b (Forgiveness)  
 III 200b (Literary Structures of the Q)  
 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 457b (Reward and Punishment); 572b, 573a (Secrets)  
 V 22a (Sin, Major and Minor); 553b (World)
- 285 I 189a (Authority); 219a (Belief and Unbelief); 247a (Book); 480b (Creeds)  
 II 360a, 363a (Grammar and the Q); 406a (Hearing and Deafness)  
 III 17a (Jesus); 445a (Muḥammad); 568b (Obedience)  
 IV 298b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 287a (Time); 305a (Torah); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 285-286 II 189b (Fātiḥa)
- 286 I 11b (Abrogation); 344b (Clients and Clientage)  
 II 59b, 64a (Ethics and the Q); 244a, 244b (Forgiveness); 330b (God and his Attributes); 508b (Impotence)  
 III 12b (Jesus); 231a (Lord); 303a (Material Culture and the Q)  
 IV 85a (Philosophy and the Q); 128a (Politics and the Q); 307b (Protection); 432b (Responsibility)  
 V 22a (Sin, Major and Minor)

### SŪRAT ĀL ‘IMRĀN (3)

- I 409a (Consultation)  
 II 176b (Family of the Prophet); 264a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 III 10b, 13a, 18a (Jesus); 283b (Martyrs); 294b (Mary); 472b (Mysterious Letters)  
 IV 177a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 241a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)  
 V 174b (Sūra); 575a (Zechariah)
- 1 I 170b (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
 II 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 1-17 III 304b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 2 II 320a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 182b (Life)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)  
 V 500b, 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 2-4 V 7a (Signs)
- 3 II 235b (Foreign Vocabulary)  
 III 303a (Material Culture and the Q); 445a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 300b, 302b, 307b (Torah); 386b (Truth)
- 3-4 I 117b (Apologetics)  
 IV 37b (People of the Book); 293b, 298a (Prophets and Prophethood)

- 4 I 486b (Criterion)  
 II 416a (Hell and Hellfire)  
 III 380a (Mercy)  
 IV 293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 310a (Provocation); 343a (Ramaḍān); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 453b (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 416a (Vengeance)
- 5 I 198a (Bahāʿīs)
- 6 I 329b (Chronology and the Q); 446b (Cosmology); 476b (Creation)  
 II 328a (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)  
 V 522a (Womb)
- 7 I 70b, 71b, 72b, 73b, 75a, 75b, 77a (Ambiguous); 103b (Anthropomorphism); 113b (Apocalypse); 247b, 248a (Book); 349a (Codices of the Q)  
 II 100a, 102a (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval); 189a (Fātiḥa); 323a (God and his Attributes); 409a (Heart); 425a, 425b (Hidden and the Hidden); 434b, 435a (History and the Q)  
 III 31a (Jews and Judaism); 303a (Material Culture and the Q); 386a (Metaphor)  
 IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 69b, 70a, 76b, 81a (Philosophy and the Q); 157a (Polysemy in the Q); 261b (Preserved Tablet)  
 V 7a (Signs); 70a (Social Sciences and the Q); 180a (Symbolic Imagery); 422b (Verse)
- 8 I 492a (Curse)  
 II 320b (God and his Attributes); 408b (Heart)  
 III 303a (Material Culture and the Q)
- 9 II 320b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 66b (Judgment)
- 10 I 221b (Belief and Unbelief); 302b (Children)  
 II 150a (Expeditions and Battles); 415a (Hell and Hellfire)  
 IV 31b (Patriarchy)  
 V 468a (Wealth)
- 10-11 IV 320b (Punishment Stories)
- 11 II 174a (Family)  
 III 380a (Mercy)  
 IV 67a (Pharaoh); 453a (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 4b (Signs); 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 317b (Tradition and Custom)
- 12 II 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)  
 III 29b (Jews and Judaism)  
 IV 104a (Pit); 324b (Qaynuqāʿ, Banū); 406a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 13 I 81a (Anatomy); 124b (Apparition); 550b, 551a (Dreams and Sleep)  
 III 42b (Jihād); 455a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 30a (Path or Way); 185a (Possession and Possessions)  
 V 5a (Signs); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)

- 14     i 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 96a (Animal Life)  
        ii 304a (Geography); 333b, 334a (Gold); 545b (Instruments)  
        iii 60a (Joy and Misery); 235b (Love and Affection); 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
        iv 580a (Sex and Sexuality)  
        v 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the *q*); 434b (Virtue); 474a (Weights and Measures); 486b (Wish and Desire)
- 15     i 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution); 480b (Creeds)  
        ii 175a (Family); 321b (God and his Attributes); 353b (Grammar and the *q*); 456b (Houris)  
        iii 536b (News)  
        iv 17a, 18a (Paradise); 505b (Ritual Purity); 574b (Seeing and Hearing)  
        v 123a (Springs and Fountains)
- 15-18 iii 312b (Material Culture and the *q*)
- 16     v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 16-17 iv 221a (Prayer)
- 17     i 503b (Day, Times of)  
        iii 417a (Morning)  
        v 281a (Time); 556a (Worship)
- 18     i 329b (Chronology and the *q*)  
        ii 28b, 33b (Epigraphy); 321b (God and his Attributes)  
        iii 437a (Mosque)  
        iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 538b, 539a (Scholar)  
        v 490b (Witness to Faith); 492a, 492b, 500b, 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 18-19 i 170b (Art and Architecture and the *q*)  
        ii 276b (Furniture and Furnishings)
- 19     i 200a (Baptism); 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 305a (Children of Israel)  
        ii 31a (Epigraphy); 329a (God and his Attributes); 569b (Islam)  
        iii 40a (Jihād); 66b (Judgment); 303a (Material Culture and the *q*); 507b (Names of the *q*)  
        iv 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 396b, 397a, 397b, 398a (Religion); 401b, 404a (Religious Pluralism and the *q*)  
        v 301a (Torah); 436a (Virtue)
- 19-20 iv 36a (People of the Book); 487a (Ritual and the *q*)
- 20     i 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 325a (Chronology and the *q*); 437b (Conversion)  
        ii 158a (Face); 323b (God and his Attributes); 494b, 495a, 498b (Illiteracy)  
        iii 28a (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād); 567a (Obedience)  
        iv 115b (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
        v 399a, 400a (Ummī)
- 21     i 305a (Children of Israel)  
        ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire); 431a (History and the *q*)  
        iii 382a (Messenger)

- iv 456a (Reward and Punishment)  
v 6a (Signs); 440b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 575a (Zechariah)
- 21-22 iv 431b (Responsibility)
- 23 iii 30b (Jews and Judaism)  
iv 24b (Parties and Factions); 36a (People of the Book); 133b, 134b (Politics and the Q)  
v 231b (Teeth); 301a, 303b, 304a (Torah)
- 23-24 iii 24a (Jews and Judaism)
- 24 ii 418b (Hell and Hellfire)  
v 280b (Time)
- 25 iii 379b (Mercy)  
v 268a (Theology and the Q)
- 26 i 170b (Art and Architecture and the Q); 443a (Cosmology)  
ii 35a (Epigraphy); 61a (Ethics and the Q); 321b, 331a (God and his Attributes)  
iii 91a, 91b, 93a, 93b (Kings and Rulers); 300a (Material Culture and the Q); 559a (Numismatics)  
iv 128a (Politics and the Q); 184a, 184b (Possession and Possessions); 210b, 212a, 212b (Power and Impotence)  
v 103b (Sovereignty)
- 26-27 ii 276b (Furniture and Furnishings)  
iv 211b (Power and Impotence)
- 27 i 98a (Animal Life); 501b (Day, Times of)  
iv 212a (Power and Impotence)
- 28 i 224b (Belief and Unbelief); 540a (Dissimulation)  
ii 274a (Friends and Friendship)  
iii 40a (Jihād); 231b (Lord); 238a, 238b, 239b (Loyalty)  
iv 573a (Secrets)  
v 251b (Textual Criticism of the Q); 287a (Time)
- 29 v 428a (Verse); 553b (World)
- 30 iii 335a (Measurement)  
v 241b (Textual Criticism of the Q); 288b (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures)
- 30-31 i 2b (Aaron)
- 31 ii 74b (Ethics and the Q)  
iii 233b, 236b (Love and Affection); 447a (Muḥammad); 567a (Obedience)  
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)  
v 137b (Sūfism and the Q)
- 32 i 189b (Authority)  
ii 65b, 74b (Ethics and the Q); 322b (God and his Attributes)  
iii 380a (Mercy); 447a (Muḥammad); 502a (Names of the Prophet)  
v 272b (Theology and the Q)

- 33     i 526a (Devil)  
        ii 11b (Election); 509a ('Imrān)  
       iii 289b (Mary); 486b (Myths and Legends in the q); 540a (Noah)  
        v 552a (World)
- 33-34   iv 291a (Prophets and Prophethood); 337a (Races)
- 33-37   iii 289a (Mary)
- 33-45   iii 13a (Jesus)
- 33-58   v 575a (Zechariah)
- 34     i 480b (Creeds)  
        iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
- 35     i 1b (Aaron)  
        ii 509a ('Imrān)  
       iii 519b (Narratives); 562b (Oaths)  
        iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)  
        v 449b (Vow)
- 35-36   i 233b (Birth)  
       iii 289b (Mary)  
        v 575a (Zechariah)
- 35-47   v 533b (Women and the q)
- 36     i 233b (Birth)  
        ii 92b (Everyday Life, q In)  
       iii 292a (Mary)  
        iv 221b (Prayer); 308a (Protection)  
        v 130a (Stoning)
- 37     i 149a (Archaeology and the q); 165a (Art and Architecture and the q); 528b  
        (Dhū l-Kifl)  
        ii 299b, 309a (Geography)  
       iii 289b (Mary); 395b (Miracles)  
        iv 227b (Prayer); 516b (Sacred Precincts)  
        v 184b (Syria); 575a (Zechariah)
- 37-44   v 574a, 574b (Zechariah)
- 38     iv 229a (Prayer); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)  
        v 575a (Zechariah)
- 38-39   iv 224a, 229a, 229b (Prayer)
- 38-40   v 545b (Word of God)
- 38-41   iii 289a, 290a (Mary)
- 39     i 149a (Archaeology and the q); 165a (Art and Architecture and the q); 233a  
        (Birth)  
        ii 299b, 309a (Geography); 341a, 341b (Good News); 355a (Grammar and the q)  
       iii 14b (Jesus); 51b, 52a, 51b (John the Baptist); 289a (Mary); 395b (Miracles)

- iv 227b (Prayer); 291b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration); 516b (Sacred Precincts)  
v 184b (Syria); 545b (Word of God); 575a, 575b (Zechariah)
- 39-41 v 575a (Zechariah)
- 40 i 480b (Creeds)  
iii 289a (Mary)
- 41 i 503a, 503b (Day, Times of)  
ii 82a (Everyday Life, q In); 314b (Glorification of God)  
iii 373a (Memory); 416b (Morning)  
iv 439b (Revelation and Inspiration); 487b (Ritual and the q)  
v 280a, 281a (Time); 546a (Word of God)
- 42 i 59a, 59b (‘Ā’isha bint Abī Bakr); 233b (Birth)  
ii 11b (Election); 193b (Fāṭima); 291a (Gender)  
iii 81a (Khadija); 290a, 290b (Mary)  
iv 291a (Prophets and Prophethood); 505a (Ritual Purity)  
v 105b (Spatial Relations); 533b, 534a (Women and the q)
- 42-47 iii 13a (Jesus)
- 42-48 i 87a (Angel)
- 42-51 iii 289a (Mary)
- 42-64 iii 7b (Jesus)
- 43 i 254a (Bowling and Prostration)  
iii 290a (Mary)  
iv 219b, 223a (Prayer)  
v 534a (Women and the q)
- 44 i 513b (Debate and Disputation)  
ii 280a, 282a (Gambling); 423b, 425a (Hidden and the Hidden); 545a (Instruments)  
iii 290a (Mary); 441b (Muḥammad); 537a (News)  
iv 165b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
v 271a (Theology and the q); 575a, 575b (Zechariah)
- 44-48 iv 36b (People of the Book)
- 45 i 102b, 103a (Anointing); 233b (Birth)  
ii 341a, 341b (Good News)  
iii 8a, 14b, 16a (Jesus); 289a, 294a, 294b (Mary)  
iv 16b (Paradise)  
v 545b (Word of God)
- 45-46 iii 395b (Miracles)
- 45-47 ii 342a (Gospel)  
iii 295a (Mary)
- 45-49 i 313a (Christians and Christianity)
- 45-51 iii 294a (Mary)



- 45-57 v 575a (Zechariah)
- 46 i 149a (Archaeology and the Q)  
 ii 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)  
 iii 13a (Jesus)
- 47 i 233b (Birth); 319a (Chronology and the Q); 475a, 475b (Creation); 516b (Decision)  
 ii 185b (Fate); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 327b (God and his Attributes)  
 iii 289a, 294a (Mary)  
 v 109a (Speech); 287a (Time); 542b (Word of God)
- 47-49 i 167a (Art and Architecture and the Q)
- 48 i 245a, 245b (Book)  
 ii 342a (Gospel)  
 iii 16a (Jesus)  
 iv 68b (Philosophy and the Q)  
 v 300b (Torah); 483b (Wisdom)
- 48-49 iii 191a (Literacy)  
 v 200b (Teaching)
- 48-58 iii 295a (Mary)
- 49 i 98a (Animal Life); 163a, 167b (Art and Architecture and the Q); 340b (Clay); 476a (Creation); 507a (Death and the Dead)  
 ii 4a (Earth); 355a (Grammar and the Q)  
 iii 16a (Jesus); 226a (Literature and the Q); 381b (Messenger); 396a, 398a (Miracles); 537a (News)  
 iv 178b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 183a (Portents); 295b (Prophets and Prophethood); 435b (Resurrection)  
 v 133b (Stoning)
- 49-57 ii 558a (Invitation)
- 50 i 11b (Abrogation); 97a (Animal Life); 189a (Authority)  
 iii 16a (Jesus); 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 445a (Muḥammad)  
 iv 283a (Profane and Sacred); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 v 300b, 303a (Torah)
- 51 i 118b (Apologetics)  
 iii 230a (Lord)
- 52 i 123a (Apostle); 389b (Companions of the Prophet); 446a (Cosmology)  
 ii 405b (Hearing and Deafness)  
 iii 8a (Jesus); 382b (Messenger)  
 iv 26b (Parties and Factions)  
 v 430a (Victory); 436a (Virtue)
- 52-53 i 123b (Apostle)  
 iii 382b (Messenger)

- 53 I 243b (Book)  
 III 16a (Jesus); 567a (Obedience)  
 V 490b (Witness to Faith); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 54 II 322a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 18a, 18b (Jesus)  
 IV 117b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 471b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 55 I 51a (Aḥmadiyya); 111a (Antichrist); 488b (Crucifixion)  
 II 216a (Flying)  
 III 8a, 18a, 19b, 20a (Jesus)  
 IV 505a (Ritual Purity)  
 V 109b (Speech); 375b (Trips and Voyages); 547a (Word of God)
- 57 I 220a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 68b (Ethics and the Q); 322b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 380a (Mercy)
- 58 III 190a (Literacy); 441a, 510a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 230a (Prayer)  
 V 4a (Signs)
- 59 I 24a (Adam and Eve); 233b (Birth); 312a, 313a (Christians and Christianity);  
 319a (Chronology and the Q); 446b (Cosmology); 475a, 475b, 476a (Creation)  
 II 4b (Earth); 327b, 328a (God and his Attributes); 443b (Holy Spirit)  
 III 8a, 15a (Jesus); 295a (Mary)  
 V 109a (Speech); 287a (Time); 542b, 545b, 547a, 547b (Word of God)
- 61 I 115b (Apologetics); 314a (Christians and Christianity); 466a (Covenant); 492a  
 (Curse)  
 II 193a (Fāṭima)  
 IV 411a, 411b (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
 V 82a (Soul); 498a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 61-62 I 309b (Christians and Christianity); 347a (Clothing)
- 62 II 435b (History and the Q)  
 III 517b (Narratives)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 488b (Witness to Faith)
- 63 II 62b (Ethics and the Q)
- 64 I 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 III 22b, 32b (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād); 229b (Lord)  
 IV 38b, 40a (People of the Book); 403a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
 V 436a (Virtue); 490b (Witness to Faith)
- 64-115 I 378b (Community and Society in the Q)
- 65 I 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 434a (History and the Q)  
 III 28a (Jews and Judaism); 445b (Muḥammad); 508b (Names of the Q); 579b  
 (Opposition to Muḥammad)

- iv 40a (People of the Book); 403a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
v 300b, 304a (Torah)
- 65-68 i 330b (Chronology and the Q)
- 65-70 i 7b (Abraham)
- 66 iii 102b (Knowledge and Learning)  
v 203b (Teaching)
- 67 i 5b (Abraham); 310a (Christians and Christianity); 330b (Chronology and the Q); 373a, 377b (Community and Society in the Q)  
ii 31b (Epigraphy); 402b (Ḥanīf); 569b (Islam)  
iii 340b (Mecca); 445b (Muḥammad)  
iv 255a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q); 405a, 408b, 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
v 436a (Virtue)
- 67-68 ii 163b (Faith)  
iii 28a (Jews and Judaism)  
iv 37a (People of the Book)
- 68 i 370a (Community and Society in the Q)  
ii 273a (Friends and Friendship)  
iii 231b (Lord); 381b (Messenger); 445b (Muḥammad); 502a (Names of the Prophet)
- 69 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
iii 26a (Jews and Judaism)  
iv 26a (Parties and Factions); 40a (People of the Book); 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 70 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
iv 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
v 301a (Torah)
- 70-71 iv 40a (People of the Book)
- 71 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
ii 243a (Forgery)  
iii 25b (Jews and Judaism)  
iv 450b (Revision and Alteration)  
v 301a, 304b (Torah)
- 72 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 503b (Day, Times of)  
iii 26a (Jews and Judaism); 417b, 418b (Morning)  
iv 26a (Parties and Factions)  
v 282b (Time)
- 73 i 103b (Anthropomorphism)  
ii 323b, 325a (God and his Attributes); 401b (Hand)  
iii 201b (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 73-74 iv 311a (Provocation)
- 74 ii 345a (Grace)

- 75 I 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 235b (Blasphemy); 325a (Chronology and the Q)  
 II 8b (Economics); 73b (Ethics and the Q); 494b, 495a, 498a, 498b (Illiteracy);  
 545b (Instruments)  
 III 27a, 32a (Jews and Judaism); 335a (Measurement); 408b (Money)  
 IV 40a (People of the Book); 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
 V 400a (Ummī); 474a (Weights and Measures)
- 76 I 379a (Community and Society in the Q)  
 II 322a (God and his Attributes); 447b (Honor)  
 V 137b (Sūfism and the Q)
- 77 I 298a (Chastisement and Punishment)  
 II 416b (Hell and Hellfire)  
 III 276a (Markets); 563b (Oaths)  
 IV 505a (Ritual Purity)  
 V 110b (Speech); 547b (Word of God)
- 78 I 118a (Apologetics); 170b (Art and Architecture and the Q); 235b (Blasphemy)  
 II 353a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 25b, 32a (Jews and Judaism)  
 IV 280b (Profane and Sacred); 450b (Revision and Alteration)  
 V 304b (Torah)
- 79 I 246a (Book)  
 III 398a (Miracles); 451b (Muḥammad)  
 IV 127b (Politics and the Q); 281a (Profane and Sacred); 292b (Prophets and  
 Prophethood); 539b (Scholar); 578b (Servants)  
 V 202a, 203a (Teaching)
- 80 V 203a (Teaching)
- 81 I 245a (Book); 349a (Codices of the Q); 380a (Community and Society in the Q);  
 464b (Covenant)  
 II 360a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 228a (Load or Burden); 445a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 128b (Politics and the Q); 298b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation  
 and Inspiration)  
 V 492a, 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 81-82 II 63b (Ethics and the Q)
- 81-85 III 7b (Jesus)
- 83 I 437b (Conversion)  
 II 91b (Everyday Life, Q In); 351a (Grammar and the Q); 420b (Heresy)
- 84 I 8a (Abraham); 189a (Authority); 480b (Creeds)  
 II 561b (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)  
 III 1a (Jacob); 8a, 17a (Jesus); 300a (Material Culture and the Q); 445a  
 (Muḥammad)  
 V 302a, 303b (Torah); 364a (Tribes and Clans)
- 84-85 II 73a (Ethics and the Q)

- 85     ii 34b (Epigraphy); 569b (Islam)  
        iii 307a (Material Culture and the Q); 559a (Numismatics)  
        iv 396b, 397a, 397b, 398a (Religion); 404a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 85-91   iii 380a (Mercy)
- 86     i 435b (Conversion)  
        ii 270a (Freedom and Predestination); 371a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
        iii 502a (Names of the Prophet)  
        iv 286b (Proof)  
        v 293b (Tolerance and Coercion); 490b (Witness to Faith); 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 86-89   iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)  
        v 498a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 86-91   ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 87     i 120a (Apostasy)
- 87-88   ii 418b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 90     i 120b (Apostasy); 381b (Community and Society in the Q)  
        iv 426a (Repentance and Penance)  
        v 293b (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 91     i 120b (Apostasy)  
        ii 333b, 334b (Gold); 371a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
- 92     ii 60b, 61a (Ethics and the Q)
- 93     i 197b (Bahā'īs)  
        ii 221a (Food and Drink); 571a, 571b (Israel)  
        iii 2a (Jacob); 25a (Jews and Judaism); 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 190a (Literacy)  
        iv 282a (Profane and Sacred); 312a, 312b (Provocation)  
        v 300b, 303a (Torah)
- 95     i 5b, 6a (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the Q); 337b (Circumcision); 373a (Community and Society in the Q)  
        ii 70b (Ethics and the Q); 402b (Ḥanīf)  
        iii 445b (Muḥammad)  
        iv 401a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 95-97   i 330b (Chronology and the Q)
- 95-98   i 7b (Abraham)
- 96     i 155a (Archaeology and the Q)  
        ii 299b, 311b, 312a (Geography)  
        iii 77a, 78a (Ka'ba); 337b (Mecca)  
        iv 54a (People of the Thicket); 97a (Pilgrimage); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q); 327b (Qibla)  
        v 374b (Trips and Voyages); 552a (World)

- 96-97     I 7b (Abraham)  
           II 84b (Everyday Life, Q In); 34a (Epigraphy); 458b, 462a (House, Domestic and Divine)  
           III 340b (Mecca)  
           IV 514a (Sacred Precincts)
- 97        II 340a (Good Deeds); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine)  
           III 77a, 79a (Ka'ba); 158a (Law and the Q); 305a (Material Culture and the Q); 340b (Mecca)  
           IV 52b (People of the House); 92a, 94b (Pilgrimage); 104b (Place of Abraham); 286a (Proof); 515b (Sacred Precincts)  
           V 8a (Signs); 467b (Wealth); 556b (Worship)
- 98        I 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
           II 320b (God and his Attributes)  
           IV 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
           V 301a (Torah); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 98-100   IV 40a (People of the Book)
- 98-199   I 223b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 99        I 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
           II 420b (Heresy)  
           IV 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
           V 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 99-100   I 224b (Belief and Unbelief)  
           III 26a (Jews and Judaism)
- 100       I 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
           II 65b (Ethics and the Q)  
           III 567b (Obedience)  
           IV 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 100-114  IV 40a (People of the Book)
- 101       I 465a (Covenant)  
           III 190a (Literacy)  
           IV 562b (Scripture and the Q)
- 101-103  II 17a (Emigrants and Helpers)
- 102       II 195b (Fear)  
           V 251b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 102-103  IV 134b (Politics and the Q)
- 102-104  I 374a (Community and Society in the Q)
- 103       I 262b (Brother and Brotherhood); 305b (Children of Israel); 435b (Conversion); 465a (Covenant); 519b (Deliverance); 538b (Dissension)  
           II 21b (Emigration); 23b (Enemies); 408a, 408b (Heart); 546b (Instruments)  
           III 99b (Kinship); 512b (Names of the Q)

- iv 25b (Parties and Factions); 142a (Politics and the q); 523b (Salvation)  
v 7b (Signs); 54a (Sister); 166a (Sunna); 365a (Tribes and Clans)
- 103-112 v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 104 I 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
II 72a (Ethics and the q); 170b (Faith); 224a (Forbidden); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 497a (Illiteracy)  
IV 85a (Philosophy and the q); 127b (Politics and the q); 490a (Ritual and the q); 523a (Salvation)  
V 207b (Teaching and Preaching the q); 316b (Tradition and Custom); 436b, 438a, 439a, 440a, 440b, 441a, 441b, 442b, 443b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 105 I 538b (Dissension)  
III 32b (Jews and Judaism)  
IV 25b (Parties and Factions)
- 106 I 363b, 364b (Colors)  
III 137b (Last Judgment); 380a (Mercy)
- 107 I 363b (Colors)
- 108 III 71a (Justice and Injustice); 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad)  
V 552a (World)
- 110 I 64a (Almsgiving); 145b (Arabs); 219a, 222b, 223b (Belief and Unbelief); 374a (Community and Society in the q)  
II 170b (Faith); 396a (Ḥadīth and the q); 497a (Illiteracy)  
III 23a (Jews and Judaism)  
IV 120a, 120b (Polemical and Polemical Language); 490a (Ritual and the q); 600a, 600b (Shī‘ism and the q)  
V 209a (Teaching and Preaching the q); 301a, 303b (Torah); 437a, 438a, 440a, 440b, 442a, 442b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 458a (War); 573a (Zealotry)
- 111 I 80b (Anatomy)  
III 40a, 40b (Jihād); 377a (Menstruation)
- 112 I 93a (Anger); 264b (Burial); 305a (Children of Israel); 465a (Covenant); 536b, 537b (Disobedience)  
II 546b (Instruments)  
III 382a (Messenger)  
IV 309b (Provocation)  
V 575a (Zechariah)
- 113 I 182b (Asceticism); 222b, 223b (Belief and Unbelief); 254b (Bowing and Prostration); 328a (Chronology and the q); 502b (Day, Times of); 530a (Dialects)  
III 32a (Jews and Judaism); 190a (Literacy)  
IV 222b (Prayer)  
V 7a (Signs); 282b (Time); 301a, 303b (Torah); 430b (Vigil); 437b, 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)

- 113-114 I 306a (Children of Israel); 374a (Community and Society in the q)  
 II 63b, 73a (Ethics and the q)  
 III 23a (Jews and Judaism)  
 IV 368b (Recitation of the q)
- 113-115 I 219a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 114 II 63b (Ethics and the q)  
 III 136a, 136b (Last Judgment)  
 IV 85a (Philosophy and the q)  
 V 437b, 438a, 440a, 440b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 115 I 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 III 379a (Mercy)
- 116 I 221b (Belief and Unbelief); 302b (Children)  
 IV 31b (Patriarchy)  
 V 468a (Wealth)
- 117 I 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 52b, 54b (Air and Wind); 184b (Ashes)  
 II 65a (Ethics and the q)  
 III 71a (Justice and Injustice)  
 IV 10a (Parable); 310a (Provocation)  
 V 82b (Soul); 470b (Weather)
- 118 I 82b (Anatomy); 224b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 73a (Ethics and the q); 274a, 275a (Friends and Friendship)  
 III 240a (Loyalty)  
 IV 24b (Parties and Factions)
- 118-120 II 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 118-174 I 409a, 409b (Consultation)
- 119 I 93b (Anger)  
 II 550b (Intention)  
 III 26a (Jews and Judaism)  
 IV 442a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 120 III 61b (Joy and Misery); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 121 I 501b, 504a (Day, Times of)  
 III 417b (Morning)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 121-122 III 456b (Muḥammad)
- 122 II 161b (Failure)  
 V 379a, 379b (Trust and Patience)
- 123 I 196a, 196b (Badr)  
 II 262b (Form and Structure of the q); 299b (Geography); 508a (Impotence)  
 III 455a (Muḥammad); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 IV 226b (Prayer)  
 V 175b (Sūra); 284b (Time); 430a (Victory)



- 123-125    ii 209b (Fighting)  
               iii 183a (Life)
- 123-127    iii 42b (Jihād)
- 123-128    iii 456a (Muḥammad)  
               iv 332a (Quraysh)
- 124        iv 335a (Qurayza, Banū al-)
- 124-125    i 463a (Court)  
               ii 411b (Heaven and Sky)  
               v 378a (Troops)
- 124-126    iii 398a (Miracles)
- 125        iii 552a (Numbers and Enumeration)
- 126        ii 35a (Epigraphy); 341b (Good News)  
               iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 127        ii 162a (Failure)  
               iv 403b (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 128        ii 186a (Fate)  
               iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)
- 129        ii 244b (Forgiveness)  
               iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 457b (Reward and Punishment)  
               v 553b (World)
- 130        ii 8a (Economics); 31a (Epigraphy)  
               iv 284a (Profane and Sacred)  
               v 407a (Usury)
- 130-131    v 21b (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 130-135    iv 455a (Reward and Punishment)
- 131        v 554b (World)
- 132        i 189b (Authority)  
               iv 17a (Paradise)  
               v 272b (Theology and the Q)
- 133        iii 333b (Measurement)  
               iv 15b (Paradise); 64b (Persian Literature and the Q)  
               v 554b (World)
- 133-134    iii 359a (Medicine and the Q)
- 134        i 93b (Anger)  
               ii 244b (Forgiveness); 322a (God and his Attributes)  
               iii 65b (Judgment)  
               iv 17a (Paradise)  
               v 137b (Šūfism and the Q)
- 135        ii 244b (Forgiveness)  
               iii 373b (Memory); 510a (Names of the Q)

- iv 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
v 204b (Teaching)
- 136 ii 245a (Forgiveness)  
iv 17a (Paradise)
- 137 iv 425a (Remnant)  
v 164a (Sunna); 376a (Trips and Voyages)
- 138 ii 142b (Exhortations)  
iii 124b (Language and Style of the Q)
- 139 i 461a, 461b (Courage); 521b (Despair)
- 139-140 i 406a (Consolation)
- 139-144 ii 162a (Failure)
- 139-175 iii 40a, 41a (Jihād)
- 140 ii 322b (God and his Attributes); 429b, 431a (History and the Q); 448a (Honor)  
iii 282a (Martyrs); 380a (Mercy)  
v 280a (Time); 458b (War); 490b, 491a (Witness to Faith)
- 140-142 i 460b (Courage)
- 141 i 461b (Courage)  
v 362b (Trial)
- 142 i 458b, 461a (Courage)  
iii 37a, 37b (Jihād)
- 143 i 461b (Courage)
- 144 i 310b (Christians and Christianity)  
ii 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
iii 18b (Jesus); 381b (Messenger); 440a, 444a (Muḥammad); 501b (Names of the Prophet)  
iv 17a (Paradise); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q); 298a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v 41b (Sīra and the Q); 489a (Witness to Faith); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 145 i 244a (Book); 523a (Destiny)  
ii 269b (Freedom and Predestination); 360a (Grammar and the Q); 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
iv 452b, 456b (Reward and Punishment)  
v 83a (Soul)
- 145-151 v 383a (Trust and Patience)
- 146 i 458b, 461a (Courage); 521b (Despair)  
ii 322a (God and his Attributes); 352b (Grammar and the Q)  
iii 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
iv 300a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v 137b (Şūfism and the Q); 383b (Trust and Patience); 455b (War)

- 147      ii 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
- 148      i 460a (Courage)  
           iv 176b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 452b, 456b (Reward and Punishment)  
           v 137b (Šūfism and the q)
- 149      iii 41b (Jihād); 567b (Obedience)
- 149-152   i 460b (Courage)
- 150      i 344b (Clients and Clientage); 461a (Courage)  
           iii 231a (Lord)  
           iv 307b (Protection)
- 151      ii 198a (Fear); 460b (House, Domestic and Divine)  
           iv 103b (Pit); 287a (Proof)
- 152      i 537b (Disobedience)  
           ii 161b (Failure)  
           iv 148a (Politics and the q)  
           v 434b (Virtue); 552b (World)
- 152-155   ii 162a (Failure); 508b (Impotence)
- 152-158   ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 153      iv 452b (Reward and Punishment)
- 154      i 37b (Age of Ignorance); 244a (Book); 460b (Courage)  
           ii 269b (Freedom and Predestination); 489a (Ignorance); 550b (Intention)  
           iv 26a (Parties and Factions); 442a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
           v 178a (Suspicion); 286b (Time); 362b (Trial)
- 154-155   iii 38a (Jihād)
- 155      i 526a (Devil)  
           iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)  
           v 457b (War)
- 155-174   ii 262b (Form and Structure of the q); 175b (Sūra)
- 156      ii 144a, 144b (Expeditions and Battles)  
           iii 58a (Journey)  
           iv 435b (Resurrection); 483a (Rhymed Prose); 574b (Seeing and Hearing)  
           v 458a (War); 545a (Word of God)
- 157      ii 245a (Forgiveness)  
           iii 379b (Mercy)  
           iv 30b (Path or Way)
- 157-158   i 506a (Death and the Dead)  
           ii 209b (Fighting)  
           iii 282b (Martyrs)
- 158      ii 209b (Fighting)

- 159 I 235a (Birth Control); 407a, 409a, 409b, 410a (Consultation)  
 II 245a (Forgiveness); 322a (God and his Attributes); 408b (Heart)  
 III 447a (Muḥammad); 567a (Obedience)  
 IV 139a, 149b (Politics and the Q)  
 V 137b (Şūfism and the Q); 221b (Teaching and Preaching the Q); 383b (Trust and Patience)
- 160 II 462a (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 161 I 522b (Destiny)  
 IV 291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 162 I 93a (Anger)  
 II 321b (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 103b (Pit)
- 163 IV 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
- 164 I 32a (African Literature); 245b, 246a (Book)  
 II 43a (Error); 497b (Illiteracy)  
 III 190a, 191a (Literacy); 441a, 442b (Muḥammad)  
 IV 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 505a (Ritual Purity)  
 V 434a (Virtue)
- 165-167 II 162a (Failure)
- 166 I 460b (Courage)  
 V 458a (War)
- 166-167 II 209b (Fighting)  
 III 38a (Jihād)
- 166-168 II 469b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 167 I 82a, 82b (Anatomy); 461a (Courage)  
 II 71a (Ethics and the Q); 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
 III 181b (Lie)  
 V 457b, 458a (War)
- 168 III 567a (Obedience)
- 169 I 114a (Apocalypse); 264b (Burial); 488b (Crucifixion); 506a (Death and the Dead)  
 II 45b (Eschatology); 209b (Fighting)  
 III 18b, 19a (Jesus); 62a (Joy and Misery); 139b (Last Judgment); 282b, 283a, 283b (Martyrs)  
 IV 30b (Path or Way); 459b (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 491a (Witness to Faith)
- 169-170 III 285a (Martyrs)
- 169-171 III 456b (Muḥammad)
- 170 II 554b (Intercession)  
 III 61a, 62a (Joy and Misery)  
 V 138a (Şūfism and the Q)

- 170-171    II    45b (Eschatology)
- 171        III    62a (Joy and Misery)
- 172        II    61b (Ethics and the Q)
- 172-175    I    460a (Courage)
- 173        I    220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
             II    32b (Epigraphy); 320b (God and his Attributes); 351a (Grammar and the Q)  
             III    299a, 300b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 175        I    526a (Devil)  
             II    273b (Friends and Friendship)  
             III    231b (Lord)
- 175-177    I    405b (Consolation)
- 176        II    510b (Indifference)  
             III    452b (Muḥammad)
- 176-177    I    120a (Apostasy)  
             IV    456a (Reward and Punishment)
- 176-179    II    468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 177        III    276a (Markets)
- 178        II    416a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 179        I    202a (Barēlwīs)  
             II    11b (Election); 423a (Hidden and the Hidden)  
             IV    291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 180        I    64b (Almsgiving); 191a (Avarice)  
             II    367a (Grammar and the Q)
- 181        I    243b (Book); 305a (Children of Israel)  
             II    210b (Fire); 414b (Hell and Hellfire)  
             III    24a (Jews and Judaism); 382a (Messenger)  
             IV    324b (Qaynuqāʿ, Banū)  
             V    493a (Witnessing and Testifying); 575a (Zechariah)
- 182        I    522b (Destiny)  
             III    71a (Justice and Injustice)  
             IV    84a (Philosophy and the Q)
- 183        II    211b (Fire); 350b (Grammar and the Q)  
             III    24a (Jews and Judaism); 450a (Muḥammad)  
             IV    517a (Sacrifice)  
             V    575a (Zechariah)
- 184        I    245b (Book)  
             III    232a (Lot); 453a (Muḥammad)  
             IV    296a, 296b, 297a, 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 316a (Psalms); 570b (Scrolls)  
             V    300b, 301b, 303b (Torah)

- 185        I 264b (Burial)  
           II 36b (Epigraphy)  
           III 300b (Material Culture and the Q)  
           IV 486a (Ritual and the Q)  
           V 83a (Soul); 552a, 552b (World)
- 186        I 83b (Anatomy); 220b, 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
           III 26b, 32a (Jews and Judaism); 184b (Life); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
           V 362b, 363a (Trial)
- 187        I 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 304b, 305a (Children of Israel); 464b (Covenant)  
           IV 129a (Politics and the Q)  
           V 303b, 304b (Torah)
- 187-188    III 24b (Jews and Judaism)
- 188        III 61b (Joy and Misery)  
           IV 213b (Praise)
- 189        IV 127b (Politics and the Q)
- 190        I 501b (Day, Times of)  
           III 528b, 531b (Nature as Signs)  
           V 280b (Time)
- 190-191    I 473a, 474a (Creation)  
           II 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
           III 373b (Memory)  
           IV 70b (Philosophy and the Q); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 545b (Science and the Q)
- 191        II 37a (Epigraphy); 82a (Everyday Life, Q In); 314b (Glorification of God)  
           III 373a (Memory)
- 192        II 465a (Humor)  
           III 379b (Mercy)  
           IV 453b (Reward and Punishment)
- 193        I 506a (Death and the Dead)  
           III 18b (Jesus)  
           IV 486a (Ritual and the Q)  
           V 19a, 19b (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 193-195    V 22a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 194        IV 298b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 195        I 262b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
           II 209b (Fighting); 289b (Gender)  
           III 41a (Jihād)  
           IV 17a, 17b (Paradise); 30b (Path or Way)  
           V 134b (Suffering); 526b (Women and the Q)
- 196-197    I 221b (Belief and Unbelief)

- 197    ii 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)  
       iii 60a (Joy and Misery)  
       iv 103b, 104a (Pit)
- 199    i 219a, 222b, 223b (Belief and Unbelief); 306a (Children of Israel)  
       iii 23a (Jews and Judaism); 66b (Judgment)  
       iv 40b (People of the Book); 455b (Reward and Punishment)  
       v 301a (Torah)
- 200    ii 31a (Epigraphy); 70b (Ethics and the q)  
       v 134b (Suffering)

### SŪRAT AL-NISĀ' (4)

- i 328a (Chronology and the q); 383a (Community and Society in the q)  
 ii 264a (Form and Structure of the q)  
 iii 19a (Jesus); 235a (Love and Affection); 549a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
 iv 237b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies)  
 v 21a (Sin, Major and Minor); 166b, 174b (Sūra); 369a (Trinity); 522b (Womb); 523a, 528b (Women and the q)
- 1        i 24b (Adam and Eve); 233a, 233b (Birth); 235a (Birth Control); 447b (Cosmology); 474b, 476b (Creation)  
       ii 31a (Epigraphy); 75b (Ethics and the q); 202b (Feminism and the q); 290b (Gender); 320b, 328b (God and his Attributes); 364a (Grammar and the q); 432a (History and the q)  
       iii 229b (Lord); 277b (Marriage and Divorce)  
       iv 20b (Parents); 581b (Sex and Sexuality)  
       v 84a (Soul); 522a (Womb); 524a, 530a (Women and the q)
- 1-42    iv 32a (Patriarchy)
- 2        ii 68a (Ethics and the q); 374a (Guardianship)  
       iii 169b (Law and the q); 604a (Orphans)  
       v 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 2-3     v 524b (Women and the q)
- 3        i 383a (Community and Society in the q); 396b (Concubines)  
       ii 70a (Ethics and the q); 175b (Family); 348b (Grammar and the q); 374a (Guardianship)  
       iii 70a, 71b (Justice and Injustice); 169b (Law and the q); 235a (Love and Affection); 277b, 278a (Marriage and Divorce); 549b, 551b (Numbers and Enumeration); 604a (Orphans)  
       iv 32a (Patriarchy); 186b (Possession and Possessions); 237b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 256a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 288a (Property); 580b, 582a (Sex and Sexuality)  
       v 183a (Symbolic Imagery); 424b (Verse); 506b (Wives of the Prophet); 527a, 527b (Women and the q)
- 3-4     v 183a (Sūfism and the q)

- 4 I 258b (Bridewealth); 530a (Dialects)  
 II 76a (Ethics and the Q); 313b (Gift-Giving); 354b (Grammar and the Q); 374b (Guardianship)  
 IV 582b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 529a (Women and the Q)
- 4-6 IV 186a (Possession and Possessions)
- 5 II 7b (Economics); 374a (Guardianship)  
 III 331b (Maturity); 604a (Orphans)  
 V 467b, 469b (Wealth)
- 6 I 19b (Abstinence)  
 II 62a (Ethics and the Q); 374a (Guardianship)  
 III 67b (Judgment); 278b (Marriage and Divorce); 330b, 331b (Maturity); 604a (Orphans)  
 IV 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 495a, 495b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 6-10 V 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 7 II 76a (Ethics and the Q); 519a (Inheritance)  
 IV 21b (Parents)
- 7-20 V 529a (Women and the Q)
- 8 II 174b (Family)  
 III 604a (Orphans)  
 IV 209a (Poverty and the Poor)  
 V 179b (Sustenance)
- 9 III 580b (Oppressed on Earth)
- 10 II 64b (Ethics and the Q); 374a (Guardianship); 414b, 418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
 III 71b (Justice and Injustice); 604a (Orphans)
- 10-11 I 321a (Chronology and the Q)
- 11 I 259b (Brother and Brotherhood); 480b (Creeds)  
 II 76a (Ethics and the Q); 351a (Grammar and the Q); 519b, 520a, 522a, 522b (Inheritance)  
 III 164a, 164b (Law and the Q)  
 IV 5b, 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 21b (Parents); 32a (Patriarchy); 449a (Revision and Alteration); 537b (Scholar)  
 V 53a (Sister)
- 11-12 I 12a, 12b (Abrogation); 515b (Debt)  
 II 7b (Economics); 519a, 520b (Inheritance)  
 IV 284a (Profane and Sacred)
- 11-13 I 253b (Boundaries and Precepts)
- 12 I 12a (Abrogation)  
 II 320b (God and his Attributes); 519b, 520a, 520a, 522a, 522b, 523b, 524a, 524b, 525a, 525b (Inheritance)



- iii 98a (Kinship); 278b (Marriage and Divorce); 552b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
v 53a (Sister); 481a (Widow); 529a (Women and the Q)
- 12-14 ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
iv 581b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 13 i 13a (Abrogation)  
iv 17a, 18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)  
v 123a (Springs and Fountains); 489a (Witness to Faith)
- 13-14 i 253a (Boundaries and Precepts)
- 14 i 537b (Disobedience)
- 15 i 18a (Abrogation); 28a (Adultery and Fornication)  
ii 63a, 68a (Ethics and the Q); 214b (Flogging)  
iii 551b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
iv 277a (Prisoners); 580b, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)  
v 490a (Witness to Faith); 497b (Witnessing and Testifying); 528a (Women and the Q)
- 15-16 i 17a (Abrogation); 28b (Adultery and Fornication); 299b (Chastity)  
ii 444b (Homosexuality)  
iv 32a (Patriarchy); 449a (Revision and Alteration)
- 16 i 28a (Adultery and Fornication)  
iii 379b (Mercy)  
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 427b (Repentance and Penance)  
v 528a (Women and the Q)
- 17 i 450a (Cosmology); 480b (Creeds)  
ii 245a (Forgiveness); 488b (Ignorance)  
iii 378b (Mercy)  
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 427a (Repentance and Penance); 537b (Scholar)  
v 24b (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 17-18 ii 64b (Ethics and the Q)
- 18 ii 245a (Forgiveness); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
iii 379b (Mercy)  
iv 67b (Pharaoh); 426a (Repentance and Penance)  
v 288b (Time)
- 19 i 299b (Chastity)  
ii 76a (Ethics and the Q)  
iii 279b (Marriage and Divorce)  
iv 580b, 582a (Sex and Sexuality)
- 19-20 iv 32b (Patriarchy)  
v 529b (Women and the Q)
- 20 i 258b, 259a (Bridewealth)  
ii 76a (Ethics and the Q); 292b (Gender); 374b (Guardianship); 545b (Instruments)  
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 474a (Weights and Measures)

- 21 I 258b (Bridewealth); 380b (Community and Society in the q); 464b (Covenant)  
 III 278b (Marriage and Divorce)
- 22 II 266b (Fosterage); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine)  
 III 277b (Marriage and Divorce)  
 IV 580b, 582a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 22-24 I 383a, 383b (Community and Society in the q)  
 III 174a (Lawful and Unlawful)  
 IV 284b, 285a, 285b (Prohibited Degrees)
- 23 I 18b (Abrogation); 259b (Brother and Brotherhood); 302a (Children)  
 II 225a (Forbidden); 266a, 266b (Fosterage); 374b (Guardianship)  
 III 106a, 107a, 107b (Lactation); 277b (Marriage and Divorce)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 22a (Parents); 582a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 53a (Sister); 477a (Wet-Nursing); 512b (Wives of the Prophet)
- 23-24 III 207a (Literature and the q)
- 24 I 244b (Book); 258a, 258b (Bridewealth); 480b (Creeds)  
 II 64a (Ethics and the q); 313b (Gift-Giving); 374b (Guardianship)  
 III 279a (Marriage and Divorce)  
 IV 99a (Pilgrimage); 288a (Property); 537b (Scholar); 582a, 582b, 583b (Sex and Sexuality); 600b (Shī'ism and the q)  
 V 232a, 232b (Temporary Marriage); 469a (Wealth); 527b (Women and the q)
- 24-25 III 277a, 278a (Marriage and Divorce)  
 IV 32a (Patriarchy); 452a (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 183a (Symbolic Imagery); 313b (Trade and Commerce); 527b (Women and the q)
- 25 I 18a (Abrogation); 28b (Adultery and Fornication); 258a (Bridewealth); 299a, 299b (Chastity); 396a, 396b (Concubines)  
 II 63a (Ethics and the q); 374b (Guardianship)  
 III 279a (Marriage and Divorce); 378b (Mercy)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 186b (Possession and Possessions); 288a (Property); 580b, 581b, 582a, 583b, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 57a, 57b, 58a (Slaves and Slavery)
- 25-28 V 139a (Sūfism and the q)
- 26 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar); 164b (Sunna)
- 26-27 IV 427b (Repentance and Penance)
- 28 I 435a (Conversion)  
 II 56b (Ethics and the q)  
 IV 128b (Politics and the q)
- 29 I 301a (Cheating); 434a (Contracts and Alliances)  
 II 359b (Grammar and the q)  
 III 275b (Markets); 366b (Medicine and the q)  
 V 159b, 160b, 162a (Suicide); 417a (Vengeance); 469b (Wealth)

- 29-30    ii    418a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 30        i     32a (African Literature)
- 31        i     217a (Bedouin)
- ii     33a (Epigraphy)
- iv     431b (Responsibility)
- v     19a, 19b, 21a, 21b, 27a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 32        ii     290a (Gender)
- v     526b (Women and the q)
- 33        i     344b (Clients and Clientage)
- v     493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 33-36    v     183a (Symbolic Imagery)
- 34        i     84a (Anatomy); 158b (Arrogance)
- ii     18b (Emigration); 76a (Ethics and the q); 82b (Everyday Life, q In); 175b (Family); 202b (Feminism and the q); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 290a, 292a (Gender); 395b (Ḥadīth and the q)
- iii    236b (Love and Affection); 278b, 279b (Marriage and Divorce); 567a (Obedience)
- iv     5b (Pairs and Pairing); 32a (Patriarchy); 308a (Protection); 583b (Sex and Sexuality)
- v     191b (Talent); 467b (Wealth); 525a, 529a, 536a, 539b (Women and the q)
- 35        i     147b (Arbitration)
- ii     76a (Ethics and the q)
- iii    64b (Judgment); 279b (Marriage and Divorce)
- iv     5b (Pairs and Pairing); 136a (Politics and the q)
- v     103a (Sovereignty); 528b (Women and the q)
- 36        i     241b (Boast); 369b (Community and Society in the q); 395a (Conceit)
- ii     7a (Economics); 61b, 67a, 71b, 75a (Ethics and the q); 174b, 176a (Family); 447b (Honor); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
- iii    252a (Maintenance and Upkeep); 603b (Orphans)
- iv     20b (Parents); 186b (Possession and Possessions); 209a (Poverty and the Poor); 288a (Property)
- v     57b (Slaves and Slavery); 131a, 132a, 130b (Strangers and Foreigners); 204b (Teaching); 523a (Womb)
- 36-38    v     468b (Wealth)
- 37        iii    25b (Jews and Judaism)
- 38        i     526a (Devil)
- ii     71a (Ethics and the q); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- iii    136b (Last Judgment)
- v     119b (Spiritual Beings); 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 39        iii    136b (Last Judgment)
- 40        i     99b (Animal Life)
- ii     545b (Instruments)

- iii 72a (Justice and Injustice); 334b (Measurement); 379b (Mercy); 409a (Money)  
 iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 458b (Reward and Punishment)  
 v 473b (Weights and Measures)
- 41 iii 382a (Messenger); 447a (Muḥammad)  
 iv 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 v 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 42 i 537a (Disobedience)
- 43 i 321a, 328b (Chronology and the q); 341a, 342a, 342b (Cleanliness and Ablution);  
 411b, 412a (Contamination)  
 ii 158a (Face); 221b (Food and Drink); 321a (God and his Attributes); 391a (Ḥadīth  
 and the q); 501b (Illness and Health); 556a, 557a (Intoxicants)  
 iii 12a (Jesus); 57b, 58a (Journey); 152a, 169a (Law and the q); 333b (Measurement);  
 353b (Medicine and the q); 375b (Menstruation); 378b (Mercy)  
 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 225b (Prayer); 376b, 377a (Recitation of the q); 485b (Rit-  
 ual and the q); 499a, 499b, 500a, 500b, 501a, 501b, 506b (Ritual Purity)  
 v 373a (Trips and Voyages); 465a (Water); 482a (Wine); 524b (Women and the q)
- 44 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 ii 43a (Error)  
 iv 24b (Parties and Factions); 36a (People of the Book)
- 45 i 432a (Contracts and Alliances)  
 ii 23b (Enemies); 273a (Friends and Friendship)  
 iii 47a (Jinn); 231b (Lord)
- 46 i 83a (Anatomy); 118a (Apologetics); 305a (Children of Israel); 440a (Corruption);  
 497a (David); 537a (Disobedience)  
 ii 243a (Forgery); 342b (Gospel); 363a (Grammar and the q); 406a (Hearing and  
 Deafness)  
 iii 22b, 25a, 25b, 32a (Jews and Judaism); 143a (Last Judgment)  
 iv 36b (People of the Book); 450b (Revision and Alteration)  
 v 304b (Torah); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 502a (Witnessing and  
 Testifying)
- 47 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 492a (Curse)  
 iii 449a (Muḥammad)  
 iv 36a (People of the Book); 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 153b (Poll  
 Tax); 298a (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration); 510b  
 (Sabbath)  
 v 285b (Time); 300b (Torah); 545a (Word of God)
- 48 i 37b (Age of Ignorance); 221b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 ii 244b (Forgiveness); 419a (Hell and Hellfire)  
 iii 37b (Jihād); 380a (Mercy)  
 iv 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 159a (Polytheism and Atheism); 399a  
 (Religious Pluralism and the q)  
 v 19a, 20b, 22b (Sin, Major and Minor); 487a (Wish and Desire)

- 48-49    iii    380a (Mercy)
- 49        iii    24a (Jews and Judaism)  
          iv    505a (Ritual Purity)
- 50        v     19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 51        i     222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
          ii    229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 482a (Idols and Images)  
          iii   26b (Jews and Judaism); 35a (Jibt); 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-)  
          iv    24b (Parties and Factions)  
          v     119b (Spiritual Beings); 248a (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 51-52    iii    32a (Jews and Judaism)
- 52        i     209b (Basmala); 492a (Curse)
- 53        i     494b (Date Palm)  
          iv    185a (Possession and Possessions)
- 53-54    iii    92b (Kings and Rulers)
- 54        i     189a (Authority); 245b (Book)  
          ii    25a (Envy); 174a (Family)  
          iii   26a (Jews and Judaism)  
          iv    3b (Pairs and Pairing)  
          v     302a (Torah); 483a (Wisdom)
- 54-55    i     7b (Abraham)
- 56        i     222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
          ii    50a (Eschatology); 210b (Fire); 218b (Food and Drink); 416a (Hell and Hellfire);  
          426a (Hides and Fleece)  
          iii   203b (Literary Structures of the Q)  
          v     4b (Signs); 133a (Suffering)
- 57        i     220a (Belief and Unbelief); 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)  
          ii    54b (Eternity); 456b (Houris)  
          iv    18a, 18b (Paradise); 505b (Ritual Purity)  
          v     554a (World)
- 58        i     480b (Creeds)  
          ii    1b (Ears); 5b, 8b (Economics); 70a (Ethics and the Q)  
          iii   65b (Judgment); 70a, 71b (Justice and Injustice)  
          iv    5b (Pairs and Pairing); 133b (Politics and the Q)
- 58-59    iv    147b (Politics and the Q)
- 58-69    iii    568b (Obedience)
- 59        i     188b, 189b (Authority)  
          ii    65b, 74b (Ethics and the Q)  
          iii   91b (Kings and Rulers); 136b (Last Judgment); 166b (Law and the Q); 447a  
          (Muḥammad); 567a (Obedience)

- iv 125a, 128b, 149b (Politics and the Q); 364a (Rebellion); 539b (Scholar); 596a (Shī'ism and the Q)  
v 272b (Theology and the Q); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 60 i 185b (Astray); 526a (Devil)  
ii 482a (Idols and Images)  
iii 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-)  
iv 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
v 120a (Spiritual Beings); 487a (Wish and Desire)
- 60-61 ii 166b (Faith)
- 60-63 ii 469b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 60-65 iv 144b (Politics and the Q)
- 61 ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 62 ii 61b (Ethics and the Q)  
iii 563b (Oaths)
- 63 ii 563b (Ishmael)  
iii 40a, 40b (Jihād)  
v 334a (Traditional Disciplines of Q Studies)
- 64 i 189b (Authority)  
ii 245a (Forgiveness)  
iii 68a (Judgment); 382a (Messenger); 447a (Muḥammad)  
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 426b (Repentance and Penance)  
v 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 65 i 13a, 14b (Abrogation); 516a (Decision)  
iii 65a (Judgment); 443b (Muḥammad); 561a (Oaths); 567a (Obedience)  
iv 217a (Prayer); 402a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
v 103a (Sovereignty)
- 65-66 v 334a (Traditional Disciplines of Q Studies)
- 66 i 244b (Book)  
ii 18b (Emigration)  
iii 38a (Jihād)  
v 159b, 160a (Suicide)
- 66-78 iv 138a (Politics and the Q)
- 69 ii 340b (Good Deeds)  
iii 282a (Martyrs)  
iv 290b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v 41b (Sīra and the Q); 490b, 491a (Witness to Faith)
- 71 iii 41b (Jihād)  
v 457a (War)
- 72 v 457b, 458a (War); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)

- 73 iv 522b (Salvation)
- 74 ii 209b (Fighting)  
 iii 41a (Jihād); 282b (Martyrs)  
 iv 457a (Reward and Punishment)  
 v 457a (War)
- 74-76 i 225a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 ii 209b (Fighting)
- 75 i 159a, 161a (Arrogance); 432a (Contracts and Alliances)  
 ii 273b (Friends and Friendship); 363b (Grammar and the q)  
 iii 41b (Jihād); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad); 580b, 581a (Oppressed on Earth); 583b (Oppression)  
 iv 30a (Path or Way); 332b (Quraysh)  
 v 456a, 457b, 458b (War); 524b (Women and the q); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 76 i 461a (Courage); 526a (Devil)  
 ii 209b (Fighting); 274a (Friends and Friendship); 431a (History and the q); 482a (Idols and Images)  
 iv 29b, 30a (Path or Way); 431b (Responsibility)  
 v 120b (Spiritual Beings); 456a, 458a (War); 480a (Whisper); 487a (Wish and Desire)
- 76-77 iii 37b (Jihād)
- 77 i 244b (Book)  
 ii 275b (Furniture and Furnishings)  
 iii 41a (Jihād); 59b (Joy and Misery)  
 iv 225a (Prayer)  
 v 457a, 457b (War)
- 78 i 506a (Death and the Dead)  
 iv 107a (Planets and Stars); 311a (Provocation); 486a (Ritual and the q)  
 v 103a (Sovereignty); 458a (War)
- 79 ii 330b (God and his Attributes)  
 iii 443b (Muḥammad)  
 iv 299b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 v 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 80 i 13a (Abrogation); 189b (Authority)  
 ii 74b (Ethics and the q)  
 iii 382a (Messenger); 447a (Muḥammad); 577a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 iv 128b (Politics and the q); 308b (Protection)  
 v 272b (Theology and the q); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 80-81 iii 40a (Jihād)
- 81 i 243b (Book)  
 iii 191b (Literacy)
- 82 i 71b (Ambiguous); 535a (Difficult Passages)  
 iv 394b (Reflection and Deliberation)  
 v 203b (Teaching)

- 83 I 526a (Devil); 541a (Dissimulation)  
 III 567a (Obedience)  
 IV 128b (Politics and the Q); 539b (Scholar)  
 V 141b (Sūfism and the Q)
- 84 I 225a (Belief and Unbelief); 461a (Courage)  
 II 209b (Fighting); 431a (History and the Q)  
 III 41a, 41b (Jihād); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 IV 432b (Responsibility)  
 V 456a, 457a, 458a (War)
- 85 II 217a (Food and Drink); 449b (Hospitality and Courtesy)
- 86 II 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy); 320b (God and his Attributes)
- 87 V 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 88 I 186a (Astray); 435b (Conversion)  
 II 59a (Ethics and the Q); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 89 I 432a, 432b (Contracts and Alliances)  
 II 209b (Fighting); 274a (Friends and Friendship)  
 III 41b (Jihād); 231b (Lord); 238a (Loyalty); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 V 68a (Social Sciences and the Q)
- 90 I 431b (Contracts and Alliances); 464b (Covenant)  
 II 431a (History and the Q)  
 III 40a, 41a (Jihād)  
 V 456b (War)
- 90-91 I 225a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 91 II 110b (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval)  
 III 40a, 41b (Jihād)  
 IV 35a (Peace)
- 92 I 239a, 239b (Blood Money); 464b (Covenant); 536b (Disobedience)  
 II 23b, 24a (Enemies); 64a (Ethics and the Q); 174a (Family); 180b, 184b (Fasting)  
 III 158b, 159a (Law and the Q)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 426a (Repentance and Penance); 537b (Scholar)  
 V 24b (Sin, Major and Minor); 57a (Slaves and Slavery); 198a (Taxation); 252a (Textual Criticism of the Q); 285a (Time); 417a (Vengeance); 475b (Weights and Measures)
- 92-93 I 239a, 239b (Blood Money)
- 93 I 93a (Anger); 239a (Blood Money); 492a (Curse)  
 II 390a (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
 III 459a, 459b, 460a (Murder)  
 IV 456a (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 24b (Sin, Major and Minor); 162a (Suicide); 417a (Vengeance)
- 94 I 251b, 252a (Booty)  
 III 42a (Jihād); 58a (Journey)



- iv 35a (Peace)  
v 194a (Taxation); 374a (Trips and Voyages)
- 95 i 225a (Belief and Unbelief)  
iii 36a (Jihād)  
iv 15a, 17a (Paradise); 30b (Path or Way); 455a, 458b (Reward and Punishment)  
v 191b (Talent); 457a (War); 469a (Wealth)
- 95-96 iii 37b (Jihād); 322b (Material Culture and the Q)  
iv 35a (Peace)
- 96 ii 245a (Forgiveness)  
iv 482a, 483a (Rhymed Prose)  
v 270a (Theology and the Q)
- 97 i 161a (Arrogance)  
ii 18b, 22b (Emigration); 418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
iv 103b (Pit)  
v 83b (Soul); 287a (Time)
- 97-98 iii 580b (Oppressed on Earth)
- 97-99 iii 581b (Oppressed on Earth)
- 98 v 524b (Women and the Q)
- 98-99 iii 378b (Mercy)
- 99 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 100 i 163a (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
ii 14b (Emigrants and Helpers); 459b (House, Domestic and Divine)  
iii 38b (Jihād); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
iv 455a (Reward and Punishment); 483a (Rhymed Prose)
- 101 ii 23b, 24a (Enemies)  
iii 58a (Journey)  
iv 225b (Prayer); 233b (Prayer Formulas)  
v 373a (Trips and Voyages)
- 101-103 iii 42a (Jihād)  
iv 233a (Prayer Formulas)
- 102 i 254a (Bowling and Prostration); 328b (Chronology and the Q)  
ii 501b (Illness and Health); 545b (Instruments)  
iii 60b (Joy and Misery); 210a (Literature and the Q); 376a (Menstruation)  
iv 26a (Parties and Factions); 219b, 224b (Prayer)  
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 470b (Weather)
- 103 i 244b (Book); 272b (Calendar); 328b (Chronology and the Q)  
iii 373a (Memory)  
iv 224a, 230a (Prayer)
- 104 i 461a (Courage)  
ii 449a (Hope)  
iii 40a, 41a (Jihād)

- iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)  
v 132b (Suffering); 363a (Trial)
- 105 i 148a (Arbitration)  
iii 65a (Judgment); 441a, 443b (Muḥammad); 509a (Names of the Q)  
iv 36b (People of the Book); 133b (Politics and the Q); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v 103a (Sovereignty); 446a (Vision and Blindness)
- 105-107 i 513b (Debate and Disputation)
- 106 iii 379b (Mercy); 446b (Muḥammad)
- 107 i 511b (Debate and Disputation)  
iii 380a (Mercy)
- 109 i 511b (Debate and Disputation)  
iii 68a (Judgment); 379b (Mercy)
- 110 ii 335b (Good and Evil)
- 110-112 i 522b (Destiny)
- 111 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
- 112 i 536b (Disobedience)  
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 113 ii 345a (Grace)  
iii 103a (Knowledge and Learning); 189b, 191a (Literacy); 379a (Mercy); 442a, 454a (Muḥammad)  
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 68b (Philosophy and the Q)  
v 200b, 201b (Teaching); 317b (Tradition and Custom); 483a (Wisdom)
- 114 v 198b (Taxation)
- 115 ii 187a (Fate)  
iii 454b (Muḥammad)  
iv 309b (Provocation)  
v 287a (Time)
- 116 ii 43b (Error); 244b (Forgiveness)  
iii 380a (Mercy)  
iv 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 159a (Polytheism and Atheism); 159a, 399a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 117 i 524b (Devil)  
iv 228b (Prayer)
- 118 i 492a (Curse)
- 119 i 95b (Animal Life)  
ii 1a (Ears); 274a (Friends and Friendship)
- 120 v 487a (Wish and Desire)
- 121 iv 103b (Pit)

- 121-122 I 232b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)
- 122 I 220a (Belief and Unbelief)  
II 54b (Eternity)
- 122-124 IV 16b (Paradise)
- 123 I 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 432a (Contracts and Alliances)  
II 273b (Friends and Friendship); 335b (Good and Evil)  
III 379b (Mercy)  
IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 123-124 IV 40b (People of the Book)
- 124 I 494b (Date Palm)  
II 128a (Exegesis of the Q: Early Modern and Contemporary); 289b (Gender)  
III 492b (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
V 524a (Women and the Q)
- 125 I 5b, 6a (Abraham); 310a (Christians and Christianity); 330b (Chronology and the Q); 373a (Community and Society in the Q)  
II 273b (Friends and Friendship); 323b (God and his Attributes); 402b (Ḥanīf)  
III 99b (Kinship); 239a (Loyalty)  
IV 291b, 299b (Prophets and Prophethood); 401a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
V 263b (Theology and the Q)
- 126 I 6a (Abraham)
- 127 I 244b (Book)  
II 374a (Guardianship)  
III 169b (Law and the Q); 190a (Literacy); 277b (Marriage and Divorce); 604a (Orphans)  
IV 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
V 139a (Sūfism and the Q); 203b (Teaching); 524b (Women and the Q)
- 127-130 IV 32a (Patriarchy)
- 128 I 194a, 194b (Baal)  
II 175b (Family); 290a, 292a (Gender)  
IV 63b (Persian Literature and the Q)  
V 82b (Soul)
- 129 I 94b (Animal Life)  
II 70a (Ethics and the Q)  
III 70a, 71b (Justice and Injustice); 170a (Law and the Q); 235a (Love and Affection); 278a, 279b (Marriage and Divorce)  
V 527a (Women and the Q)
- 130 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 131 I 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 36a (People of the Book)  
V 301a (Torah)

- 133 I 277a (Caliph); 474b (Creation)
- 134 I 480b (Creeds)  
II 1b (Ears)  
IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 456b (Reward and Punishment)
- 135 II 70b, 76b (Ethics and the Q); 174b (Family)  
III 65b (Judgment); 70a, 71b (Justice and Injustice)  
IV 21a (Parents)
- 136 I 219a (Belief and Unbelief); 247a (Book); 480b (Creeds)  
II 43a (Error)  
III 136a, 136b (Last Judgment)  
IV 298b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
V 305a (Torah); 489a (Witness to Faith); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 137 II 245a (Forgiveness)  
III 380a (Mercy)  
V 293b (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 138 II 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
IV 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 399a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 456a (Reward and Punishment)
- 139 II 36a (Epigraphy); 274a, 274b (Friends and Friendship)  
III 238a (Loyalty)
- 140 I 115b, 118a (Apologetics); 224b (Belief and Unbelief); 381a (Community and Society in the Q)  
II 320b (God and his Attributes); 418a (Hell and Hellfire); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
III 400b (Mockery)  
IV 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 456a (Reward and Punishment)
- 140-146 II 469b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 141 I 399a (Conquest)  
II 321a (God and his Attributes)  
IV 308b (Protection)  
V 456a (War)
- 141-147 IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 142 II 71a (Ethics and the Q); 82a (Everyday Life, Q In); 322a (God and his Attributes); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
IV 117b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 230a (Prayer); 471b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 143 II 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 144 I 189a (Authority); 224b (Belief and Unbelief); 432b (Contracts and Alliances)  
II 274a, 274b (Friends and Friendship)  
III 231b (Lord); 238a (Loyalty)

- 145      ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
           iv 399a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 456a (Reward and Punishment)
- 145-146 iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)
- 146      i 436b (Conversion); 465a (Covenant)  
           ii 352b (Grammar and the Q)
- 147      iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 148      iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 149      iii 586a (Orality)  
           iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 150-152 iii 382a (Messenger)
- 151      iii 24a (Jews and Judaism)
- 152      iii 17a (Jesus); 577a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
           iv 455b (Reward and Punishment); 483a (Rhymed Prose)
- 153      i 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 274a (Calf of Gold)  
           ii 218b (Food and Drink)  
           iii 26a (Jews and Judaism); 421b (Moses); 450a (Muḥammad)  
           iv 128b (Politics and the Q); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 569b (Scrolls)  
           v 276a (Theophany); 303b (Torah)
- 153-155 ii 311a (Geography)  
           iv 39b (People of the Book)
- 153-159 iv 40b (People of the Book)
- 154      i 254b (Bowing and Prostration); 304b (Children of Israel); 465a (Covenant)  
           ii 215b (Flying)  
           iii 394a (Miracles); 586a (Orality)  
           iv 129a (Politics and the Q); 510a (Sabbath)  
           v 197a (Taxation); 285b (Time); 302b (Torah); 546b (Word of God)
- 155      i 305a (Children of Israel); 337a (Circumcision)  
           ii 321a (God and his Attributes); 408a (Heart)  
           iii 24a (Jews and Judaism); 382a (Messenger)  
           iv 129a (Politics and the Q)  
           v 302b (Torah)
- 156      iii 9a, 13b (Jesus)  
           v 533b (Women and the Q)
- 156-159 iii 7b (Jesus)
- 157      i 51a (Alḥmadiyya); 102b (Anointing); 103b (Anthropomorphism); 124b (Apparition); 312a (Christians and Christianity); 487b, 488a, 488b (Crucifixion)  
           ii 367b (Grammar and the Q); 474b (Iconoclasm); 489a (Ignorance)  
           iii 8a, 19a (Jesus)  
           iv 40b (People of the Book); 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)

- 157-158 IV 121a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 157-159 III 19a, 20a (Jesus)
- 158 II 216a (Flying)  
 III 19b (Jesus); 396a (Miracles)  
 IV 357a (Readings of the *Q*)
- 159 I 111a (Antichrist); 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 III 19b (Jesus); 141a (Last Judgment)  
 V 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 160 I 11b (Abrogation); 97a (Animal Life)  
 II 224a (Forbidden); 571b (Israel)  
 III 173a, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)  
 V 303a (Torah)
- 160-161 III 25a (Jews and Judaism)  
 V 469b (Wealth)
- 161 II 8a (Economics)  
 V 304b (Torah)
- 162 II 340a (Good Deeds); 359a (Grammar and the *Q*)  
 III 22b, 32a (Jews and Judaism); 136a, 136b (Last Judgment)  
 IV 17a (Paradise); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration); 539a (Scholar)  
 V 196b (Taxation)
- 163 I 1a (Aaron); 8a (Abraham); 115a (Apologetics); 245b (Book); 496a (David)  
 II 561b (Isaac)  
 III 1a (Jacob); 8a, 17a (Jesus); 50a (Job); 53a (Jonah); 381b (Messenger); 444b (Muḥammad); 514b (Names of the *Q*)  
 IV 36b (People of the Book); 294a, 297b (Prophets and Prophethood); 315a, 316a (Psalms); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 364a (Tribes and Clans); 380b (Trust and Patience); 546b (Word of God)
- 163-165 III 7b (Jesus); 522a (Narratives)
- 164 I 480b (Creeds)  
 II 436b (History and the *Q*)  
 III 424a (Moses); 517b (Narratives)  
 IV 292a, 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 312a (Provocation); 440b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 110a (Speech); 302b (Torah); 546b, 547b (Word of God)
- 165 II 341b (Good News)  
 IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 300a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 166 III 451a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 600a (Shī'ism and the *Q*)  
 V 492b, 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 167 I 120a (Apostasy)

- 168      ii 245a (Forgiveness)  
           iv 28b (Path or Way)
- 168-169    i 232b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)
- 169      ii 54b (Eternity)  
           iv 28b, 29b (Path or Way)
- 170      iii 451a (Muḥammad)  
           iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
- 171      i 102b (Anointing); 115a, 117a (Apologetics); 222b, 223a (Belief and Unbelief);  
           312a, 313a (Christians and Christianity)  
           ii 329b (God and his Attributes); 443a, 443b (Holy Spirit)  
           iii 8a, 14b, 15a, 15b, 16a (Jesus); 293a, 294a, 294b, 295a (Mary); 551a (Num-  
           bers and Enumeration)  
           iv 33a (Patriarchy); 39b, 41a (People of the Book); 120a, 121a (Polemic and Po-  
           lemical Language); 160b (Polytheism and Atheism); 296a (Prophets and  
           Prophethood); 416a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 428a (Repentance and  
           Penance)  
           v 81b (Soul); 115b (Spirit); 369a, 370b, 371b (Trinity); 500a (Witnessing and  
           Testifying); 533b (Women and the q); 541b, 545b (Word of God)
- 171-172    i 170b (Art and Architecture and the q)  
           iii 7b (Jesus); 295a (Mary); 300a (Material Culture and the q)
- 172      i 102b (Anointing); 160b, 161a (Arrogance)  
           iii 16a (Jesus)  
           iv 16b (Paradise); 220a (Prayer); 579a (Servants)
- 173      i 161a (Arrogance); 220a (Belief and Unbelief); 241b (Boast); 396a (Conceit);  
           432a (Contracts and Alliances)  
           ii 273b (Friends and Friendship); 345a (Grace)  
           iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 264a (Pride); 458b (Reward and Punishment)
- 174      i 326a (Chronology and the q)  
           ii 326b (God and his Attributes)  
           iii 186b (Light); 511b (Names of the q)  
           iv 286b (Proof); 296a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
           v 3a (Signs); 182a (Symbolic Imagery)
- 175      i 465a (Covenant)  
           v 529a (Women and the q)
- 176      i 259b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
           ii 7b (Economics); 385a (Ḥadīth and the q); 519b, 520a, 524a, 525b (Inheri-  
           tance)  
           iii 98a (Kinship); 194a (Literary Structures of the q)  
           iv 284a (Profane and Sacred)

## SŪRAT AL-MĀ'IDA (5)

- i 328a (Chronology and the Q)
- ii 180a (Farewell Pilgrimage); 220a (Food and Drink); 264a (Form and Structure of the Q); 467a (Hunting and Fishing)
- iii 6b (Jerusalem); 13a (Jesus); 521b (Narratives)
- iv 237b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 501b (Ritual Purity)
- v 174b (Sūra); 190a (Table); 330a (Traditional Disciplines of Q Studies); 369a (Trinity)
- 1
  - i 96b, 97b (Animal Life); 256b, 257a (Breaking Trusts and Contracts); 432b (Contracts and Alliances); 464a (Covenant)
  - ii 8b (Economics); 218b (Food and Drink); 321a (God and his Attributes); 467a (Hunting and Fishing)
  - iii 157a (Law and the Q); 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 190a (Literacy)
  - iv 282a (Profane and Sacred); 502b (Ritual Purity)
- 1-3
  - ii 262b (Form and Structure of the Q)
  - v 175b (Sūra)
- 1-5
  - i 344a (Cleanliness and Ablution)
- 1-10
  - ii 180a (Farewell Pilgrimage)
- 2
  - i 32a (African Literature); 97a (Animal Life)
  - ii 60b, 72a (Ethics and the Q); 196a (Fear); 224b (Forbidden); 299a (Geography); 340a (Good Deeds); 458b, 460a (House, Domestic and Divine); 467a (Hunting and Fishing)
  - iii 77a, 77b (Ka'ba); 159b (Law and the Q); 172a (Lawful and Unlawful); 340b (Mecca); 380a (Mercy); 410a (Months)
  - iv 52b (People of the House); 91a (Piety); 281b, 282a, 283a (Profane and Sacred); 486a (Ritual and the Q); 514b, 515a (Sacred Precincts)
  - v 285a (Time); 475b (Weights and Measures)
- 3
  - i 96b (Animal Life); 155b (Archaeology and the Q); 237b (Blood and Blood Clot); 291b (Carrion); 305b (Children of Israel); 320b, 326b (Chronology and the Q); 521b (Despair)
  - ii 31a (Epigraphy); 63b, 68b (Ethics and the Q); 177b (Famine); 180a (Farewell Pilgrimage); 197a (Fear); 220a, 220b (Food and Drink); 237b (Foretelling in the Q); 482b (Idols and Images); 546b (Instruments)
  - iii 158a, 165b (Law and the Q); 173a, 174a (Lawful and Unlawful); 378b (Mercy); 457a (Muḥammad)
  - iv 259b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q); 401b, 404a, 416a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 504b (Ritual Purity); 517b (Sacrifice)
  - v 54b, 55a (Slaughter); 190a (Table)
- 3-4
  - ii 220a (Food and Drink)
- 4
  - i 292a (Carrion); 545b (Dog)
  - ii 85b (Everyday Life, Q In); 467b (Hunting and Fishing)
  - iii 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)



- iv 420b (Remembrance)  
v 55b (Slaughter); 201b, 202b (Teaching); 549a (Work)
- 4-5 i 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)
- 5 i 11b (Abrogation); 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 258a (Bridewealth); 299a (Chastity)  
ii 161b (Failure); 221a (Food and Drink); 374b (Guardianship)  
iii 23a (Jews and Judaism); 172b, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 277a, 278a (Marriage and Divorce)  
iv 36a (People of the Book); 285a (Prohibited Degrees); 431b (Responsibility); 452a (Reward and Punishment); 583b (Sex and Sexuality)  
v 56a (Slaughter); 303a (Torah); 313b (Trade and Commerce)
- 6 i 81b (Anatomy); 328b (Chronology and the q); 341a, 341b, 342a, 342b, 343a (Cleanliness and Ablution); 358b (Collection of the q); 411b (Contamination)  
ii 199b (Feet); 391a (Ḥadīth and the q); 402a (Hand); 501b (Illness and Health)  
iii 12a (Jesus); 57b, 58a (Journey); 333b (Measurement); 375b (Menstruation); 378b (Mercy)  
iv 225b (Prayer); 372a (Recitation of the q); 485b, 488a, 491b (Ritual and the q); 499a, 499b, 500a, 500b, 501a, 501b, 502a, 505a, 506b (Ritual Purity)  
v 465a (Water)
- 7 i 236a (Blessing); 256b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts); 305b (Children of Israel); 343a (Cleanliness and Ablution)  
ii 406a (Hearing and Deafness); 550b (Intention)  
iii 568b (Obedience)  
iv 128b (Politics and the q); 420b (Remembrance)  
v 190a (Table); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 8 ii 70b (Ethics and the q); 152a (Expeditions and Battles)  
iii 65b (Judgment); 70a, 71b (Justice and Injustice)
- 9 i 220a (Belief and Unbelief)  
ii 245a (Forgiveness)  
iv 431b (Responsibility)
- 9-10 iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 10 i 235b (Blasphemy)  
v 6a (Signs)
- 11 i 305b (Children of Israel)  
iii 29b (Jews and Judaism); 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
iv 420b (Remembrance)  
v 39b (Sira and the q); 379a, 379b (Trust and Patience)
- 12 i 304b, 307a (Children of Israel); 465a (Covenant)  
ii 432b (History and the q)  
iii 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
iv 128b (Politics and the q)  
v 110b (Speech); 123a (Springs and Fountains); 190a (Table); 197a (Taxation)

- 12-14 IV 421b (Remembrance)
- 13 I 305a (Children of Israel); 497a (David)  
 II 243a (Forgery); 342b (Gospel); 407a, 408b (Heart)  
 III 25a (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād); 143a (Last Judgment)  
 IV 36b (People of the Book); 450b (Revision and Alteration)  
 V 190a, 190b (Table); 302b, 304b (Torah)
- 14 I 464b (Covenant)  
 III 536b (News)  
 IV 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 128b (Politics and the Q); 405a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
 V 190a (Table)
- 15 I 118a (Apologetics); 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 326b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 25b (Jews and Judaism); 124b (Language and Style of the Q); 186b, 187a (Light); 443b (Muḥammad); 504a (Names of the Prophet)  
 IV 41a (People of the Book); 120a, 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
 V 182a (Symbolic Imagery); 300b (Torah)
- 15-16 III 511b, 512b (Names of the Q)
- 15-38 I 270b (Cain and Abel)
- 16 I 435b (Conversion)  
 III 186a (Light)
- 17 I 102b (Anointing); 312a, 313a (Christians and Christianity); 474b (Creation)  
 II 327b (God and his Attributes); 508a (Impotence)  
 III 16a (Jesus); 92a (Kings and Rulers); 295a (Mary)  
 IV 33a (Patriarchy); 121a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 311a (Provocation)  
 V 190a (Table); 484b (Wish and Desire); 533b (Women and the Q)
- 17-18 III 7b (Jesus)  
 IV 127b (Politics and the Q)
- 18 I 305b (Children of Israel); 476a (Creation)  
 II 244b (Forgiveness)  
 III 16b (Jesus); 24a (Jews and Judaism); 99a (Kinship); 233b (Love and Affection)  
 IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 184a (Possession and Possessions); 405a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 457b (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 287a (Time)
- 18-19 IV 311a (Provocation)
- 19 I 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 321b (God and his Attributes); 341b (Good News); 436b (History and the Q); 497b (Illiteracy)  
 III 201b (Literary Structures of the Q); 443b (Muḥammad); 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)

- iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 36b, 41a (People of the Book); 297b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v 300b (Torah)
- 20 i 236b (Blessing); 304b (Children of Israel)  
iii 93b, 94b (Kings and Rulers)  
iv 128a (Politics and the Q); 290b (Prophets and Prophethood); 421a (Remembrance)
- 20-25 i 532b (Dialogues)
- 20-26 i 305a (Children of Israel)  
iii 522b (Narratives)  
v 190a (Table)
- 21 i 244b (Book)  
ii 309a (Geography)  
iii 5b (Jerusalem)  
iv 282b (Profane and Sacred); 513b (Sacred Precincts)  
v 107a (Spatial Relations); 184b (Syria); 375a (Trips and Voyages)
- 21-26 v 455b (War)
- 22-29 ii 145b (Expeditions and Battles)
- 23 iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 24 i 461a (Courage)  
ii 268a (Freedom and Predestination)
- 25 i 260a (Brother and Brotherhood)
- 26 ii 433b (History and the Q); 510b (Indifference)  
v 285b (Time); 375a (Trips and Voyages)
- 27 i 270b (Cain and Abel)  
iii 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad); 518a, 524b (Narratives); 536b (News)  
iv 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 517a (Sacrifice)
- 27-31 iv 9b (Parable)
- 27-32 i 26a (Adam and Eve); 270a (Cain and Abel)  
ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
iii 521b (Narratives)
- 28 i 271a (Cain and Abel)  
iv 288a (Property)
- 29 i 270a, 271b (Cain and Abel)  
ii 353b (Grammar and the Q)
- 30 v 82b (Soul)
- 31 i 98b, 101a (Animal Life); 264a (Burial)  
iii 548b (Nudity)  
iv 428b (Repentance and Penance)

- 32 I 2b (Abortion); 32a (African Literature); 244b (Book); 270a (Cain and Abel);  
304a (Children of Israel); 439b (Corruption); 533b (Dialogues)  
III 458b, 459a, 460a (Murder)  
V 162a (Suicide); 204a (Teaching); 302b (Torah); 417a (Vengeance)
- 33 I 439b (Corruption); 487b, 489a (Crucifixion)  
II 144a (Expeditions and Battles); 199a (Feet); 353b (Grammar and the Q)  
III 41b (Jihād)  
IV 142a (Politics and the Q); 364a (Rebellion); 453b (Reward and Punishment)  
V 255a (Theft); 455a (War); 552a (World)
- 33-34 II 208b (Fighting)  
IV 140a (Politics and the Q)  
V 498a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 34 IV 426b (Repentance and Penance)
- 35 I 461a (Courage)  
II 554a (Intercession)  
III 37a (Jihād)  
IV 30a (Path or Way); 163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 35-36 IV 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 36 IV 453a (Reward and Punishment)  
V 133a (Suffering)
- 37 II 418b (Hell and Hellfire)  
III 73b (Justice and Injustice)
- 38 I 295a (Chastisement and Punishment)  
II 401b (Hand)  
III 200a (Literary Structures of the Q)  
IV 287b (Property); 454a (Reward and Punishment)  
V 254b, 255b (Theft); 525a (Women and the Q)
- 38-39 III 70b (Justice and Injustice)  
V 498a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 39 II 6a (Economics)  
IV 427b (Repentance and Penance)
- 40 I 188b (Authority)  
II 244b (Forgiveness)  
IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 457b (Reward and Punishment)
- 40-42 IV 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 41 I 82b (Anatomy); 118a (Apologetics); 305a (Children of Israel); 405b (Consolation); 497a (David)  
II 243a (Forgery); 510b (Indifference)  
III 143a (Last Judgment); 452b (Muḥammad)  
IV 36b (People of the Book); 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 450b (Revision and Alteration); 457a (Reward and Punishment)  
V 134a (Suffering); 485b (Wish and Desire)

- 41-43 iii 25a, 25b, 30b (Jews and Judaism)
- 41-44 iv 36b (People of the Book)
- 41-82 ii 73a (Ethics and the Q)
- 42 i 148a (Arbitration)
- iii 65b (Judgment); 173b, 174a (Lawful and Unlawful); 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-)
- iv 133b (Politics and the Q); 335a (Qurayza, Banū al-)
- 42-43 iii 443b (Muḥammad)
- v 303b (Torah)
- 42-50 v 231a (Teeth)
- 43 iii 151a (Law and the Q)
- v 300b, 304a (Torah)
- 44 i 516b (Decision)
- ii 197a (Fear)
- iii 24b (Jews and Judaism); 65a (Judgment); 151a (Law and the Q); 186b (Light)
- iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 133a, 133b, 146b (Politics and the Q); 297b, 299a, 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 404a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- v 103a (Sovereignty); 202a (Teaching); 231b (Teeth); 300b, 304a (Torah)
- 44-47 iv 133a (Politics and the Q)
- 44-50 iii 568b (Obedience)
- 45 i 187a (Atonement); 239a (Blood Money); 244b (Book); 369b (Community and Society in the Q)
- ii 1a (Ears); 153b (Eyes)
- iii 378b (Mercy)
- iv 132b, 133a, 133b (Politics and the Q); 436b (Retaliation)
- v 23a (Sin, Major and Minor); 83a (Soul); 198a (Taxation); 231a, 231b (Teeth); 307b (Torah); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q); 416b, 417a (Vengeance)
- 46 ii 142b (Exhortations); 342a (Gospel)
- iii 8a, 16a (Jesus); 151a (Law and the Q); 186b (Light); 445a (Muḥammad); 502b (Names of the Prophet)
- iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 297b, 298a (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- v 300b (Torah); 316b (Tradition and Custom); 533b (Women and the Q)
- 46-47 iii 7b (Jesus)
- iv 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 46-49 i 147b (Arbitration)
- 47 i 73b (Ambiguous); 310b (Christians and Christianity); 516b (Decision)
- ii 342a (Gospel)
- iii 65a (Judgment); 151a (Law and the Q); 558b (Numismatics)
- iv 37b (People of the Book); 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 133a, 133b (Politics and the Q); 402b (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- v 231b (Teeth)

- 48 I 117b (Apologetics); 245a (Book); 377a (Community and Society in the Q)  
 II 61b, 72a (Ethics and the Q); 430b, 435b (History and the Q); 497a (Illiteracy)  
 III 151b (Law and the Q); 441a, 443b, 445a (Muḥammad); 512b (Names of the Q);  
 536b (News)  
 IV 29a (Path or Way); 36b (People of the Book); 128a, 149a (Politics and the Q);  
 307a, 307b (Protection); 337a (Races); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 133b (Suffering); 231b (Teeth); 300b (Torah); 363a (Trial)
- 48-49 III 453b (Muḥammad)
- 48-50 IV 145b (Politics and the Q)
- 49 II 59a (Ethics and the Q); 351b (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 27a (Jews and Judaism); 443b (Muḥammad)
- 49-50 III 151b (Law and the Q)
- 50 I 37b, 39b (Age of Ignorance); 516a (Decision)  
 II 321a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 64b (Judgment); 72a (Justice and Injustice)  
 IV 146b (Politics and the Q)  
 V 286b (Time)
- 51 I 224b (Belief and Unbelief); 312a (Christians and Christianity)  
 II 73a (Ethics and the Q); 274a (Friends and Friendship)  
 III 27a, 29b (Jews and Judaism); 231b (Lord); 236a (Love and Affection); 238a,  
 238b, 240b (Loyalty)  
 IV 24b (Parties and Factions); 324b (Qaynuqā', Banū); 335a (Qurayza, Banū al-);  
 405a, 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 51-56 IV 324a (Qaynuqā', Banū); 406a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 51-58 V 43a (Sīra and the Q)
- 52 I 399a (Conquest)  
 II 407b (Heart); 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
 V 447a (Vision and Blindness)
- 53 I 39b (Age of Ignorance)
- 54 II 322a (God and his Attributes); 358a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 36a (Jihād); 58a (Journey); 233b, 236b (Love and Affection)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 137b (Sūfism and the Q); 29b (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 54-55 IV 520a (Saint)
- 55 I 254a (Bowing and Prostration)  
 II 340a (Good Deeds)  
 III 231b (Lord); 236b (Love and Affection); 304b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 55-56 II 273a, 274a (Friends and Friendship)
- 56 II 72a (Ethics and the Q); 150a (Expeditions and Battles); 430b (History and the Q)  
 IV 25a (Parties and Factions)  
 V 430b (Victory)

- 57     ii 148a (Expeditions and Battles); 274a (Friends and Friendship)  
        iii 27a (Jews and Judaism); 238a (Loyalty)  
        iv 36a (People of the Book)
- 57-58   iii 400a, 400b (Mockery)
- 58     i 328b (Chronology and the Q)  
        iv 225b (Prayer)  
        v 556a (Worship)
- 59     i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
        iii 26a (Jews and Judaism)  
        iv 41a (People of the Book); 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 453b (Reward and Punishment)  
        v 301a (Torah)
- 59-60   i 93a (Anger)
- 60     i 93a (Anger); 98b (Animal Life); 306b (Children of Israel); 478a (Creation); 492a (Curse)  
        ii 386a (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
        iii 25a, 26b (Jews and Judaism); 536b (News)  
        iv 401b (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 510b (Sabbath); 576a (Servants)
- 61     iv 116b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 62-63   ii 73b (Ethics and the Q)  
        iii 174a (Lawful and Unlawful)
- 63     v 202a (Teaching)
- 64     i 103b (Anthropomorphism); 491b (Curse)  
        ii 144a (Expeditions and Battles); 211b (Fire); 323b, 325a (God and his Attributes); 508a (Impotence)  
        iii 25a, 28b (Jews and Judaism); 70b (Justice and Injustice); 201b (Literary Structures of the Q); 378b (Mercy)  
        iv 405a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
        v 455a (War)
- 65     iv 14b (Paradise); 41a (People of the Book)  
        v 301a (Torah)
- 65-66   i 306a (Children of Israel)  
        iii 24b (Jews and Judaism)
- 66     i 219a, 223b (Belief and Unbelief)  
        iii 23a, 32a (Jews and Judaism); 402a (Moderation); 513a (Names of the Q)  
        v 300b, 304b (Torah)
- 67     iii 454a (Muḥammad)  
        iv 307b (Protection)
- 68     i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
        ii 510b (Indifference)  
        iii 24b, 31a (Jews and Judaism)

- iv 36b, 41a (People of the Book)  
v 300b, 304b (Torah)
- 69 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
ii 60b (Ethics and the Q); 350b, 359a (Grammar and the Q)  
iii 22a (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād); 136a, 136b (Last Judgment)  
iv 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 404b, 405a, 408a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 455b (Reward and Punishment); 511b (Sabians)
- 70 i 304b, 305a (Children of Israel); 465a (Covenant)  
iii 24a (Jews and Judaism); 382a (Messenger)  
v 190a (Table); 302b (Torah)
- 70-71 iv 129a (Politics and the Q)
- 71 i 530a (Dialects)  
ii 361b (Grammar and the Q); 406b (Hearing and Deafness)
- 72 i 102b (Anointing); 312a (Christians and Christianity)  
ii 224a (Forbidden)  
iii 16a (Jesus); 295a (Mary)  
iv 100b, 103b (Pit); 282a (Profane and Sacred)  
v 369b (Trinity)
- 72-73 iii 295a (Mary)  
iv 121a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 72-75 v 369a (Trinity)
- 72-76 v 190a (Table)
- 72-78 iii 7b (Jesus)
- 73 i 115a, 117a (Apologetics); 312a, 312b (Christians and Christianity)  
ii 329b (God and his Attributes); 364a (Grammar and the Q)  
iii 295a (Mary)  
iv 118a, 121a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 160b (Polytheism and Atheism); 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 428a (Repentance and Penance); 456a (Reward and Punishment)  
v 369a, 369b, 370b (Trinity)
- 75 i 102b (Anointing); 223a (Belief and Unbelief); 312a, 312b (Christians and Christianity)  
ii 217a (Food and Drink)  
iii 16a (Jesus); 444b (Muḥammad)  
iv 33a (Patriarchy); 298a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v 8a (Signs); 369b (Trinity); 422b (Verse); 533b (Women and the Q)
- 75-76 iii 295a (Mary)
- 76 iv 5a, 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 401b (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 77 i 185b (Astray); 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 312a, 312b (Christians and Christianity)



- iv 41a (People of the Book); 416a (Religious Pluralism and the *q*)
- 78 i 305a (Children of Israel); 492a (Curse); 496a (David); 536b, 537b (Disobedience)  
 iii 8a, 13a, 16a (Jesus)  
 iv 309b (Provocation)  
 v 533b (Women and the *q*)
- 78-79 v 438b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 446a (Vision and Blindness)
- 78-82 iv 121a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 79 v 438a, 441a, 443a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 80-81 ii 274a (Friends and Friendship)  
 iii 238a (Loyalty)
- 81 iii 502a (Names of the Prophet)  
 iv 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
 v 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 82 i 183b (Asceticism); 311b (Christians and Christianity); 378a, 378b (Community and Society in the *q*)  
 ii 73a (Ethics and the *q*); 150a (Expeditions and Battles)  
 iii 26b (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād); 236a (Love and Affection); 406a (Monasticism and Monks)  
 iv 264a (Pride); 404a, 405a, 405b, 412b (Religious Pluralism and the *q*)  
 v 139a (Sūfism and the *q*); 431a (Vigil)
- 82-83 i 223a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 83 i 81a (Anatomy); 160b (Arrogance); 219a (Belief and Unbelief); 243b, 247a (Book)  
 ii 153a (Eyes)  
 iv 369a (Recitation of the *q*)  
 v 490b (Witness to Faith)
- 84 ii 448b (Hope)
- 85 iv 452b, 455b (Reward and Punishment)
- 86 v 6a (Signs)
- 87 iii 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)  
 iv 283a (Profane and Sacred)  
 v 573a (Zealotry)
- 89 i 17a (Abrogation); 187a, 188a (Atonement); 289a (Captives); 354b (Collection of the *q*)  
 ii 180b (Fasting); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
 iii 109b (Language and Style of the *q*); 551a, 553a (Numbers and Enumeration); 562a, 563a, 564b, 565a, 565b (Oaths)  
 iv 208b (Poverty and the Poor); 308a (Protection)  
 v 7b (Signs); 57b (Slaves and Slavery); 280b (Time); 422b (Verse); 449b (Vow)

- 90 I 38b (Age of Ignorance); 155b (Archaeology and the Q); 167a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 321a (Chronology and the Q); 411a (Contamination); 526a (Devil)
- II 7a (Economics); 221b, 221b (Food and Drink); 237b, 238b (Foretelling in the Q); 482b (Idols and Images); 546b (Instruments)
- IV 165b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 259b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q); 503b (Ritual Purity)
- V 183a (Spiritual Beings)
- 90-91 II 7a (Economics); 237b (Foretelling in the Q); 280a (Gambling); 556a, 556b, 557a (Intoxicants)
- III 152a, 169a, 169b (Law and the Q); 361b (Medicine and the Q)
- IV 500a (Ritual Purity)
- V 481b (Wine)
- 91 I 526a (Devil)
- II 238b (Foretelling in the Q)
- IV 230a (Prayer)
- V 487a (Wish and Desire)
- 92 III 125a (Language and Style of the Q); 166b (Law and the Q); 382b (Messenger)
- V 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 93 I 220a (Belief and Unbelief)
- II 60a, 61b (Ethics and the Q); 221b (Food and Drink)
- V 137b (Sūfism and the Q)
- 94 II 196b (Fear); 218b (Food and Drink); 467a (Hunting and Fishing); 546a (Instruments)
- 94-95 I 404a (Consecration of Animals)
- V 549a (Work)
- 94-96 I 97b (Animal Life)
- 95 I 97b (Animal Life); 187a, 187b (Atonement); 404b (Consecration of Animals)
- II 180b (Fasting); 216b, 218b (Food and Drink); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 467a (Hunting and Fishing)
- III 71b (Justice and Injustice); 75a, 76a, 76b, 79a (Ka'ba); 338b, 339a (Mecca)
- IV 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 133b (Politics and the Q); 208b (Poverty and the Poor); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q); 453b (Reward and Punishment)
- V 103a (Sovereignty); 416a (Vengeance); 496b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 95-96 IV 282a (Profane and Sacred)
- 96 II 218b (Food and Drink); 467a, 467b (Hunting and Fishing)
- III 60b (Joy and Misery); 174a (Lawful and Unlawful)
- IV 502b (Ritual Purity)
- 96-97 I 163b (Art and Architecture and the Q)
- 97 I 97a (Animal Life); 404b (Consecration of Animals); 465b (Covenant)
- II 224a (Forbidden); 458b (House, Domestic and Divine)

- iii 75a, 76a, 76b, 79b (Ka'ba); 338b, 339a (Mecca); 410a (Months)  
 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 52b (People of the House); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q); 282a (Profane and Sacred); 514b (Sacred Precincts)  
 v 285a (Time); 475b (Weights and Measures)
- 98      iii 380a (Mercy)  
          iv 453a (Reward and Punishment)
- 99      iii 40a (Jihād); 452b (Muḥammad)
- 100     ii 31a (Epigraphy); 63a (Ethics and the Q)  
          v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 101     iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 101-102 iii 303a (Material Culture and the Q)
- 101-104 iv 32b (Patriarchy)
- 103      i 97a (Animal Life); 236a (Blasphemy); 401b (Consecration of Animals)
- 104      v 317a (Tradition and Custom)
- 105      iii 40a (Jihād)  
          v 442a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 106      iii 58a (Journey); 71b (Justice and Injustice)  
          v 373a (Trips and Voyages); 492b, 496a, 496b (Witnessing and Testifying); 525a (Women and the Q)
- 106-107 ii 519a (Inheritance)  
          iii 562b (Oaths)  
          iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 106-108 v 495a, 495b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 108      ii 2a (Ears)
- 109      iii 141a (Last Judgment)  
          iv 300b (Prophets and Prophethood); 537b (Scholar)  
          v 188b (Table); 369b (Trinity)
- 109-118 iii 7b (Jesus)
- 110      i 98a (Animal Life); 149a (Archaeology and the Q); 167b (Art and Architecture and the Q); 236b (Blessing); 245a, 245b (Book); 314b (Christians and Christianity); 340b (Clay); 476a (Creation); 507a (Death and the Dead)  
          ii 4a (Earth); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 342a (Gospel); 442a (Holy Spirit)  
          iii 8a, 13a, 16a, 16b, 18b (Jesus); 191a (Literacy); 246a (Magic); 293a (Mary); 373b (Memory); 396a (Miracles)  
          iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 36b (People of the Book); 68b (Philosophy and the Q); 178b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 282b (Profane and Sacred); 286b (Proof); 435b (Resurrection)  
          v 81a (Soul); 95b (South Asian Literatures and the Q); 115a (Spirit); 133b (Suffering); 188b (Table); 200b (Teaching); 300b (Torah); 371b (Trinity); 483a, 483b (Wisdom); 533b (Women and the Q)

- 110-116 III 521b (Narratives)
- 111 I 123a (Apostle)  
 III 382b (Messenger)  
 IV 439b, 440a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 188b, 190a (Table); 489a (Witness to Faith)
- 112 I 123a, 123b (Apostle)  
 II 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 364b (Grammar and the Q); 411b (Heaven and Sky)  
 III 8a (Jesus)  
 V 188a, 188b (Table); 533b (Women and the Q)
- 112-113 III 382b (Messenger)
- 112-114 V 190a (Table)
- 112-115 III 16b (Jesus)  
 IV 9b (Parable)
- 113 V 188b (Table)
- 113-114 III 396a (Miracles)
- 114 II 215b (Flying); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)  
 III 8a (Jesus)  
 V 178b (Sustenance); 188a, 189a (Table); 533b (Women and the Q)
- 115 III 16b (Jesus)  
 V 110b (Speech); 188a, 189a, 190b (Table)
- 116 I 115a (Apologetics); 223a (Belief and Unbelief); 312a, 313b (Christians and Christianity)  
 III 8a, 16a, 16b (Jesus); 295a (Mary)  
 IV 537b (Scholar)  
 V 369b (Trinity); 533b (Women and the Q); 547a (Word of God)
- 116-117 III 295a (Mary)  
 V 189a, 190a (Table); 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 117 I 312a (Christians and Christianity)  
 III 16a, 20a (Jesus)  
 V 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 118 II 244b (Forgiveness)  
 IV 458a (Reward and Punishment); 578b (Servants)  
 V 189a (Table)
- 119 II 54b (Eternity)  
 III 203b (Literary Structures of the Q)  
 IV 18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)

## SŪRAT AL-AN'ĀM (6)

- i 93b (Animal Life); 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)
- iii 165a (Law and the q); 272a (Manuscripts of the q); 320b, 321a (Material Culture and the q); 534a (Nature as Signs)
- iv 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 495b (Ritual and the q); 591b (Shī'a)
- v 174b (Sūra); 262b, 263a (Theology and the q); 308a (Torah)
- 1 i 74a (Ambiguous); 115a (Apogetics); 472a, 472b, 477b (Creation); 494a (Darkness)
- iii 71a (Justice and Injustice); 534b (Nature as Signs)
- iv 118b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- v 308a (Torah); 544a (Word of God); 553a (World)
- 1-7 iii 304b (Material Culture and the q)
- 2 i 231a, 232a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 339b (Clay); 446a, 446b (Cosmology); 474b, 476a (Creation); 516b (Decision)
- ii 4a, 4b (Earth); 45a (Eschatology); 186a (Fate); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 328a, 328b (God and his Attributes)
- iii 185a (Life); 354b (Medicine and the q)
- v 289a (Time); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q); 554a (World)
- 3-4 v 198b (Taxation)
- 5 iii 400b (Mockery); 536b (News)
- 5-11 ii 510a (Indifference)
- 6 i 473a, 479a (Creation)
- ii 293a (Generations); 508a (Impotence)
- iii 520b (Narratives)
- iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 7 i 250a (Book); 412a (Contamination)
- ii 38b (Epigraphy); 545a (Instruments)
- iii 246a (Magic); 448b (Muḥammad); 585b (Orality)
- iv 311b (Provocation); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 569b (Scrolls)
- v 272a (Theology and the q); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
- 7-8 iii 397b (Miracles)
- 8 v 39b (Sīra and the q); 543a (Word of God)
- 8-9 iii 450a (Muḥammad)
- 10 iii 400a, 400b (Mockery); 453a (Muḥammad)
- iv 309b, 310a (Provocation)
- v 272a (Theology and the q)
- 11 iv 320b (Punishment Stories); 425a (Remnant)
- 12 i 170b (Art and Architecture and the q); 244b (Book)
- ii 161b (Failure); 322a (God and his Attributes)
- iii 300a (Material Culture and the q)
- v 82a (Soul)

- 13 I 501a (Day, Times of)
- 14 I 472b (Creation)  
 II 217a (Food and Drink)  
 III 231b (Lord); 444a, 446b (Muḥammad)
- 15 I 500a (Day, Times of); 538a (Disobedience)  
 III 137a (Last Judgment)
- 16 III 379b (Mercy)  
 IV 522b (Salvation)  
 V 430a (Victory)
- 17 V 485b (Wish and Desire)
- 18 II 320b (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 19 I 250a (Book)  
 II 322a, 329b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 440b, 442b (Muḥammad); 506b (Names of the Q)  
 IV 487a (Ritual and the Q)  
 V 461a (Warner); 489b (Witness to Faith); 492b, 493a, 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 20 I 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 IV 20b (Parents); 36a (People of the Book)  
 V 301a, 303b (Torah)
- 21 I 235b (Blasphemy)  
 II 162a (Failure)  
 III 70b (Justice and Injustice); 181a (Lie)  
 IV 523a (Salvation)  
 V 6a (Signs)
- 22 II 477b (Idolatry and Idolaters)
- 24 I 236a (Blasphemy)  
 II 99a (Evil Deeds)
- 25 I 82a (Anatomy); 226a (Belief and Unbelief); 512a (Debate and Disputation)  
 II 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 408b (Heart); 430a (History and the Q)  
 III 518a (Narratives); 578b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 IV 115b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 309b (Provocation)  
 V 6b (Signs); 447a (Vision and Blindness); 474a (Weights and Measures)
- 25-26 III 450a (Muḥammad)
- 26 II 355a (Grammar and the Q)
- 27 IV 281a (Profane and Sacred); 430a (Repentance and Penance)
- 28 II 224a (Forbidden)
- 29 I 506a (Death and the Dead)

- 31     i   235b (Blasphemy); 501a (Day, Times of)  
       iii 137a, 138a (Last Judgment)  
       v   287b (Time)
- 32     ii 44b (Eschatology)  
       iii 136b (Last Judgment); 147b (Laughter); 182a (Life)  
       v   552b (World)
- 33     iv 310a (Provocation)  
       v   6a (Signs); 134a (Suffering)
- 33-34  iii 453a (Muḥammad)
- 33-35  i   405b (Consolation)
- 34     i   222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
       iii 518a (Narratives); 536b (News)  
       iv 309b (Provocation)  
       v   134a (Suffering); 430a (Victory); 434b (Virtue); 548a (Word of God)
- 35     ii 59a (Ethics and the q); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy); 510b (Indifference)  
       iii 102b (Knowledge and Learning); 453a (Muḥammad)  
       iv 311b (Provocation)
- 36     i   480b (Creeds)  
       ii 91b (Everyday Life, q In)  
       iii 397b (Miracles)  
       iv 435b (Resurrection)
- 37     iii 452a (Muḥammad)  
       iv 311b (Provocation); 538a (Scholar)  
       v   8a (Signs)
- 37-38  iii 398b (Miracles)
- 38     i   96a (Animal Life); 243a (Book); 371b (Community and Society in the q); 523a  
       (Destiny)  
       ii 269b (Freedom and Predestination); 497a (Illiteracy); 544b (Instruments)  
       iii 140a (Last Judgment); 533b (Nature as Signs)  
       iv 401a (Religious Pluralism and the q)  
       v   319a (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies)
- 39     i   226a (Belief and Unbelief)  
       ii 330b (God and his Attributes); 406b (Hearing and Deafness)  
       iii 534a, 535a (Nature as Signs)  
       iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)  
       v   6a (Signs)
- 40     i   501a (Day, Times of)  
       iii 67b (Judgment); 137a (Last Judgment)  
       v   287b (Time)
- 42     iii 63b (Joy and Misery)  
       iv 487b (Ritual and the q)  
       v   133a (Suffering)

- 42-45 IV 320b (Punishment Stories)
- 43 II 407a (Heart)  
IV 487b (Ritual and the Q)
- 44 I 398b (Conquest); 522a (Despair); 524b (Devil)  
III 61b (Joy and Misery)
- 45 IV 288a (Property); 425a (Remnant)
- 46 I 81a, 82a (Anatomy)  
II 407a, 408b (Heart)  
IV 574b (Seeing and Hearing)  
V 8a (Signs); 444b (Vision); 446b (Vision and Blindness)
- 48 II 341b (Good News)  
III 444b (Muḥammad)  
IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 300a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
V 460b (Warner)
- 50 III 398a (Miracles); 452a (Muḥammad)  
IV 216b (Prayer); 311b (Provocation)  
V 447b (Vision and Blindness)
- 51 II 273b (Friends and Friendship)  
IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 307b (Protection)
- 52 I 389b (Companions of the Prophet); 503a, 503b (Day, Times of)  
II 80a (Evening); 323b (God and his Attributes)  
III 417a, 418b (Morning)  
IV 223a, 229b (Prayer)  
V 281b (Time); 487a (Wish and Desire)
- 54 I 237a (Blessing); 244b (Book)  
II 66b (Ethics and the Q); 91b (Everyday Life, Q In); 322a (God and his Attributes);  
335b (Good and Evil); 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy); 488b (Ignorance)  
IV 427a (Repentance and Penance)  
V 5b (Signs); 24b (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 55 IV 29b (Path or Way); 431b (Responsibility)
- 56 I 147b (Arbitration); 185b (Astray)
- 57 I 148a (Arbitration); 516a, 516b (Decision)  
II 30a (Epigraphy)  
III 517b (Narratives); 557a (Numismatics)  
IV 128a (Politics and the Q); 128a, 286a (Proof)  
V 2a (Sifḥīn, Battle of)
- 58 III 65a (Judgment)  
V 543a (Word of God)
- 59 I 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 219b (Belief and Unbelief); 243a (Book);  
522b (Destiny)  
II 3a (Earth); 269b (Freedom and Predestination); 305a (Geography); 423a (Hidden and the Hidden); 546b (Instruments)



- iii 124b (Language and Style of the Q); 508a (Names of the Q)  
 iv 179b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 560a (Scripture and the Q)
- 60 v 83b (Soul); 280b, 289a (Time)  
 i 502a (Day, Times of)  
 iii 18b (Jesus); 184b (Life)
- 61 iv 290a (Prophets and Prophethood); 307b (Protection)  
 v 118b (Spiritual Beings); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 62 i 148a (Arbitration); 344b (Clients and Clientage)  
 iii 231a (Lord)  
 iv 307b (Protection)
- 63 i 494a (Darkness)  
 ii 3a (Earth)  
 iv 108a (Planets and Stars); 523b (Salvation)  
 v 464a (Water)
- 63-64 i 519a (Deliverance)
- 64 iii 63b (Joy and Misery)
- 65 iii 212a (Literature and the Q)  
 iv 591b, 592a (Shī'ra)
- 66 iii 40a (Jihād)
- 66-70 iii 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 67 iii 537a (News)  
 iv 541b (Science and the Q)
- 68 i 526a (Devil)  
 iv 309b (Provocation)
- 68-69 i 118a (Apologetics)
- 68-70 i 115b (Apologetics)
- 69 iii 40a (Jihād)
- 70 ii 211a (Fire); 273b (Friends and Friendship); 416a, 418a (Hell and Hellfire); 455b (Hot and Cold)  
 iii 12b (Jesus); 40a (Jihād); 71a (Justice and Injustice)  
 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 422b (Remembrance)  
 v 121b (Springs and Fountains)
- 71 i 437b (Conversion); 526b (Devil)  
 iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 v 120b (Spiritual Beings); 374b (Trips and Voyages)
- 71-72 ii 366a (Grammar and the Q)
- 72 iii 184b (Life)
- 73 i 318b (Chronology and the Q); 472b, 473a, 475a (Creation)  
 ii 327b (God and his Attributes); 435b (History and the Q); 474a (Iconoclasm); 547a (Instruments)

- III 71b (Justice and Injustice)
- IV 4a, 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
- V 109a (Speech); 287a (Time); 386b (Truth); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying); 542b, 544b, 547a (Word of God)
- 74 I 7a (Abraham); 166b (Art and Architecture and the Q); 192a (Āzar)
- II 481a (Idols and Images)
- V 95b (South Asian Literatures and the Q); 162b (Sun); 248b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 74-79 I 438a (Conversion)
- 74-81 IV 159b, 161a (Polytheism and Atheism)
- 74-83 III 521b (Narratives)
- V 258a, 269a (Theology and the Q)
- 74-84 I 6b (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the Q)
- III 239a (Loyalty); 494a, 494b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 75 III 90b (Kings and Rulers)
- IV 127b (Politics and the Q)
- V 262b (Theology and the Q); 553a (World)
- 75-79 I 7a, 8b (Abraham); 474b (Creation)
- II 402b (Hanīf)
- 76 IV 107a, 108b (Planets and Stars)
- 77 III 415a (Moon)
- IV 107a (Planets and Stars)
- 78 I 503b (Day, Times of)
- V 162b (Sun); 282b (Time)
- 79 I 5b (Abraham)
- II 323b (God and his Attributes); 402b (Hanīf)
- III 446a (Muḥammad)
- V 263a (Theology and the Q)
- 80 I 472a, 472b (Creation)
- II 197a (Fear); 322a (God and his Attributes)
- 81 V 263a, 274b (Theology and the Q)
- 83 I 438a (Conversion)
- II 33a (Epigraphy)
- IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b, 539a (Scholar)
- 83-87 III 50a (Job); 522a (Narratives)
- 83-88 III 380a (Mercy)
- 83-89 III 381b (Messenger)
- 83-90 III 7b (Jesus); 50a (Job)
- V 302a (Torah)

- 84     i   1a (Aaron); 7b (Abraham); 496a (David)  
        ii  434a (History and the Q); 561b, 562a (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)  
        iii 1a (Jacob); 57a (Joseph); 520a (Narratives)  
        iv  291a (Prophets and Prophethood); 452b (Reward and Punishment)  
        v   380b (Trust and Patience)
- 84-86   ii  561b (Isaac)  
        iii 17a (Jesus)
- 84-90   iii 525b (Narratives)
- 85     i   194a (Baal)  
        ii  12b (Elijah); 340b (Good Deeds)  
        iii 8a (Jesus); 51b (John the Baptist); 53a (Jonah)  
        iv  291b (Prophets and Prophethood); 482b (Rhymed Prose)  
        v   574a (Zechariah)
- 85-86   iii 53a (Jonah)
- 86     i   8a (Abraham)  
        ii  14a (Elisha); 564a (Ishmael)
- 86-87   ii  12a (Election)
- 87     ii  11b (Election)
- 88     ii  161b (Failure)  
        iv  159a (Polytheism and Atheism); 431b (Responsibility)
- 89     i   222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
        iv  127b (Politics and the Q)  
        v   574a (Zechariah)
- 90     iii 510a (Names of the Q)  
        iv  230a (Prayer); 452a (Reward and Punishment)
- 91     i   245b, 247a (Book); 305a (Children of Israel)  
        ii  430a (History and the Q); 545a (Instruments)  
        iii 25b (Jews and Judaism); 186b (Light); 189b (Literacy); 425a (Moses); 449b, 451b  
        (Muḥammad); 590b, 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
        iv  3b (Pairs and Pairing); 36b (People of the Book); 297b (Prophets and Prophet-  
        hood); 450b (Revision and Alteration)  
        v   201b (Teaching); 300b, 301a, 304b (Torah); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
- 91-92   iv  36a, 36b (People of the Book)
- 92     i   117b (Apologetics); 338b (City)  
        ii  299a (Geography); 495a (Illiteracy)  
        iii 338a (Mecca); 442b, 443b, 445a (Muḥammad)  
        iv  224b (Prayer); 299b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspira-  
        tion); 561b (Scripture and the Q)  
        v   303b (Torah)
- 93     i   89b (Angel); 159a, 160b (Arrogance); 236a (Blasphemy); 506b (Death and the  
        Dead)

- II 45b (Eschatology); 514b (Informants)  
 III 181a (Lie)  
 IV 264a (Pride); 295a (Prophets and Prophethood); 309b (Provocation); 457a (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 83b (Soul); 300b (Torah); 546a (Word of God)
- 94 I 476a (Creation)  
 II 362a (Grammar and the *q*); 416b (Hell and Hellfire)  
 V 117b (Spiritual Beings); 371a (Trinity); 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 94-95 IV 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 95 I 476b, 479a (Creation); 494b (Date Palm)  
 II 305a (Geography)  
 IV 435a (Resurrection)
- 95-99 IV 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 554a (World)
- 96 I 472a, 477b (Creation); 500b, 502a, 503b, 504a (Day, Times of)  
 III 415a (Moon); 417a, 418a (Morning)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 108a (Planets and Stars); 589b (Shekhinah)  
 V 163a (Sun); 281a, 283b (Time)
- 96-97 I 442b (Cosmology); 473a, 474a (Creation)
- 97 I 442b (Cosmology); 494a (Darkness)  
 II 3a (Earth); 327b (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 108a (Planets and Stars); 538b (Scholar)  
 V 373a (Trips and Voyages); 464a (Water)
- 97-99 IV 287a (Proof); 538a (Scholar)
- 98 I 479a (Creation)  
 II 328b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 362a (Medicine and the *q*)  
 IV 538b (Scholar)
- 99 I 41a, 42b, 44b, 45a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 362b (Colors); 476b (Creation); 494b (Date Palm)  
 II 3a, 3b, 4a (Earth); 305a, 305b (Geography)  
 V 5b (Signs)
- 100 I 236a (Blasphemy); 330a (Chronology and the *q*)  
 II 317b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 48a (Jinn); 181a (Lie)  
 IV 220b (Prayer)  
 V 120b (Spiritual Beings); 369a (Trinity)
- 100-101 I 115a (Apologetics)
- 101 I 472a (Creation)  
 II 320b, 327a, 329b (God and his Attributes); 536b (Innovation)

- iii 300a (Material Culture and the q)  
 v 370a (Trinity)
- 101-103 i 472b (Creation)
- 102 i 435a (Conversion); 467b (Createdness of the q)  
 iv 280b (Profane and Sacred)  
 v 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 103 ii 53a (Eschatology); 284a (Garden); 324a (God and his Attributes)  
 v 275b (Theophany); 444b (Vision); 445b (Vision and Blindness)
- 104 iii 40a (Jihād)  
 iv 287a (Proof)
- 105 iv 538b (Scholar)  
 v 203a (Teaching)
- 106 i 170b (Art and Architecture and the q)
- 107 iii 452b (Muḥammad)
- 108 ii 432a (History and the q); 497a (Illiteracy)  
 iv 228b (Prayer); 309b (Provocation); 331a (Quraysh); 483b (Rhymed Prose)
- 109 i 329b (Chronology and the q)  
 ii 317a (God and his Attributes); 354b (Grammar and the q)  
 iii 398b (Miracles); 562a, 563b (Oaths)  
 iv 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 311b (Provocation); 562b (Scripture and the q)  
 v 3a (Signs)
- 110 v 444b (Vision)
- 111 ii 488a (Ignorance)
- 112 i 213b (Beauty); 526a (Devil)  
 ii 23b (Enemies)  
 iii 46b (Jinn); 299b, 300a (Material Culture and the q)  
 iv 295a, 301b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 v 363a (Trial); 494b (Witnessing and Testifying); 546a (Word of God)
- 114 i 147b (Arbitration); 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 250a (Book)  
 ii 321b (God and his Attributes)  
 v 301a (Torah)
- 115 ii 321b (God and his Attributes)  
 iii 70a, 71b (Justice and Injustice); 267b (Manuscripts of the q)  
 v 547b (Word of God)
- 116 iii 567b (Obedience)  
 v 178a (Suspicion); 573a (Zealotry)
- 117 iv 29a (Path or Way)
- 118 ii 220a (Food and Drink)  
 v 55b (Slaughter)

- 118-119    I    96b (Animal Life)  
               V    303a (Torah)
- 119        I    96b, 97a (Animal Life); 210b (Basmala)  
               III 102b (Knowledge and Learning)  
               IV 420b (Remembrance)  
               V    55b (Slaughter)
- 119-121    II 85b (Everyday Life, Q In)
- 120        II 63b (Ethics and the Q)
- 121        I    96b (Animal Life); 190b (Authority); 512b (Debate and Disputation); 526b (Devil)  
               II 273b (Friends and Friendship)  
               III 48a (Jinn); 567a (Obedience)  
               IV 295a (Prophets and Prophethood); 309b (Provocation); 420b (Remembrance); 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
               V    55b (Slaughter); 546a (Word of God)
- 123        IV 309b (Provocation)
- 124        II 345a (Grace)  
               IV 128a (Politics and the Q); 311b (Provocation)
- 125        I    225b (Belief and Unbelief); 330b (Chronology and the Q); 436a (Conversion); 523a (Destiny)  
               II 59a (Ethics and the Q); 215b (Flying); 270a (Freedom and Predestination); 330b (God and his Attributes)  
               IV 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)  
               V    485b (Wish and Desire)
- 125-127    IV 34a (Peace)
- 126        IV 29a (Path or Way)
- 127        II 52a (Eschatology); 273a (Friends and Friendship); 283a (Garden); 321b (God and his Attributes)  
               IV 14a (Paradise)
- 128        I    330a (Chronology and the Q)  
               II 52b (Eschatology)  
               III 46b, 47b (Jinn)  
               IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 103b (Pit); 216b (Prayer); 537b (Scholar)
- 129        IV 128b (Politics and the Q)
- 130        III 46b, 47b (Jinn); 141a (Last Judgment)  
               IV 299b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
               V    8a (Signs); 82a (Soul); 492a, 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 131        II 488b (Ignorance)  
               III 71a, 72a (Justice and Injustice)
- 133        I    277a (Caliph); 479a (Creation)  
               V    467b (Wealth)

- 135      iii 162b (Law and the *Q*)  
           iv 523a (Salvation)
- 136      i 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 402b (Consecration of Animals)  
           ii 64a (Ethics and the *Q*); 478b (Idolatry and Idolaters)  
           v 449b (Vow)
- 136-145    i 236a (Blasphemy)
- 137      i 236a (Blasphemy); 301b (Children)  
           ii 366a (Grammar and the *Q*); 511a (Infanticide)  
           iii 42b (Jihād)  
           iv 255b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the *Q*)  
           v 318a (Tradition and Custom); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 138      i 97a (Animal Life); 402b (Consecration of Animals)  
           ii 220b (Food and Drink)  
           iii 173b (Lawful and Unlawful)  
           v 411b (Vehicles)
- 138-139    i 402a (Consecration of Animals)
- 138-150    iii 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)
- 139      i 291b (Carrion); 402b (Consecration of Animals)  
           iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
- 140      i 235a (Birth Control); 301b (Children)  
           ii 511a (Infanticide)  
           iii 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 458b (Murder)  
           iv 255b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the *Q*)  
           v 318a (Tradition and Custom); 570a (Youth and Old Age); 573a (Zealotry)
- 141      i 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 478b (Creation); 500b (Day, Times of)  
           ii 3b, 4a (Earth); 69b (Ethics and the *Q*); 217b (Food and Drink); 304b, 305b  
           (Geography)  
           iv 482a (Rhymed Prose)  
           v 7b (Signs); 197b (Taxation)
- 142      i 94b, 96a (Animal Life); 403a (Consecration of Animals); 526a (Devil)  
           ii 23b, 24a (Enemies); 219b, 220b (Food and Drink)  
           v 411b (Vehicles)
- 142-145    ii 220a (Food and Drink)
- 143      ii 218a (Food and Drink); 352b (Grammar and the *Q*)  
           iii 537a (News)
- 143-144    i 94a, 95b (Animal Life); 403a (Consecration of Animals)  
           iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 144      i 287a (Camel)  
           ii 218b (Food and Drink)  
           iii 181a (Lie)

- 145 I 237b (Blood and Blood Clot); 291b (Carrion); 403a (Consecration of Animals); 411a (Contamination)  
 II 220a, 220b (Food and Drink)  
 III 173a, 174a (Lawful and Unlawful); 378b (Mercy)  
 IV 503b, 504a (Ritual Purity); 517b (Sacrifice)
- 146 I 11b (Abrogation); 97a (Animal Life); 403a (Consecration of Animals)  
 II 218a (Food and Drink); 571b (Israel)  
 III 25a (Jews and Judaism); 173a, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)  
 V 55a (Slaughter); 303a (Torah)
- 147 I 375b (Community and Society in the Q)  
 III 380a (Mercy)  
 V 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 148 III 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)  
 IV 309b, 312b (Provocation)  
 V 317a (Tradition and Custom)
- 148-149 IV 287a (Proof)
- 148-151 IV 311a (Provocation)
- 149 I 435b (Conversion)  
 II 33a (Epigraphy); 329a (God and his Attributes)
- 150 II 359a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 71a (Justice and Injustice)  
 V 6a (Signs); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 151 I 29a (Adultery and Fornication); 234b (Birth Control); 239a (Blood Money); 301b (Children); 367a (Commandments)  
 II 61b, 75b (Ethics and the Q); 447b (Honor); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 511a (Infanticide)  
 III 190a (Literacy); 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)  
 IV 20b (Parents); 255b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 162a (Suicide); 179b (Sustenance); 204b (Teaching); 308a (Torah); 318a (Tradition and Custom); 417a (Vengeance); 528a (Women and the Q); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 151-152 V 21a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 151-153 I 366b, 367a (Commandments)  
 III 447b (Muḥammad)  
 V 27b (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 152 II 5b, 8b (Economics); 75b (Ethics and the Q); 374a (Guardianship); 545a (Instruments)  
 III 65b (Judgment); 71b (Justice and Injustice); 276a (Markets); 330a (Maturity); 334a, 334b, 335b (Measurement); 603b (Orphans)  
 IV 432b (Responsibility)  
 V 313a (Trade and Commerce)



- 153      iii 379a (Mercy)  
           iv 25b (Parties and Factions); 29a, 29b (Path or Way); 128a (Politics and the Q)
- 154      ii 61b (Ethics and the Q); 367a (Grammar and the Q)  
           iii 424b (Moses)  
           iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing)  
           v 301a (Torah)
- 154-157 iv 36a (People of the Book)
- 155      i 367b (Commandments)  
           iii 162b (Law and the Q)  
           iv 297a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 156      ii 488b (Ignorance)  
           iii 21b (Jews and Judaism)  
           v 203a (Teaching)
- 157      ii 335b (Good and Evil)  
           iii 181a (Lie); 379a (Mercy); 450b (Muḥammad)  
           v 5b (Signs)
- 158      ii 325b (God and his Attributes)  
           iii 379b (Mercy)  
           iv 434b (Resurrection)  
           v 8a (Signs)
- 159      iii 32b (Jews and Judaism)  
           iv 25b (Parties and Factions); 403b (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 592a (Shī'a)
- 160      iii 379b (Mercy); 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
           iv 458b (Reward and Punishment)
- 161      i 5b, 6a (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the Q); 373a (Community and Society in the Q); 465b (Covenant)  
           ii 329a (God and his Attributes); 402b, 403b (Ḥanif)  
           iv 396a (Religion)
- 162      i 506a (Death and the Dead)  
           ii 356b (Grammar and the Q)
- 162-163 ii 329a (God and his Attributes)  
           iii 444a, 446b (Muḥammad)
- 163      ii 33b, 34a (Epigraphy)  
           iii 299a, 299b, 300b (Material Culture and the Q); 556a (Numismatics)  
           v 369a (Trinity); 489b (Witness to Faith)
- 164      i 271b (Cain and Abel)  
           ii 420b (Heresy)  
           iii 228a (Load or Burden)  
           iv 432a (Responsibility)  
           v 22a (Sin, Major and Minor)

- 165     I   277a (Caliph)  
           III 380a (Mercy)  
           IV 127a, 128b (Politics and the Q); 185b (Possession and Possessions); 453a (Reward and Punishment)  
           V   133b (Suffering); 363a (Trial)

## SŪRAT AL-A‘RĀF (7)

- I   297a (Chastisement and Punishment); 304b (Children of Israel); 454b (Cosmology)  
       II 415b (Hell and Hellfire)  
       III 67a (Judgment); 200b (Literary Structures of the Q); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 490b (Myths and Legends in the Q); 520b (Narratives)  
       IV 48a (People of the Heights); 59a (Persian Literature and the Q); 130a, 131b, 141a (Politics and the Q); 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 288a (Property); 601b (Shrīsm and the Q)  
       V   174b (Sūra)
- 1-10   III 520b (Narratives)
- 1-22   III 304b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 2       I   245a (Book)  
           III 442b, 452b (Muḥammad)  
           IV 293b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
           V   203a (Teaching); 461a (Warner)
- 3       IV 130a, 131b, 139a (Politics and the Q)
- 4       II 431a (History and the Q)  
           III 520b (Narratives)
- 4-5    IV 320b (Punishment Stories)
- 6       III 141a (Last Judgment)  
           IV 300b (Prophets and Prophethood); 431a (Responsibility)
- 7       III 517b (Narratives)  
           IV 131a (Politics and the Q)
- 7-8    V   313b (Trade and Commerce)
- 8       III 70a (Justice and Injustice); 178a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 334b (Measurement)  
           IV 523a (Salvation)
- 8-9    I   522b (Destiny)  
           III 70a (Justice and Injustice); 140b (Last Judgment); 275b (Markets); 334b (Measurement)  
           IV 2b (Pairs and Pairing); 130a (Politics and the Q)  
           V   493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 9       II 161b (Failure)  
           III 178a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 334b (Measurement)  
           V   6a (Signs)

- 10     i 446b (Cosmology); 472a (Creation)  
        ii 371a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
        iv 117a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 210b (Power and Impotence)
- 10-34   i 448a (Cosmology)
- 11     i 447a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation); 525a (Devil)  
        ii 172b (Fall of Man); 323a (God and his Attributes)  
        iii 45a (Jinn)  
        v 96a (South Asian Literatures and the q); 109a (Speech)
- 11-12   i 24a (Adam and Eve); 255a (Bowling and Prostration); 511a (Debate and Disputation)  
        iv 220a (Prayer)
- 11-15   v 145a (Sūfism and the q)
- 11-18   ii 417b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 11-25   i 525b (Devil)  
        iii 520b (Narratives)  
        v 530a (Women and the q)
- 12     i 24a (Adam and Eve); 339b (Clay); 353b (Collection of the q); 476a (Creation)  
        ii 4a, 4b (Earth)  
        iii 355a (Medicine and the q); 532a (Nature as Signs)
- 12-18   v 109a (Speech)
- 13     i 160a (Arrogance)  
        ii 172b (Fall of Man)  
        v 547a (Word of God)
- 15-16   i 447b (Cosmology)
- 16     iv 29a (Path or Way); 103b (Pit)
- 16-17   i 526a (Devil)  
        ii 172b (Fall of Man); 336a (Good and Evil)  
        iv 130b (Politics and the q)
- 16-22   i 190b (Authority)
- 17     ii 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 401b (Hand)
- 18     i 235a (Birth Control)  
        ii 353b (Grammar and the q)
- 18-19   iii 425b (Moses)
- 19     i 25a (Adam and Eve); 447b (Cosmology)  
        ii 172b (Fall of Man); 175a (Family); 219b (Food and Drink); 283a (Garden); 362b (Grammar and the q)
- 19-22   v 360a (Tree)
- 19-27   iii 548a (Nudity)

- 20 I 25a (Adam and Eve); 526a (Devil)  
 II 173a (Fall of Man); 224a (Forbidden); 364a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 211a (Literature and the Q)  
 IV 295a (Prophets and Prophethood); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 479a (Whisper); 487a (Wish and Desire)
- 20-22 I 25a (Adam and Eve); 447b (Cosmology); 525a (Devil)  
 IV 584a (Sex and Sexuality)
- 21 III 563b (Oaths)
- 22 I 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 346b (Clothing); 447b (Cosmology); 526a (Devil)  
 II 23b, 24a (Enemies); 66a (Ethics and the Q); 173a (Fall of Man)  
 III 490b (Myths and Legends in the Q); 548a (Nudity)  
 IV 581a (Sex and Sexuality)
- 22-23 V 25a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 22-24 IV 130a (Politics and the Q)
- 23 I 25b (Adam and Eve); 447b (Cosmology)  
 II 65a (Ethics and the Q); 245a (Forgiveness)  
 V 530a (Women and the Q)
- 24 II 23b, 24a (Enemies); 173a (Fall of Man)  
 III 60a (Joy and Misery)  
 IV 130b (Politics and the Q)
- 24-25 I 25a (Adam and Eve)  
 II 173a (Fall of Man)
- 25 I 447b, 455a (Cosmology)
- 26 I 346b (Clothing)  
 III 403a (Modesty); 548b (Nudity)  
 IV 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 4a (Signs)
- 26-27 II 328b (God and his Attributes)
- 26-58 III 520b (Narratives)
- 27 I 526a, 526b (Devil)  
 II 72a (Ethics and the Q); 273b (Friends and Friendship)  
 III 46b (Jinn); 490b (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
 IV 130a (Politics and the Q); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 487a (Wish and Desire)
- 28 I 523a (Destiny)  
 II 439a (History and the Q)  
 IV 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 317a (Tradition and Custom)
- 29 I 164a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 478a, 479a (Creation)  
 II 550a (Intention); 557b (Invitation)  
 III 140a (Last Judgment)

- 30     I 435b (Conversion)  
        II 273b (Friends and Friendship)  
        III 46b (Jinn)  
        IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 31     II 216b, 222b (Food and Drink); 328b (God and his Attributes)
- 31-32   I 213a (Beauty)  
        IV 256b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q)
- 31-33   V 145a (Sūfism and the Q)
- 32     III 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)  
        IV 538b (Scholar)  
        V 179a (Sustenance); 573a (Zealotry)
- 33     IV 130b (Politics and the Q); 580b, 583b (Sex and Sexuality)  
        V 19b (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 34     I 501a (Day, Times of)  
        II 45a (Eschatology); 72a (Ethics and the Q); 269a (Freedom and Predestination)  
        III 185a (Life); 335b (Measurement)  
        V 288a, 289a (Time)
- 35     II 328b (God and his Attributes)
- 35-36   V 145a (Sūfism and the Q)
- 36     I 396a (Conceit)  
        II 418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
        IV 264a (Pride)  
        V 6a (Signs)
- 37     III 181a (Lie)  
        IV 290a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
        V 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 38     I 492a (Curse)  
        II 98b (Evil Deeds); 416b (Hell and Hellfire)  
        III 46b, 47b (Jinn)  
        IV 6b, 7b (Pairs and Pairing); 130b (Politics and the Q); 336b (Races); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 458b (Reward and Punishment)  
        V 54a (Sister)
- 38-39   I 532a (Dialogues)
- 39-40   V 145a (Sūfism and the Q)
- 40     I 98b, 100a (Animal Life); 286b (Camel); 398b (Conquest)  
        II 546b (Instruments)  
        IV 264a (Pride); 474a (Rhetoric and the Q)  
        V 6a (Signs); 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 468b (Wealth)
- 40-41   III 70b (Justice and Injustice)
- 41     II 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 415a (Hell and Hellfire)  
        IV 104a (Pit)

- 42 I 220a (Belief and Unbelief)  
IV 432b (Responsibility)
- 43 I 435b (Conversion)  
II 282b, 283b, 284a (Garden); 465a (Humor)  
III 303a (Material Culture and the Q)  
IV 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 44 I 385a (Community and Society in the Q)  
II 415b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 44-50 II 417a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 46 I 203a (Barrier)  
II 52a (Eschatology); 91b (Everyday Life, Q In); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings);  
415b (Hell and Hellfire); 448b (Hope); 553a (Intercession)  
IV 46b, 47a, 47b, 48a (People of the Heights)  
V 244a (Textual Criticism of the Q); 412b (Veil)
- 46-47 III 67a (Judgment)
- 46-49 II 415b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 47 IV 47b (People of the Heights)
- 48 IV 46b, 48a (People of the Heights)  
V 244a (Textual Criticism of the Q); 468b (Wealth)
- 49 III 204a (Literary Structures of the Q)  
IV 34b (Peace)
- 50 I 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
II 415b (Hell and Hellfire)  
III 203b (Literary Structures of the Q)  
V 464b (Water)
- 52 IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 53 II 99a (Evil Deeds)  
III 141a (Last Judgment)  
IV 300b (Prophets and Prophethood); 430a (Repentance and Penance)
- 54 I 188b (Authority); 318b (Chronology and the Q); 442a, 443b, 450a (Cosmology);  
472b, 473b, 476a (Creation); 499b, 501a, 501b (Day, Times of)  
II 325b, 327a, 327b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)  
III 202a (Literary Structures of the Q); 512a (Names of the Q)  
IV 73b, 82a (Philosophy and the Q); 107b (Planets and Stars); 128a, 130b (Politics  
and the Q); 220b (Prayer); 511a (Sabbath); 543b, 545b (Science and the Q)  
V 103a (Sovereignty); 163a (Sun); 265a, 266b (Theology and the Q); 279b, 280b,  
287a (Time); 544a (Word of God)
- 54-56 I 472b (Creation)
- 55 IV 229b (Prayer)

- 56     I 474b (Creation)  
        II 448b (Hope)  
        IV 130b (Politics and the Q)
- 57     I 52b, 53a, 55a (Air and Wind); 479a (Creation)  
        II 341a (Good News)  
        III 530a (Nature as Signs)  
        IV 435a (Resurrection)  
        V 463a (Water); 471a (Weather)
- 57-58  II 3a (Earth)
- 58     I 46b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
        II 3a, 4a (Earth)  
        V 5b (Signs)
- 59     IV 162a (Polytheism and Atheism); 310b (Provocation)
- 59-64  II 558a (Invitation)
- 59-93  I 296b (Chastisement and Punishment)  
        III 381b (Messenger)
- 59-102 III 212b (Literature and the Q); 520b (Narratives)
- 59-136 I 190b (Authority)
- 59-137 IV 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 60     I 297a (Chastisement and Punishment)  
        II 355b (Grammar and the Q)  
        IV 130b (Politics and the Q)
- 61-62  IV 130b (Politics and the Q)
- 63     III 379a (Mercy); 399a (Miracles)  
        IV 230a (Prayer)
- 64     I 519a (Deliverance); 553b (Drowning)
- 65     I 21b (‘Ād); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
        II 541b (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
        IV 310b (Provocation)
- 65-72  II 462a (Hūd); 558a (Invitation)  
        IV 586b (Sheba)
- 66     I 297a (Chastisement and Punishment)  
        II 462b (Hūd)  
        IV 130b (Politics and the Q)
- 67-68  IV 130b (Politics and the Q)
- 69     I 21b (‘Ād); 277a (Caliph)  
        II 327b (God and his Attributes); 434b (History and the Q)  
        III 393a, 399a (Miracles); 486a (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
        IV 131a (Politics and the Q); 421a (Remembrance)

- 70 III 556a (Numismatics)
- 70-71 I 21b (Ād)
- 71 I 93a (Anger); 190a (Authority); 411b (Contamination); 512b (Debate and Disputation)  
 IV 313a (Provocation); 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a, 503b (Ritual Purity)  
 V 547a (Word of God)
- 71-72 II 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
- 72 I 21b (Ād)  
 III 379a (Mercy)  
 IV 425a (Remnant); 523b (Salvation)
- 73 I 261b (Brother and Brotherhood); 287a (Camel)  
 II 335b (Good and Evil)  
 III 219a (Literature and the Q); 393a (Miracles); 534b (Nature as Signs)  
 IV 237b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 521a, 521b (Ṣāliḥ)  
 V 8a (Signs); 253a (Thamūd)
- 73-79 I 98b (Animal Life); 149b (Archaeology and the Q)  
 II 340b (Good Deeds); 427a (Hijr); 558a (Invitation)  
 IV 521a (Ṣāliḥ)
- 73-84 I 395b (Conceit)  
 III 534b (Nature as Signs)
- 74 I 150b (Archaeology and the Q); 189a (Authority); 277a (Caliph)  
 II 7b (Economics); 434b (History and the Q)  
 IV 131a (Politics and the Q); 421a (Remembrance)  
 V 253a (Thamūd)
- 74-79 II 459b (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 75 I 159a, 161a (Arrogance)  
 III 581a (Oppressed on Earth); 583a (Oppression)  
 IV 130b, 132a (Politics and the Q); 263b (Pride); 521b (Ṣāliḥ)
- 75-76 I 160b (Arrogance)
- 75-77 I 297a (Chastisement and Punishment)
- 75-92 I 190a (Authority)
- 76 II 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
 IV 263b (Pride)
- 77 III 219a (Literature and the Q)  
 IV 521b (Ṣāliḥ)  
 V 253a (Thamūd)
- 77-78 I 287a (Camel)  
 II 212a (Fire)
- 78 I 113a (Apocalypse); 504a (Day, Times of)  
 II 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)



- iii 418a (Morning)  
 iv 521b (Ṣaliḥ)  
 v 253a (Thamūd)
- 79 iv 130b (Politics and the Q)
- 80 ii 444b (Homosexuality)  
 iv 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 v 552a (World)
- 80-82 iv 584b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 80-84 iii 232a (Lot)
- 81 ii 76a (Ethics and the Q); 444b (Homosexuality)  
 v 528a (Women and the Q)
- 82 i 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)  
 ii 360b (Grammar and the Q)  
 iii 449a (Muḥammad)  
 iv 505b (Ritual Purity)
- 83 iv 523b (Salvation)
- 84 ii 212b (Fire)  
 v 470b (Weather)
- 85 i 149b (Archaeology and the Q); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood); 300b (Cheating)  
 ii 5b, 8b (Economics); 308a (Geography); 545a (Instruments)  
 iii 334a, 334b, 335b, 336a (Measurement); 390b (Midian)  
 iv 130b (Politics and the Q); 288a (Property); 605a (Shu'ayb)  
 v 312b (Trade and Commerce)
- 85-92 ii 459b (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 85-93 ii 558a (Invitation)  
 iii 390b (Midian)  
 iv 605a (Shu'ayb)
- 86 i 235a (Birth Control)  
 ii 7b (Economics); 62b (Ethics and the Q)  
 iii 549b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
 iv 28b (Path or Way)
- 87 i 516a (Decision)  
 ii 321a (God and his Attributes)  
 iii 64b (Judgment)
- 88 i 160b (Arrogance)  
 iii 393b (Miracles); 449a (Muḥammad)  
 iv 130b (Politics and the Q); 263b (Pride); 605b (Shu'ayb)
- 88-89 iv 401a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 89 i 236a (Blasphemy); 398b (Conquest)  
 ii 322a (God and his Attributes)  
 iv 605b (Shu'ayb)

- 90        II 161b (Failure)
- 91        I 113a (Apocalypse); 504a (Day, Times of)  
IV 605b (Shuʿayb)
- 91-92    II 361b (Grammar and the Q)
- 92        II 162a (Failure)
- 93        II 510b (Indifference)  
IV 130b (Politics and the Q)
- 94        I 296b (Chastisement and Punishment)  
III 63b (Joy and Misery)  
IV 301b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
V 133a (Suffering)
- 94-95    V 340a (Transitoriness)
- 94-102   I 376b (Community and Society in the Q)
- 95        I 296a, 296b (Chastisement and Punishment)
- 96        I 398b (Conquest)  
II 195b (Fear)  
III 513a (Names of the Q)  
IV 34b (Peace); 131a (Politics and the Q)  
V 126b (Springs and Fountains)
- 96-97    V 61a (Sleep)
- 96-98    IV 37a (People of the Book); 49a (People of the House)
- 97-98    V 281b (Time)
- 97-100   I 297a (Chastisement and Punishment)
- 98        I 504a (Day, Times of)  
III 416b, 418a (Morning)
- 98-99    IV 308a (Protection)
- 99        I 377a (Community and Society in the Q)  
II 322a (God and his Attributes)  
III 18a (Jesus)
- 100       II 406b (Hearing and Deafness)
- 100-101   II 408b (Heart)
- 100-141   IV 105b (Plagues)
- 101        I 82a (Anatomy)  
II 435b (History and the Q)  
III 441a (Muḥammad); 536b (News)  
IV 302b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 102        I 431b (Contracts and Alliances); 465b (Covenant)
- 103        III 421b (Moses); 537a (News)  
IV 106a (Plagues); 131a (Politics and the Q)

- 103-106 v 4b (Signs)
- 103-129 ii 558a (Invitation)
- 103-133 i 304b (Children of Israel)
- 103-137 i 296b (Chastisement and Punishment)
- 103-162 iii 520b (Narratives)
- 104 iii 381b (Messenger)
- 104-109 iii 422a (Moses)
- 105 iii 421b (Moses)  
v 8a (Signs)
- 106 iv 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 106-108 iv 183a (Portents)
- 107 i 99a (Animal Life)  
ii 546a (Instruments)  
iii 219a (Literature and the Q)
- 107-108 i 297a (Chastisement and Punishment)  
iv 106a (Plagues)
- 107-109 iv 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 108 i 364a (Colors)
- 109 v 239b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 109-110 i 297a (Chastisement and Punishment)
- 113-114 i 500b (Day, Times of)
- 113-126 iii 211b (Literature and the Q); 422a (Moses)
- 115-126 iii 393b (Miracles)
- 116 iii 246a (Magic)
- 117 ii 546a (Instruments)  
iii 208a, 219a (Literature and the Q)  
iv 293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 440a (Revelation and Inspiration); 508b (Rod)  
v 271a (Theology and the Q); 546a (Word of God)
- 117-119 i 297a (Chastisement and Punishment)
- 119 ii 144a (Expeditions and Battles)
- 120 i 255a (Bowing and Prostration)
- 121-122 ii 199a (Feet)
- 122 i 1a (Aaron)  
iii 229b (Lord)  
iv 483a (Rhymed Prose)
- 123 ii 10b (Egypt); 348a (Grammar and the Q)  
iii 367b (Medina)

- 124        I 487b, 488a (Crucifixion)  
              II 199a (Feet)  
              IV 67b (Pharaoh)
- 126        I 506a (Death and the Dead)  
              II 70b (Ethics and the Q)  
              IV 453b (Reward and Punishment)
- 127        I 297a (Chastisement and Punishment); 302a (Children)  
              II 10b (Egypt)  
              III 421b (Moses); 583b (Oppression)  
              IV 67a (Pharaoh); 131a (Politics and the Q)
- 127-129   III 422b (Moses)
- 128        V 434b (Virtue)
- 129        I 277a (Caliph); 296a (Chastisement and Punishment)  
              II 10b (Egypt); 23b (Enemies)  
              IV 131a (Politics and the Q)
- 130        II 304b (Geography)  
              IV 106a (Plagues)  
              V 285b (Time)
- 130-135   IV 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 131        II 242a (Foretelling in the Q)  
              IV 538a (Scholar)
- 133        I 98b (Animal Life); 160a (Arrogance); 237b (Blood and Blood Clot)  
              III 520b (Narratives)  
              IV 105b, 106a (Plagues); 264a (Pride)  
              V 6a (Signs)
- 133-134   I 297a (Chastisement and Punishment)
- 133-136   V 133a (Suffering)
- 134        I 379b (Community and Society in the Q); 465b (Covenant)  
              IV 503b (Ritual Purity)
- 134-135   IV 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)
- 134-136   I 304b (Children of Israel)
- 135-136   IV 210b (Power and Impotence)
- 136        I 297a (Chastisement and Punishment); 553b (Drowning)  
              II 10b (Egypt); 213a (Fire)  
              IV 453b (Reward and Punishment)  
              V 6b (Signs); 126b (Springs and Fountains); 416a (Vengeance); 463b (Water)
- 136-137   III 423a (Moses)
- 137        I 304b (Children of Israel)  
              II 309a (Geography)

- iii 3b (Jerusalem); 488a (Myths and Legends in the q); 583a (Oppression)  
 iv 131a, 132a (Politics and the q); 513b (Sacred Precincts)  
 v 107a (Spatial Relations); 282b (Time); 547b (Word of God); 549a (Work)
- 138 i 478a (Creation)  
 ii 213a (Fire); 474a (Iconoclasm); 481a (Idols and Images); 488a (Ignorance)  
 iii 423a (Moses)  
 v 375a (Trips and Voyages); 464b (Water)
- 138-151 i 305a (Children of Israel)
- 141 i 302a (Children)  
 ii 184a (Fasting); 335b (Good and Evil); 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
 iv 67a (Pharaoh); 523b (Salvation)
- 142 i 260b (Brother and Brotherhood); 499b (Day, Times of)  
 iii 423b (Moses)  
 iv 29b (Path or Way); 431b (Responsibility)  
 v 288a (Time)
- 142-143 iv 227b (Prayer)  
 v 302a (Torah)
- 143 i 272b (Calendar); 532a (Dialogues)  
 ii 315b (Glory); 324a (God and his Attributes); 507a (Impeccability)  
 iii 224a (Literature and the q); 394a (Miracles); 424a (Moses); 444a (Muḥammad)  
 iv 429b (Repentance and Penance)  
 v 95b (South Asian Literatures and the q); 140b, 146b (Sūfism and the q); 275b, 276a (Theophany); 288a (Time); 445b (Vision and Blindness); 546b, 547a, 547b (Word of God)
- 143-144 v 109b (Speech)
- 144 ii 11b, 12a (Election)  
 iii 424a (Moses)  
 iv 291a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 v 110a, 111a (Speech); 547b (Word of God)
- 144-145 iii 424a (Moses)
- 145 i 365a, 365b, 366a (Commandments)  
 ii 142b (Exhortations); 544b (Instruments)  
 iii 190b (Literacy); 394b (Miracles); 424b (Moses)  
 v 301a (Torah)
- 146 i 160b (Arrogance); 190a (Authority)  
 ii 43b (Error); 489a (Ignorance)  
 iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 29b (Path or Way); 431b (Responsibility)
- 148 i 99a (Animal Life); 124b (Apparition); 274a, 274b, 276a (Calf of Gold)  
 iv 29a (Path or Way)
- 148-149 iii 424b (Moses)

- 148-153 I 274a (Calf of Gold)
- 148-155 v 155b (Šūfism and the q)
- 148-157 I 1a (Aaron)
- 149 I 274a (Calf of Gold)  
II 245a (Forgiveness)  
IV 428b (Repentance and Penance)
- 150 I 93b (Anger); 260b (Brother and Brotherhood); 276a (Calf of Gold); 534a (Dialogues)  
II 23b (Enemies); 544b (Instruments)  
III 424b (Moses); 583a (Oppression)  
IV 20a (Parents)  
V 301a (Torah); 524b (Women and the q)
- 150-151 I 274a (Calf of Gold)
- 151 I 260b (Brother and Brotherhood); 274a (Calf of Gold)  
III 378a, 379b (Mercy)
- 152 I 93a (Anger); 99a (Animal Life); 236a (Blasphemy); 274a (Calf of Gold)  
II 218b (Food and Drink)
- 152-153 IV 428b (Repentance and Penance)
- 152-155 I 376b (Community and Society in the q)
- 153 I 274a (Calf of Gold)  
V 19a, 19b (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 154 I 14b (Abrogation); 93b (Anger)  
II 544b, 545a (Instruments)  
III 424b (Moses)  
IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing)  
V 301a (Torah)
- 155 I 113a (Apocalypse); 435b (Conversion)  
II 11b (Election); 244b (Forgiveness); 273a (Friends and Friendship); 321a (God and his Attributes)  
III 231b (Lord); 378a, 379b (Mercy)  
IV 227b (Prayer)  
V 288a (Time)
- 156 I 170b (Art and Architecture and the q); 244b (Book)  
III 21b (Jews and Judaism); 300a (Material Culture and the q)  
V 6a (Signs); 399a (Ummī); 552a (World)
- 157 I 96b (Animal Life); 223a (Belief and Unbelief)  
II 6a (Economics); 326b (God and his Attributes); 342a (Gospel); 467a (Hunting and Fishing); 494a, 494b, 495a, 495b, 496a, 499a (Illiteracy)  
III 25b (Jews and Judaism); 127b (Language and Style of the q); 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 186b (Light); 228a (Load or Burden); 526a (Narratives)

- iv 290a, 299a (Prophets and Prophethood); 504a (Ritual Purity); 523a (Salvation)  
v 28b (Sinai); 300b, 301a, 302b, 303a, 305b (Torah); 399a, 399b (Ummī); 437b  
(Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 157-158 i 325a (Chronology and the q)  
iii 445b (Muḥammad); 503b (Names of the Prophet)  
iv 17a (Paradise); 131b (Politics and the q)
- 158 i 480b (Creeds)  
ii 494a, 496a, 499a (Illiteracy)  
iii 127b (Language and Style of the q); 382b (Messenger); 443b (Muḥammad)  
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
v 399a, 399b (Ummī); 489a (Witness to Faith); 501b (Witnessing and Testify-  
ing); 548a (Word of God)
- 159 i 305b (Children of Israel)  
ii 431b (History and the q)  
iv 131a (Politics and the q)  
v 386b (Truth)
- 160 i 98a (Animal Life)  
ii 4a (Earth); 215b (Flying); 364a (Grammar and the q); 546a (Instruments)  
iii 219a (Literature and the q); 383b (Metals and Minerals); 394a (Miracles);  
553a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
iv 131a (Politics and the q); 440a, 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 508b (Rod)  
v 127b (Springs and Fountains); 129a (Stone); 140b (Şūfism and the q); 271a  
(Theology and the q); 364a (Tribes and Clans)
- 161 i 149a (Archaeology and the q); 254b (Bowling and Prostration)  
iv 219b (Prayer)  
v 242a (Textual Criticism of the q)
- 161-162 i 305a (Children of Israel)  
iv 428b (Repentance and Penance)
- 162 ii 243a (Forgery)  
iv 450b (Revision and Alteration); 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual  
Purity)  
v 302b (Torah); 547b (Word of God)
- 163 i 154b (Archaeology and the q); 500b (Day, Times of)  
iv 510a, 510b (Sabbath)  
v 279b, 285b (Time)
- 163-166 v 438b, 441a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 163-167 i 305a (Children of Israel)  
iv 511a (Sabbath)
- 163-168 iii 520b (Narratives)
- 163-171 ii 337a (Good and Evil)
- 164 i 371b (Community and Society in the q)

- 165      II 335b (Good and Evil)  
           V 439a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 166      I 98b (Animal Life); 306b (Children of Israel); 475b (Creation); 496a (David)  
           III 25a (Jews and Judaism)  
           IV 510b (Sabbath)  
           V 545a (Word of God)
- 167      II 335b (Good and Evil)  
           III 380a (Mercy)  
           IV 453a (Reward and Punishment)
- 168      IV 131a (Politics and the Q)
- 169      I 465a (Covenant)  
           II 283a (Garden)  
           IV 129a (Politics and the Q)  
           V 203a (Teaching); 552b (World)
- 169-174 III 520b (Narratives)
- 170      II 362b (Grammar and the Q)
- 171      II 311a (Geography); 316a, 316b (Glory)  
           V 235b (Tents and Tent Pegs); 302b (Torah)
- 172      I 26a (Adam and Eve); 86b (Angel); 189a (Authority); 466b (Covenant)  
           II 44b (Eschatology); 57a (Ethics and the Q); 171a (Faith); 328b (God and his  
           Attributes); 488b (Ignorance)  
           III 72a (Justice and Injustice)  
           IV 127a (Politics and the Q)  
           V 94b (South Asian Literatures and the Q); 138a, 142a, 157b (Śūfism and the  
           Q); 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q); 446b (Vision and Blindness); 492a,  
           502a (Witnessing and Testifying); 545b (Word of God)
- 172-173 II 98a (Evil Deeds); 337a (Good and Evil); 339b (Good Deeds)  
           IV 162a (Polytheism and Atheism)  
           V 317a (Tradition and Custom); 530b (Women and the Q)
- 173      II 337a (Good and Evil)
- 174      IV 428a (Repentance and Penance)  
           V 8a (Signs)
- 175      III 190a (Literacy); 225b (Literature and the Q); 518a, 524b (Narratives)
- 175-176 III 520b (Narratives)
- 175-186 II 261b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 176      I 100a (Animal Life); 545b (Dog)  
           III 224a (Literature and the Q); 517b (Narratives)  
           IV 10a (Parable); 117a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 131a (Politics and  
           the Q)  
           V 15a (Simile); 485b (Wish and Desire)



- 176-177 v 6a (Signs)
- 177-179 i 523a (Destiny)
- 177-206 iii 520b (Narratives)
- 178 i 225b (Belief and Unbelief); 435b (Conversion)  
 ii 59a (Ethics and the q)  
 iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 179 i 81a, 83b (Anatomy); 99b (Animal Life); 385a (Community and Society in the q)  
 ii 2a (Ears); 406a (Hearing and Deafness); 408b (Heart)  
 iii 46b, 47b (Jinn); 222b (Literature and the q)  
 iv 574a (Seeing and Hearing)  
 v 14b (Simile); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 446a (Vision and Blindness)
- 180 ii 319b (God and his Attributes); 420b (Heresy)  
 iii 40a (Jihād)  
 iv 185a (Possession and Possessions); 280a (Profane and Sacred)
- 181 v 386b (Truth)
- 182 ii 322a (God and his Attributes)  
 v 6a (Signs)
- 183 ii 358a (Grammar and the q)
- 184 i 387b (Companions of the Prophet)  
 ii 540a (Insanity)  
 iii 450b (Muḥammad)  
 iv 112a (Poetry and Poets); 216b (Prayer)
- 185 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 70b, 80a (Philosophy and the q)  
 v 553a (World)
- 186 i 225b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 187 i 111a (Antichrist); 113b (Apocalypse); 501a (Day, Times of)  
 ii 148b (Expeditions and Battles); 439b (History and the q)  
 iii 31b (Jews and Judaism); 137a, 138a (Last Judgment); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 iv 434b (Resurrection); 538a (Scholar)  
 v 288a, 288b (Time)
- 187-188 iii 452a (Muḥammad)
- 188 ii 336b (Good and Evil); 341a, 341b (Good News)  
 iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 189 i 24b, 25a (Adam and Eve); 447b (Cosmology); 476a, 476b (Creation)  
 ii 328b (God and his Attributes)  
 iii 227b (Load or Burden); 277b (Marriage and Divorce)  
 iv 20b (Parents); 581b, 584b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 v 84a (Soul); 524a, 530a (Women and the q)

- 189-190 I 302b (Children)  
IV 161b (Polytheism and Atheism)
- 190 I 237a (Blessing)
- 191 I 472b (Creation)
- 193 I 437a (Conversion)
- 194 I 472b (Creation)  
IV 228b (Prayer); 577a (Servants)
- 194-195 IV 312b (Provocation)
- 195 II 199a (Feet)  
III 212b (Literature and the Q)  
IV 309b, 312b (Provocation)
- 196 II 274b (Friends and Friendship)  
IV 131b (Politics and the Q)
- 197 IV 228b (Prayer)  
V 430a (Victory)
- 197-199 II 488a (Ignorance)
- 198 I 83b (Anatomy)  
III 208a (Literature and the Q)
- 199 III 40a (Jihād); 378a (Mercy)  
V 316b (Tradition and Custom)
- 200 II 92b (Everyday Life, Q In)  
IV 308a (Protection); 309b (Provocation)
- 201 II 153b (Eyes)  
V 448b (Visiting)
- 203 II 11b (Election)  
III 450a (Muḥammad); 512a (Names of the Q)  
IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 287a (Proof)  
V 3a (Signs)
- 204 II 87a (Everyday Life, Q In); 405b (Hearing and Deafness)  
III 379b (Mercy)  
IV 222a (Prayer)  
V 203b (Teaching)
- 204-205 I 328b (Chronology and the Q)
- 204-206 I 328a (Chronology and the Q)  
IV 224a (Prayer)
- 205 I 171a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 502b, 504a (Day, Times of)  
II 80a (Evening); 196b (Fear)  
III 372a, 373a (Memory); 401b (Moderation); 417a, 418b, 419a (Morning)  
IV 223a, 229b (Prayer); 487b (Ritual and the Q)  
V 281b (Time)

- 206    i 160b (Arrogance); 254b (Bowing and Prostration)  
       ii 371b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
       iv 219b (Prayer); 264a (Pride); 378a (Recitation of the Q)  
       v 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q); 555b (Worship)

### SŪRAT AL-ANFĀL (8)

- i 209b (Basmala); 322a (Chronology and the Q); 397b (Conquest); 505b (Days of God)  
       ii 183b (Fasting); 264a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
       iii 18a (Jesus)  
       iv 131b (Politics and the Q); 321b (Punishment Stories)  
       v 43a (Sīra and the Q); 174b (Sūra); 194a (Taxation)
- 1        i 252a (Booty); 480b (Creeds)  
       ii 65b (Ethics and the Q); 85b (Everyday Life, Q In)  
       iii 42a (Jihād); 447b (Muḥammad)  
       v 194a, 195a (Taxation)
- 1-13    iii 304b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 1-19    iii 456a (Muḥammad)  
       iv 332b (Quraysh)
- 2        i 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
       ii 163a (Faith); 198a (Fear)  
       iii 190a (Literacy); 372a, 373b (Memory)  
       iv 384b (Recitation of the Q)
- 2-4     i 219b (Belief and Unbelief)  
       iii 379b (Mercy)  
       iv 17a (Paradise)
- 4        ii 245a (Forgiveness)  
       iii 183a (Life)  
       v 179a (Sustenance)
- 6        i 512a (Debate and Disputation)  
       iv 115b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 7        i 196b (Badr)  
       v 386b (Truth); 547b (Word of God)
- 7-8     v 387b (Truth)
- 7-12    iii 42b (Jihād)
- 9        i 196b (Badr); 463a (Court)  
       iii 183a (Life)
- 9-13    iii 398a (Miracles)
- 10      i 406a (Consolation)  
       ii 341b (Good News)

- 11 I 196b (Badr); 526a (Devil)  
 II 408b (Heart)  
 IV 491b (Ritual and the Q); 503b, 505a (Ritual Purity)  
 V 126b (Springs and Fountains); 465a (Water)
- 12 I 196b (Badr); 397b (Conquest)  
 II 198a (Fear); 408b (Heart)  
 IV 293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 310a (Provocation); 439b, 440a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 12-13 III 454b (Muḥammad)
- 13 II 358a (Grammar and the Q)  
 IV 309b (Provocation); 456a (Reward and Punishment)
- 15 V 457b (War)
- 15-16 I 80b (Anatomy); 225a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 III 42a (Jihād)
- 16 I 93a (Anger)  
 II 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 17 I 196b (Badr)  
 II 186b (Fate); 209b (Fighting)  
 III 398a (Miracles); 454a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 64a (Persian Literature and the Q)  
 V 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 17-19 III 42b (Jihād)
- 19 I 398b, 399a (Conquest)  
 IV 428a (Repentance and Penance)
- 20-24 II 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
- 20-32 II 184a (Fasting)
- 21 II 406a (Hearing and Deafness)
- 22 I 99b (Animal Life); 226a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 406b (Hearing and Deafness)
- 24 I 82a (Anatomy)  
 II 355b (Grammar and the Q)  
 V 140b (Sūfism and the Q); 272b (Theology and the Q)
- 26 I 406a (Consolation)  
 III 42b (Jihād); 449b, 454b (Muḥammad); 581a (Oppressed on Earth); 583b (Oppression)  
 IV 131b (Politics and the Q)
- 26-46 IV 345b (Ramaḍān)
- 27 IV 335a (Qurayza, Banū al-)  
 V 272b (Theology and the Q)

- 28     i 302b (Children)  
        ii 6b (Economics); 75a (Ethics and the Q)  
        iv 31b (Patriarchy)  
        v 362b (Trial); 468a (Wealth); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 29     i 486b (Criterion); 500b (Day, Times of)  
        ii 183b, 184a (Fasting)  
        iv 345a (Ramaḍān)
- 30     ii 18b, 20b (Emigration)  
        iii 18a (Jesus); 449a (Muḥammad); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
        iv 117b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 331b (Quraysh)  
        v 37b (Sīra and the Q); 458b (War)
- 31     ii 430a (History and the Q)  
        iii 190a (Literacy); 450a (Muḥammad); 518a (Narratives)  
        v 6b, 8a (Signs)
- 32     ii 411a (Heaven and Sky)  
        iii 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
        v 129a (Stone); 130a (Stoning); 470b (Weather)
- 33     ii 184a (Fasting)
- 34     ii 195b (Fear); 299a (Geography)  
        iii 77b (Ka'ba); 340b (Mecca)  
        iv 281b (Profane and Sacred); 332a (Quraysh); 515a (Sacred Precincts); 538b (Scholar)  
        v 138a (Sūfism and the Q)
- 34-35   ii 458b (House, Domestic and Divine)  
        iii 338b (Mecca)
- 34-36   ii 459a (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 35     iii 77b, 79a (Ka'ba)  
        iv 52b (People of the House); 218a (Prayer); 256b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q);  
        330a (Quraysh); 515a (Sacred Precincts)  
        v 182a (Symbolic Imagery)
- 36     iii 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)  
        iv 456a (Reward and Punishment)  
        v 468a (Wealth)
- 37     i 440a (Corruption)
- 38     ii 74b (Ethics and the Q); 245a (Forgiveness); 434a (History and the Q)  
        v 164a (Sunna); 438b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 38-39   iv 428a (Repentance and Penance)
- 39     i 224a (Belief and Unbelief); 397b (Conquest); 461a (Courage)  
        ii 74a (Ethics and the Q); 144a (Expeditions and Battles); 209b (Fighting)  
        iii 39a, 41b (Jihād); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)

- iv 132a (Politics and the *q*)  
v 292b (Tolerance and Coercion); 456b, 458b (War); 543a (Word of God)
- 40 i 344b (Clients and Clientage)  
iii 231a (Lord)  
iv 307b (Protection)
- 41 i 196b (Badr); 251b (Booty); 302b (Children); 486b, 487a (Criterion); 500b (Day, Times of)  
ii 6b (Economics); 149a (Expeditions and Battles); 161b (Failure); 176a (Family); 176a (Family of the Prophet); 184a (Fasting)  
iii 42a (Jihād); 425a (Moses); 448a (Muḥammad); 496b (Myths and Legends in the *q*); 507b (Names of the *q*); 604a (Orphans)  
iv 132a (Politics and the *q*); 209a (Poverty and the Poor); 345a, 346a (Ramaḍān)  
v 37a (Sīra and the *q*); 146a (Sūfism and the *q*); 194a, 194b (Taxation); 279a, 284b (Time)
- 41-44 iv 345a, 346b (Ramaḍān)
- 42 iv 74a (Philosophy and the *q*)
- 43 i 546b, 550b (Dreams and Sleep)  
ii 161b (Failure); 550b (Intention)  
v 61b (Sleep)
- 43-44 ii 241b (Foretelling in the *q*)  
iii 128b (Language and Style of the *q*)  
iv 479a (Rhymed Prose)
- 44 iv 346a (Ramaḍān)
- 45 i 461a (Courage)  
v 138b (Sūfism and the *q*)
- 45-46 i 225a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 46 i 52a (Air and Wind); 458b (Courage)  
ii 161b (Failure)  
iii 305b (Material Culture and the *q*)  
iv 131b (Politics and the *q*)
- 47 i 242a (Boast)  
ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 48 ii 196b (Fear)  
v 487a (Wish and Desire)
- 49 ii 407b (Heart); 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
iv 117b, 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
v 447a (Vision and Blindness)
- 49-55 ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 50 i 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
ii 46a (Eschatology); 210b (Fire)

- 52     iv 67a (Pharaoh); 132a (Politics and the Q)  
        v 317b (Tradition and Custom)
- 53     i 236b (Blessing)
- 54     i 553b (Drowning)  
        ii 174a (Family); 184a (Fasting); 213a (Fire); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
        iii 423a (Moses)  
        iv 67a (Pharaoh)  
        v 6a (Signs); 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 317b (Tradition and Custom)
- 55     i 99b (Animal Life)
- 55-58   ii 150b (Expeditions and Battles)  
        iii 30a (Jews and Judaism); 456b (Muḥammad)
- 56     i 431b (Contracts and Alliances)  
        iv 132a (Politics and the Q); 335a (Qurayza, Banū al-)
- 56-58   iii 42a (Jihād)
- 56-60   v 456b (War)
- 57     i 225a (Belief and Unbelief)  
        ii 144a (Expeditions and Battles)  
        v 455a (War)
- 58     ii 150a (Expeditions and Battles)  
        iv 324a, 324b (Qaynuqā', Banū)
- 59     ii 527a (Inimitability)
- 60     i 98b (Animal Life)  
        ii 23b (Enemies); 209b (Fighting)  
        iii 42a (Jihād)  
        iv 30b (Path or Way)  
        v 457a (War)
- 61     i 225a (Belief and Unbelief)  
        iii 39b, 40a, 41a (Jihād)  
        iv 35a (Peace)  
        v 456b (War)
- 61-62   iv 34b (Peace)
- 63     ii 21b (Emigration); 408b (Heart)  
        iii 446b (Muḥammad)  
        v 365a (Tribes and Clans)
- 64     iii 440b (Muḥammad)
- 65     i 225a (Belief and Unbelief); 321a (Chronology and the Q); 458b, 461a (Courage)  
        iii 41a, 42a (Jihād); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
        v 457a (War)
- 65-66   ii 209b (Fighting)

- 66      I 321a (Chronology and the Q)  
           III 42a (Jihād); 549b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
           V 288b (Time)
- 67      I 289a (Captives); 398a (Conquest)  
           III 42a (Jihād)  
           IV 5a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 67-69   IV 277b (Prisoners)
- 67-71   V 195b (Taxation)
- 68      I 244b (Book)  
           III 508a (Names of the Q)  
           IV 132a (Politics and the Q)  
           V 289a (Time)
- 68-69   III 42a (Jihād)
- 69      I 251b (Booty)  
           III 172b (Lawful and Unlawful)  
           V 194a (Taxation)
- 70      II 61b (Ethics and the Q)
- 70-71   III 42a (Jihād)
- 71      III 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
           IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
- 72      I 220a (Belief and Unbelief); 389b (Companions of the Prophet); 437b (Conversion); 464b (Covenant)  
           II 15a (Emigrants and Helpers); 21a (Emigration); 72b (Ethics and the Q); 274a (Friends and Friendship); 518b (Inheritance)  
           III 36b (Jihād)  
           IV 30b (Path or Way); 132a (Politics and the Q)  
           V 469a (Wealth)
- 72-74   II 209b (Fighting)
- 72-75   III 36b, 37a (Jihād)
- 73      I 224b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 74      I 219b, 220a (Belief and Unbelief)  
           II 15a (Emigrants and Helpers); 21a (Emigration); 245a (Forgiveness)  
           III 36b (Jihād)  
           IV 17a (Paradise); 30a (Path or Way)
- 75      II 174b (Family); 518b (Inheritance)  
           III 36b (Jihād)  
           IV 20b (Parents); 132a (Politics and the Q)  
           V 522a (Womb)



## SŪRAT AL-TAWBA (9)

- i 209b (Basmala); 322a, 328a, 329b (Chronology and the *q*); 353a, 355a, 355b (Collection of the *q*); 417b (Contemporary Critical Practices and the *q*); 505b (Days of God)
- ii 149a (Expeditions and Battles); 180a (Farewell Pilgrimage); 244a (Forgiveness); 264a (Form and Structure of the *q*); 318a (God and his Attributes); 385a (Ḥadīth and the *q*); 569a (Islam)
- iii 564a (Oaths)
- iv 131b, 146b (Politics and the *q*); 154a (Poll Tax); 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of *q* Studies); 456a (Reward and Punishment)
- v 40b (Sīra and the *q*); 174b (Sūra); 424b (Verse)
- 1 i 431b (Contracts and Alliances); 464a, 465b (Covenant)
- 1-2 iv 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the *q*)
- 1-5 ii 151a (Expeditions and Battles)
- 1-14 iii 40b (Jihād)
- 1-16 v 68a (Social Sciences and the *q*)
- 1-23 v 456b, 457a (War)
- 2 ii 527a (Inimitability)
- iii 12b (Jesus); 339b (Mecca); 551b (Numbers and Enumeration)
- v 284b (Time); 475b (Weights and Measures)
- 3 i 500b (Day, Times of)
- ii 84b (Everyday Life, *q* In); 527a (Inimitability)
- iii 76a (Ka'ba)
- iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 91b, 97a (Pilgrimage); 426b (Repentance and Penance)
- v 279b (Time); 456b (War)
- 3-4 iv 132a (Politics and the *q*)
- 4 i 256b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)
- v 456b (War)
- 4-6 ii 74a (Ethics and the *q*)
- 5 i 224a (Belief and Unbelief); 321a (Chronology and the *q*); 444b (Cosmology); 505a, 505b (Days of God)
- ii 74a (Ethics and the *q*); 151a (Expeditions and Battles); 151a (Fighting)
- iii 39a, 40a, 40b, 41a, 41b, 42a (Jihād); 239a (Loyalty); 339b (Mecca); 410b (Months)
- iv 38a (People of the Book); 136a (Politics and the *q*); 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of *q* Studies); 282b (Profane and Sacred); 409b, 414b, 416a (Religious Pluralism and the *q*); 426b (Repentance and Penance)
- v 197a (Taxation); 284b (Time); 292a, 293a, 294a (Tolerance and Coercion); 434a (Virtue); 456b (War)
- 6 i 492a (Curse)
- ii 74b (Ethics and the *q*)

- III 511a (Names of the Q)
  - IV 308b (Protection); 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
  - V 111a (Speech); 547b (Word of God)
- 7
  - I 431b (Contracts and Alliances)
  - II 65b (Ethics and the Q); 299a (Geography)
  - III 77b (Ka'ba)
  - IV 281b (Profane and Sacred); 515a (Sacred Precincts)
- 7-15 III 33a (Jews and Judaism)
- 8
  - II 98a (Evil Deeds); 339b (Good Deeds)
  - IV 403a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
  - V 456a (War)
- 9 III 276a (Markets)
- 10 IV 403a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 11
  - I 263a (Brother and Brotherhood); 436b (Conversion)
  - IV 426b (Repentance and Penance); 538b (Scholar)
  - V 8a (Signs); 197a (Taxation); 456b (War)
- 12
  - I 461a (Courage)
  - II 503a (Imām)
  - III 95b (Kings and Rulers)
  - V 456a (War)
- 12-13 III 41b (Jihād); 564a (Oaths)
- 13
  - II 196b (Fear)
  - III 449a (Muḥammad); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
  - V 434a (Virtue); 458b (War)
- 13-14 II 74a (Ethics and the Q)
  - V 456a (War)
- 13-18 II 197a (Fear)
- 14
  - I 461a (Courage)
  - II 209b (Fighting); 408b (Heart)
  - III 42b (Jihād)
  - IV 321b (Punishment Stories)
  - V 455b, 458b (War)
- 14-15 IV 427a (Repentance and Penance)
- 15
  - I 93b (Anger)
  - II 244b (Forgiveness)
  - IV 537b (Scholar)
- 16 III 37a, 37b (Jihād)
- 17
  - I 164a, 173a (Art and Architecture and the Q)
  - II 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 17-18 IV 283b (Profane and Sacred); 516a (Sacred Precincts)

- 18     i 164a, 171a (Art and Architecture and the *Q*)  
        ii 28b (Epigraphy)  
       iii 136a, 136b (Last Judgment); 304b, 312b (Material Culture and the *Q*); 436b (Mosque)
- 19     i 163b (Art and Architecture and the *Q*); 491a (Cups and Vessels)  
        ii 34a (Epigraphy); 299a (Geography)  
       iii 77b (Ka'ba); 37a (Jihād); 136b (Last Judgment)  
       iv 92b (Pilgrimage); 281b (Profane and Sacred); 330a (Quraysh); 515a (Sacred Precincts)
- 19-20   ii 209b (Fighting)  
        iii 184a (Life)
- 20     i 225a (Belief and Unbelief)  
        ii 340a (Good Deeds)  
       iii 36b, 37a (Jihād)  
       iv 17a (Paradise); 30a (Path or Way); 523a (Salvation)  
       v 83a (Soul); 430a (Victory); 457a (War)
- 20-21   ii 341b (Good News)
- 21     i 89b (Angel)
- 22     ii 54b (Eternity)
- 23     ii 274b (Friends and Friendship)  
        v 317a (Tradition and Custom)
- 23-24   i 224b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 24     i 262a (Brother and Brotherhood); 302b (Children)  
        ii 174b (Family)  
       iii 37a, 37b (Jihād)  
       iv 30b (Path or Way)  
       v 364a (Tribes and Clans); 458a (War)
- 25     i 500b (Day, Times of)  
        ii 299b (Geography); 439a (History and the *Q*); 465b, 466a (Ḥunayn)  
       iii 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
       v 279a (Time); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the *Q*); 430a (Victory)
- 25-26   i 405b (Consolation)  
        ii 209b (Fighting)  
       iii 42b (Jihād); 398a (Miracles); 456a (Muḥammad)
- 25-27   ii 465b (Ḥunayn)
- 26     i 459b (Courage)  
        ii 466a (Ḥunayn)  
       iv 34a (Peace); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 457a (Reward and Punishment); 590a (Shekhinah)  
       v 377b (Troops)

- 27 II 244b (Forgiveness)  
IV 427a (Repentance and Penance)
- 28 I 2 (Belief and Unbelief); 342b (Cleanliness and Ablution); 410b (Contamination)  
II 299a (Geography)  
III 77b (Ka'ba); 33b (Jews and Judaism); 338b (Mecca)  
IV 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 132b (Politics and the Q); 153a (Poll Tax); 209a (Poverty and the Poor); 281b (Profane and Sacred); 416b (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 502b, 504b (Ritual Purity); 515a (Sacred Precincts); 537b (Scholar)  
V 286a (Time); 468a (Wealth)
- 29 I 222b, 224a (Belief and Unbelief); 312a (Christians and Christianity); 336a (Church); 397b (Conquest); 461a (Courage)  
II 73b (Ethics and the Q); 151a (Expeditions and Battles); 401b (Hand)  
III 29a (Jews and Judaism); 39a, 40a, 40b, 41a, 41b (Jihād); 136a, 136b (Last Judgment); 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
IV 38a, 38b (People of the Book); 121b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 132a (Politics and the Q); 152a, 152b, 153a, 153b, 154a (Poll Tax); 409b, 416a, 416b (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 525a (Samaritans)  
V 192b (Taxation); 292a, 294a (Tolerance and Coercion); 456a, 457a, 458b (War)
- 29-35 II 262b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
V 175b (Sūra)
- 30 I 102b (Anointing); 115a, 117a (Apologetics); 223a (Belief and Unbelief); 313a (Christians and Christianity); 491b (Curse)  
II 155b (Ezra)  
III 16a (Jesus)  
IV 33a (Patriarchy); 38b (People of the Book); 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 153a (Poll Tax); 160b (Polytheism and Atheism); 405a, 412b (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
V 249b (Textual Criticism of the Q); 457a (War)
- 30-31 III 7b (Jesus); 26b (Jews and Judaism)  
IV 132a (Politics and the Q)
- 31 I 102b (Anointing); 311b (Christians and Christianity)  
II 156a (Ezra)  
III 229b (Lord); 406a (Monasticism and Monks)  
IV 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 153b (Poll Tax); 404a, 409b (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
V 139a (Sūfism and the Q); 431a (Vigil); 500b (Witnessing and Testifying); 533b (Women and the Q)
- 31-34 I 184a (Asceticism)
- 32 I 82b (Anatomy)  
II 326b (God and his Attributes)  
III 187a (Light)

- 33     i 117b (Apologetics); 170a, 170b, 171a (Art and Architecture and the *q*); 397b (Conquest)  
        ii 29a, 30b, 33b, 34a (Epigraphy); 557b (Invitation)  
        iii 41b (Jihād); 299a, 299b, 304b (Material Culture and the *q*); 451a (Muḥammad); 557a, 558a (Numismatics)  
        iv 300a (Prophets and Prophethood); 427b (Repentance and Penance)  
        v 458b (War); 489b (Witness to Faith); 503b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 34     i 301a (Cheating); 311b (Christians and Christianity)  
        ii 333b, 334a (Gold)  
        iii 383b (Metals and Minerals); 406a, 406b (Monasticism and Monks)  
        iv 30b (Path or Way); 404a (Religious Pluralism and the *q*); 490b (Ritual and the *q*)  
        v 431a (Vigil)
- 34-35   ii 7b (Economics)  
        iv 186b (Possession and Possessions)
- 35     i 81b (Anatomy); 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
        ii 210a (Fire); 416a (Hell and Hellfire); 455b (Hot and Cold)  
        v 133a (Suffering)
- 36     i 272b (Calendar); 397b (Conquest); 442b (Cosmology); 461a (Courage); 499a (Day, Times of); 505b (Days of God)  
        ii 209a (Fighting)  
        iii 39a, 40a (Jihād); 339b (Mecca); 410b, 411a (Months); 550a, 551b, 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
        iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 282b (Profane and Sacred); 482b (Rhymed Prose)  
        v 284b (Time); 456a, 456b, 457a (War); 475b (Weights and Measures)
- 36-37   ii 180a (Farewell Pilgrimage)
- 37     i 213a (Beauty)  
        ii 224a (Forbidden); 335b (Good and Evil); 432b (History and the *q*)  
        iii 172b, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 339b (Mecca); 411b, 412a (Months); 415a (Moon)  
        iv 255b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the *q*); 283a (Profane and Sacred); 571b (Seasons)  
        v 285a (Time); 475b, 476a (Weights and Measures)
- 38     i 368b (Community and Society in the *q*)  
        iii 59b (Joy and Misery)  
        v 457b (War)
- 38-39   iii 41a (Jihād)
- 38-41   iii 36b (Jihād)
- 38-57   iii 568b (Obedience)
- 39     iv 456a (Reward and Punishment)  
        v 458a (War)
- 39-41   iii 41b (Jihād)

- 40 I 292b, 293b (Cave); 387b (Companions of the Prophet); 405b (Consolation);  
459b (Courage)  
II 18b, 20b (Emigration); 364a (Grammar and the Q)  
III 41b, 42b (Jihād); 454a, 456a (Muḥammad)  
IV 34a (Peace); 63b (Persian Literature and the Q); 590a (Shekhinah)  
V 140a (Sūfism and the Q); 376a (Trips and Voyages); 377b (Troops); 404b (Uncertainty); 458b (War)
- 40-41 II 310b (Geography)
- 41 I 458b, 461a (Courage)  
III 36a, 36b (Jihād); 58a (Journey)  
IV 30b (Path or Way)  
V 83a (Soul); 374a (Trips and Voyages); 457a (War)
- 42 V 457b (War)
- 43-88 V 458a (War)
- 44 III 36a, 36b, 37b (Jihād); 136b (Last Judgment)  
V 83a (Soul); 458a (War); 469a (Wealth)
- 44-45 V 434a (Virtue)
- 44-46 III 36b (Jihād)
- 45 III 136b (Last Judgment)
- 46 III 84a (Khārijīs)
- 49 II 418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
V 40a (Sīra and the Q); 457b (War)
- 50 III 61b (Joy and Misery)
- 51 I 244b (Book); 344b (Clients and Clientage); 523a (Destiny)  
II 186b (Fate); 269b (Freedom and Predestination)  
III 231a (Lord); 327b (Material Culture and the Q); 352a (Medicine and the Q)
- 52 V 455b, 458b (War)
- 54 I 224b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 54-59 I 67a (Almsgiving)
- 55 IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing)  
V 468a (Wealth)
- 57 I 292b, 294a (Cave)  
V 376a (Trips and Voyages)
- 58 I 93b (Anger)  
II 343b (Gossip)  
IV 309b (Provocation)
- 59 III 300b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 60 I 66a (Almsgiving); 289a, 289b (Captives)  
II 7a (Economics); 262b (Form and Structure of the Q); 351a (Grammar and the Q); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 466b (Ḥunayn)

- iv 132a (Politics and the Q); 208b (Poverty and the Poor); 537b (Scholar)  
v 57a, 58a, 59b (Slaves and Slavery); 198b (Taxation); 556b (Worship)
- 61 ii 1a (Ears)  
iii 299a (Material Culture and the Q)  
iv 116b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 456a (Reward and Punishment)
- 62 iii 210b (Literature and the Q)
- 63 i 294a (Cave)  
ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
iv 131b (Politics and the Q); 309b (Provocation); 453b, 456a (Reward and Punishment)
- 64 ii 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
iii 537a (News)  
v 167a (Sūra)
- 64-66 iii 400b (Mockery)
- 65 iv 309b (Provocation)  
v 5b (Signs)
- 66 v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 67 ii 322a (God and his Attributes); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
iv 117b (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
v 437a, 440b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 523b (Women and the Q)
- 67-68 ii 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 67-72 iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 68 i 294a (Cave); 381a (Community and Society in the Q)  
ii 210a (Fire); 417a (Hell and Hellfire); 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
iv 399a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
v 523b (Women and the Q)
- 69 ii 352a, 367a (Grammar and the Q)  
iv 31b (Patriarchy); 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 309b (Provocation)  
v 468a (Wealth); 552a (World)
- 70 i 21b (‘Ād)  
ii 299b, 308a (Geography)  
iii 390b (Midian); 486b (Myths and Legends in the Q); 518a, 522a (Narratives); 537a (News); 540a (Noah)  
iv 131b (Politics and the Q); 286b (Proof); 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 320b (Punishment Stories)
- 71 i 220a (Belief and Unbelief); 262b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
ii 62a, 72b, 75b (Ethics and the Q); 6a (Economics); 165a (Faith); 203a (Feminism and the Q); 274a (Friends and Friendship)  
iv 132a (Politics and the Q)  
v 53b (Sister); 197b (Taxation); 437a, 438a, 440a, 440b, 443a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying); 523b (Women and the Q)

- 71-72 I 219a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 72 I 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 52a (Eschatology); 417a (Hell and Hellfire)  
 IV 18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)  
 V 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q); 430a (Victory); 523b (Women and the Q)
- 73 I 202b (Barēlwīs); 294a (Cave); 461a (Courage)  
 II 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
 III 36b (Jihād); 454b (Muḥammad); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 IV 103b (Pit)  
 V 292a, 294a (Tolerance and Coercion); 456a (War)
- 73-74 V 468a (Wealth)
- 74 I 120a (Apostasy); 432b (Contracts and Alliances)  
 II 273b (Friends and Friendship); 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy); 552a (Intercession)  
 III 578a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 IV 404a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 427a (Repentance and Penance); 453b, 456a, 457a (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 133a (Suffering); 293b (Tolerance and Coercion); 430a (Victory)
- 75 I 465b (Covenant)  
 V 198a (Taxation)
- 75-78 V 449b (Vow)
- 77 II 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
 III 181b (Lie)
- 78 IV 537b (Scholar)
- 79 I 65b (Almsgiving)  
 II 322a (God and his Attributes); 343b (Gossip)  
 III 147a (Laughter); 400b, 401a (Mockery)  
 IV 309b, 310a (Provocation); 456a (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 193a, 198a (Taxation)
- 80 II 245a (Forgiveness); 552a (Intercession)  
 IV 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 80-83 II 24b (Enemies)
- 81 I 225a (Belief and Unbelief); 458b (Courage)  
 II 455a (Hot and Cold)  
 III 36a (Jihād); 61a (Joy and Misery)  
 IV 30b (Path or Way)  
 V 83a (Soul); 457b (War); 469a (Wealth)
- 81-83 I 460a (Courage)
- 81-85 IV 456a (Reward and Punishment)
- 81-106 III 568b (Obedience)



- 82     iii 146b, 147a (Laughter)  
        v 472a (Weeping)
- 83     ii 23b (Enemies)
- 84     i 224b (Belief and Unbelief); 264a (Burial)  
        ii 551b (Intercession)  
        iii 379b (Mercy)  
        iv 218a (Prayer); 233a (Prayer Formulas); 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 85     i 221b (Belief and Unbelief)  
        iv 31b (Patriarchy)  
        v 468a (Wealth)
- 86     i 461a (Courage)  
        iii 36a (Jihād)  
        iv 293a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
        v 167a (Sūra); 457a, 457b (War)
- 87     i 82a (Anatomy)  
        ii 408b (Heart)  
        v 457b (War)
- 87-92 iii 36b (Jihād)
- 88     iii 36b, 37b (Jihād)  
        iv 523a (Salvation)  
        v 83a (Soul); 469a (Wealth)
- 88-89 iii 41a (Jihād)  
        iv 455a (Reward and Punishment)
- 89     ii 209b (Fighting)  
        iv 18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)
- 90     i 216a, 216b (Bedouin)  
        iii 544b (Nomads)  
        iv 456a (Reward and Punishment)
- 90-93 iii 41b (Jihād)
- 90-94 iii 37b (Jihād)
- 91     ii 501b (Illness and Health)  
        iii 580b (Oppressed on Earth)  
        v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 457b (War)
- 91-92 iii 378b (Mercy)
- 93     i 82a (Anatomy)  
        ii 510b (Indifference)  
        v 457b (War)
- 94     ii 435b (History and the Q)  
        iii 518a (Narratives); 536b, 537a (News)  
        iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar); 574b (Seeing and Hearing)  
        v 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)

- 95        iv 103b (Pit); 503a (Ritual Purity)  
           v 458a (War)
- 97        i 216b (Bedouin); 382a (Community and Society in the q)  
           ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
           iv 34b (Peace); 456a (Reward and Punishment); 537b (Scholar)  
           v 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 97-99    i 216b (Bedouin)  
           iii 578a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 97-101   ii 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
           iii 544b (Nomads)
- 98        ii 407a (Heart)
- 99        i 436a (Conversion)  
           iii 136b (Last Judgment)  
           iv 218a (Prayer)  
           v 196b (Taxation)
- 100      i 389b (Companions of the Prophet)  
           ii 15a (Emigrants and Helpers); 54b (Eternity); 61b (Ethics and the q); 283b  
           (Garden)  
           iv 16a, 18b (Paradise); 332b (Quraysh); 455b (Reward and Punishment); 522b  
           (Salvation)  
           v 47b (Sīra and the q)
- 101      i 216b (Bedouin); 338a, 338b (City)  
           ii 298b (Geography); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
           iii 367b (Medina)  
           iv 49a (People of the House); 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 37a (People of the Book);  
           456a, 460a (Reward and Punishment)
- 101-102   i 517b (Deferral)  
           iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)
- 102-103   ii 551b (Intercession)
- 102-104   iii 379b (Mercy)
- 103      i 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)  
           iv 208b (Poverty and the Poor); 218a (Prayer); 487a, 490b (Ritual and the q);  
           505b (Ritual Purity)  
           v 193b, 198a, 199b (Taxation)
- 104      ii 244b (Forgiveness)  
           iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 426a (Repentance and Penance)  
           v 199a (Taxation)
- 104-105   i 65a (Almsgiving)
- 105      iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar); 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
- 106      i 517a, 517b (Deferral)  
           iii 578a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
           iv 427a (Repentance and Penance); 537b (Scholar)

- 107      ii 144a (Expeditions and Battles)  
           iii 438a (Mosque of the Dissension); 457a (Muḥammad)  
           iv 403b (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 516a (Sacred Precincts)  
           v 455a (War)
- 107-110   ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 108      i 342b (Cleanliness and Ablution)  
           iii 234a (Love and Affection); 4b (Jerusalem); 438b (Mosque of the Dissension)  
           iv 505b (Ritual Purity); 516a (Sacred Precincts)
- 110      iv 537b (Scholar)
- 111      i 310b (Christians and Christianity); 459b, 462a (Courage)  
           ii 209b (Fighting); 342b (Gospel)  
           iii 41a (Jihād); 58a (Journey); 62a (Joy and Misery); 209a (Literature and the Q); 276a (Markets); 282b (Martyrs); 558b (Numismatics); 568b (Obedience)  
           iv 30a (Path or Way); 457a (Reward and Punishment); 522b (Salvation)  
           v 269b, 271b (Theology and the Q); 300b, 302b (Torah); 457a (War); 469a (Wealth)
- 111-112   v 442a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 112      i 183a (Asceticism); 219b (Belief and Unbelief); 253a (Boundaries and Precepts); 254a (Bowing and Prostration)  
           ii 181a (Fasting)  
           iii 12b (Jesus)  
           iv 214a (Praise); 219b (Prayer); 426b (Repentance and Penance)  
           v 374a (Trips and Voyages); 437a, 437b, 438a, 440a, 440b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 113      ii 244b (Forgiveness)  
           iii 454b (Muḥammad)  
           iv 300b (Prophets and Prophethood); 331a (Quraysh)
- 113-114   i 7a (Abraham)  
           iii 379b (Mercy)
- 114      i 5b (Abraham); 193a (Āzar)  
           ii 23b (Enemies)  
           iii 401b (Moderation)  
           iv 21a (Parents); 33a (Patriarchy)
- 116      i 188b (Authority)  
           ii 273a (Friends and Friendship)  
           iv 4a, 4b (Pairs and Pairing)  
           v 430a (Victory)
- 117      i 389b (Companions of the Prophet); 436b (Conversion); 501a (Day, Times of)  
           ii 15a (Emigrants and Helpers)  
           iii 335b (Measurement)  
           iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 25b (Parties and Factions); 430a (Repentance and Penance)  
           v 288a (Time); 430a (Victory)

- 118        I 436b (Conversion)  
           IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 426b, 427b (Repentance and Penance)
- 119        V 434b (Virtue)
- 120        I 216b (Bedouin); 338a, 338b (City)  
           II 23b, 24b (Enemies); 177b (Famine); 298b (Geography)  
           III 41b (Jihād); 337b (Mecca); 367b (Medina); 544b (Nomads)  
           IV 37a (People of the Book)
- 120-121    I 243b (Book)
- 121        I 243b (Book)  
           II 365a (Grammar and the Q)  
           IV 452b (Reward and Punishment)
- 122        III 41b (Jihād); 103b (Knowledge and Learning)  
           IV 25b (Parties and Factions)
- 123        I 461a (Courage)  
           II 209b (Fighting)  
           III 40a (Jihād); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
           V 456a, 457a (War)
- 123-127    IV 138a (Politics and the Q)
- 124        III 62a (Joy and Misery)  
           V 167a (Sūra)
- 125        I 411b (Contamination)  
           II 407b (Heart); 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy); 502a (Illness and Health)  
           IV 132b (Politics and the Q); 503a (Ritual Purity)
- 126        V 286a (Time)
- 127        II 36a (Epigraphy); 408b (Heart); 465a (Humor)  
           IV 133a (Politics and the Q)
- 128        I 357b (Collection of the Q)  
           III 234a (Love and Affection); 378a (Mercy); 443b, 447a (Muḥammad)  
           IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 128-129    I 326a (Chronology and the Q)
- 129        I 446a (Cosmology)  
           II 31a, 36a (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
           III 300b, 301a (Material Culture and the Q); 453b (Muḥammad)  
           IV 184a (Possession and Possessions)  
           V 277a (Throne of God); 500b (Witnessing and Testifying)

## SŪRAT YŪNUS (10)

- III 472b (Mysterious Letters)  
 V 174b (Sūra)

- 1    ii 263b (Form and Structure of the *q*)  
       iii 441a (Muḥammad); 509a (Names of the *q*)  
       v 6b (Signs); 172a (Sūra)
- 1-2   ii 527b (Inimitability)
- 2    ii 199a (Feet); 341a, 341b (Good News)  
       iii 247a (Magic); 399a (Miracles); 450a (Muḥammad)  
       iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 14b (Paradise); 311b (Provocation); 455b (Reward and Punishment)  
       v 239b (Textual Criticism of the *q*)
- 3    i 318b (Chronology and the *q*); 442a, 443b (Cosmology); 472a, 476a (Creation)  
       ii 325b, 327b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)  
       iii 141a (Last Judgment); 202a (Literary Structures of the *q*); 379b (Mercy)  
       iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 73b, 82a (Philosophy and the *q*); 127a (Politics and the *q*); 163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the *q*); 511a (Sabbath)  
       v 4a (Signs); 265a, 266a (Theology and the *q*); 279b, 287a (Time)
- 4    i 473b, 478a, 479a (Creation)  
       ii 455b (Hot and Cold)  
       iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing)  
       v 121b (Springs and Fountains)
- 5    i 272b, 273a (Calendar); 442b (Cosmology)  
       ii 433a (History and the *q*)  
       iii 187a (Light); 208a (Literature and the *q*); 412b, 413a (Months); 550a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
       iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 107a, 108a (Planets and Stars); 538b (Scholar); 571b (Seasons)  
       v 163a (Sun); 283b, 284a (Time); 475b (Weights and Measures); 560b (Year)
- 5-6   v 10a (Signs)
- 5-7   iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 6    i 501b (Day, Times of)  
       iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)  
       v 280b (Time)
- 6-7   i 473b (Creation)
- 7    i 530a (Dialects)  
       ii 449a (Hope)  
       v 6b (Signs)
- 7-8   ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 7-9   iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 8    iv 103b (Pit)
- 9    ii 282b (Garden)  
       iii 62b (Joy and Misery)  
       iv 431b (Responsibility)

- 9-11 IV 17b (Paradise)
- 10 I 237a (Blessing); 385a (Community and Society in the Q)  
II 91b (Everyday Life, Q In)
- 11 I 516b (Decision); 530a (Dialects)  
II 269a (Freedom and Predestination)
- 12 I 213a (Beauty)
- 13 II 293a (Generations); 350b (Grammar and the Q); 434a (History and the Q)  
IV 128b (Politics and the Q)
- 13-14 IV 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 14 I 277a (Caliph)  
II 355b (Grammar and the Q)  
IV 127a (Politics and the Q)
- 15 I 530a (Dialects); 538a (Disobedience)  
II 353b (Grammar and the Q); 449a (Hope)  
III 137a (Last Judgment); 190a (Literacy); 449a (Muḥammad)  
IV 128b (Politics and the Q)  
V 7a (Signs)
- 15-16 III 451b (Muḥammad)
- 16 III 190a (Literacy)  
V 203a (Teaching)
- 17 II 64a (Ethics and the Q); 162a (Failure)  
III 181a (Lie)  
IV 523a (Salvation)  
V 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 18 I 236a (Blasphemy)  
IV 5a (Pairs and Pairing); 220b (Prayer); 311a (Provocation)  
V 117b (Spiritual Beings); 369a (Trinity)
- 19 I 538a (Dissension)  
II 72a (Ethics and the Q); 497a (Illiteracy)  
IV 337a (Races)  
V 289b (Time); 547b (Word of God)
- 20 II 261b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
III 399a (Miracles); 452a (Muḥammad)  
IV 311a, 311b (Provocation)  
V 8a (Signs)
- 21 I 243b (Book)  
III 18a (Jesus); 191a (Literacy); 382b (Messenger)  
IV 290a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
V 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 22 I 52a, 52b, 54a (Air and Wind); 213a (Beauty)  
II 3a (Earth); 317a (God and his Attributes); 550a (Intention)

- iii 61a (Joy and Misery)  
 iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)  
 v 411a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)
- 22-23 i 519a (Deliverance)  
 iv 161b (Polytheism and Atheism)
- 23 ii 420b (Heresy)  
 iii 60a (Joy and Misery)  
 v 374b (Trips and Voyages)
- 24 i 41b, 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 96b (Animal Life); 213b (Beauty); 349b  
 (Codices of the q); 501a (Day, Times of)  
 ii 3a, 3b (Earth); 366b (Grammar and the q)  
 iii 183b (Life)  
 iv 10a (Parable); 394a (Reflection and Deliberation)  
 v 5b (Signs); 288b (Time); 339b (Transitoriness)
- 25 i 435b (Conversion)  
 ii 283a (Garden); 321b (God and his Attributes); 558b (Invitation)  
 iv 14a (Paradise)
- 26 ii 284a (Garden); 324a (God and his Attributes)  
 iii 379b (Mercy)  
 iv 15a, 16b, 17b (Paradise); 453b (Reward and Punishment)
- 27 i 493a (Darkness); 501a, 501b (Day, Times of)  
 ii 416b (Hell and Hellfire)  
 iii 379b (Mercy)
- 28 ii 477b (Idolatry and Idolaters)  
 v 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 28-29 v 369a (Trinity)
- 30 i 236a (Blasphemy); 344b (Clients and Clientage)  
 ii 99a (Evil Deeds)
- 31 iv 4a, 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 127a (Politics and the q); 160b (Polytheism and Athe-  
 ism); 312a (Provocation); 435a (Resurrection)
- 32 i 472b (Creation)
- 34 i 478a (Creation)  
 iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 35 i 472b (Creation)
- 36 ii 489a (Ignorance)  
 v 178a (Suspicion)
- 37 i 117b (Apologetics)  
 ii 529b (Inimitability)  
 iv 280b (Profane and Sacred); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration); 560b (Scripture  
 and the q)

- 38 I 115a (Apologetics)  
 II 527a, 529b (Inimitability)  
 III 116a (Language and Style of the Q); 199a (Literary Structures of the Q); 398b (Miracles); 451b (Muḥammad); 468a (Mu'tazila)  
 IV 22b (Parody of the Q); 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 311b, 312b (Provocation); 443a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 167a (Sūra)
- 39 IV 309b (Provocation)
- 41 III 39a, 39b (Jihād); 453b (Muḥammad)
- 42-43 IV 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 45 I 235b (Blasphemy); 501a (Day, Times of)  
 III 335b (Measurement)  
 IV 435a (Resurrection)  
 V 287b (Time); 476b (Weights and Measures)
- 45-46 III 184b (Life)
- 46 III 18b (Jesus)
- 47 I 372a (Community and Society in the Q)  
 II 72a (Ethics and the Q); 497a, 497b (Illiteracy)  
 III 382a (Messenger)  
 IV 299b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 48-51 IV 311a (Provocation)
- 49 I 501a (Day, Times of); 523a (Destiny)  
 II 45a (Eschatology); 269a (Freedom and Predestination)  
 III 185a (Life); 335b (Measurement)  
 V 288a, 289a (Time)
- 51 V 288b (Time)
- 52 II 54b (Eternity)
- 53 III 536b (News)
- 54 III 203b (Literary Structures of the Q)  
 IV 430b (Repentance and Penance)
- 55 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 538b (Scholar)
- 55-56 I 479a (Creation)
- 56 IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 57 II 38a (Epigraphy); 142b (Exhortations); 408b (Heart); 502a (Illness and Health)  
 III 511b, 512a, 514b (Names of the Q)  
 IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 171b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 58 III 61a (Joy and Misery)  
 V 468a (Wealth)



- 59     i   236a (Blasphemy)  
        iii 173a, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)  
        v  545a (Word of God); 573a (Zealotry)
- 61     i   99b (Animal Life); 243a, 243b, 244a (Book)  
        ii 269b (Freedom and Predestination); 544b, 545b (Instruments)  
        iii 124b (Language and Style of the Q); 190a (Literacy); 334b (Measurement); 409a  
           (Money)  
        iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 58b (Persian Literature and the Q); 368b (Recitation of  
           the Q)  
        v  473b (Weights and Measures)
- 61-65  i   522b (Destiny)
- 62     ii 65b (Ethics and the Q); 273b (Friends and Friendship)  
        v  138a (Sūfism and the Q)
- 62-64  i   370a (Community and Society in the Q); 550a (Dreams and Sleep)  
        ii 341a, 341b (Good News)  
        iv 520b (Saint)
- 64     i   546b (Dreams and Sleep)  
        iv 178b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 522b (Salvation)  
        v  548a (Word of God)
- 65     i   405b (Consolation)  
        iii 452b (Muḥammad)  
        v  134a (Suffering)
- 66     ii 477b (Idolatry and Idolaters)  
        iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 228b (Prayer)
- 67     i   83b (Anatomy); 473a, 473b, 477b (Creation); 502a (Day, Times of)  
        ii 406a (Hearing and Deafness)  
        iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 589b (Shekhinah)
- 68     iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 312a, 312b (Provocation)
- 68-69  i   236a (Blasphemy)  
        iv 311a (Provocation)
- 69     i   472b (Creation)
- 71     i   516b (Decision)  
        ii 96a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
        iii 65a (Judgment); 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad); 518a, 524b (Narratives);  
           536b (News)  
        iv 302b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
        v  8a (Signs)
- 71-74  iii 486a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 71-92  iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 72     iii 444a (Muḥammad)

- 73 I 277a (Caliph); 519a (Deliverance)
- 74 I 82a (Anatomy)
- 75 I 1a (Aaron); 160a (Arrogance); 190a (Authority); 369a (Community and Society in the q)  
 IV 106a (Plagues); 264a (Pride); 483a (Rhymed Prose)  
 V 6a, 6b, 8a (Signs)
- 75-76 II 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)
- 76 I 532b (Dialogues)  
 III 246a (Magic)
- 77 II 162a (Failure)  
 III 246a (Magic)  
 IV 523a (Salvation)
- 78 I 159a (Arrogance)  
 V 317a (Tradition and Custom)
- 81 III 246a (Magic)
- 82 V 386b (Truth); 547b (Word of God)
- 83 II 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
- 84 I 218b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 84-86 II 558a (Invitation)
- 86 I 518b (Deliverance)  
 IV 524a (Salvation)
- 87 I 260a (Brother and Brotherhood)  
 II 10a (Egypt); 341a, 341b (Good News)  
 IV 224a (Prayer); 440a (Revelation and Inspiration); 516a (Sacred Precincts)  
 V 107b (Spatial Relations); 258a (Theology and the q); 546a (Word of God)
- 88 I 492a (Curse)  
 II 407b, 408b (Heart)  
 IV 29a (Path or Way)  
 V 468a (Wealth)
- 89 IV 29b (Path or Way); 431b (Responsibility)  
 V 547a (Word of God)
- 90 I 553b (Drowning)  
 II 31b (Epigraphy); 184a (Fasting); 213a (Fire); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
 III 423a (Moses)  
 IV 67a, 67b (Pharaoh)  
 V 375a (Trips and Voyages); 377a (Troops); 464b (Water)
- 90-92 II 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)
- 91 I 537a (Disobedience)  
 V 288b (Time)

- 92 I 519a (Deliverance)
- 93 I 305a (Children of Israel)  
II 185b (Fate)
- 94 I 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 245b (Book)  
III 22b, 32a (Jews and Judaism); 189b (Literacy); 451a (Muḥammad)  
IV 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 217a (Prayer); 403a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
V 303b (Torah)
- 95 V 6a (Signs)
- 96 V 547b (Word of God)
- 96-97 I 225b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 98 II 293a (Generations)  
III 53a, 55a (Jonah)  
IV 319b (Punishment Stories); 429a (Repentance and Penance)
- 98-103 I 523a (Destiny)
- 99 I 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
III 40a (Jihād); 531a (Nature as Signs)  
IV 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)  
V 68b (Social Sciences and the Q); 294a (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 99-100 V 291a (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 100 I 411b (Contamination)  
II 59a (Ethics and the Q)  
IV 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)
- 101 IV 545b (Science and the Q)
- 102 V 280a (Time)
- 103 I 519b (Deliverance)  
IV 301b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 104 III 453b (Muḥammad)  
IV 401b (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 105 I 5b (Abraham)  
II 323b (God and his Attributes); 402b (Ḥanīf)  
III 446a (Muḥammad)
- 106 IV 5a (Pairs and Pairing); 228b (Prayer)
- 107 II 52b (Eschatology)  
III 327b (Material Culture and the Q); 380a (Mercy)  
V 485b (Wish and Desire)
- 108 I 186a (Astray)  
III 452b (Muḥammad); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
IV 1b (Pairs and Pairing); 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)  
V 82b (Soul)

- 108-109 III 40a (Jihād)
- 109 I 516a (Decision)  
 II 321a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 64b (Judgment); 452b (Muḥammad)  
 IV 294b (Prophets and Prophethood)

## SŪRAT HŪD (11)

- I 492a (Curse)
- III 200b (Literary Structures of the Q); 211b (Literature and the Q); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 520b (Narratives)
- V 308a (Torah); 422b (Verse)
- 1 I 70b, 71b (Ambiguous)  
 II 323a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 394a (Miracles)  
 V 422b (Verse)
- 1-24 II 143b (Exhortations)  
 III 520b (Narratives)
- 2 II 341b (Good News)  
 IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 3 I 500a (Day, Times of); 523a (Destiny)  
 II 245a (Forgiveness); 269a (Freedom and Predestination)  
 III 60a (Joy and Misery)  
 IV 426b (Repentance and Penance)  
 V 289a (Time)
- 4 I 401b (Consecration of Animals)
- 5 II 550b (Intention)
- 6 I 95b (Animal Life); 235a (Birth Control); 243a (Book); 523a (Destiny)  
 II 544b (Instruments)  
 III 124b (Language and Style of the Q); 327b (Material Culture and the Q)  
 IV 560a (Scripture and the Q)
- 7 I 318b (Chronology and the Q); 442a, 443b (Cosmology); 473b, 476a (Creation)  
 II 326a (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky); 433a (History and the Q)  
 III 246a, 247a (Magic); 450a (Muḥammad); 530a (Nature as Signs)  
 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 82b (Philosophy and the Q); 311b (Provocation); 511a (Sabbath)  
 V 133b (Suffering); 265a, 266a (Theology and the Q); 279b, 287a (Time); 462a (Water)
- 7-8 IV 311a (Provocation)

- 8        i 371b (Community and Society in the q)  
           ii 497b (Illiteracy)  
           iii 400b (Mockery)  
           iv 310a (Provocation)  
           v 241b (Textual Criticism of the q)
- 9        i 221a (Belief and Unbelief); 521a (Despair)
- 9-10    v 204b (Teaching)
- 10       i 241b (Boast)  
           iii 61b (Joy and Misery)
- 11       ii 70b (Ethics and the q); 245a (Forgiveness)
- 12       iii 39b (Jihād); 450a (Muḥammad)  
           iv 296a (Prophets and Prophethood); 311b (Provocation)
- 12-13   iii 398b (Miracles)
- 13       ii 527a, 529b (Inimitability)  
           iii 116a (Language and Style of the q); 199a (Literary Structures of the q); 451b (Muḥammad); 468a (Mu‘tazila); 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
           iv 22b (Parody of the q); 311b, 312b (Provocation); 443a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
           v 167a (Sūra)
- 13-14   i 115a (Apologetics)  
           v 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 15-16   ii 98b (Evil Deeds)  
           v 313a (Trade and Commerce)
- 16       ii 161b (Failure)
- 17       ii 439a (History and the q); 502b (Imām)  
           iii 424b (Moses)  
           iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
           v 203a (Teaching); 301a (Torah); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 18       i 235b (Blasphemy)  
           iii 140b (Last Judgment); 181a (Lie)  
           v 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 19-20   iv 458b (Reward and Punishment)
- 20       ii 273b (Friends and Friendship)  
           iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing)  
           v 446a (Vision and Blindness)
- 21       ii 99a (Evil Deeds)
- 24       ii 1b (Ears); 405b, 406b (Hearing and Deafness)  
           iii 209b (Literature and the q)  
           iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 10a (Parable); 574a (Seeing and Hearing)  
           v 15b (Simile)

- 25-49 III 486a (Myths and Legends in the Q); 520b (Narratives)  
IV 321a (Punishment Stories)
- 25-99 IV 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 25-100 III 520b (Narratives)
- 25-123 III 381b (Messenger)
- 26 I 500a (Day, Times of)  
IV 160a (Polytheism and Atheism)
- 27 III 449b (Muḥammad)
- 28 IV 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
- 29 II 488a (Ignorance)
- 31 III 452a (Muḥammad)  
IV 216b (Prayer); 311b (Provocation)
- 32 I 513a (Debate and Disputation)
- 34 II 59a (Ethics and the Q)
- 35 III 450a (Muḥammad)  
V 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 36 I 521b (Despair)
- 36-48 IV 604a (Ships)
- 36-49 V 373a (Trips and Voyages)
- 37 I 450a (Cosmology); 553b (Drowning)  
II 323b, 324b (God and his Attributes)  
IV 574a (Seeing and Hearing)
- 38 II 355b (Grammar and the Q)  
III 400b (Mockery)  
V 204a (Teaching)
- 39 IV 453b (Reward and Punishment)
- 40 II 219a (Food and Drink); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 362b (Grammar and the Q)  
III 393a (Miracles); 541a (Noah); 550b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
IV 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
V 126a (Springs and Fountains); 545a (Word of God)
- 41 I 208b (Basmala); 236b (Blessing)  
II 318a (God and his Attributes)  
IV 495b (Ritual and the Q)
- 42 V 464b (Water)
- 43 I 553b (Drowning)  
III 379a (Mercy); 541a (Noah)  
IV 307b (Protection)  
V 464b (Water)

- 44     i 146b (Ararat); 491b (Curse)  
        ii 437a (History and the Q)  
       iii 68a (Jūdī); 362a (Medicine and the Q); 541a (Noah)  
       iv 604b (Ships)  
        v 126a (Springs and Fountains); 543a (Word of God)
- 45     i 516a (Decision)  
        ii 174a (Family); 321a (God and his Attributes)  
       iii 64b (Judgment); 229b (Lord)  
       iv 133b (Politics and the Q)  
        v 102b (Sovereignty)
- 45-46 iv 21a (Parents)
- 45-47 ii 510b (Indifference)  
        v 373b (Trips and Voyages)
- 46     ii 174a (Family); 488b (Ignorance)  
       iii 541b (Noah)  
        v 109b (Speech)
- 47     ii 245a (Forgiveness)  
       iii 379a, 379b (Mercy)  
       iv 308a (Protection)  
        v 25a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 48     iii 487a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 49     ii 423b (Hidden and the Hidden)  
       iii 441b (Muḥammad); 536b, 537a (News)  
       iv 294b, 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
        v 271a (Theology and the Q)
- 50     i 21b (‘Ād); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)
- 50-55 iv 160a (Polytheism and Atheism)
- 50-60 ii 462a (Hūd); 558a (Invitation)  
       iii 520b (Narratives)  
       iv 586b (Sheba)
- 51     v 313b (Trade and Commerce)
- 52     i 21b (‘Ād)  
        ii 245a (Forgiveness); 462b (Hūd)
- 53     ii 462b (Hūd)
- 53-54 i 21b (‘Ād)
- 54     ii 336a (Good and Evil)  
        v 492a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 55     ii 462b (Hūd)
- 56     i 96a (Animal Life)  
        ii 96a (Everyday Life, Q In); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine)

- III 327b (Material Culture and the Q)  
 IV 234a (Prayer Formulas)
- 57 I 243a (Book); 277a (Caliph)  
 II 327b (God and his Attributes); 462b (Hūd)  
 IV 307a, 307b (Protection)
- 58 I 21b (Ād); 519a (Deliverance)  
 III 379a (Mercy)  
 IV 523b (Salvation)
- 58-59 II 462b (Hūd)
- 59 IV 128b (Politics and the Q); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 6a (Signs)
- 59-60 I 536b (Disobedience)
- 60 I 491b (Curse)
- 61 I 235a (Birth Control); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood); 472a, 479a (Creation)  
 II 245a (Forgiveness); 321a (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 521a (Şālih)  
 V 253a (Thamūd)
- 61-62 IV 160a (Polytheism and Atheism)
- 61-68 I 149b (Archaeology and the Q)  
 II 308a (Geography); 340b (Good Deeds); 558a (Invitation)  
 III 520b (Narratives)  
 IV 521a (Şālih)
- 62 IV 521a (Şālih)  
 V 253a (Thamūd)
- 63 I 538a (Disobedience)  
 IV 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
- 64 II 335b (Good and Evil)  
 III 393a (Miracles)  
 IV 296b (Prophets and Prophethood); 453a (Reward and Punishment); 521b (Şālih)  
 V 3b (Signs); 253a (Thamūd)
- 64-65 III 219a (Literature and the Q)
- 64-68 I 287a (Camel)
- 65 III 551a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
 IV 296b (Prophets and Prophethood); 521b (Şālih)  
 V 253a (Thamūd); 280a (Time)
- 66 I 519a (Deliverance)  
 II 92a (Everyday Life, Q In); 320a, 322a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 379a (Mercy)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 522a (Şālih); 523b (Salvation)  
 V 253a (Thamūd)



- 67     I   504a (Day, Times of)  
        II  178a (Famine); 212a (Fire)  
        III 418a (Morning)  
        IV 454a (Reward and Punishment); 521b (Ṣāliḥ)  
        V  545a (Word of God)
- 68     I   491b (Curse)
- 69     I   97a (Animal Life); 237a (Blessing); 513a (Debate and Disputation)  
        II  218b, 219a (Food and Drink)  
        IV 225a (Prayer)  
        V  132a (Strangers and Foreigners)
- 69-73  III 393b (Miracles)
- 69-74  II  341a (Good News)
- 69-76  I   6a (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the Q)
- 69-81  IV 290a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 69-83  I   500b (Day, Times of)  
        III 231b (Lot); 520b (Narratives)  
        IV 319b (Punishment Stories)
- 69-104 I   193a (Āzar)
- 70     I   6a (Abraham)  
        II  196b (Fear)  
        V  393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 70-83  III 233a (Lot)
- 71     I   6b, 7b (Abraham)  
        II  561b (Isaac)  
        III 1a (Jacob); 146b, 148a (Laughter)  
        IV 37a (People of the Book)
- 71-73  IV 31b (Patriarchy)  
        V  545b (Word of God)
- 71-74  III 148a (Laughter)
- 72     I   194a, 194b (Baal)  
        II  360b (Grammar and the Q)  
        III 287a (Marvels)  
        IV 49b (People of the House)  
        V  570b (Youth and Old Age)
- 73     I   237a (Blessing)  
        II  174a (Family); 186a (Fate); 315b (Glory)  
        III 287a (Marvels); 437a (Mosque)  
        IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 37a (People of the Book); 48b, 49a, 49b, 53a (People of  
        the House); 213a (Praise)
- 74     I   513a (Debate and Disputation)

- 74-76 I 6a (Abraham)
- 75 I 5b (Abraham)  
 III 401b (Moderation)  
 IV 429b (Repentance and Penance)
- 77 I 500b (Day, Times of)
- 77-79 IV 584b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 78 I 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)  
 II 361a (Grammar and the Q)  
 IV 506a (Ritual Purity)  
 V 132b (Strangers and Foreigners)
- 80 I 533b (Dialogues)
- 81 I 501a, 504a (Day, Times of)  
 II 174a (Family)  
 III 393b (Miracles); 417a, 418a (Morning)  
 V 281a (Time)
- 82 I 339b, 340a (Clay)  
 II 411a (Heaven and Sky)  
 III 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
 V 129a (Stone); 470b (Weather)
- 82-83 II 212b (Fire)  
 V 130a (Stoning)
- 84 I 149b (Archaeology and the Q); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood); 500a (Day, Times of)  
 II 46b (Eschatology); 308a (Geography); 545a (Instruments)  
 III 334a, 335b (Measurement); 390b (Midian); 393b (Miracles)  
 IV 605a (Shu'ayb)
- 84-85 I 491a (Cups and Vessels)  
 II 5b, 8b (Economics)  
 III 334b (Measurement)  
 IV 605a (Shu'ayb)  
 V 313a (Trade and Commerce)
- 84-87 II 5b (Economics)
- 84-95 II 558a (Invitation)  
 III 390b (Midian); 520b (Narratives)  
 IV 605a (Shu'ayb); 115b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 85 I 300b (Cheating)  
 II 7b (Economics); 545a (Instruments)  
 III 276a (Markets); 334a, 335b, 336a (Measurement)  
 IV 288a (Property)  
 V 312b (Trade and Commerce)
- 86 IV 425b (Remnant)

- 87      iii 401b (Moderation)  
           iv 218a (Prayer)  
           v 468a (Wealth)
- 88      ii 31a (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, Q In); 462a (House, Domestic and  
           Divine)  
           iv 429b (Repentance and Penance); 605a (Shu'ayb)  
           v 179a (Sustenance)
- 89      ii 64a (Ethics and the Q)  
           iii 486a (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
           iv 605b (Shu'ayb)  
           v 204a (Teaching)
- 90      ii 245a (Forgiveness); 322a (God and his Attributes)  
           iii 233b (Love and Affection); 378a (Mercy)  
           iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 91      ii 174a (Family)  
           iii 580b (Oppressed on Earth)  
           iv 605b (Shu'ayb)  
           v 130b (Stoning)
- 94      i 504a (Day, Times of); 519a (Deliverance)  
           iii 379a (Mercy); 393b (Miracles)  
           iv 454a (Reward and Punishment); 523b (Salvation); 605b (Shu'ayb)
- 95      i 491b (Curse)  
           iii 390b (Midian)
- 96      i 189a (Authority)  
           iii 421b (Moses)  
           iv 286b (Proof)  
           v 8a (Signs)
- 96-97    iv 106a (Plagues)
- 96-98    iii 520b (Narratives)
- 97      iii 421b (Moses)
- 98      iii 425a (Moses)  
           iv 67b (Pharaoh)
- 100     ii 435b (History and the Q)  
           iii 441a (Muḥammad); 517b (Narratives); 536b (News)  
           iv 302b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 101     i 523a (Destiny)
- 101-117    iii 520b (Narratives)
- 102-103    v 4a, 5a (Signs)
- 103     v 291b (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 103-111    ii 143b (Exhortations)

- 105      II 354b (Grammar and the Q)  
           III 63a (Joy and Misery)  
           V 110b (Speech)
- 105-106 III 63a (Joy and Misery)
- 105-108 IV 2b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 106      II 50a (Eschatology); 416b (Hell and Hellfire)  
           III 63a (Joy and Misery)  
           V 133a (Suffering)
- 107      II 418b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 107-108 II 55a (Eternity)
- 108      II 313a (Gift-Giving); 553b (Intercession)  
           III 63a (Joy and Misery); 204a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 109-123 II 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 110      III 424b (Moses)  
           IV 36b (People of the Book)  
           V 289b (Time); 301a, 302a (Torah); 547b (Word of God)
- 111      II 361b (Grammar and the Q)  
           III 379a (Mercy)  
           V 244b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 112      IV 427a (Repentance and Penance)
- 113      II 357a, 357b (Grammar and the Q)
- 114      I 35b (Afternoon); 328a (Chronology and the Q); 502b, 503a (Day, Times of)  
           II 79b (Evening); 340a (Good Deeds)  
           IV 222a, 223a (Prayer)  
           V 22a (Sin, Major and Minor); 282b (Time); 431a (Vigil)
- 114-115 I 328a (Chronology and the Q)
- 115      I 406a (Consolation)
- 116      I 32a (African Literature)  
           II 293a (Generations); 434a (History and the Q)  
           III 70b (Justice and Injustice)  
           IV 425b (Remnant)
- 117      III 71a, 72a (Justice and Injustice)
- 117-118 I 538b (Dissension)
- 118      I 523a (Destiny)  
           II 72a (Ethics and the Q)  
           IV 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 337a (Races)
- 118-119 I 472a (Creation)  
           III 379a (Mercy)

- 119      ii 50b (Eschatology)  
           iii 46b, 47b (Jinn)  
           v 547b (Word of God)
- 120      ii 142b (Exhortations); 435b (History and the *q*)  
           iii 441a, 453a (Muḥammad); 517b (Narratives); 536b (News)  
           iv 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 321a (Punishment Stories); 422b (Remembrance)  
           v 109b (Speech); 204a (Teaching)
- 121-122   iii 40a (Jihād)
- 123      iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
           v 308a (Torah)

### SŪRAT YŪSUF (12)

- i 226b (Benjamin); 290a (Caravan); 490a, 490b (Cups and Vessels); 532b, 534a (Dialogues); 547a, 548b (Dreams and Sleep)
- ii 10a (Egypt); 241b (Foretelling in the *q*); 243b (Forgery); 261a (Form and Structure of the *q*); 436a, 441a (History and the *q*); 514b (Informants); 545b, 547a (Instruments); 556a (Intoxicants)
- iii 211a, 211b, 222b, 224b (Literature and the *q*); 229b, 230a (Lord); 234a (Love and Affection); 336a (Measurement); 408b (Money); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 518b, 525b (Narratives)
- iv 67a (Pharaoh); 246a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of *q* Studies); 288a (Property); 380a (Recitation of the *q*); 450b (Revision and Alteration); 495b (Ritual and the *q*)
- v 61b (Sleep); 104b (Spatial Relations); 167b (Sūra); 363a (Trial); 375a (Trips and Voyages); 530b (Women and the *q*)
- 1            i 243a (Book)  
           ii 263b (Form and Structure of the *q*); 497b (Illiteracy)  
           iii 56a (Joseph); 124b (Language and Style of the *q*); 512b (Names of the *q*); 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
           v 6b (Signs); 172a (Sūra); 436a (Virtue)
- 1-3        ii 262a (Form and Structure of the *q*)
- 2            i 132a (Arabic Language)  
           ii 226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 497b (Illiteracy)  
           iii 113b (Language and Style of the *q*); 193b (Literary Structures of the *q*); 451a (Muḥammad); 507a (Names of the *q*); 528b (Nature as Signs); 544b (Nomads); 585a (Orality)  
           iv 280b (Profane and Sacred); 298a, 299b (Prophets and Prophethood); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 566a (Scripture and the *q*)  
           v 203b (Teaching); 340b (Translations of the *q*)
- 3            i 548b (Dreams and Sleep)  
           ii 488b (Ignorance)  
           iii 55b (Joseph); 441b (Muḥammad); 512a (Names of the *q*); 517b (Narratives)

- iv 62a (Persian Literature and the *q*)  
v 109b (Speech); 392a (Turkish Literature and the *q*)
- 4 i 255a (Bowling and Prostration); 534a (Dialogues)  
iii 415a (Moon); 524a (Narratives); 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
iv 108b (Planets and Stars)
- 4-5 ii 241b (Foretelling in the *q*)
- 4-6 i 533a (Dialogues)  
v 444a (Vision)
- 4-7 iii 56a (Joseph)
- 5 i 526a (Devil); 546b, 548b (Dreams and Sleep)  
ii 23b, 24a (Enemies); 66a (Ethics and the *q*)
- 6 ii 11b, 12a (Election); 561b (Isaac)  
iii 517b (Narratives)  
iv 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the *q*); 291b (Prophets and Prophethood); 537b (Scholar)  
v 200b (Teaching); 444a (Vision)
- 7 iii 55b (Joseph); 528b (Nature as Signs)  
v 5b (Signs)
- 8 i 227a, 227b (Benjamin)  
ii 25a (Envy); 43b (Error)  
iii 234b (Love and Affection)
- 8-9 ii 365b (Grammar and the *q*)
- 8-10 i 532a, 533a (Dialogues)
- 10 i 290a (Caravan)  
ii 360a, 365b (Grammar and the *q*)  
v 463a (Water)
- 11 ii 354b, 357b (Grammar and the *q*)
- 11-12 iv 308b (Protection)
- 11-14 i 533a (Dialogues)
- 12 v 281a (Time)
- 13-17 i 99a (Animal Life)
- 14 ii 161b (Failure)
- 15 iii 537a (News)  
iv 217a (Prayer)  
v 271a (Theology and the *q*); 463a (Water); 546a (Word of God)
- 16 i 503a (Day, Times of)  
v 281b (Time); 472b (Weeping)
- 16-18 i 533a (Dialogues)  
v 134a (Suffering)

- 17     iii 60b (Joy and Misery); 181b (Lie)  
        v 239b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 18     i 80b (Anatomy); 237b (Blood and Blood Clot); 346b, 347a (Clothing)  
        iii 219a (Literature and the Q)  
        v 38a (Sira and the Q); 82b (Soul)
- 19     i 290a (Caravan); 490b (Cups and Vessels); 533a (Dialogues)  
        ii 341a (Good News); 356b, 360b (Grammar and the Q)
- 19-20   i 289b (Captives)
- 20     ii 545b (Instruments)  
        iii 335a (Measurement); 408b (Money)  
        v 313a (Trade and Commerce); 474a (Weights and Measures)
- 21     ii 10a (Egypt); 241b (Foretelling in the Q)  
        iii 305b (Material Culture and the Q)  
        iv 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 210b (Power and Impotence);  
        538b (Scholar)  
        v 200b (Teaching); 430b (Victory)
- 22     iii 331b (Maturity)  
        iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 452b (Reward and Punishment); 538a (Scholar)
- 22-32   v 152b (Sūfism and the Q)
- 22-34   i 299b (Chastity)
- 22-35   iv 584b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 23     i 163a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 530b (Dialects); 533a (Dialogues)  
        ii 105a (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval); 162a (Failure); 444b (Homo-  
        sexuality)  
        iii 211b (Literature and the Q); 229b (Lord)  
        iv 288b (Property); 308a (Protection); 523a (Salvation)
- 23-28   iii 181b (Lie)
- 23-31   iii 56b (Joseph)
- 24     i 28a (Adultery and Fornication); 124a (Apparition)  
        ii 336a (Good and Evil); 506b (Impeccability); 550a (Intention)  
        iii 56b (Joseph); 230a (Lord); 234b (Love and Affection); 492a (Myths and Legends  
        in the Q)  
        iv 286b (Proof); 580b, 585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
        v 19a, 25a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 25     i 299b (Chastity)  
        ii 175b (Family); 335b (Good and Evil); 353a (Grammar and the Q)  
        iv 276b, 277b (Prisoners)
- 25-28   i 346b (Clothing)
- 25-29   i 533a (Dialogues)
- 26     v 492a, 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)

- 26-28 v 497b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 28 I 347a (Clothing)  
v 531a, 531b (Women and the Q)
- 29 I 536b (Disobedience)  
III 482b (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 174a (Sūra); 428a (Verse)
- 30 I 255b (Bread); 533a (Dialogues)  
II 10b (Egypt); 43b (Error); 447a (Honor)  
III 234b (Love and Affection); 367b (Medina)
- 30-32 v 531a (Women and the Q)
- 31 II 547a (Instruments)
- 31-33 I 533a (Dialogues)
- 32 I 19b (Abstinence)
- 33 v 531b (Women and the Q)
- 33-34 III 234b (Love and Affection)
- 33-35 v 531a (Women and the Q)
- 34 v 531b (Women and the Q)
- 35-42 I 549a (Dreams and Sleep)
- 36 I 99a (Animal Life); 256a (Bread)  
II 100a (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval); 218a (Food and Drink); 360b (Grammar and the Q); 556a (Intoxicants)  
v 482a (Wine)
- 36-37 III 537a (News)  
v 200b (Teaching)
- 36-42 I 533a (Dialogues)
- 37 IV 401a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 38 I 6a, 8a (Abraham)  
II 563b (Ishmael)  
III 1a (Jacob)  
IV 401a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 39 I 147b (Arbitration)  
II 320b, 330a (God and his Attributes)  
III 229b (Lord)  
IV 142b (Politics and the Q)
- 40 I 148a (Arbitration)  
II 30a (Epigraphy)  
III 557a (Numismatics)  
IV 313a (Provocation); 482b (Rhymed Prose); 538b (Scholar)  
v 2a (Šifīn, Battle of); 102b (Sovereignty)



- 41     I   99a (Animal Life); 255b (Bread); 487b, 488a (Crucifixion); 549a (Dreams and Sleep)  
        II  185b (Fate); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 556a (Intoxicants)  
        III 230a (Lord)  
        V  482a (Wine); 543a (Word of God)
- 42     I   526a (Devil)  
        III 230a (Lord)  
        V  285b (Time)
- 43     I   362b (Colors); 546b (Dreams and Sleep)  
        II  218a, 218b (Food and Drink); 360b (Grammar and the Q)  
        III 92a (Kings and Rulers)  
        IV 128a (Politics and the Q)  
        V  103b (Sovereignty)
- 43-44  I   533a (Dialogues)
- 43-48  II  178a (Famine)  
        III 552a (Numbers and Enumeration)
- 43-49  III 56a (Joseph)
- 44     I   41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 546b, 548b, 552a (Dreams and Sleep)  
        II  241b (Foretelling in the Q)  
        IV 178b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 537b (Scholar)  
        V  546a (Word of God)
- 45     I   371b (Community and Society in the Q)  
        II  497b (Illiteracy)  
        III 537a (News)  
        IV 523b (Salvation)  
        V  241b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 46     I   65a (Almsgiving); 362b (Colors)  
        II  218a (Food and Drink)  
        III 554b (Numerology)
- 46-49  I   533a (Dialogues)
- 47     I   40b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
        II  218a (Food and Drink); 433a (History and the Q)  
        III 554b (Numerology)  
        V  318a (Tradition and Custom)
- 47-49  I   548b (Dreams and Sleep)  
        V  285b (Time)
- 48     II  178a (Famine)
- 49     II  178a (Famine)  
        V  560b (Year)
- 50     III 92a (Kings and Rulers); 230a (Lord); 382b (Messenger)  
        V  103b (Sovereignty); 531b (Women and the Q)

- 50-53 I 299b (Chastity)
- 51 I 255b (Bread); 533a (Dialogues)  
 II 336a (Good and Evil)  
 V 288b (Time); 531a (Women and the Q)
- 52 II 162a (Failure)  
 V 531b (Women and the Q)
- 53 II 336a (Good and Evil)  
 III 224a (Literature and the Q); 379a (Mercy)  
 V 22a (Sin, Major and Minor); 82b (Soul); 96b (South Asian Literatures and the Q); 138b (Şūfism and the Q); 204b (Teaching); 531a, 532a (Women and the Q)
- 54 III 92a (Kings and Rulers)  
 V 103b (Sovereignty)
- 54-55 I 533a (Dialogues)
- 54-56 V 549a (Work)
- 55 IV 537b (Scholar)
- 56 II 10b (Egypt)  
 IV 452b (Reward and Punishment)
- 56-57 III 55b (Joseph)
- 58-61 I 533a (Dialogues)
- 59 I 227a, 227b (Benjamin)  
 II 5b (Economics)  
 III 336a (Measurement)
- 59-60 III 334a (Measurement)
- 60 I 521b (Despair)
- 62 I 533a (Dialogues)  
 III 58b (Journey)  
 IV 288a (Property)
- 63 I 227a (Benjamin)  
 III 334a (Measurement)  
 IV 308b (Protection)
- 63-67 I 533a (Dialogues)
- 64 I 227a, 227b (Benjamin)  
 II 37b (Epigraphy)  
 III 378a (Mercy)
- 65 I 286b (Camel); 398b (Conquest)  
 II 360b (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 60b (Joy and Misery); 334a (Measurement)  
 IV 288a (Property); 308b (Protection)  
 V 411b (Vehicles); 473b (Weights and Measures)
- 66 I 227a (Benjamin); 465a (Covenant)

- 67     ii 30a (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, q In)  
        iii 1a (Jacob); 557a (Numismatics)  
        v 2a (Şifīn, Battle of)
- 68     iv 538b (Scholar)  
        v 200b (Teaching)
- 69     i 227a, 227b (Benjamin)
- 70     i 227a, 227b (Benjamin); 290a (Caravan); 491a (Cups and Vessels)  
        iii 58b (Journey); 208b (Literature and the q)  
        v 255b (Theft)
- 70-79   i 533a (Dialogues)
- 72     i 286b (Camel); 491a (Cups and Vessels)  
        ii 219a (Food and Drink)  
        iii 92a (Kings and Rulers); 227b (Load or Burden); 334a (Measurement)  
        v 103b (Sovereignty); 411b (Vehicles); 473b (Weights and Measures)
- 73     iii 562a (Oaths)  
        v 256a (Theft)
- 75     ii 64b (Ethics and the q)  
        iii 58b (Journey); 70b (Justice and Injustice)
- 76     i 227a, 227b (Benjamin)  
        iii 92a (Kings and Rulers); 102a (Knowledge and Learning)  
        iv 538b (Scholar)  
        v 103b (Sovereignty); 270a (Theology and the q)
- 77     i 227a (Benjamin); 533a (Dialogues)
- 78     i 227a, 227b (Benjamin); 255b (Bread)  
        ii 10a (Egypt)
- 79     i 227a (Benjamin)  
        iii 60b (Joy and Misery)  
        iv 308a (Protection)
- 80     i 227b (Benjamin); 465a (Covenant); 516a (Decision); 521b (Despair)  
        ii 10b (Egypt); 321a (God and his Attributes)  
        iii 64b (Judgment)
- 80-82   i 532b, 533a (Dialogues)
- 81     i 227a (Benjamin)  
        v 492a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 82     i 290a (Caravan); 532b (Dialogues)
- 83     i 227a (Benjamin)  
        iv 537b (Scholar)
- 83-87   i 533a (Dialogues)
- 84     i 364a (Colors)  
        ii 153b (Eyes)

- III 1a (Jacob)  
 V 63a (Smell); 134a (Suffering); 363a (Trial)
- 85 I 271b (Cain and Abel)
- 87 I 227a, 227b (Benjamin); 521b (Despair)  
 V 63b (Smell); 161b (Suicide); 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 88 I 68a (Almsgiving); 255b (Bread)  
 II 5b (Economics); 10a (Egypt); 253a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 III 334a, 336a (Measurement)  
 V 198a (Taxation)
- 88-93 I 533a (Dialogues)
- 89 I 227b (Benjamin)  
 II 488b (Ignorance)
- 90 I 227b (Benjamin)
- 92 I 449b (Cosmology)
- 93 I 346b, 347a (Clothing)  
 II 174a (Family)  
 III 1a (Jacob)  
 V 63b (Smell)
- 93-96 V 63a (Smell)
- 94 I 52a (Air and Wind); 290a (Caravan); 347a (Clothing)  
 III 573a (Odors and Smells)  
 V 62a, 63a, 63b (Smell)
- 94-95 I 533a (Dialogues)
- 95 II 43b (Error)  
 V 63a (Smell)
- 96 II 341a (Good News)  
 III 1a (Jacob); 223a (Literature and the Q)  
 V 63a (Smell); 134a (Suffering); 363a (Trial); 444b (Vision)
- 96-98 I 533a (Dialogues)
- 97 V 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 98 V 570b (Youth and Old Age)
- 99 II 10a (Egypt)
- 99-100 III 99b (Kinship)
- 100 I 255a (Bowing and Prostration); 546b, 548b, 549b (Dreams and Sleep)  
 III 56b (Joseph)  
 IV 33a (Patriarchy); 537b (Scholar)  
 V 277a (Throne of God)
- 101 I 472a (Creation); 506a (Death and the Dead)  
 II 100a (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval)

- iii 93a (Kings and Rulers); 103a (Knowledge and Learning); 143a (Last Judgment)
- iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 128a (Politics and the Q)
- v 103b (Sovereignty); 106a (Spatial Relations); 200b (Teaching)
- 101-102 iv 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 102 iii 441b (Muḥammad); 537a (News)
- iv 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- v 271a (Theology and the Q); 532a (Women and the Q)
- 103 v 291b (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 105 ii 352b (Grammar and the Q)
- 107 i 501a (Day, Times of)
- ii 128b (Exegesis of the Q: Early Modern and Contemporary)
- iii 137a, 138a (Last Judgment)
- v 287b (Time)
- 108 i 237a (Blessing); 437a (Conversion)
- iii 443a (Muḥammad)
- iv 29a (Path or Way); 220a (Prayer)
- v 221b (Teaching and Preaching the Q)
- 109 iii 58a (Journey); 451b (Muḥammad)
- iv 49a (People of the House); 296a (Prophets and Prophethood); 320b (Punishment Stories); 425a (Remnant); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- v 546b (Word of God)
- 110 i 521b (Despair)
- ii 354a (Grammar and the Q)
- iii 453a (Muḥammad)
- iv 295b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- v 178a (Suspicion)
- 110-111 iii 451a (Muḥammad)
- 111 ii 435b, 441a (History and the Q)
- iii 362a (Medicine and the Q); 506b (Names of the Q)
- iv 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- v 2b (Signs); 532a (Women and the Q)

### SŪRAT AL-RA‘D (13)

- i 322a (Chronology and the Q)
- iii 472b (Mysterious Letters); 585a (Orality)
- 1 i 224b (Belief and Unbelief)
- ii 262a, 263b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- iii 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
- v 6b (Signs); 172a (Sūra)
- 2 i 163b (Art and Architecture and the Q); 442b, 443b (Cosmology)
- ii 268a (Freedom and Predestination); 325b, 327b (God and his Attributes); 410b, 411a (Heaven and Sky); 460b (House, Domestic and Divine)

- III 202a (Literary Structures of the Q)  
 IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 73b (Philosophy and the Q); 127a (Politics and the Q)  
 V 163a (Sun); 289b (Time); 544a, 545a (Word of God)
- 2-3 V 3b, 7b (Signs)
- 2-4 I 473b (Creation)  
 IV 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 3 II 2b, 3a (Earth)  
 III 550b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
 IV 4b, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 183b (Portents); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 463a (Water); 544a (Word of God)
- 3-4 I 443a (Cosmology)
- 4 I 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 476b (Creation)  
 II 3a, 3b (Earth); 305a (Geography)  
 V 462b (Water)
- 5 I 479a, 479b (Creation)  
 II 4b (Earth)  
 III 399a (Miracles)  
 IV 311a (Provocation)
- 6 I 530a (Dialects)  
 II 354b (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 380a (Mercy)  
 IV 453a, 453b (Reward and Punishment)
- 7 III 382a (Messenger); 399a (Miracles); 450a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 311b (Provocation)
- 8 II 289b (Gender)  
 III 334b (Measurement)  
 IV 85b (Philosophy and the Q)  
 V 522a, 522b (Womb)
- 9 I 158b (Arrogance)  
 II 82b (Everyday Life, Q In); 320b (God and his Attributes); 353a (Grammar and the Q)  
 IV 4a, 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 478b (Rhymed Prose); 537b (Scholar)
- 10 I 502a (Day, Times of)  
 III 190a (Literacy)
- 10-11 V 118b (Spiritual Beings)
- 11 II 187a (Fate); 335b (Good and Evil); 431a (History and the Q)  
 III 231b (Lord)  
 IV 307b (Protection)  
 V 118b, 118b (Spiritual Beings); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 12 I 479a (Creation)

- 12-13 i 512a (Debate and Disputation)  
v 471a (Weather)
- 12-15 v 7b (Signs)
- 13 i 27a (Adoration)  
ii 82a (Everyday Life, q In); 196b (Fear); 37b (Epigraphy); 314b (Glorification of God)  
iv 115b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 214b (Praise)
- 14 ii 43b (Error); 401a (Hand)  
iii 204b (Literary Structures of the q)  
iv 10a (Parable); 228b, 229a (Prayer)  
v 15a (Simile); 182a (Symbolic Imagery); 386b (Truth)
- 15 i 254b (Bowing and Prostration); 502b, 504a (Day, Times of)  
ii 80a, 80b (Evening)  
iii 417a, 418b (Morning)  
iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 221a (Prayer); 378a (Recitation of the q)  
v 281b (Time); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 16 i 103b (Anthropomorphism); 472a, 472b (Creation); 493b (Darkness); 555a (Druzes)  
ii 317a, 327b, 330a (God and his Attributes)  
iii 186a (Light)  
iv 4a, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 184a (Possession and Possessions); 280b (Profane and Sacred); 288a (Property)  
v 447b (Vision and Blindness)
- 16-17 i 329b (Chronology and the q)
- 17 iii 334a (Measurement)  
iv 10a (Parable)  
v 17a (Simile); 126b (Springs and Fountains); 463a (Water)
- 18 ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 15a (Paradise); 103b, 104a (Pit)
- 18-25 ii 335b (Good and Evil)
- 19-23 i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)
- 20 i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts); 464b (Covenant)
- 20-23 i 219b (Belief and Unbelief)  
iv 17a (Paradise)
- 20-24 ii 460b (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 21-22 i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)
- 22 i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)  
ii 53a (Eschatology); 69b (Ethics and the q); 160a (Face of God); 323b (God and his Attributes); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
iv 221a (Prayer); 309b (Provocation)  
v 264a (Theology and the q)

- 23 I 89b (Angel); 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 385a (Community and Society in the Q)  
 II 282b, 284a (Garden)  
 IV 13b (Paradise); 21b (Parents)  
 V 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 24 I 385a (Community and Society in the Q)  
 II 91b (Everyday Life, Q In)  
 IV 225a (Prayer)
- 25 I 464b (Covenant)  
 II 7b (Economics)  
 IV 129a (Politics and the Q)
- 26 II 69b (Ethics and the Q); 186b (Fate)  
 III 59b, 61a (Joy and Misery)  
 IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 179a (Sustenance)
- 27 I 435b, 437a (Conversion); 523a (Destiny)  
 II 270a (Freedom and Predestination); 321a (God and his Attributes); 59a (Ethics and the Q)  
 III 450a, 452a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 311b, 312a (Provocation); 427b (Repentance and Penance); 432a (Responsibility)
- 28 I 82a (Anatomy)  
 II 163a (Faith); 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 408a (Heart)  
 IV 230a, 230b (Prayer); 420a, 422a (Remembrance)
- 29 I 406a (Consolation)  
 II 284b (Garden)  
 IV 15a (Paradise)  
 V 361b (Tree)
- 30 II 96a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
 III 441b, 443a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 132b (Politics and the Q); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q); 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 31 I 113a (Apocalypse); 435b (Conversion)  
 II 59b (Ethics and the Q)  
 III 456a (Muḥammad)
- 32 III 401a (Mockery); 453a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 309b, 310b (Provocation)
- 33 I 213a (Beauty); 225b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 34 II 56b (Ethics and the Q)  
 IV 307b (Protection); 457a (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 553a (World)
- 35 II 54b (Eternity); 283b (Garden)  
 V 125a (Springs and Fountains)



- 36     iii 61a (Joy and Misery)  
        v 301a (Torah)
- 37     i 132a (Arabic Language); 145a (Arabs); 516b (Decision)  
        ii 226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 274b (Friends and Friendship)  
        iii 65a (Judgment); 113b (Language and Style of the q); 544b (Nomads); 567b  
           (Obedience)  
        iv 298a (Prophets and Prophethood); 307b (Protection)  
        v 340b (Translations of the q)
- 38     i 11b (Abrogation); 235a (Birth Control); 244b (Book)  
        ii 497b (Illiteracy)  
        iii 398a (Miracles)  
        iv 296a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
        v 3b (Signs); 289a (Time)
- 38-43   i 523a (Destiny)
- 39     i 247b (Book)  
        ii 189a (Fātiḥa)  
        iv 81a (Philosophy and the q); 261b, 262b, 263a (Preserved Tablet); 449a (Revision  
           and Alteration); 560b (Scripture and the q)
- 40     iii 40a (Jihād); 66b (Judgment); 18b (Jesus)
- 41     i 516a (Decision)  
        ii 321a, 321b (God and his Attributes)  
        v 103a (Sovereignty)
- 42     iii 18a (Jesus)  
        v 480a (Whisper)
- 43     i 247a (Book)  
        iii 451a (Muḥammad); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
        v 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)

### SŪRAT IBRĀHĪM (14)

- iii 472b (Mysterious Letters)  
 iv 247a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies)
- 1       i 245a (Book)  
        iii 186a (Light); 508a (Names of the q)  
        iv 5a, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 29a (Path or Way)  
        v 374b (Trips and Voyages)
- 1-4     ii 262a (Form and Structure of the q)
- 1-21    iii 519a (Narratives)
- 2       iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 3       v 138a (Ṣūfism and the q)

- 4 I 83a (Anatomy); 132a (Arabic Language); 186a (Astray)  
 II 187b (Fate); 227a (Foreign Vocabulary); 330b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 108b, 109a (Language, Concept of); 112a, 113b, 114b (Language and Style of the Q); 380b, 382a (Messenger); 443a (Muḥammad); 507a (Names of the Q)  
 IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 299b (Prophets and Prophethood); 329b (Quraysh); 337b (Races); 444a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 203b (Teaching); 341a (Translations of the Q)
- 5 I 505a (Days of God)  
 III 186a (Light); 421b (Moses)  
 IV 5a (Pairs and Pairing); 106a (Plagues)  
 V 182a (Symbolic Imagery); 203a (Teaching); 279b (Time); 382b, 383b (Trust and Patience)
- 5-6 III 422b (Moses)
- 5-8 II 372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
- 5-14 IV 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 6 I 302a (Children); 304b (Children of Israel); 518b (Deliverance)  
 II 335b (Good and Evil); 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
 III 422b (Moses)  
 IV 67a (Pharaoh); 517a (Sacrifice)
- 7 II 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 510a (Indifference)  
 IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 8 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 9 I 21b (Ād)  
 II 350b (Grammar and the Q); 436b (History and the Q)  
 III 486a (Myths and Legends in the Q); 518a, 524a (Narratives); 537a (News); 540b (Noah)  
 V 379b (Trust and Patience)
- 10 I 472a (Creation)  
 II 439b (History and the Q)  
 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 289a (Time)
- 10-11 III 452a (Muḥammad)
- 11 I 189a (Authority)  
 II 164b (Faith)  
 III 43b (Jinn)  
 IV 296a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 379a, 379b (Trust and Patience)
- 12 IV 29a (Path or Way)  
 V 134a (Suffering); 382a (Trust and Patience)

- 13     iii 449a (Muḥammad)  
        iv 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
        v 546a (Word of God)
- 14     i 277a (Caliph)  
        ii 196b (Fear)  
        iv 432a (Responsibility)
- 15     i 398b (Conquest)  
        ii 162a (Failure)
- 16     ii 211a (Fire); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 16-17  ii 50b (Eschatology)  
        iii 63b (Joy and Misery); 203b (Literary Structures of the *Q*)
- 17     ii 416a, 416b (Hell and Hellfire)  
        v 324b (Traditional Disciplines of *Q* Studies)
- 18     i 52a, 54b (Air and Wind); 184b (Ashes); 500a (Day, Times of)  
        iv 431b (Responsibility)  
        v 15a (Simile); 182a (Symbolic Imagery); 470b (Weather)
- 19     iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
        v 544b (Word of God)
- 19-20  i 474b (Creation)
- 21     ii 552a (Intercession)  
        iii 580b, 582a (Oppressed on Earth); 583a (Oppression)  
        v 468b (Wealth)
- 22     i 190a (Authority); 526a (Devil)  
        ii 356b (Grammar and the *Q*); 417a (Hell and Hellfire); 558b (Invitation)  
        v 487a (Wish and Desire); 543a (Word of God)
- 23     i 88b (Angel); 237a (Blessing)  
        ii 91b (Everyday Life, *Q* In)
- 24     v 361b (Tree); 571a (Zaqqūm)
- 24-26  v 16a, 16b (Simile)
- 24-27  ii 260a (Form and Structure of the *Q*)  
        iv 10a (Parable)
- 25     iv 58b (Persian Literature and the *Q*)
- 26     iii 533a (Nature as Signs)  
        v 361b (Tree)
- 27     i 480b (Creeds); 523a (Destiny)  
        iv 432a (Responsibility); 460a (Reward and Punishment)  
        v 547a (Word of God)
- 28     i 236b (Blessing)

- 30     II 418a (Hell and Hellfire); 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters)  
        III 41b (Jihād)  
        IV 29a (Path or Way)  
        V 287a (Time)
- 31     I 500a (Day, Times of)  
        III 137b (Last Judgment)
- 32     II 3a (Earth); 304b (Geography)  
        IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
        V 412a (Vehicles); 463a, 464a (Water)
- 32-33 III 304a (Material Culture and the Q)
- 32-34 I 472a, 473a (Creation)  
        II 58a (Ethics and the Q); 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
        III 379a (Mercy)
- 33     I 442b (Cosmology); 501a (Day, Times of)  
        III 415a (Moon)  
        IV 107b (Planets and Stars)  
        V 163a (Sun); 280b (Time); 545a (Word of God)
- 34     I 221a (Belief and Unbelief)  
        II 166a (Faith)  
        V 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 35     II 3a (Earth); 481a (Idols and Images)  
        IV 482b (Rhymed Prose)  
        V 373b (Trips and Voyages)
- 35-37 I 7a (Abraham)  
        IV 32b (Patriarchy); 516a (Sacred Precincts)
- 35-38 V 258a (Theology and the Q)
- 35-39 III 339b (Mecca)
- 36     I 536b (Disobedience)
- 37     I 40b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
        II 3b (Earth); 304b (Geography); 564b (Ishmael)  
        III 337b (Mecca)  
        IV 223b (Prayer); 282a (Profane and Sacred); 329b (Quraysh); 514b (Sacred Precincts); 519a (Şafā and Marwa); 589b (Shekhinah)
- 37-39 II 561b (Isaac)
- 38     IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 39     II 1b (Ears); 564b (Ishmael)  
        IV 229a (Prayer); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
- 39-40 IV 229a (Prayer)
- 40     IV 223b, 229b (Prayer)

- 41     i   7a (Abraham)  
        iii 66b (Judgment); 137a (Last Judgment)  
        iv 21a (Parents); 33a (Patriarchy)
- 43     i   51b (Air and Wind); 81b (Anatomy)
- 44     iii 442b (Muḥammad)  
        iv 430a (Repentance and Penance)
- 45     iv 425a (Remnant)
- 47     iii 18b (Jesus)  
        iv 301b (Prophets and Prophethood); 310a (Provocation); 453b (Reward and Punishment)  
        v 416a (Vengeance)
- 48     i   91b (Angel)  
        ii 330a (God and his Attributes); 395b (Ḥadīth and the q)  
        iii 66b (Judgment); 184b (Life); 531b (Nature as Signs)  
        iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 49     ii 416b (Hell and Hellfire); 546b (Instruments)
- 50     ii 50b (Eschatology); 210b (Fire); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 51     iii 379a (Mercy)
- 52     ii 329b (God and his Attributes)  
        iii 512b (Names of the q)  
        v 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)

### SŪRAT AL-ĤIJR (15)

- i   451b, 453a (Cosmology)  
 ii 260a, 263a (Form and Structure of the q)  
 iii 472b (Mysterious Letters)  
 iv 54a (People of the Thicket); 247a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 496a (Ritual and the q)  
 v 172a (Sūra); 425a (Verse)
- 1     ii 497b (Illiteracy)  
        iii 124b, 125a (Language and Style of the q); 528a (Nature as Signs); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
- 1-3   ii 261b (Form and Structure of the q)
- 3     ii 448b (Hope)  
        iii 40a (Jihād); 453b (Muḥammad)  
        iv 538b (Scholar)
- 4     i   244a (Book); 523a (Destiny)
- 4-5   ii 45a (Eschatology)  
        iii 185a (Life); 380a (Mercy)
- 5     v 289a (Time)

- 6 I 447a (Cosmology)  
 II 540a (Insanity)  
 III 44a (Jinn)  
 IV 112a (Poetry and Poets); 311b (Provocation)
- 6-7 II 261b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 IV 442b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 9 I 361a (Collection of the Q)  
 IV 307b (Protection)
- 10 II 434a (History and the Q)  
 IV 403b (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 592a (Shī'a)
- 11 III 382a (Messenger); 400a (Mockery)  
 IV 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 13 II 434a (History and the Q)  
 V 164a (Sunna)
- 14 I 398b (Conquest)  
 III 46a (Jinn)
- 15-18 I 544b (Divination)
- 16 I 213a (Beauty); 442b (Cosmology)  
 II 327b (God and his Attributes); 411a (Heaven and Sky)  
 IV 107a, 108a (Planets and Stars); 550a (Science and the Q)  
 V 283b (Time)
- 16-17 I 442b (Cosmology)  
 IV 550a (Science and the Q)  
 V 130a (Stoning)
- 16-18 III 249b (Magic)
- 16-25 II 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 17 I 524b (Devil)  
 II 411a (Heaven and Sky)  
 IV 307b (Protection)  
 V 130a (Stoning)
- 17-18 IV 108a (Planets and Stars)
- 18 I 442b (Cosmology)  
 III 46a (Jinn)  
 IV 107a (Planets and Stars)
- 19 I 443a (Cosmology)  
 II 2b, 3b (Earth); 358a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 531b (Nature as Signs)
- 21 III 334b (Measurement)
- 21-22 I 462b, 463a (Court)

- 22     i 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 53b (Air and Wind)  
        iii 530a (Nature as Signs)  
        v 463a (Water)
- 23     ii 320b (God and his Attributes)
- 25     iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
- 26     i 240a (Bloodshed); 339b (Clay); 446a, 451b (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)  
        ii 172b (Fall of Man)  
        iii 383b (Metals and Minerals)
- 26-27   i 24a (Adam and Eve); 451b (Cosmology)
- 26-33   ii 4b (Earth)  
        iv 220a (Prayer)
- 26-39   iii 184a (Life)
- 26-48   i 448a (Cosmology)  
        iii 519b (Narratives)
- 27     i 446b, 447a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)  
        ii 433b (History and the q)  
        iii 48b (Jinn)  
        iv 336b (Races)  
        v 120a (Spiritual Beings)
- 28     i 22b (Adam and Eve); 240a (Bloodshed); 339b (Clay); 476a (Creation)  
        ii 328a, 330a (God and his Attributes)  
        iii 383b (Metals and Minerals); 532a (Nature as Signs)  
        v 109a (Speech)
- 28-38   i 447a (Cosmology)
- 28-40   v 267b (Theology and the q)
- 29     i 24b (Adam and Eve); 52a (Air and Wind); 508a (Death and the Dead)  
        ii 186b (Fate); 327b (God and his Attributes); 442a (Holy Spirit)  
        iii 14a (Jesus); 293b (Mary)  
        v 81b (Soul); 109a (Speech); 114b (Spirit)
- 29-33   i 24a (Adam and Eve); 255a (Bowing and Prostration)
- 30     i 447a (Cosmology)
- 30-33   i 511a (Debate and Disputation)
- 31     i 447a (Cosmology); 525a (Devil)  
        ii 172b (Fall of Man)  
        iii 45a (Jinn)
- 31-43   ii 417b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 32     iii 45a (Jinn)
- 32-42   v 109a (Speech)

- 33 I 240a (Bloodshed); 339b (Clay); 476a (Creation); 525a (Devil)  
 II 543a (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
 III 383b (Metals and Minerals); 490b (Myths and Legends in the Q); 532a (Nature as Signs)
- 34 I 525a (Devil)
- 34-40 V 267b (Theology and the Q)
- 35 III 136b (Last Judgment)
- 38 I 500a (Day, Times of)  
 V 288a (Time)
- 39 I 506a (Death and the Dead)  
 II 172b (Fall of Man); 336a (Good and Evil)
- 39-40 I 525a (Devil)
- 40 I 452a, 453a (Cosmology)  
 II 550a (Intention)
- 41 III 491a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 43 II 543a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
- 43-44 II 50a (Eschatology)
- 44 II 355b (Grammar and the Q); 415a (Hell and Hellfire)  
 III 552a (Numbers and Enumeration); 554b (Numerology)  
 V 334a (Traditional Disciplines of Q Studies)
- 45 II 283b (Garden)  
 V 121b, 123a (Springs and Fountains); 464b (Water); 467a (Water of Paradise)
- 46 II 91b (Everyday Life, Q In); 461b (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 47 I 263a (Brother and Brotherhood)  
 II 159a (Face); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 283b (Garden)  
 IV 18a (Paradise)
- 48 II 283b (Garden)
- 49 I 452a (Cosmology)  
 II 330a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 519b (Narratives); 536b (News)
- 49-50 III 380a (Mercy)
- 49-51 II 435b (History and the Q)
- 49-60 III 519b (Narratives)
- 49-77 II 260a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 50 V 133a (Suffering)
- 51 II 254b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 III 519b (Narratives); 536b (News)  
 IV 473b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
 V 132a (Strangers and Foreigners)



- 51-55 II 341a, 341b (Good News)
- 51-56 III 393b (Miracles)
- 51-59 I 6a (Abraham)
- 51-60 I 330a (Chronology and the Q)
- 51-84 IV 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 52 II 198a (Fear)
- 53 I 7b (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the Q)  
II 198a (Fear); 357b (Grammar and the Q); 561b (Isaac)
- 55 I 521b (Despair)  
II 341b (Good News)
- 56 I 521b (Despair)  
III 380a (Mercy)  
V 161b (Suicide)
- 57 III 382b (Messenger)
- 57-76 III 233a (Lot)
- 57-77 III 231b (Lot)
- 58 I 375b (Community and Society in the Q)
- 59 II 174a (Family)
- 61 II 174a (Family)
- 61-75 III 519b (Narratives)
- 62 II 489a (Ignorance)
- 65 I 501a (Day, Times of)  
II 174a (Family)
- 66 I 504a (Day, Times of)  
III 418a (Morning)  
IV 425a (Remnant)
- 67 III 62a (Joy and Misery); 367b (Medina)  
IV 37a (People of the Book)
- 67-71 IV 584b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 68 V 132b (Strangers and Foreigners)
- 71 II 360b (Grammar and the Q)
- 72 V 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 73 I 149a (Archaeology and the Q); 503b (Day, Times of)  
II 212b (Fire)  
III 417b, 418a (Morning)  
V 282b (Time); 545a (Word of God)
- 74 I 339b, 340a (Clay)  
II 212b (Fire)

- III 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
 V 129a (Stone); 130a (Stoning); 470b (Weather)
- 76 I 149a (Archaeology and the Q)  
 IV 425b (Remnant)
- 76-79 III 519b (Narratives)
- 77 III 232b (Lot)  
 V 5a (Signs)
- 78 I 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
 II 353b (Grammar and the Q)  
 IV 53b (People of the Thicket); 605b (Shu‘ayb)
- 78-79 III 390b (Midian)
- 79 I 244a (Book)  
 IV 425b (Remnant); 453b (Reward and Punishment)
- 80 II 427a (Ḥijr); 438a (History and the Q)  
 III 418a (Morning)
- 80-83 II 212a (Fire)
- 80-84 II 427a (Ḥijr)  
 III 519b (Narratives)
- 81 V 5b (Signs)
- 83 I 504a (Day, Times of)  
 III 393b (Miracles); 417a (Morning)  
 IV 454a (Reward and Punishment)
- 84 V 468a (Wealth)
- 85 I 501a (Day, Times of)  
 II 244b (Forgiveness)  
 III 40a (Jihād); 137a (Last Judgment)  
 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 287b (Time); 291a (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 85-86 I 473a (Creation)
- 85-99 II 143a (Exhortations)
- 86 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 280b (Profane and Sacred)
- 87 I 210b (Basmala)  
 II 189a, 190b, 191a (Fātiḥa); 260a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 III 446b (Muḥammad); 575a, 576a (Oft-Repeated)  
 V 242b, 243a (Textual Criticism of the Q); 424b, 425b (Verse)
- 88 III 452b (Muḥammad)
- 89-99 III 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 90-91 III 24b (Jews and Judaism)

- 90-92 iv 280b (Profane and Sacred)
- 91 iii 507a (Names of the Q)
- 92 iv 431a (Responsibility)
- 94 iii 453a (Muḥammad)
- 94-95 ii 209a (Fighting)  
iii 40a (Jihād)
- 95 iii 401a (Mockery); 454b (Muḥammad)  
iv 332a (Quraysh)
- 96 iv 538b (Scholar)
- 97 iii 452b (Muḥammad)
- 98 i 27a (Adoration)  
iv 214a (Praise); 220b (Prayer)  
v 425b (Verse)
- 99 v 404a (Uncertainty)

### SŪRAT AL-NAḤL (16)

- i 93b (Animal Life)
- iii 534a (Nature as Signs)
- iv 496a (Ritual and the Q)
- 1 iv 220b (Prayer)  
v 266a, 266b (Theology and the Q)
- 2 i 87a (Angel); 329b (Chronology and the Q); 463a (Court)  
ii 278b (Gabriel); 330a (God and his Attributes); 443b (Holy Spirit)  
iii 293b (Mary); 537b (Night of Power)  
iv 293a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v 81a (Soul); 115b (Spirit); 488b (Witness to Faith); 500b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 2-8 iii 379a (Mercy)
- 3 iii 70a (Justice and Injustice)
- 3-8 v 7b (Signs)
- 4 i 435a (Conversion); 476a, 476b (Creation)  
ii 303b (Geography)
- 5 i 95b (Animal Life); 215b (Bedouin); 443a (Cosmology)  
ii 455b (Hot and Cold)
- 5-6 i 213a (Beauty)
- 5-7 iii 544a (Nomads)
- 5-8 i 96a (Animal Life); 473a (Creation)  
ii 303b (Geography)

- III 534a (Nature as Signs)  
 V 373b (Trips and Voyages)
- 5-18 V 5b (Signs)
- 6 I 96a (Animal Life); 215b (Bedouin)  
 III 417b, 418b (Morning)  
 IV 210b (Power and Impotence)
- 7 III 227b (Load or Burden)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 411b (Vehicles)
- 8 I 96a (Animal Life)  
 V 374a (Trips and Voyages); 411a (Vehicles)
- 9 V 374a (Trips and Voyages)
- 10 V 358b (Tree)
- 10-11 II 3a, 3b (Earth)  
 V 462b (Water)
- 10-13 IV 422b (Remembrance)
- 10-16 IV 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 10-18 I 473a, 473b (Creation)
- 11 I 41a, 46b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 494b (Date Palm)  
 II 3b, 4a (Earth); 304b (Geography)
- 11-13 I 246a (Book)
- 12 I 501a (Day, Times of)  
 IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 107b (Planets and Stars)  
 V 163a (Sun)
- 13 I 361b (Colors)  
 II 363b (Grammar and the Q)
- 14 I 97a (Animal Life); 443a (Cosmology)  
 II 218b (Food and Drink); 467b (Hunting and Fishing)  
 IV 604a (Ships)  
 V 4a (Signs); 412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)
- 15 I 271b (Cain and Abel)  
 II 2b, 3a (Earth)  
 IV 29a (Path or Way)  
 V 463a (Water)
- 15-16 I 443a (Cosmology)  
 V 372b (Trips and Voyages)
- 16 II 528a (Inimitability)  
 IV 107a, 108a (Planets and Stars)
- 16-80 III 544a (Nomads)

- 17     i   472b (Creation)
- 19     iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
       v  479b (Whisper)
- 20     i   371b (Community and Society in the Q); 472b (Creation)  
       iv  228b (Prayer)
- 20-21  i   507a (Death and the Dead)  
       iv  313a (Provocation)
- 21     iv  435b (Resurrection)  
       v  288b (Time)
- 22     i   160b (Arrogance)  
       ii  329b (God and his Attributes)
- 23     iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing); 264a (Pride)
- 24     ii  430a (History and the Q)  
       iii 518a (Narratives)  
       iv  302b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 26     ii  459b (House, Domestic and Divine)  
       iii 539b (Nimrod)
- 27     i   247b (Book)  
       ii  336a (Good and Evil)  
       iv  453b (Reward and Punishment); 538b (Scholar)  
       v  203b (Teaching)
- 28     ii  336a (Good and Evil)
- 29     i   160b (Arrogance)  
       iv  103b (Pit)
- 30     v  552a, 552b (World)
- 30-31  iv  14b (Paradise)  
       iv  456b (Reward and Punishment)
- 31     ii  282b, 283b (Garden)  
       iv  13b (Paradise)  
       v  393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 32     iv  225a (Prayer)
- 34     iii 400b (Mockery)  
       iv  310a (Provocation)
- 35     iii 125a (Language and Style of the Q); 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 380a (Mercy)  
       iv  300b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
       v  291b (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 35-40  i   523a (Destiny)
- 36     i   435b (Conversion)  
       ii  474a (Iconoclasm); 482a (Idols and Images); 497a, 497b (Illiteracy)

- III 380b, 382a (Messenger)  
 IV 299b (Prophets and Prophethood); 425a (Remnant)
- 37 v 291b (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 38 I 329b (Chronology and the Q)  
 II 317a (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 538b (Scholar)
- 39 III 181a (Lie)
- 40 I 319a (Chronology and the Q); 470b (Createdness of the Q); 475a, 475b (Creation)  
 II 327b (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 33b (Patriarchy); 82a, 86a (Philosophy and the Q)  
 V 109a (Speech); 287a (Time); 485b (Wish and Desire); 542b, 543a, 547a (Word of God); 553b (World)
- 41 III 38b (Jihād); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 IV 456b (Reward and Punishment)
- 42 II 70b (Ethics and the Q)  
 V 382a, 382b (Trust and Patience)
- 43 III 22b (Jews and Judaism); 372b (Memory); 381b (Messenger)  
 IV 129b (Politics and the Q); 230a (Prayer); 296a, 302a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 546b (Word of God)
- 43-44 v 301b, 303b (Torah)
- 43-45 IV 570b (Scrolls)
- 44 III 441b (Muḥammad)  
 IV 302a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 47 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 48 II 363b (Grammar and the Q); 401b (Hand)
- 48-49 I 160b (Arrogance); 254b (Bowling and Prostration)  
 IV 221a (Prayer)
- 48-50 I 435a (Conversion)
- 49 I 99b (Animal Life); 254b (Bowling and Prostration)  
 IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 219b (Prayer); 264a (Pride)  
 V 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 49-50 IV 378a (Recitation of the Q)
- 51 II 329b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 550b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
 V 369a (Trinity); 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 52 I 472a (Creation)  
 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 55 I 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 236b (Blessing)

- 56     i   236a (Blasphemy)
- 57     i   221b (Belief and Unbelief); 236a (Blasphemy); 330a (Chronology and the Q)  
       ii  317b (God and his Attributes)  
       iii 48a (Jinn)  
       v  369a (Trinity)
- 57-58  ii  511a (Infanticide)
- 57-59  i   301b, 302b (Children)  
       ii  329b (God and his Attributes)  
       iv  255b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q)  
       v  318a (Tradition and Custom)
- 58     i   364b (Colors)
- 58-59  i   38b (Age of Ignorance); 153b (Archaeology and the Q); 221b (Belief and  
       Unbelief)  
       ii  64a (Ethics and the Q); 341a (Good News)  
       v  524b (Women and the Q)
- 61     i   98a (Animal Life); 501a (Day, Times of)  
       ii  45a (Eschatology)  
       iii 185a (Life); 335b (Measurement); 378b (Mercy)  
       v  288a, 289a (Time)
- 62     i   83a (Anatomy)  
       iv  15a (Paradise)
- 63     ii  274a (Friends and Friendship)  
       iii 561a (Oaths)  
       iv  217a (Prayer); 301b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 64     iii 40a (Jihād); 442b (Muḥammad)
- 65     ii  3a (Earth); 302b (Geography)  
       v  3b (Signs); 463a (Water); 545a (Word of God)
- 65-69  i   473b (Creation)
- 66     i   96a (Animal Life); 237b (Blood and Blood Clot)  
       ii  218a (Food and Drink)  
       iii 391a (Milk)
- 66-69  iii 169a (Law and the Q)  
       v  482a (Wine)
- 66-83  i   236b (Blessing)
- 67     i   495a (Date Palm)  
       ii  221b (Food and Drink); 304b, 305b (Geography); 556a (Intoxicants)  
       iii 152a (Law and the Q)  
       iv  183a (Portents)  
       v  179a (Sustenance)

- 68     II 305a (Geography)  
        IV 217a (Prayer); 293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
        V 544a (Word of God)
- 68-69   I 96b, 100b (Animal Life)  
        III 309a (Material Culture and the Q)
- 69     I 96a (Animal Life); 361b (Colors)  
        II 38a (Epigraphy); 445b, 446b, 447a (Honey)  
        III 349b (Medicine and the Q)  
        IV 29a (Path or Way)
- 70     I 345b (Clients and Clientage); 479a (Creation)  
        IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 71     IV 186b (Possession and Possessions); 288a (Property); 579a (Servants)  
        V 57a (Slaves and Slavery); 179b (Sustenance); 269b (Theology and the Q); 550b (Work)
- 72     I 235a (Birth Control); 302b (Children)  
        II 328b (God and his Attributes); 510a (Indifference)  
        III 277b (Marriage and Divorce)
- 73     I 472b (Creation)  
        IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
        V 179a (Sustenance)
- 75     IV 10a (Parable); 185a (Possession and Possessions); 538b (Scholar); 576b (Servants)  
        V 58b (Slaves and Slavery)
- 76     I 344b (Clients and Clientage)  
        II 5b (Economics); 70a (Ethics and the Q)  
        III 228a (Load or Burden); 231a (Lord)  
        IV 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 10a (Parable)  
        V 57a (Slaves and Slavery)
- 77     I 501a (Day, Times of)  
        III 137a, 138a (Last Judgment)  
        IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
        V 287b, 288a (Time)
- 78     I 81a, 83b (Anatomy)  
        IV 20a (Parents)  
        V 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 78-81   IV 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 79     I 51b (Air and Wind); 98a (Animal Life); 473b (Creation)  
        IV 183b (Portents)
- 80     I 96a (Animal Life); 215b (Bedouin)  
        II 426a, 426b (Hides and Fleece)



- iii 544a (Nomads)  
 v 7b (Signs); 12a (Silk); 235b (Tents and Tent Pegs); 374a (Trips and Voyages)
- 80-81 i 472a, 473a (Creation)
- 80-83 ii 275b (Furniture and Furnishings); 459a, 459b (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 81 i 346b (Clothing)  
 ii 455a (Hot and Cold)  
 iv 307b (Protection)  
 v 12a (Silk)
- 82 iii 40a (Jihād); 125a (Language and Style of the q)  
 v 291b (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 83 i 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 ii 489a (Ignorance)
- 84 ii 497a (Illiteracy)  
 iii 382a (Messenger); 447a (Muḥammad)  
 iv 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 v 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 86 ii 477a, 477b (Idolatry and Idolaters)  
 v 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 87 i 236a (Blasphemy)  
 ii 99a (Evil Deeds)
- 88 ii 62b (Ethics and the q)  
 iv 458b (Reward and Punishment)
- 89 ii 341a, 341b (Good News); 497a (Illiteracy)  
 iii 19b (Jesus); 124b (Language and Style of the q); 382a (Messenger); 442b, 447a (Muḥammad); 506b, 511a (Names of the q)  
 iv 300b (Prophets and Prophethood); 542b (Science and the q)  
 v 319a, 322b, 323a (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies); 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 90 i 64b (Almsgiving)  
 ii 61b, 70a (Ethics and the q); 176a (Family)  
 iii 70a, 70b, 71b (Justice and Injustice)  
 iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing); 84a (Philosophy and the q); 580b, 583b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 v 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 91 i 256b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts); 379b (Community and Society in the q);  
 431a (Contracts and Alliances); 465b (Covenant)  
 ii 8b (Economics)
- 91-92 iii 564b (Oaths)
- 91-93 iv 136b (Politics and the q)
- 92 ii 431b (History and the q)  
 v 535a (Women and the q)

- 93 I 523a (Destiny)  
 II 72a (Ethics and the Q); 270a (Freedom and Predestination); 320b, 330b (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 337a (Races); 431a (Responsibility)
- 94 II 199a (Feet); 335b (Good and Evil)  
 III 564b, 565a (Oaths)
- 95 III 276a (Markets)
- 96 IV 5a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 340a (Transitoriness)
- 97 III 492b (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
 V 134a (Suffering); 524a (Women and the Q)
- 98 II 92a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
 IV 221b (Prayer); 308a (Protection)  
 V 130a (Stoning)
- 101 I 15a, 17a (Abrogation); 321a (Chronology and the Q)  
 III 160b (Law and the Q)  
 IV 538b (Scholar)  
 V 6b (Signs)
- 102 I 87a (Angel)  
 II 341a, 341b (Good News); 442a, 443a (Holy Spirit)  
 III 13b (Jesus); 293b (Mary); 442a (Muḥammad); 510b (Names of the Q)  
 IV 216b (Prayer); 282b (Profane and Sacred); 293a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 81a (Soul); 115b (Spirit); 120a (Spiritual Beings); 371b (Trinity)
- 103 I 132a (Arabic Language); 145a (Arabs)  
 II 226b, 227a (Foreign Vocabulary); 420b (Heresy); 512b, 513a, 513b, 516b, 517a (Informants)  
 III 103b (Knowledge and Learning); 109a (Language, Concept of); 110a, 113b, 114a, 114b, 117a, 124b (Language and Style of the Q); 450a, 451a, 456a (Muḥammad); 473a (Mysterious Letters); 507a (Names of the Q)  
 IV 116b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 331a (Quraysh); 337b (Races); 439b, 443b, 444a (Revelation and Inspiration); 473b (Rhetoric and the Q); 566a (Scripture and the Q)  
 V 132a (Strangers and Foreigners); 202b (Teaching); 301b (Torah); 547a (Word of God)
- 104 I 523a (Destiny)  
 II 270a (Freedom and Predestination)
- 106 I 93a (Anger); 119a, 120b (Apostasy); 224b (Belief and Unbelief); 540a, 541a (Dissimulation)  
 II 171b (Faith); 408a (Heart)  
 III 378b (Mercy)  
 IV 310a (Provocation); 456a (Reward and Punishment); 573a (Secrets)
- 107 I 368b (Community and Society in the Q)

- 108     I 82a (Anatomy); 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
        II 489a (Ignorance)
- 110     II 70b (Ethics and the Q)  
        III 37a (Jihād); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 111     I 512a, 513b (Debate and Disputation)  
        III 68a (Judgment)  
        IV 457b (Reward and Punishment)
- 112     I 346b (Clothing)  
        III 524b (Narratives)  
        IV 10a (Parable); 332a (Quraysh)
- 113     IV 453a (Reward and Punishment)
- 114     I 236b (Blessing)
- 115     I 96b, 97a (Animal Life); 237b (Blood and Blood Clot); 291b, 292a (Carrion)  
        III 174a (Lawful and Unlawful); 378b (Mercy)  
        IV 517b (Sacrifice)  
        V 55a (Slaughter)
- 116     I 83a (Anatomy); 236a (Blasphemy)  
        III 173a, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)
- 117     III 60a (Joy and Misery)
- 118     III 25a (Jews and Judaism); 173a, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 517b (Narratives)
- 119     II 335b (Good and Evil); 488b (Ignorance)  
        III 378b (Mercy)  
        IV 427a (Repentance and Penance)
- 120     I 5b (Abraham); 373a (Community and Society in the Q)  
        II 402b (Ḥanīf); 497b (Illiteracy)  
        IV 35a (Peace); 223a (Prayer)  
        V 268b, 271a (Theology and the Q)
- 120-121   II 372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
- 121     I 236b (Blessing)  
        II 11b (Election)  
        IV 291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 122-123   V 271a (Theology and the Q)
- 122-124   I 220b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 123     I 5b, 6a (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the Q); 373a (Community and Society in the Q)  
        II 402b (Ḥanīf)  
        III 445b (Muḥammad)  
        IV 299b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 124     I 500b (Day, Times of)  
        II 321a (God and his Attributes)

- iv 132b (Politics and the Q); 510b (Sabbath)  
v 285b (Time)
- 125 i 115b (Apologetics); 437a (Conversion); 511b, 513b (Debate and Disputation)  
ii 142b (Exhortations); 209a (Fighting); 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy); 557b (Invitation)  
iii 40a (Jihād); 453b (Muḥammad)  
iv 71a (Philosophy and the Q); 309b (Provocation)  
v 203b (Teaching); 207b, 221b (Teaching and Preaching the Q)
- 125-128 iii 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 126 i 450a (Cosmology)  
iii 40a, 40b (Jihād)  
v 417a (Vengeance)
- 127 i 406a (Consolation)  
ii 149a (Expeditions and Battles)  
iii 452b (Muḥammad); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
v 134a (Suffering)

## SŪRAT AL-ISRĀ' (17)

- i 176b (Ascension)  
ii 310b (Geography); 390b (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
iii 521b (Narratives)  
iv 597b (Shī'ism and the Q)  
v 172b (Sūra); 376a (Trips and Voyages)
- 1 i 88a, 89a (Angel); 111a (Antichrist); 125a, 126b (Aqṣā Mosque); 156a (Archaeology and the Q); 163b, 164a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 177a, 177b (Ascension); 320b (Chronology and the Q); 501b (Day, Times of)  
ii 154a (Eyes); 215b (Flying); 253a (Form and Structure of the Q); 299a, 299b, 309a, 309b (Geography); 314b (Glorification of God); 320b, 324b, 325b (God and his Attributes); 392b (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
iii 3a (Jerusalem); 77b (Ka'ba); 222a (Literature and the Q); 327a (Material Culture and the Q); 340a (Mecca); 388b (Michael); 427a (Mosque); 440b, 452a (Muḥammad); 482b, 488b, 491b, 496a (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 64a (Persian Literature and the Q); 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 216b, 220b (Prayer); 450a (Revision and Alteration); 514a, 515a (Sacred Precincts); 577a (Servants)  
v 107a, 107b (Spatial Relations); 138b, 157b (Šūfism and the Q); 185a (Syria); 376a (Trips and Voyages); 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 1-6 i 126b (Aqṣā Mosque)
- 2 i 245a (Book)  
ii 309b (Geography)  
iii 424b, 425a (Moses)  
v 301a, 302a (Torah); 380b (Trust and Patience)

- 2-8    I 303a (Children of Israel)  
       II 260b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 3        II 372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
       III 486b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 3-4    II 269b (Freedom and Predestination)
- 4        II 185b (Fate); 562b (Isaiah)
- 4-8    II 146a, 146b, 147a, 152a (Expeditions and Battles)  
       V 456a (War)
- 5        I 163b (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
       IV 577a (Servants)
- 6        I 302b (Children)  
       II 6b (Economics)  
       IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing)  
       V 468a (Wealth)
- 7        I 163b (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
       II 299b (Geography)  
       V 184b (Syria)
- 8        II 146b, 150b (Expeditions and Battles)  
       IV 277b (Prisoners)
- 9        II 341a, 341b (Good News)
- 9-10   II 341b (Good News)
- 10      II 341b (Good News)
- 11      II 56b (Ethics and the Q)  
       IV 229a (Prayer)  
       V 203b, 204b (Teaching)
- 12      I 272b (Calendar); 442b, 443a (Cosmology); 473a, 473b (Creation); 498a (Day and Night); 502a (Day, Times of)  
       II 433a (History and the Q)  
       III 535a (Nature as Signs)  
       IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing)  
       V 280b, 284a (Time)
- 13      I 90b (Angel)  
       II 48a (Eschatology); 412b (Heavenly Book)  
       III 140b (Last Judgment)  
       V 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 13-14   I 522b, 523b (Destiny)  
       V 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 14      I 298a (Chastisement and Punishment)  
       V 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)

- 15 I 225b (Belief and Unbelief); 297b (Chastisement and Punishment)  
 III 228a (Load or Burden); 379b (Mercy); 382a (Messenger)  
 IV 1b (Pairs and Pairing); 301b (Prophets and Prophethood); 432a (Responsibility)  
 V 22a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 16 II 348a (Grammar and the Q)  
 V 547b (Word of God)
- 16-17 V 22a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 17 II 293a (Generations)  
 IV 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 18 II 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 19 II 372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
- 20 II 313a (Gift-Giving)
- 22 I 501a (Day, Times of)  
 III 443a (Muḥammad)
- 22-39 I 366b, 367a (Commandments)  
 III 210a (Literature and the Q)
- 23 II 61b, 75b (Ethics and the Q); 386a (Ḥadīth and the Q); 453a (Hospitality and  
 Courtesy)  
 III 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)  
 IV 21a (Parents)  
 V 27a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 23-24 III 378a (Mercy)  
 IV 20b (Parents)  
 V 204b (Teaching); 570b (Youth and Old Age)
- 23-38 V 20b, 27a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 23-39 II 71a (Ethics and the Q)
- 24 I 237a (Blessing); 302b (Children)  
 II 175b (Family)  
 III 277b (Marriage and Divorce); 379b (Mercy); 385a (Metaphor)  
 IV 20b (Parents)
- 25 IV 428a (Repentance and Penance)  
 V 82a (Soul)
- 26 II 448a (Honor)  
 III 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)  
 IV 63b (Persian Literature and the Q)  
 V 434a (Virtue)
- 26-27 IV 186a (Possession and Possessions)
- 26-29 I 181a (Asceticism)
- 27 I 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 262b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
 III 44b, 46b (Jinn)  
 V 434a (Virtue)

- 28 I 503b (Day, Times of)
- 29 I 38a (Age of Ignorance)  
II 7b (Economics)  
V 434b (Virtue)
- 31 I 2b (Abortion); 233a (Birth); 234b (Birth Control); 301b (Children); 450b (Cosmology)  
II 75a (Ethics and the Q); 511a (Infanticide)  
III 182a, 183a (Life)  
V 19a, 21a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 32 I 28a (Adultery and Fornication); 38b (Age of Ignorance); 299b (Chastity)  
II 7a (Economics); 63a (Ethics and the Q)  
IV 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
V 19a, 21a (Sin, Major and Minor); 528a (Women and the Q); 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 33 I 38a (Age of Ignorance); 190a (Authority); 239a (Blood Money); 450b (Cosmology)  
III 157a (Law and the Q); 182a, 183b (Life); 401a (Moderation); 458b (Murder)  
V 83a (Soul); 162a (Suicide); 2a (Şiffin, Battle of); 417a (Vengeance)
- 34 I 431a, 431b (Contracts and Alliances); 464b (Covenant)  
II 8b (Economics); 373b (Guardianship)  
III 330a (Maturity); 603b (Orphans)
- 35 II 8b (Economics); 231b (Foreign Vocabulary); 545b (Instruments)  
III 66a (Judgment); 276a (Markets); 334a, 334b, 336a (Measurement)
- 36 IV 573a (Secrets)
- 37 III 333a (Measurement)  
V 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 38 V 21a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 39 III 443a (Muḥammad); 512a (Names of the Q)  
IV 294b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
V 483a (Wisdom); 546a (Word of God)
- 41 III 212a (Literature and the Q)
- 42 II 325b (God and his Attributes)  
V 277a (Throne of God)
- 44 II 82a (Everyday Life, Q In); 315a (Glorification of God)  
III 552a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 107b (Planets and Stars); 214b (Praise)
- 45 V 412b (Veil)  
I 203b (Barrier)
- 45-46 II 510b (Indifference)
- 46 I 80a (Anatomy); 226a (Belief and Unbelief)  
II 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)

- iv 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
 v 447a (Vision and Blindness); 474a (Weights and Measures)
- 47 iii 44a (Jinn)  
 v 479b (Whisper)
- 49 ii 4b (Earth)  
 iii 448b (Muḥammad)  
 iv 435a (Resurrection)
- 49-51 i 479a, 479b (Creation)  
 iv 311a (Provocation)
- 49-52 iv 311a (Provocation)
- 50 iii 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
 v 129b (Stone)
- 51 iv 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 52 ii 558b (Invitation)
- 53 i 453b (Cosmology); 526a (Devil)  
 ii 23b, 24a (Enemies); 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
 iii 44b (Jinn)  
 iv 309b (Provocation)
- 54 i 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 iii 40a (Jihād); 452b (Muḥammad)  
 iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 55 i 235b (Blasphemy); 496a (David)  
 iii 381b (Messenger); 487a (Myths and Legends in the q)  
 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 36b (People of the Book); 292a, 297b (Prophets and Prophethood); 315a (Psalms)
- 57 ii 448b (Hope)  
 iii 380a (Mercy)  
 iv 163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
- 58 i 244a (Book); 523a (Destiny)  
 iii 518a (Narratives)  
 iv 457a (Reward and Punishment)  
 v 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
- 59 i 235b (Blasphemy); 287a (Camel)  
 iii 219a (Literature and the q)  
 iv 296b (Prophets and Prophethood); 521b (Ṣāliḥ)
- 60 i 546b, 551b (Dreams and Sleep)  
 ii 241b (Foretelling in the q); 305a (Geography)  
 iii 4a, 5b (Jerusalem); 533a (Nature as Signs)  
 iv 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 295a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 v 359b (Tree); 444a (Vision); 446a (Vision and Blindness); 571a, 571b (Zaqqūm)



- 61     i   24a (Adam and Eve); 255a (Bowling and Prostration); 339b (Clay); 447a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation); 511a (Debate and Disputation); 525a (Devil)  
        ii  4a, 4b (Earth); 172b (Fall of Man)  
        iii 45a (Jinn); 532a (Nature as Signs)  
        iv  220a (Prayer)  
        v  109a (Speech)
- 61-65   i   448a, 453b (Cosmology)  
        iii 521b (Narratives)  
        v  109a (Speech)
- 62     i   453b (Cosmology)  
        ii  172b (Fall of Man)
- 62-63   ii  417b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 63     ii  172b (Fall of Man)
- 64     i   98b (Animal Life)  
        ii  75a (Ethics and the Q); 198b (Feet); 336a (Good and Evil)  
        v  468a (Wealth)
- 65     i   453b (Cosmology)
- 66     i   52a (Air and Wind)  
        iii 379a (Mercy)  
        v  373a (Trips and Voyages); 412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)
- 66-70   i   54a (Air and Wind)
- 67     i   519a (Deliverance)  
        v  464a (Water)
- 68     iv  530b (Sand)
- 69     i   52b (Air and Wind); 554a (Drowning)  
        v  470b (Weather)
- 70     i   53b (Air and Wind); 96b (Animal Life)  
        ii  3a (Earth); 328b (God and his Attributes); 447b (Honor)  
        iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing)  
        v  373a (Trips and Voyages); 411a (Vehicles)
- 71     i   243b, 244a (Book)  
        ii  269b (Freedom and Predestination); 503a (Imām); 558b (Invitation)  
        iii 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
        iv  16a (Paradise); 34b (Peace); 560a (Scripture and the Q)  
        v  493a, 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 71-72   i   522b (Destiny)
- 73     iii 578b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
        iv  532b (Satanic Verses)
- 73-74   iii 41b (Jihād)
- 73-75   iii 454a (Muḥammad)

- 74 II 508b (Impotence)
- 75 IV 6b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 76 III 449a, 454b (Muḥammad)  
V 458b (War)
- 76-77 IV 301b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 77 V 164a (Sunna)
- 78 I 499a, 502b, 503a, 504b (Day, Times of)  
II 28b (Epigraphy); 79b (Evening); 82a (Everyday Life, Q In); 272b (Friday Prayer)  
III 417a, 419a (Morning); 586a (Orality)  
IV 221b, 222a, 222b (Prayer); 281a (Profane and Sacred)  
V 163a (Sun); 281a, 282b (Time)
- 78-79 I 327b (Chronology and the Q); 502b (Day, Times of)  
II 340a (Good Deeds)  
III 305a (Material Culture and the Q); 437a (Mosque)  
V 556b (Worship)
- 78-80 I 502b (Day, Times of)
- 79 I 182a, 182b (Asceticism); 328a (Chronology and the Q); 503a (Day, Times of)  
II 29a (Epigraphy); 326a (God and his Attributes); 552b (Intercession)  
III 446b (Muḥammad)  
IV 222a (Prayer)  
V 430b (Vigil)
- 79-80 IV 231b (Prayer Formulas)
- 80 IV 282b (Profane and Sacred)
- 81 III 558b (Numismatics)
- 82 I 77b (Amulets)  
II 446b (Honey)  
III 362a (Medicine and the Q); 512a (Names of the Q)  
IV 166b, 168b, 171b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 82-111 II 143a (Exhortations)
- 83 I 521a (Despair)  
II 56b (Ethics and the Q)
- 85 I 87b (Angel)  
II 442a, 443b (Holy Spirit)  
III 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
V 81b (Soul); 115b (Spirit); 266a, 266b, 272a (Theology and the Q)
- 86-87 III 379a (Mercy); 442b (Muḥammad); 512a (Names of the Q)
- 88 I 115a (Apologetics)  
II 527a, 529b (Inimitability)  
III 46b (Jinn); 116a (Language and Style of the Q); 199a (Literary Structures of the Q); 398b (Miracles); 468a (Mu'tazila); 601a (Ornamentation and Illumination)

- iv 22b (Parody of the Q); 211a (Power and Impotence); 280b (Profane and Sacred); 312b (Provocation); 443a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 90     i 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
 iv 296a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 v 121b (Springs and Fountains); 463b (Water)
- 90-91   v 127b (Springs and Fountains)
- 90-93   i 177a, 177b (Ascension); 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 iii 397b (Miracles); 450a, 456a (Muḥammad)  
 iv 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 311b (Provocation); 331a (Quraysh)  
 v 37b, 41a (Sīra and the Q); 271b (Theology and the Q)
- 91     i 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
 ii 217b (Food and Drink); 283a (Garden); 304a (Geography)  
 v 463b (Water)
- 92     iv 311b (Provocation)
- 93     i 163a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 250a (Book)  
 iii 452a (Muḥammad); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
 iv 220a (Prayer); 311b (Provocation); 354b (Readings of the Q); 569b (Scrolls)
- 94     iii 449b (Muḥammad)  
 iv 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 95     iv 290a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 97     ii 273b (Friends and Friendship); 406b (Hearing and Deafness)  
 iii 140b (Last Judgment)  
 iv 103b (Pit)
- 98     i 479b (Creation)  
 ii 4b (Earth)  
 iii 448b (Muḥammad)
- 98-99   i 479a (Creation)  
 ii 44b (Eschatology); 166a (Faith)
- 99     i 479b (Creation)
- 101     i 365b, 366a (Commandments)  
 ii 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
 iii 394a (Miracles); 421b, 422a (Moses); 552b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
 iv 67b (Pharaoh); 106a (Plagues); 286a (Proof); 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 v 8a (Signs)
- 101-102 iv 287a (Proof)
- 101-103 iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 101-104 iii 521b (Narratives)
- 102     ii 489a (Ignorance)  
 iv 184a (Possession and Possessions); 288a (Property)

- 103        I 553b (Drowning)  
              II 213a (Fire)  
              III 423a (Moses)  
              IV 67a (Pharaoh)
- 104        III 488a (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
              IV 589b (Shekhinah)  
              V 110b (Speech)
- 105        II 341b (Good News)  
              IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 148b (Politics and the Q)  
              V 307b (Torah)
- 106        I 250b (Book)  
              III 440b, 442a (Muḥammad); 510b, 514b (Names of the Q)  
              IV 343a, 344a, 346a (Ramaḍān); 444a, 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 107        I 247b (Book); 254b (Bowling and Prostration)  
              II 158b (Face)  
              III 190a (Literacy)  
              IV 221b (Prayer); 378a (Recitation of the Q); 538b, 539a (Scholar)  
              V 203b (Teaching); 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 107-109   III 23b (Jews and Judaism)  
              IV 369a (Recitation of the Q); 494a (Ritual and the Q)
- 108        IV 220b (Prayer)
- 109        I 183b (Asceticism)  
              II 158b (Face)  
              IV 494a (Ritual and the Q)  
              V 471b (Weeping)
- 110        I 327b (Chronology and the Q)  
              II 317b, 319b (God and his Attributes); 387b (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
              III 378b (Mercy); 401b (Moderation)  
              IV 185a (Possession and Possessions); 222a, 229b (Prayer); 380a (Recitation of the Q)  
              V 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 111        I 170b (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
              II 273b (Friends and Friendship); 329a, 329b (God and his Attributes)  
              III 92b (Kings and Rulers); 299b (Material Culture and the Q)  
              IV 128a (Politics and the Q); 213b (Praise); 220b (Prayer)  
              V 308a (Torah); 369a (Trinity)

## SŪRAT AL-KAHF (18)

- I 292b (Cave); 511b (Debate and Disputation)  
 II 94a (Everyday Life, Q In); 261a (Form and Structure of the Q); 385a, 393b (Ḥadīth and the Q); 436a (History and the Q)

- iii 283b (Martyrs); 320b, 327b (Material Culture and the *q*); 374b (Men of the Cave); 494a (Myths and Legends in the *q*); 508b (Names of the *q*); 520a (Narratives); 533b, 535b (Nature as Signs)
- iv 238a, 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of *q* Studies); 351b (Raḳīm); 380a (Recitation of the *q*); 495b (Ritual and the *q*)
- v 61b (Sleep); 98b (Southeast Asian *q* Literature); 251a (Textual Criticism of the *q*)
- 1     iii 317b (Material Culture and the *q*); 513a (Names of the *q*)  
       iv 213b (Praise); 297a (Prophets and Prophethood); 577a (Servants)
- 1-6    ii 143a (Exhortations)
- 1-8    iii 520a (Narratives)
- 1-25   ii 37b (Epigraphy)
- 2       ii 341a, 341b (Good News)  
       iii 513a (Names of the *q*)
- 2-3    ii 54b (Eternity)
- 5       ii 365b (Grammar and the *q*)
- 6       ii 510b (Indifference)  
       iii 452b (Muḥammad)  
       v 134a (Suffering)
- 7       i 213a (Beauty); 473b (Creation)  
       ii 3b (Earth)  
       iii 535b (Nature as Signs)  
       v 133b (Suffering)
- 7-8    ii 3b (Earth)
- 8       i 478a (Creation)
- 9       i 292b (Cave)  
       iii 287a (Marvels); 375a (Men of the Cave); 396a (Miracles)  
       iv 351a (Raḳīm)  
       v 185a (Syria); 251a (Textual Criticism of the *q*)
- 9-10   iii 374a (Men of the Cave)
- 9-12   i 292b (Cave)
- 9-25   iv 435a (Resurrection)
- 9-26   i 314b (Christians and Christianity); 545b (Dog)  
       iii 219a (Literature and the *q*); 520a (Narratives)  
       v 375b (Trips and Voyages)
- 9-27   i 151b (Archaeology and the *q*)
- 9-98   iii 520a (Narratives)
- 10      i 292b (Cave)
- 11      i 292b (Cave)  
       ii 1a (Ears); 433b (History and the *q*)  
       v 61b (Sleep); 285b (Time)

- 11-17 III 374a (Men of the Cave)
- 12 III 335a (Measurement)  
V 61b (Sleep); 241b (Textual Criticism of the Q); 288b (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures)
- 13 III 441a (Muḥammad); 517b (Narratives); 537a (News)  
IV 302b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 14 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 184a (Possession and Possessions); 288a (Property)
- 15 I 236a (Blasphemy)  
III 181a (Lie)
- 16 I 292b (Cave)  
III 523b (Narratives)
- 17 I 292b (Cave); 503b (Day, Times of); 523a (Destiny)  
II 273b (Friends and Friendship); 401b (Hand)  
III 396a (Miracles)  
IV 107a (Planets and Stars)  
V 163a (Sun); 282b (Time)
- 18 I 98a, 99a (Animal Life); 546a (Dog)  
II 198a (Fear); 401b (Hand)  
IV 351b, 352a (Raḳīm)  
V 61b (Sleep); 251b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 18-21 III 374b (Men of the Cave)
- 19 II 365b (Grammar and the Q); 433b (History and the Q)  
III 408b (Money)  
V 61b (Sleep); 179a (Sustenance)
- 20 V 130b (Stoning)
- 21 I 164a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 501a (Day, Times of)  
III 137a (Last Judgment); 427a (Mosque)  
V 287b (Time); 386b (Truth)
- 22 I 99a (Animal Life); 546a (Dog)  
II 364a (Grammar and the Q)  
III 550a, 552b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
IV 351b (Raḳīm)
- 22-26 III 374b (Men of the Cave)
- 23 II 354a (Grammar and the Q)  
III 524a (Narratives)  
V 281a (Time)
- 23-24 IV 63a (Persian Literature and the Q)  
V 484b (Wish and Desire)
- 24 III 373b (Memory)  
IV 230b (Prayer); 487b (Ritual and the Q)  
V 138b (Sūfism and the Q)

- 25     I   147b (Arbitration); 292b (Cave)  
        II  364a (Grammar and the Q); 433b (History and the Q)  
        III 549b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
        V  285b (Time)
- 26     II  273a (Friends and Friendship)  
        IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 574a (Seeing and Hearing)  
        V  103a (Sovereignty)
- 27     I   245b (Book)  
        III 190a (Literacy); 441a, 441b (Muḥammad)  
        IV 297a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
        V  203a (Teaching); 548a (Word of God)
- 27-28   I   389b (Companions of the Prophet)
- 27-31   III 520a (Narratives)
- 28     I   328a (Chronology and the Q); 503a, 503b (Day, Times of)  
        II  80a (Evening); 323b (God and his Attributes); 364b (Grammar and the Q); 489a  
        (Ignorance)  
        III 417a, 418b (Morning); 453a (Muḥammad); 567b (Obedience)  
        IV 222a, 223a (Prayer); 432a (Responsibility)  
        V  281b (Time); 486b (Wish and Desire)
- 29     I   74a (Ambiguous); 186a (Astray); 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
        II  59b (Ethics and the Q); 210b, 211a (Fire); 270a (Freedom and Predestination);  
        416a (Hell and Hellfire)  
        III 203b (Literary Structures of the Q); 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
        IV 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)  
        V  15a (Simile); 133a (Suffering); 236a (Tents and Tent Pegs); 465a (Water); 486a  
        (Wish and Desire)
- 29-31   I   522b (Destiny)
- 30     II  362b (Grammar and the Q)
- 30-44   V  486a (Wish and Desire)
- 31     I   220b (Belief and Unbelief); 362b (Colors)  
        II  228b, 231b (Foreign Vocabulary); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 282b (Gar-  
        den); 333b (Gold); 353b, 365b (Grammar and the Q)  
        III 204a (Literary Structures of the Q); 383b (Metals and Minerals); 534a (Nature  
        as Signs)  
        IV 13b, 18a (Paradise)  
        V  11b, 12b (Silk); 106b (Spatial Relations); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 32     I   41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
        II  3b (Earth); 260a (Form and Structure of the Q); 305b (Geography)  
        III 524b (Narratives)
- 32-35   II  283a (Garden)
- 32-43   IV  320a (Punishment Stories)

- 32-44 III 520a (Narratives); 533b (Nature as Signs)  
 IV 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 10a, 10b (Parable)
- 32-45 V 14a (Simile)
- 32-46 V 127b (Springs and Fountains)
- 33 III 524a (Narratives)
- 34 V 468a (Wealth)
- 35 III 71a (Justice and Injustice)
- 36 I 501a (Day, Times of)  
 III 137a (Last Judgment)  
 V 287b (Time)
- 37 I 477a (Creation)  
 II 290b (Gender); 328a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 354b (Medicine and the Q)  
 V 267a (Theology and the Q); 324b (Traditional Disciplines of Q Studies)
- 38 II 96a (Everyday Life, Q In); 352b (Grammar and the Q)
- 39 II 36a (Epigraphy); 367a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 586b (Orality)  
 V 468a (Wealth)
- 40 I 504a (Day, Times of)  
 II 3b (Earth)
- 41 I 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 504a (Day, Times of)
- 42 I 166a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 504a (Day, Times of)  
 II 401a (Hand)  
 III 533b (Nature as Signs)
- 44 IV 307b (Protection)
- 45 I 40b, 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 52a, 54b (Air and Wind); 504a (Day, Times of)  
 II 3a, 3b (Earth); 260a (Form and Structure of the Q); 320b (God and his Attributes); 369b (Grasses)  
 III 530b (Nature as Signs)  
 IV 10a (Parable)  
 V 339b (Transitoriness); 462b (Water)
- 45-50 III 520a (Narratives)
- 46 I 302b (Children)  
 II 6b (Economics); 448b (Hope)  
 III 530b (Nature as Signs)  
 IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 10b (Parable); 288b (Property)  
 V 468a (Wealth)
- 48 III 140b (Last Judgment)  
 IV 349b (Ranks and Orders); 435a (Resurrection)



- 49     I   243b (Book)  
        II  412b (Heavenly Book)  
        III 147b (Laughter)  
        V  19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 493a, 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 50     I   24a (Adam and Eve); 255a (Bowling and Prostration); 447a (Cosmology); 525a, 526b, 527a (Devil)  
        II  23b (Enemies); 172b (Fall of Man); 274a (Friends and Friendship)  
        III 44b, 45a (Jinn); 523b (Narratives)  
        IV 220a (Prayer); 336b (Races)  
        V  109a (Speech)
- 51     V  82a (Soul)
- 52     II  64a (Ethics and the Q); 477a (Idolatry and Idolaters)
- 53     II  64a (Ethics and the Q); 119a (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 54     I   512a, 512b, 513b (Debate and Disputation)  
        III 398b (Miracles); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
        V  16a (Simile)
- 55     II  434a (History and the Q)  
        IV 332b (Quraysh)  
        V  164a (Sunna)
- 55-59  IV  320b (Punishment Stories)
- 56     I   512a (Debate and Disputation)  
        II  341b (Good News)  
        III 382a (Messenger); 400a (Mockery)  
        IV  3b (Pairs and Pairing); 300a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
        V  5b (Signs); 460b (Warner)
- 57     I   226a (Belief and Unbelief); 437a (Conversion)  
        II  64b (Ethics and the Q); 330b (God and his Attributes)  
        IV  309b (Provocation); 422b (Remembrance); 432a (Responsibility)  
        V  5b (Signs); 474a (Weights and Measures)
- 57-58  III  380a (Mercy)
- 58     II  322a (God and his Attributes)  
        IV  5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 60     III 426a (Moses); 523b (Narratives)
- 60-64  II  465a (Humor)  
        V  122b (Springs and Fountains)
- 60-65  V  464a (Water)
- 60-82  I   61a (Alexander); 189a (Authority)  
        III 81b (Khaḍir/Khiḍr); 184b (Life); 249b (Magic); 425b (Moses); 520a (Narratives)  
        V  108a (Spatial Relations); 203b (Teaching); 375b (Trips and Voyages)
- 61     III 426a (Moses)

- 61-63 I 99a (Animal Life)
- 62 I 504a (Day, Times of)  
III 58a (Journey); 417b (Morning)
- 62-82 III 395a (Miracles)
- 63 I 526a (Devil)  
II 218b (Food and Drink)  
III 287a (Marvels); 394b (Miracles)
- 64 III 83b (Khaḍir/Khiḍr)
- 64-65 III 426a (Moses)
- 65 III 82b (Khaḍir/Khiḍr); 224b (Literature and the Q); 330b (Maturity); 379a (Mercy)  
IV 577a (Servants); 604b (Ships)  
V 200b (Teaching); 381b (Trust and Patience)
- 65-82 II 465a (Humor)  
IV 61b (Persian Literature and the Q)  
V 381b (Trust and Patience)
- 66 V 200b (Teaching); 375b (Trips and Voyages)
- 66-70 III 426a (Moses)
- 66-82 V 136a (Suffering)
- 68 III 537a (News)  
V 381b (Trust and Patience)
- 69 I 537a (Disobedience)
- 70 V 381b (Trust and Patience)
- 71 I 158a (Ark)  
IV 604b (Ships)  
V 375b (Trips and Voyages); 381b (Trust and Patience)
- 71-82 III 225a (Literature and the Q); 426a (Moses)
- 72 V 381b (Trust and Patience)
- 73 I 289a (Captives)
- 74 I 302a (Children)  
II 489a (Ignorance)  
IV 21b (Parents); 505a (Ritual Purity)  
V 83a (Soul); 381b (Trust and Patience)
- 75 V 381b (Trust and Patience)
- 76 I 387b (Companions of the Prophet)  
II 359a (Grammar and the Q)
- 77 I 338a (City)  
II 354a (Grammar and the Q)  
III 603b (Orphans)

- iv 49a (People of the House)  
v 381b (Trust and Patience)
- 78 iii 537a (News)  
v 381b (Trust and Patience)
- 79 iii 92a (Kings and Rulers)  
iv 604b (Ships)  
v 548b (Work)
- 80 i 302a (Children)  
iv 21b (Parents)  
v 204b (Teaching)
- 80-81 ii 175a (Family)
- 82 i 338a (City)  
iii 603b (Orphans)
- 83 i 61a, 62a (Alexander)  
ii 332a (Gog and Magog)  
iii 190a (Literacy); 441b (Muḥammad); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
iv 61b (Persian Literature and the q); 302a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 83-98 i 189a (Authority)  
iii 520a (Narratives)  
v 37a (Sira and the q)
- 83-101 v 375b (Trips and Voyages)
- 84 iv 210b (Power and Impotence)
- 84-85 iii 46a (Jinn)
- 86 i 61a (Alexander)  
ii 212a (Fire)  
iv 107a (Planets and Stars)  
v 163a (Sun)
- 86-87 i 295b (Chastisement and Punishment)
- 89 iii 46a (Jinn)
- 90 iv 107b (Planets and Stars)  
v 163a (Sun)
- 91 iii 537a (News)
- 92 iii 46a (Jinn)
- 93-99 i 61a (Alexander)
- 94 i 61a (Alexander); 111a (Antichrist); 112b (Apocalypse)  
ii 331b (Gog and Magog)  
v 375b (Trips and Voyages)
- 94-98 ii 332a (Gog and Magog)
- 95 ii 354b (Grammar and the q)

- 96 III 383a (Metals and Minerals)
- 99 II 362a (Grammar and the Q); 547a (Instruments)  
 III 185a (Life)  
 IV 435a (Resurrection)
- 99-110 III 520a (Narratives)
- 101 I 400a (Conquest)  
 IV 420a (Remembrance)
- 102 II 273b (Friends and Friendship)
- 102-108 II 98b (Evil Deeds)
- 103 III 536b (News)
- 103-104 II 337b (Good and Evil)
- 103-105 II 259b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 103-106 III 33a (Jews and Judaism)
- 105 III 334b (Measurement)  
 IV 431b (Responsibility)
- 106 II 418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
 III 400a (Mockery)  
 V 6a (Signs)
- 107 II 51a (Eschatology); 60a (Ethics and the Q); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 283a (Garden)  
 IV 13a (Paradise); 431b (Responsibility)
- 109 II 545a (Instruments)  
 III 191b (Literacy); 531a (Nature as Signs)  
 V 273a (Theology and the Q); 465b (Water); 548a (Word of God); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
- 109-110 II 143a (Exhortations)
- 110 II 329b (God and his Attributes); 449a (Hope)  
 III 451b (Muḥammad)  
 IV 300a (Prophets and Prophethood); 311b, 312a (Provocation); 440a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 489b (Witness to Faith); 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)

### SŪRAT MARYAM (19)

- I 320a (Chronology and the Q); 477a, 477b (Creation)
- II 291a (Gender)
- III 7b, 13a, 13b, 14b, 17b (Jesus); 179a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 294b (Mary); 313a (Material Culture and the Q); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 508b (Names of the Q); 519b (Narratives)
- IV 241a, 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)
- V 533b (Women and the Q); 575a (Zechariah)

- 1       iii 270b (Manuscripts of the Q)
- 1-7     iv 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 1-22    i 313a (Christians and Christianity)
- 2       iv 474a (Rhetoric and the Q)  
         v 574b (Zechariah)
- 2-7     iv 31b (Patriarchy)
- 2-15    iii 289a (Mary)  
         v 574a, 575a (Zechariah)
- 2-33    v 363b (Trial)
- 2-40    iii 519b (Narratives)
- 2-58    v 574b (Zechariah)
- 2-63    iii 519b (Narratives)
- 2-74    iii 519b (Narratives)
- 3       ii 465a (Humor)
- 3-6     i 328a (Chronology and the Q)  
         iv 224a, 229a (Prayer)  
         v 574a (Zechariah)
- 3-8     i 233a (Birth)
- 4       ii 91b (Everyday Life, Q In)  
         iii 156b (Law and the Q); 204b (Literary Structures of the Q)  
         v 570b (Youth and Old Age)
- 5       i 344b (Clients and Clientage)  
         iii 231a (Lord)
- 6       iii 524a (Narratives)
- 7       ii 309a (Geography); 341a (Good News)  
         iii 51b (John the Baptist); 395b (Miracles)  
         v 574b (Zechariah)
- 7-9     v 545b (Word of God)
- 8       iv 211a (Power and Impotence)  
         v 574b (Zechariah)
- 9       i 476a, 477a (Creation)  
         v 553b (World); 574b (Zechariah)
- 10      i 499b (Day, Times of)  
         v 574b (Zechariah)
- 11      i 149a (Archaeology and the Q); 165a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 503a,  
         503b (Day, Times of)  
         ii 80a (Evening); 299b (Geography)  
         iii 416b (Morning)

- iv 223a, 227b (Prayer); 293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439b (Revelation and Inspiration); 516b (Sacred Precincts)  
v 281a (Time); 546a (Word of God)
- 12 iii 8a (Jesus); 51b (John the Baptist)  
v 570b (Youth and Old Age)
- 12-15 iii 289a (Mary)  
v 574b (Zechariah)
- 13 iii 234a (Love and Affection)
- 14 i 537a (Disobedience)  
ii 60b (Ethics and the Q); 98a (Evil Deeds); 447b (Honor)  
iii 233b, 234a (Love and Affection)  
v 204b (Teaching)
- 15 ii 91b (Everyday Life, Q In)  
iii 17b (Jesus)  
iv 435b (Resurrection)
- 16 ii 260b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
iii 8a (Jesus); 441b (Muḥammad); 524b (Narratives)  
iv 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 470a (Rhetoric and the Q)  
v 173b (Sūra)
- 16-21 ii 19a (Emigration)  
iii 13a (Jesus)  
iv 411a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 16-33 iii 292b (Mary)  
iii 11b (Jesus)  
v 115a (Spirit); 574b (Zechariah)
- 16-34 v 533b (Women and the Q)
- 16-35 iii 289a (Mary)
- 16-40 iii 7b, 8a (Jesus)
- 17 i 52b (Air and Wind); 87a (Angel); 203a (Barrier)  
ii 278b (Gabriel); 443b (Holy Spirit)  
iii 8a, 14a (Jesus); 293a, 293b (Mary)  
v 81b (Soul); 115a (Spirit); 371a (Trinity); 412b (Veil); 445b (Vision and Blindness)
- 17-21 iii 293a (Mary); 395b (Miracles)
- 17-22 i 233b (Birth)
- 18 ii 92b (Everyday Life, Q In)  
iv 308a (Protection)
- 18-19 iii 315b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 19 iv 290b (Prophets and Prophethood); 356a, 356b (Readings of the Q); 505a (Ritual Purity)
- 19-20 i 298b (Chastity)

- 20     I   233b (Birth); 299a (Chastity)  
        III 294a (Mary)  
        IV 585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
        V 533b (Women and the Q)
- 21     I   233b (Birth)  
        II 185b (Fate)  
        III 16a (Jesus)  
        V 574b (Zechariah)
- 22-23 III 13a (Jesus)
- 22-26 III 8a (Jesus)
- 22-33 III 293a (Mary)
- 23     I   494b (Date Palm); 530a (Dialects)  
        II 305b (Geography); 358a (Grammar and the Q)  
        V 133b (Suffering)
- 23-25 I   495a (Date Palm)
- 23-26 V   533b (Women and the Q)
- 24     II 234a (Foreign Vocabulary)  
        V 127b (Springs and Fountains)
- 24-25 III 395b (Miracles)
- 24-26 III 13a, 14a (Jesus)
- 25     I   494b (Date Palm)  
        II 305b (Geography)
- 26     II 180b (Fasting)  
        III 14a (Jesus); 562b (Oaths)  
        V 449b (Vow)
- 27     I   299b (Chastity)
- 27-28 I   59a (‘Ā’isha bint Abī Bakr)
- 27-33 III 13a (Jesus)
- 28     I   1b (Aaron); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood); 299a (Chastity)  
        II 509a (‘Imrān)  
        III 519b (Narratives)  
        IV 585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
        V 54a (Sister)
- 29     I   149a (Archaeology and the Q); 570b (Youth and Old Age)
- 29-30 III 395b (Miracles)
- 30     I   245a (Book)  
        III 8a, 16a (Jesus); 508a (Names of the Q)  
        IV 579a (Servants); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)

- 30-31 I 328a (Chronology and the Q)  
IV 224a (Prayer)
- 30-32 I 161a (Arrogance)
- 30-33 III 289a (Mary)
- 30-35 III 295a (Mary)
- 31 I 66b (Almsgiving); 102b (Anointing); 236b (Blessing)  
III 12b, 16a (Jesus)  
V 197a (Taxation)
- 32 II 60b (Ethics and the Q); 447b (Honor)  
III 233b (Love and Affection)
- 33 II 91b (Everyday Life, Q In)  
III 17b (Jesus); 143a (Last Judgment)  
IV 435b (Resurrection)
- 33-36 I 170b (Art and Architecture and the Q)
- 34 III 8a, 14b, 15a (Jesus)  
V 533b (Women and the Q); 544b (Word of God)
- 34-35 I 117a (Apologetics)  
IV 33a (Patriarchy)  
V 369a (Trinity)
- 34-36 III 300a (Material Culture and the Q)
- 34-40 III 8a (Jesus)
- 35 I 319a (Chronology and the Q); 475a, 475b (Creation); 516b (Decision)  
II 185b (Fate); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 327b, 329b (God and his Attributes)  
IV 33b (Patriarchy)  
V 287a (Time); 542b (Word of God)
- 36 II 96a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
III 229b, 230a (Lord)
- 37-39 III 17b (Jesus)
- 39 I 500a (Day, Times of)  
II 395b (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
III 137a (Last Judgment); 442b (Muḥammad)  
IV 430b (Repentance and Penance)  
V 543a, 545a (Word of God)
- 41 I 5b (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the Q)  
II 71a (Ethics and the Q); 260b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
III 441b (Muḥammad); 524b (Narratives)  
IV 291b, 302b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
V 258a (Theology and the Q); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 41-47 IV 33a (Patriarchy)



- 41-48 iv 21a (Parents)
- 41-50 i 6b (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the Q)  
 iii 494a, 494b (Myths and Legends in the Q); 519b (Narratives)  
 v 574b (Zechariah)
- 42-45 iii 212b (Literature and the Q)
- 42-49 i 193a (Āzar)
- 43 iv 29a (Path or Way)
- 44 i 536b (Disobedience)  
 ii 98a (Evil Deeds)  
 iii 44b (Jinn)  
 v 120b (Spiritual Beings)
- 45 ii 274a (Friends and Friendship)
- 46 i 7a (Abraham)  
 v 130b (Stoning)
- 47 i 7a (Abraham)  
 iv 225a (Prayer)
- 48 iii 63b (Joy and Misery)  
 iv 228b, 229a (Prayer)
- 48-49 i 6a (Abraham)  
 iii 494b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 49 i 7b (Abraham)  
 ii 561a, 561b, 562a (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)  
 iii 1a (Jacob)
- 50 i 83a (Anatomy)  
 v 574b (Zechariah)
- 51 ii 260b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 iii 424b (Moses)  
 iii 524b (Narratives)  
 iv 290a, 292a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 51-58 iii 519b (Narratives)
- 52 ii 308b (Geography)  
 iv 292a (Prophets and Prophethood); 513b (Sacred Precincts)  
 v 29a (Sinai); 110a (Speech)
- 53 i 1a (Aaron); 260a, 260b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
 v 574b (Zechariah)
- 54 ii 260b (Form and Structure of the Q); 564a (Ishmael)  
 iii 524b (Narratives)  
 iv 290a, 291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 54-55 i 8a (Abraham)

- 55 II 358a (Grammar and the Q)  
IV 223b (Prayer)
- 56 II 71a (Ethics and the Q); 260b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
III 524b (Narratives)  
IV 291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 56-57 II 484a (Idrīs)  
V 249b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 57 V 41b (Sīra and the Q); 249b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 58 I 183b (Asceticism); 236b (Blessing); 254b (Bowling and Prostration)  
II 11b (Election); 571a (Israel)  
III 2a (Jacob); 190a (Literacy); 486b (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
IV 221b, 223b (Prayer); 291a (Prophets and Prophethood); 368b, 378a (Recitation of the Q)  
V 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q); 471b (Weeping); 574a (Zechariah)
- 60 IV 426b (Repentance and Penance)
- 61 V 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 62 I 503a, 503b (Day, Times of)  
II 80a, 80b (Evening); 91b (Everyday Life, Q In)  
III 109b (Language and Style of the Q); 416b (Morning)  
IV 482b (Rhymed Prose)  
V 281a (Time)
- 63 II 282b (Garden)
- 64 IV 293a (Prophets and Prophethood); 310b (Provocation)
- 65 I 458b (Courage)  
II 322b (God and his Attributes)  
IV 184a (Possession and Possessions); 288a (Property)
- 66 I 506b (Death and the Dead)  
II 358a (Grammar and the Q)  
III 17b (Jesus)
- 66-67 I 477a, 479a (Creation)
- 67 II 57b (Ethics and the Q)  
IV 421a (Remembrance)
- 68 III 63b (Joy and Misery)
- 69 IV 592b (Shī'a)
- 71 II 240a (Foretelling in the Q)
- 71-72 II 417b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 73 III 190a (Literacy)  
V 7a (Signs); 36b (Sīra and the Q)
- 74 II 293a (Generations); 353b, 355b (Grammar and the Q)  
IV 320a (Punishment Stories)

- 75     i   501a (Day, Times of)  
        iii 137a (Last Judgment)  
        iv 432a (Responsibility); 538b (Scholar)  
        v 287b (Time)
- 75-76 iv 12a (Paradise)
- 75-98 iii 519b (Narratives)
- 76     i   435b (Conversion)
- 77     i   302b (Children)  
        iv 31b (Patriarchy)  
        v 468a (Wealth)
- 77-80 i 221b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 78     i   465b (Covenant)  
        ii 293a (Generations)
- 79     i   243b (Book)  
        v 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 83     iv 295a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 84     iii 40a (Jihād); 550a (Numbers and Enumeration)
- 85     iv 435a (Resurrection)
- 87     i   465b (Covenant)  
        ii 49b (Eschatology); 551a, 552b (Intercession)  
        iii 379b (Mercy)
- 88-92 i 236a (Blasphemy)
- 88-93 iv 33a (Patriarchy)
- 88-95 iii 7b (Jesus)
- 93     iv 187a (Possession and Possessions); 576b (Servants)
- 94     iii 550a (Numbers and Enumeration)
- 96     iii 233b (Love and Affection)
- 97     i   132a (Arabic Language)  
        ii 341a, 341b (Good News)  
        iii 108b (Language, Concept of); 113b (Language and Style of the Q); 443a (Muḥammad)
- 97-98 ii 143a (Exhortations)
- 98     ii 405b (Hearing and Deafness)  
        iv 425a (Remnant)  
        v 479b (Whisper)

## SŪRAT ṬĀ HĀ (20)

- I 320a (Chronology and the Q); 453b (Cosmology)  
 III 472b (Mysterious Letters); 490b (Myths and Legends in the Q); 503b (Names of the Prophet); 519a (Narratives)  
 IV 587b (Sheets)  
 V 324a (Traditional Disciplines of Q Studies); 395b, 395b (Ṭuwā)
- 1 III 197a (Literary Structures of the Q)  
 1-8 III 519a (Narratives)  
 1-77 IV 105b, 106a (Plagues)  
 1-113 III 519a (Narratives)  
 2 III 63b (Joy and Misery); 440b, 452b (Muḥammad)  
 2-3 V 395b (Ṭuwā)  
 3 II 142b (Exhortations)  
 IV 230a (Prayer)  
 4 I 472b (Creation)  
 IV 292b (Prophets and Prophethood); 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)  
 5 I 103b, 105b (Anthropomorphism); 443b (Cosmology)  
 II 325b (God and his Attributes)  
 5-8 V 500b (Witnessing and Testifying)  
 6 II 4a (Earth)  
 V 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)  
 7-8 V 137b (Ṣūfism and the Q)  
 8 II 319b (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 185a (Possession and Possessions)  
 V 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)  
 9 I 532b (Dialogues)  
 II 254b (Form and Structure of the Q); 435b (History and the Q)  
 III 524a (Narratives)  
 9-14 II 211b, 213b (Fire)  
 9-44 II 558a (Invitation)  
 9-99 III 519a (Narratives)  
 IV 320a (Punishment Stories)  
 10 II 174a (Family)  
 IV 574b (Seeing and Hearing)  
 V 95b (South Asian Literatures and the Q)  
 10-12 III 529b (Nature as Signs)  
 10-48 I 468b (Createdness of the Q)

- 11 v 110b (Speech)
- 11-17 iii 421a (Moses)
- 12 i 329b (Chronology and the q); 346b (Clothing)  
 ii 173a (Fall of Man); 348b (Grammar and the q)  
 iii 495b (Myths and Legends in the q); 529b (Nature as Signs)  
 iv 282b (Profane and Sacred); 513a (Sacred Precincts)  
 v 248a (Textual Criticism of the q); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 395b (Ṭuwā)
- 12-14 i 329b (Chronology and the q)  
 ii 330a (God and his Attributes)
- 13 ii 11b (Election)  
 iii 495b (Myths and Legends in the q)  
 iv 217a (Prayer); 291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 14 i 329b (Chronology and the q)  
 ii 330a (God and his Attributes)  
 iii 495b (Myths and Legends in the q)  
 iv 224a, 229b (Prayer); 420a, 423b (Remembrance)  
 v 500b (Witnessing and Testifying); 555b (Worship)
- 14-16 iii 143a (Last Judgment)
- 15 i 501a (Day, Times of)  
 ii 148b (Expeditions and Battles); 423b (Hidden and the Hidden)  
 iii 137a (Last Judgment)  
 v 287b (Time); 395b (Ṭuwā)
- 16 v 396b (Ṭuwā); 486b (Wish and Desire)
- 17-21 ii 464b (Humor)  
 iv 508b (Rod)
- 17-23 iii 421b (Moses)  
 iv 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 18 ii 356b (Grammar and the q); 465a (Humor); 546a (Instruments)
- 20 i 99a (Animal Life)
- 21 v 29b (Sira and the q); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 22 i 364a (Colors)  
 ii 335b (Good and Evil)
- 24 iv 67b (Pharaoh)
- 25 iii 495b (Myths and Legends in the q)
- 25-34 iv 224a (Prayer)
- 25-35 i 328a (Chronology and the q)
- 27 iii 113a (Language and Style of the q)
- 27-28 iii 108b (Language, Concept of)

- 29 II 174a (Family)
- 29-30 I 260a (Brother and Brotherhood)
- 29-36 I 1a (Aaron)
- 32 I 260b (Brother and Brotherhood)
- 37-40 III 420b (Moses)
- 37-41 III 393b (Miracles)
- 38 IV 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 38-40 IV 20a (Parents)
- 39 I 103b (Anthropomorphism); 158a (Ark); 345b (Clients and Clientage)  
 II 10b (Egypt); 23b (Enemies); 323b, 324b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 202a (Literary Structures of the Q); 233b (Love and Affection)  
 V 126b (Springs and Fountains); 375a (Trips and Voyages); 463b (Water)
- 39-43 I 345b (Clients and Clientage)
- 40 I 260b (Brother and Brotherhood); 302b (Children); 405a (Consolation); 518b (Deliverance)  
 III 390b (Midian)  
 IV 37a (People of the Book); 49a (People of the House); 523b (Salvation); 606a (Shu'ayb)  
 V 285b (Time)
- 41 I 345b (Clients and Clientage)  
 IV 291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 42 I 260a (Brother and Brotherhood)  
 II 308a (Geography)
- 43 IV 106a (Plagues)  
 IV 67b (Pharaoh)
- 44 IV 35a (Peace)  
 V 221b (Teaching and Preaching the Q)
- 46 I 83b (Anatomy)  
 II 196b (Fear)  
 IV 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
- 47 I 260a (Brother and Brotherhood)  
 II 399a (Hāmān)  
 IV 35a (Peace); 225a (Prayer)
- 48 IV 440a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 51-55 I 523a (Destiny)
- 52 II 269b (Freedom and Predestination)
- 53 II 2b, 3a (Earth)  
 IV 336a (Races)  
 V 132a (Strangers and Foreigners); 462b (Water)

- 53-54 i 473b (Creation)
- 54 i 96b (Animal Life)
- 54-55 i 473a (Creation)
- 55 i 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 264b (Burial); 476a, 479a (Creation); 556a (Druzes)  
iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 56 v 6a (Signs)
- 56-70 iii 249b (Magic)
- 57 iii 246a (Magic)
- 58 iii 246a (Magic)
- 59 i 500b, 504a (Day, Times of)  
iii 416b (Morning)  
v 281b (Time)
- 61 ii 162a (Failure)  
iii 174a (Lawful and Unlawful)
- 62 v 479b (Whisper)
- 63 i 530b (Dialects)  
ii 359a, 359b (Grammar and the Q)  
iii 246a (Magic)  
v 239b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 64 iv 348b (Ranks and Orders)
- 65 i 518b (Deliverance)
- 65-73 iii 211b (Literature and the Q)
- 65-76 iii 393b (Miracles)
- 66 ii 546b (Instruments)  
iii 246a (Magic)  
iv 509a (Rod)  
v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 67 iii 398a (Miracles)
- 69 iv 523a (Salvation)
- 70 i 1a (Aaron); 255a (Bowling and Prostration)  
iii 229b (Lord)  
iv 483a (Rhymed Prose)
- 71 i 295b (Chastisement and Punishment); 487b, 488a (Crucifixion); 494b (Date Palm)  
ii 305b (Geography)  
iii 44a (Jinn); 246a (Magic)  
iv 67b (Pharaoh)  
v 201b (Teaching)

- 71-73 II 355a (Grammar and the *q*)
- 72 I 516b (Decision)  
III 65a (Judgment)
- 72-73 IV 286b (Proof)
- 73 III 246a (Magic); 378b (Mercy)
- 74 I 385a (Community and Society in the *q*)  
II 416b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 74-76 IV 2b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 75 III 127b (Language and Style of the *q*)  
IV 14a (Paradise)
- 76 IV 505b (Ritual Purity)  
V 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the *q*)
- 77 III 488a (Myths and Legends in the *q*)  
IV 35a (Peace); 440a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
V 375a (Trips and Voyages); 464b (Water); 546a (Word of God)
- 77-78 II 213a (Fire)  
III 394a (Miracles); 423b (Moses)
- 78 II 10b (Egypt); 184a (Fasting)  
IV 67a (Pharaoh)  
V 126b (Springs and Fountains); 377a (Troops); 463b (Water)
- 79 III 425a (Moses); 583b (Oppression)
- 80 I 98a (Animal Life); 518b (Deliverance)  
II 23b (Enemies); 215b (Flying); 308b (Geography)  
III 394a (Miracles)  
IV 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 513b (Sacred Precincts); 523b (Salvation)  
V 29a (Sinai)
- 81 I 93a (Anger)
- 81-82 IV 428b (Repentance and Penance)
- 82 I 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
II 321a (God and his Attributes)  
III 379b (Mercy)  
IV 431b (Responsibility)
- 83-98 I 1b (Aaron); 274a (Calf of Gold)
- 85 I 274a (Calf of Gold)  
II 358b (Grammar and the *q*)
- 85-91 III 424b (Moses)
- 85-94 V 155b (Sūfism and the *q*)
- 85-95 IV 405a (Religious Pluralism and the *q*); 524b (Samaritans)



- 86 I 93a, 93b (Anger)  
 III 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 217b (Literature and the Q); 424b (Moses)
- 86-89 I 465b (Covenant)
- 87 I 213a (Beauty); 274a, 276a (Calf of Gold)  
 II 358b (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 496a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 87-88 III 394b (Miracles)
- 88 I 99a (Animal Life); 274b (Calf of Gold)
- 89 IV 5a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 90 III 567b (Obedience)
- 90-94 I 274a (Calf of Gold)
- 92-93 I 537a (Disobedience)
- 94 I 276a (Calf of Gold)  
 II 352b (Grammar and the Q)  
 IV 20a (Parents); 403b (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
 V 524b (Women and the Q)
- 95 II 358b (Grammar and the Q)
- 95-97 I 274a (Calf of Gold)
- 96 I 274b, 275b (Calf of Gold)  
 III 394b (Miracles)  
 IV 290b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 82b (Soul); 474b (Weights and Measures)
- 97 I 274a, 274b, 275a (Calf of Gold)  
 II 10b (Egypt); 348a, 358a, 358b (Grammar and the Q)  
 IV 524b (Samaritans)  
 V 126b (Springs and Fountains); 463b (Water)
- 98 V 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 99 II 435b (History and the Q)  
 III 420a (Moses); 441a (Muḥammad); 517b (Narratives); 537a (News)  
 IV 302b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 100 V 474a (Weights and Measures)
- 100-113 III 519a (Narratives)
- 101 V 474a (Weights and Measures)
- 102 I 363a, 363b (Colors)  
 II 439b (History and the Q); 547a (Instruments)  
 IV 435a (Resurrection); 599b (Shī'ism and the Q)
- 103 V 479a, 479b (Whisper)
- 108 V 479a (Whisper)

- 109        I 463a (Court)  
              II 552b (Intercession)  
              III 141a (Last Judgment)  
              IV 163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 110        IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 110-114    I 247b (Book)
- 111        II 162a (Failure)  
              III 182b (Life)  
              IV 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 112        III 70b (Justice and Injustice)
- 113        II 226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 497b (Illiteracy)  
              III 113b (Language and Style of the Q); 193b (Literary Structures of the Q);  
              585a (Orality)  
              IV 280b (Profane and Sacred); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 566a (Scrip-  
              ture and the Q)  
              V 340b (Translations of the Q)
- 114        II 321b (God and his Attributes)  
              III 91b (Kings and Rulers); 441b (Muḥammad); 519a (Narratives)  
              IV 128a (Politics and the Q); 294a (Prophets and Prophethood); 538a (Scholar)
- 115        I 25a, 25b (Adam and Eve); 465a (Covenant)  
              V 334a (Traditional Disciplines of Q Studies)
- 115-117    I 448a (Cosmology)
- 115-123    I 448a (Cosmology)  
              V 530a (Women and the Q)
- 115-128    III 519a (Narratives)
- 115-135    III 519a (Narratives)
- 116        I 24a (Adam and Eve); 255a (Bowing and Prostration); 447a (Cosmology); 525a  
              (Devil)  
              II 172b (Fall of Man)  
              III 45a (Jinn)  
              IV 220a (Prayer)
- 116-123    I 525b (Devil)
- 117        I 447b, 454a, 455a (Cosmology)  
              II 172b (Fall of Man)  
              III 490a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 118        I 454a (Cosmology)  
              I 84a (Anatomy)
- 118-119    II 172b (Fall of Man)  
              III 209b (Literature and the Q)
- 119        V 281b (Time)

- 120     I 25a (Adam and Eve); 447a, 447b, 454a (Cosmology); 526a (Devil)  
        II 54a (Eternity); 172b (Fall of Man); 219b (Food and Drink); 335b (Good and Evil)  
        III 92b (Kings and Rulers)  
        IV 295a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
        V 82b (Soul); 360a (Tree); 479a (Whisper); 530a (Women and the Q); 571a (Zaqqūm)
- 120-123   I 525a (Devil)
- 121     I 25a (Adam and Eve); 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 84a (Anatomy); 346b (Clothing); 435a (Conversion); 447b (Cosmology); 536a, 536b, 538a (Disobedience)  
        II 66a (Ethics and the Q); 506b (Impeccability)  
        IV 581a, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)  
        V 25a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 121-122   III 379a (Mercy)
- 122     I 25b, 26a (Adam and Eve); 436b (Conversion); 455a (Cosmology)  
        II 11b (Election)  
        IV 291b (Prophets and Prophethood); 429a (Repentance and Penance)
- 122-123   I 436a (Conversion)  
        II 173a (Fall of Man)
- 123     I 25a (Adam and Eve)  
        II 23b, 24a (Enemies); 173a, 173a (Fall of Man)  
        III 63b (Joy and Misery)  
        V 109b (Speech)
- 126     I 454a (Cosmology)
- 128     II 434a (History and the Q)  
        IV 425a (Remnant)
- 129     II 45a (Eschatology)  
        III 185a (Life)  
        V 289b (Time); 547b (Word of God)
- 130     I 14a (Abrogation); 27a (Adoration); 327b (Chronology and the Q); 498a (Day and Night); 503b (Day, Times of)  
        II 82a (Everyday Life, Q In); 315a (Glorification of God); 340a (Good Deeds)  
        III 40a (Jihād); 446b, 452b (Muḥammad)  
        IV 107a (Planets and Stars); 220b, 222a, 222b, 223a, 223b (Prayer)  
        V 134a (Suffering); 163a (Sun); 282b (Time)
- 130-135   II 143a (Exhortations)
- 131     III 453a (Muḥammad)  
        V 178b, 179a (Sustenance)
- 132     I 327b (Chronology and the Q)  
        IV 222a (Prayer)

- 133 I 245b (Book)  
 II 434a (History and the Q); 545a (Instruments)  
 III 425b (Moses); 452a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 569b, 570b (Scrolls)  
 V 8a (Signs); 301a (Torah)
- 134 IV 453b (Reward and Punishment)
- 135 IV 29a (Path or Way)

## SŪRAT AL-ANBIYĀ' (21)

- III 516b, 521a (Narratives)  
 IV 495b, 496a (Ritual and the Q)
- 1 II 148b (Expeditions and Battles)  
 III 138a (Last Judgment)
- 2 I 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 IV 423b (Remembrance)
- 2-3 III 247a (Magic)
- 3 II 361b (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 246a (Magic); 449b (Muḥammad)  
 V 479b (Whisper)
- 3-4 IV 311a (Provocation)
- 4 II 1b (Ears)  
 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 5 I 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 542b (Divination); 546b, 552a (Dreams and Sleep)  
 II 241b (Foretelling in the Q)  
 III 116b (Language and Style of the Q); 219b (Literature and the Q); 450a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 112a, 112b (Poetry and Poets); 178b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 296a, 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 311b (Provocation); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration); 477a (Rhymed Prose)  
 V 546a (Word of God)
- 5-6 III 453a (Muḥammad)
- 6-15 IV 320b (Punishment Stories)
- 7 III 372b (Memory)  
 IV 49a (People of the House); 217a, 230a (Prayer); 302a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 301b, 303b (Torah)
- 8 I 80a (Anatomy)  
 II 217a (Food and Drink)
- 9 V 258a (Theology and the Q)
- 11 I 479a (Creation)

- 16     I 442a (Cosmology)  
        II 410b (Heaven and Sky)  
        IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 16-17   I 473a (Creation)  
        V 279b (Time)
- 18     V 544b (Word of God)
- 19     I 160b (Arrogance)  
        IV 264a (Pride)
- 19-20   I 435a (Conversion)
- 20     I 501a (Day, Times of)  
        IV 220a (Prayer)
- 22     I 236a (Blasphemy)  
        II 325b (God and his Attributes)  
        IV 78a, 80b (Philosophy and the Q); 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 161b  
        (Polytheism and Atheism); 215a (Praise); 220a, 220b (Prayer); 287a (Proof)  
        V 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 23     IV 431a (Responsibility)  
        V 136a (Suffering); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 24     IV 286b (Proof); 312b (Provocation); 538b (Scholar)
- 25     I 329b (Chronology and the Q)  
        II 330a (God and his Attributes); 557b (Invitation)  
        IV 300a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
        V 500b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 28     II 197b (Fear)  
        III 141a (Last Judgment)  
        IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 29     II 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 30     I 95b (Animal Life); 442a (Cosmology); 477b (Creation)  
        II 327b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)  
        III 530b (Nature as Signs)  
        IV 554a (Science and the Q)  
        V 126a (Springs and Fountains); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q); 462b  
        (Water); 544a (Word of God)
- 30-33   II 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 31     II 2b, 3a (Earth)  
        IV 554a (Science and the Q)
- 32     I 45a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
        II 411a (Heaven and Sky); 460b (House, Domestic and Divine)  
        IV 307b (Protection)  
        V 5b (Signs)

- 33 I 27a (Adoration); 442b, 445b (Cosmology); 501a (Day, Times of)  
 II 315a (Glorification of God); 327b (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 107a, 107b (Planets and Stars); 552b (Science and the Q)  
 V 163a (Sun)
- 34 II 54a (Eternity)
- 35 II 28b (Epigraphy)  
 IV 486a (Ritual and the Q)  
 V 83a (Soul); 133b (Suffering); 363a (Trial)
- 36 III 400a (Mockery); 448b (Muḥammad)
- 37 II 56b (Ethics and the Q)  
 V 204b (Teaching)
- 38 III 448b (Muḥammad)
- 39 I 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 210b (Fire); 415a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 40 V 181a (Symbolic Imagery)
- 41 III 400a, 400b (Mockery); 453a (Muḥammad)
- 43 I 387b (Companions of the Prophet)  
 IV 307b (Protection)  
 V 82a (Soul); 430a (Victory)
- 45 I 83b (Anatomy)  
 III 442b (Muḥammad)  
 IV 312a (Provocation)
- 47 I 522b (Destiny)  
 II 70b (Ethics and the Q); 217b (Food and Drink); 305a, 305b (Geography); 545b (Instruments)  
 III 140b (Last Judgment); 275b (Markets); 334b (Measurement); 409a (Money)  
 IV 457b (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 313b (Trade and Commerce); 473b (Weights and Measures); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 48 I 486b (Criterion)  
 III 186b (Light); 424b (Moses); 507b (Names of the Q); 524a (Narratives)  
 IV 343a (Ramaḍān)  
 V 300b, 301b (Torah)
- 48-49 I 1a (Aaron)
- 48-73 III 521a (Narratives)
- 49 I 501a (Day, Times of)  
 II 196b, 197b (Fear)  
 III 137a (Last Judgment)  
 V 287b (Time)
- 50 III 510a, 513a (Names of the Q)  
 IV 230a (Prayer)

- 51     iii 524a (Narratives)  
        iv 537b (Scholar)  
        v 258a (Theology and the Q)
- 51-70   iii 340b (Mecca)  
        iv 21a (Parents)
- 51-71   i 193a (Āzar)
- 51-73   i 6b (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the Q)  
        iii 494a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 52       i 162b (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
        ii 474a (Iconoclasm); 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters); 481b (Idols and Images)  
        iv 160a (Polytheism and Atheism)
- 52-54   ii 474a (Iconoclasm)
- 53       v 317a (Tradition and Custom)
- 54       ii 43b (Error)
- 56       i 472a (Creation)
- 57       ii 474a (Iconoclasm); 481a, 481b (Idols and Images)  
        iii 561b (Oaths)
- 57-58   i 7a (Abraham)  
        iii 494b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 58       ii 474b (Iconoclasm)
- 59       ii 481b (Idols and Images)
- 61       i 501b (Day, Times of)  
        v 497a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 62-67   i 533b (Dialogues)
- 63       iii 210b (Literature and the Q)
- 66       iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 67       iv 21a (Parents)
- 67-69   iii 539a (Nimrod)
- 68-69   i 7a (Abraham)  
        ii 211b (Fire)  
        iii 224b (Literature and the Q); 494b (Myths and Legends in the Q); 529b (Nature as Signs)
- 68-71   iii 219a (Literature and the Q)  
        v 574b (Zechariah)
- 69       ii 211b (Fire); 455b (Hot and Cold)  
        iii 393a (Miracles)  
        v 95b (South Asian Literatures and the Q); 109a (Speech); 545a (Word of God)
- 71       i 6a (Abraham); 519a (Deliverance)  
        ii 309a (Geography)

- III 494b (Myths and Legends in the *Q*)  
 IV 513b (Sacred Precincts)  
 V 107a (Spatial Relations)
- 72 I 7b (Abraham)  
 II 562a (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)  
 III 1a (Jacob); 520a (Narratives)
- 72-73 IV 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 73 I 66b (Almsgiving)  
 II 358b (Grammar and the *Q*); 503a (Imām)  
 III 95a (Kings and Rulers)  
 IV 223b (Prayer); 294b, 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 197a (Taxation)
- 74 I 519a (Deliverance)  
 II 63a (Ethics and the *Q*)  
 III 524a (Narratives)  
 IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 538a (Scholar)  
 V 21b (Sin, Major and Minor); 574b (Zechariah)
- 74-91 III 522a (Narratives)
- 76 I 519a (Deliverance)  
 III 63b (Joy and Misery)
- 76-77 V 430a (Victory); 574b (Zechariah)
- 77 I 553b (Drowning)
- 78 I 99a (Animal Life)  
 II 394b (Ḥadīth and the *Q*)  
 IV 315b (Psalms)
- 78-79 I 148a (Arbitration)  
 III 226a (Literature and the *Q*)  
 V 77a (Solomon)
- 78-82 V 77a (Solomon)
- 79 I 496a (David)  
 II 315a (Glorification of God)  
 III 524a (Narratives)  
 IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 315b (Psalms); 538a (Scholar)
- 80 I 155b (Archaeology and the *Q*); 346b (Clothing); 496a (David)  
 II 145b (Expeditions and Battles)  
 III 249a (Magic); 253b (Manual Labor); 487b (Myths and Legends in the *Q*)  
 V 200b (Teaching)
- 81 I 52a, 52b, 53b (Air and Wind)  
 III 487a (Myths and Legends in the *Q*)  
 IV 513b (Sacred Precincts); 537b (Scholar)  
 V 77b (Solomon); 412a (Vehicles); 470b (Weather)



- 81-82 iv 164b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 82 i 526b (Devil)  
 ii 467b (Hunting and Fishing)  
 iii 44b (Jinn); 253b (Manual Labor); 487a (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
 iv 307b (Protection)  
 v 77a (Solomon); 120b (Spiritual Beings)
- 83 iii 378a (Mercy)  
 v 134a (Suffering); 381a (Trust and Patience)
- 83-84 iii 50a, 50b (Job)  
 v 574b (Zechariah)
- 83-85 v 380b (Trust and Patience)
- 84 v 134a (Suffering)
- 85 i 8a (Abraham); 527b, 528a (Dhū l-Kifl)  
 ii 484a (Idrīs); 564a (Ishmael)  
 v 381a (Trust and Patience)
- 85-86 v 246a, 249b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 87 i 494a (Darkness)  
 iii 54a, 54b (Jonah); 305b (Material Culture and the Q)  
 iv 223b (Prayer); 429b (Repentance and Penance)  
 v 488b (Witness to Faith); 500b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 87-88 i 93b (Anger); 99a (Animal Life)  
 iii 53a (Jonah)  
 v 574b (Zechariah)
- 88 iv 430a (Repentance and Penance)
- 89-90 iii 210b (Literature and the Q); 289a (Mary)  
 v 574b (Zechariah)
- 90 iii 51b (John the Baptist)  
 iv 142b (Politics and the Q)
- 91 i 52b (Air and Wind); 87a (Angel); 298b (Chastity)  
 ii 278b (Gabriel); 442a, 443b (Holy Spirit)  
 iii 14a (Jesus); 289a, 293a, 293b (Mary)  
 iv 581a, 583b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 v 4a (Signs); 81b (Soul); 114b (Spirit); 371a (Trinity)
- 91-93 iii 7b, 14a (Jesus)
- 92 i 372a (Community and Society in the Q)  
 ii 330a (God and his Attributes)
- 92-93 ii 497a (Illiteracy)
- 93-94 v 387a (Truth)
- 94 i 243b, 243b (Book)

- 95        III 173a (Lawful and Unlawful)
- 96        I 111a (Antichrist); 112b (Apocalypse); 398b (Conquest)  
           III 143b (Last Judgment)  
           IV 434b (Resurrection)
- 96-97    I 61a (Alexander)  
           II 331b (Gog and Magog)
- 97        II 361a (Grammar and the Q); 489a, 489a (Ignorance)  
           V 387a (Truth)
- 97-103   IV 34b (Peace)
- 98        II 415a (Hell and Hellfire)  
           V 241b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 101-107 III 436b (Mosque)
- 102        V 478b (Whisper)
- 103        II 47b (Eschatology); 198a (Fear)
- 104        I 479a (Creation)  
           II 395b (Ḥadīth and the Q); 411b (Heaven and Sky); 439b (History and the Q);  
           545a (Instruments)  
           III 140a (Last Judgment)  
           IV 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 34b (Peace); 435a (Resurrection)  
           V 242a (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 105        I 244b (Book)  
           II 152a (Expeditions and Battles); 340b (Good Deeds)  
           III 4a, 6a (Jerusalem); 305b (Material Culture and the Q)  
           IV 315a, 316a (Psalms)
- 105-112 II 143a (Exhortations); 261b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 107        III 382b (Messenger); 442b, 443b (Muḥammad)  
           IV 299b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
           V 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 108        II 329b (God and his Attributes)  
           IV 294a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
           V 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 109        III 305b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 110        IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
           V 479b (Whisper)
- 111        V 288b (Time)
- 112        III 305b (Material Culture and the Q)

## SŪRAT AL-ḤAJJ (22)

- i 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)
- ii 264a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- iv 250b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 496b (Ritual and the Q)
- v 174b (Sūra)
  
- 1
  - i 501a (Day, Times of)
  - ii 148b (Expeditions and Battles); 264a (Form and Structure of the Q)
  - iii 137a (Last Judgment)
  - v 174b (Sūra); 287b (Time)
  
- 2
  - ii 556a (Intoxicants)
  - iii 106a (Lactation); 227b (Load or Burden)
  - v 476b (Wet-Nursing)
  
- 3
  - i 512b (Debate and Disputation); 524b (Devil)
  - iii 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
  
- 4
  - i 244b (Book)
  
- 5
  - i 3b (Abortion); 81a (Anatomy); 213a (Beauty); 230b, 231a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 238a (Blood and Blood Clot); 364b (Colors); 477a, 479a (Creation)
  - ii 3a, 3b (Earth); 28b (Epigraphy); 303a (Geography); 328a (God and his Attributes); 507b (Impotence)
  - iii 304a (Material Culture and the Q); 332a (Maturity)
  - iv 435b (Resurrection)
  - v 133b (Suffering); 267a (Theology and the Q); 289a (Time); 522a (Womb); 569b (Youth and Old Age)
  
- 5-6
  - i 479b (Creation)
  
- 6
  - i 213a (Beauty)
  - ii 321b (God and his Attributes)
  
- 7
  - i 232b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 501a (Day, Times of)
  - ii 29b (Epigraphy); 148b (Expeditions and Battles)
  - iii 137a (Last Judgment)
  - v 287b (Time)
  
- 8
  - i 512b (Debate and Disputation)
  - iii 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
  
- 9
  - ii 210b (Fire)
  - iii 58a (Journey)
  - iv 457a (Reward and Punishment)
  
- 11
  - v 244b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
  
- 12
  - iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing); 228b (Prayer)
  
- 13
  - i 344b (Clients and Clientage)
  
- 14
  - ii 340b (Good Deeds)

- 15 I 93b (Anger)
- 15-44 I 151b (Archaeology and the Q)
- 16 II 497b (Illiteracy)
- 17 I 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 378a (Community and Society in the Q); 516b (Decision)  
 III 22a (Jews and Judaism); 244a, 244b (Magians); 246b (Magic)  
 IV 403a, 404b, 405a, 407b, 408a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 511b (Sabians); 586a (Sheba)
- 18 I 99b (Animal Life); 254b (Bowing and Prostration); 480b (Creeds)  
 III 415a (Moon)  
 IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 221a (Prayer); 378a (Recitation of the Q)  
 V 121b (Springs and Fountains); 163a (Sun); 359a (Tree); 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 19 I 81b (Anatomy); 222a (Belief and Unbelief); 347a (Clothing); 513b (Debate and Disputation)  
 II 210b (Fire); 400a (Ḥamza b. 'Abd al-Muṭṭalib); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 19-20 II 211a (Fire); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 19-21 II 50b (Eschatology)  
 V 133a (Suffering)
- 20 II 426a (Hides and Fleece)
- 21 II 546a (Instruments)  
 III 383a (Metals and Minerals)
- 22 II 210b (Fire)  
 III 63b (Joy and Misery)
- 23 I 96a (Animal Life); 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 284a (Garden); 333b (Gold)  
 III 383b, 384a (Metals and Minerals)  
 IV 18a (Paradise)  
 V 11b, 12a (Silk)
- 24 III 583b (Oppression)
- 25 I 215a (Bedouin)  
 II 299a (Geography); 420b (Heresy)  
 III 77b (Ka'ba); 340b (Mecca)  
 IV 332a (Quraysh); 515a (Sacred Precincts)
- 26 I 254a (Bowing and Prostration)  
 II 56b (Ethics and the Q); 84b (Everyday Life, Q In); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine)  
 III 76b (Ka'ba)  
 IV 52b (People of the House); 219b (Prayer); 505b (Ritual Purity); 514b (Sacred Precincts)  
 V 140b (Sūfism and the Q)

- 26-27 i 7b (Abraham)
- 26-28 iii 340b (Mecca)
- 26-29 i 330b (Chronology and the *q*)
- 26-33 ii 340a (Good Deeds)
- 27 i 96a (Animal Life)  
 ii 198b (Feet); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine)  
 iv 91b (Pilgrimage); 104b (Place of Abraham)  
 v 175a (Sūra); 375a (Trips and Voyages)
- 27-29 iii 340b (Mecca)
- 27-37 iv 517b (Sacrifice)
- 28 i 101a (Animal Life)  
 ii 7a (Economics); 216b, 218b (Food and Drink); 450b (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
 iv 208b (Poverty and the Poor); 420b (Remembrance)  
 v 179b (Sustenance); 280a (Time)
- 29 iii 77a (Ka'ba); 338b, 340b (Mecca)  
 iv 52b (People of the House); 93b (Pilgrimage); 514b (Sacred Precincts)
- 30 i 411b (Contamination)  
 ii 474b (Iconoclasm); 481a, 481b (Idols and Images)  
 iii 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 190a (Literacy)  
 iv 282a (Profane and Sacred); 503b (Ritual Purity)  
 v 21a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 31 i 52a, 54b (Air and Wind); 100a (Animal Life); 330b (Chronology and the *q*)  
 ii 216a (Flying); 402b (Ḥanif)  
 v 470b (Weather)
- 32 ii 408a (Heart); 550a (Intention)
- 33 iii 77a (Ka'ba); 339a, 340b (Mecca)  
 iv 52b (People of the House); 514b (Sacred Precincts)
- 34 i 96b (Animal Life)  
 ii 205b (Festivals and Commemorative Days); 329b (God and his Attributes); 341a (Good News); 355b (Grammar and the *q*); 432a (History and the *q*)  
 iii 583b (Oppression)  
 iv 420b (Remembrance)
- 35 ii 187b (Fate); 198a (Fear); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
 iii 372a, 373a (Memory)  
 v 133b (Suffering)
- 36 i 97a (Animal Life)  
 ii 205b (Festivals and Commemorative Days)  
 iii 372a (Memory)  
 iv 420b (Remembrance)  
 v 3a (Signs)

- 36-37 II 218b (Food and Drink)
- 37 I 80b (Anatomy)  
 II 82b (Everyday Life, Q In); 341a (Good News)  
 IV 517b (Sacrifice)
- 38 I 220b, 221a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 39 I 505b (Days of God)  
 III 558b (Numismatics); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 IV 35a (Peace)  
 V 437a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 456b (War)
- 39-40 II 209a (Fighting)  
 III 40a, 40b, 41b (Jihād); 568a (Obedience)
- 39-41 III 422b (Moses)
- 39-49 IV 320b (Punishment Stories)
- 40 I 164a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 314a (Christians and Christianity); 335b (Church)  
 II 92a (Everyday Life, Q In); 228a (Foreign Vocabulary); 322a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 23a (Jews and Judaism); 230a (Lord)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 230b (Prayer); 404a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 420b (Remembrance); 516b (Sacred Precincts)  
 V 457a, 458b (War)
- 41 IV 490a (Ritual and the Q)  
 V 437a, 437b, 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 42 I 21b (Ād)  
 II 439a (History and the Q)  
 III 486b (Myths and Legends in the Q); 540a, 540b (Noah)  
 IV 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 309b (Provocation); 586b (Sheba)
- 42-45 III 522a (Narratives)
- 42-49 IV 320b (Punishment Stories)
- 43 II 308a (Geography)
- 44 II 489a (Ignorance)  
 III 390b (Midian)
- 45 I 166a (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
 II 352b (Grammar and the Q)  
 IV 357b (Readings of the Q)  
 V 22a (Sin, Major and Minor); 463a (Water)
- 46 I 81b, 83b (Anatomy); 449b (Cosmology)  
 II 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
 II 510b (Indifference)  
 IV 574a, 575b (Seeing and Hearing)  
 V 447a, 447b (Vision and Blindness)

- 47     ii 410b (Heaven and Sky); 433a (History and the q)  
        v 286a (Time); 560a (Year)
- 48     iii 378b (Mercy)  
        iv 310b (Provocation)  
        v 22a (Sin, Major and Minor); 287a (Time)
- 50     ii 245a (Forgiveness)  
        v 179a (Sustenance)
- 50-51  ii 527a (Inimitability)  
        iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 52     i 15a (Abrogation)  
        ii 365a (Grammar and the q); 392a (Ḥadīth and the q); 474b (Iconoclasm)  
        iii 381a, 382a (Messenger); 454a (Muḥammad)  
        iv 289b, 295a (Prophets and Prophethood); 532b (Satanic Verses); 537b (Scholar)  
        v 25a, 25b (Sin, Major and Minor); 243a (Textual Criticism of the q); 363a  
        (Trial); 487a (Wish and Desire)
- 52-53  i 321a (Chronology and the q)
- 52-54  iv 532b (Satanic Verses)
- 53     ii 407a, 407b (Heart)  
        v 363b (Trial)
- 53-54  ii 469a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 54     i 247b (Book)  
        ii 320b (God and his Attributes)  
        iv 538b (Scholar)  
        v 203b (Teaching)
- 55     i 500a, 501a (Day, Times of)  
        iii 137a, 138a (Last Judgment)  
        v 287b (Time)
- 55-57  v 103a (Sovereignty)
- 56     ii 282b (Garden); 321a (God and his Attributes)  
        iii 62b (Joy and Misery); 92b (Kings and Rulers)  
        iv 128a (Politics and the q)  
        v 573b (Zealotry)
- 56-57  iv 2b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 58     iii 38b (Jihād)  
        iv 30b (Path or Way)  
        v 178b (Sustenance); 457a (War)
- 58-59  ii 45b (Eschatology)  
        iii 41a (Jihād)
- 59     iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
- 60     iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)  
        v 456b (War)

- 61     iv   4b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 62     i    158b (Arrogance)  
       ii   82b (Everyday Life, Q In); 99a (Evil Deeds); 320a, 321b (God and his Attributes)  
       iii  304a (Material Culture and the Q)  
       iv   5b (Pairs and Pairing); 228b (Prayer); 263b (Pride)
- 63     i    362b (Colors)  
       ii  3a (Earth); 28b (Epigraphy); 303a (Geography)
- 64     iv   6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 65     i    96a (Animal Life); 443a (Cosmology); 473a (Creation)  
       ii  411a (Heaven and Sky)  
       iii 379a (Mercy)  
       iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing); 186a (Possession and Possessions)  
       v   412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)
- 66     iv   435b (Resurrection)
- 67     i    372a (Community and Society in the Q)  
       ii  432a (History and the Q)  
       iv  132b (Politics and the Q)
- 67-68   i   513b (Debate and Disputation)
- 67-72   i   523b (Destiny)
- 68     i    511b, 513b (Debate and Disputation)  
       iii 40a (Jihād)  
       iv  309b (Provocation)
- 68-69   iii 453b (Muḥammad)  
       iv  133b (Politics and the Q)
- 69     ii  321a (God and his Attributes)  
       v   573b (Zealotry)
- 70     i    243a (Book); 523a (Destiny)  
       ii  544b (Instruments)
- 72     ii  435b (History and the Q)  
       iii 190a (Literacy); 536b (News)  
       iv  286b (Proof)  
       v   438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 73     i    99b (Animal Life); 472b (Creation)  
       ii  508a (Impotence)  
       iv  79b (Philosophy and the Q)
- 74     ii  92a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
       iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 75     ii  11b, 12a (Election)  
       iii 446a (Muḥammad)  
       iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing); 291a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 76     iv   4b (Pairs and Pairing)



- 77     i 254a (Bowling and Prostration)  
        iv 219b, 220a (Prayer)
- 77-78 iii 303a (Material Culture and the q)
- 78     i 6a, 7b (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the q); 461a (Courage); 465a  
        (Covenant)  
        ii 11b (Election); 340a (Good Deeds)  
        iii 38a (Jihād); 231a (Lord); 447a (Muḥammad)  
        iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)  
        v 196b (Taxation); 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)

### SŪRAT AL-MU' MINŪN (23)

- i 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)
- iii 11b, 14a (Jesus); 305a (Material Culture and the q)
- iv 478b (Rhymed Prose); 496a (Ritual and the q)
- 1       i 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
        ii 361b (Grammar and the q)
- 1-5     i 84a (Anatomy)
- 1-6     i 219b (Belief and Unbelief)  
        ii 29a (Epigraphy)
- 1-9     iv 455a (Reward and Punishment)
- 1-11    i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)  
        iii 210a (Literature and the q)
- 2       i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)  
        iii 210a (Literature and the q)
- 3       i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)  
        iii 109b (Language and Style of the q)
- 4       i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)
- 5       i 298b (Chastity)  
        iv 584a (Sex and Sexuality)
- 5-6     i 396b (Concubines)  
        v 58a (Slaves and Slavery); 527b (Women and the q)
- 5-7     i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts); 299a, 299b (Chastity)
- 6       iv 288a (Property); 582a (Sex and Sexuality)  
        v 57b (Slaves and Slavery); 527b (Women and the q)
- 8       i 257a, 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts); 464b (Covenant)  
        ii 8b (Economics)
- 8-11    i 219b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 9       i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)  
        iii 210a (Literature and the q)  
        iv 224b (Prayer)

- 11 II 51a (Eschatology); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 283a (Garden)
- 12 I 231a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 233b (Birth); 339b, 340a (Clay); 446a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)  
 II 4a (Earth); 328a (God and his Attributes); 340a (Good Deeds)  
 V 267a (Theology and the Q)
- 12-13 I 80a (Anatomy)  
 III 354b (Medicine and the Q)
- 12-14 I 3a (Abortion); 233a (Birth); 238a (Blood and Blood Clot); 340a (Clay); 477a, 477b (Creation)  
 II 87a (Everyday Life, Q In); 328a (God and his Attributes)
- 12-16 III 14a (Jesus); 183b (Life)
- 13 III 597a (Ornamentation and Illumination)  
 V 522b (Womb)
- 14 I 80a, 81a (Anatomy); 479a (Creation)  
 IV 220b (Prayer)  
 V 522b (Womb)
- 16 III 183b (Life)
- 17 I 442a (Cosmology)  
 II 51a (Eschatology)  
 IV 107b (Planets and Stars)
- 17-22 I 473a (Creation)
- 18 II 3a (Earth)  
 III 334a (Measurement)  
 V 462b (Water)
- 18-19 III 531a (Nature as Signs)
- 18-20 II 3a (Earth)  
 V 126b, 127b (Springs and Fountains)
- 19 I 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 478b (Creation)  
 II 217b (Food and Drink); 283b (Garden); 304a (Geography)  
 V 126b (Springs and Fountains)
- 20 I 102b (Anointing); 362a (Colors)  
 II 218b (Food and Drink); 305a (Geography)  
 IV 482b (Rhymed Prose)  
 V 28a (Sinai); 185a (Syria); 362a (Tree)
- 21 I 96a (Animal Life)
- 21-22 IV 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 22 III 227b (Load or Burden)  
 V 133a (Suffering); 412a (Vehicles)
- 23 III 524a (Narratives)  
 V 123a (Springs and Fountains)

- 23-30   iii 540b (Noah)  
           iv 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 23-49   iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 24       iv 296a (Prophets and Prophethood); 311b (Provocation)
- 25       ii 540a (Insanity)  
           iv 112a (Poetry and Poets)
- 27       i 96a (Animal Life); 553b (Drowning)  
           ii 154a (Eyes); 213a (Fire); 219a (Food and Drink); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary);  
           323b, 324b (God and his Attributes)  
           iii 393a (Miracles); 541a (Noah)  
           iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 217a (Prayer); 293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439b  
           (Revelation and Inspiration); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
           v 271a (Theology and the q); 546a (Word of God)
- 28       i 519a (Deliverance)  
           iv 213b (Praise)
- 29       iii 488a (Myths and Legends in the q)
- 31       i 479a (Creation)  
           ii 293a (Generations)
- 31-41   iv 319b (Punishment Stories)
- 33       i 235b (Blasphemy)  
           ii 217a (Food and Drink)
- 35       ii 4b (Earth); 358a (Grammar and the q)
- 37       i 506a (Death and the Dead)  
           ii 508a (Impotence)
- 38       i 236a (Blasphemy)
- 41       i 491b (Curse)
- 42       i 479a (Creation)
- 43       v 289a (Time)
- 44       i 491b (Curse)  
           ii 435b (History and the q)  
           iii 382a (Messenger); 453a (Muḥammad); 517b (Narratives)  
           iv 291a, 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 45       i 1a (Aaron); 260a, 261a (Brother and Brotherhood)  
           iii 421b (Moses)  
           iv 106a (Plagues)
- 45-48   iii 423a (Moses)
- 46       i 160a (Arrogance); 395b (Conceit)  
           ii 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
           iii 421b (Moses)  
           iv 264a (Pride)

- 49 I 245a (Book)  
 III 424b, 425a (Moses)  
 V 301a, 302a (Torah)
- 50 II 10a, 10b (Egypt)  
 III 5b (Jerusalem); 7b, 8a, 11a, 13b (Jesus); 293a (Mary)  
 V 121b, 127b (Springs and Fountains); 533b (Women and the Q)
- 51 I 96b (Animal Life)  
 II 467a (Hunting and Fishing)  
 IV 295b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 52 II 330a (God and his Attributes); 349a (Grammar and the Q)
- 52-53 II 497a (Illiteracy)  
 IV 25a (Parties and Factions)
- 52-54 I 377b (Community and Society in the Q)
- 53 II 432a (History and the Q)  
 III 24b (Jews and Judaism); 61b (Joy and Misery)  
 IV 24b (Parties and Factions); 403b (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 54 III 40a (Jihād)
- 55 IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 55-56 V 468a (Wealth)
- 56 II 61a (Ethics and the Q)
- 57 II 197b (Fear)
- 57-61 I 219b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 259b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 60 II 198a (Fear); 359b (Grammar and the Q)
- 62 IV 432b (Responsibility)  
 V 84a (Soul); 111a (Speech)
- 63-67 III 379b (Mercy)
- 64 IV 332a (Quraysh); 453a (Reward and Punishment)
- 65 II 355a (Grammar and the Q)
- 66 III 190a (Literacy)
- 68 IV 394b (Reflection and Deliberation)
- 70 II 540a (Insanity)  
 IV 112a (Poetry and Poets)
- 71 IV 522b (Salvation)
- 72 III 190a (Literacy)  
 IV 452b (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 192b, 196a (Taxation)
- 72-77 II 143b (Exhortations)

- 73-75 I 437a (Conversion)
- 75-77 IV 332a (Quraysh)
- 77 I 398b (Conquest); 521b (Despair); 524b (Devil)
- 78 I 479a (Creation)
- 78-79 I 476a (Creation)
- 78-80 II 67b (Ethics and the Q)
- 80 I 501b (Day, Times of)  
IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing)  
V 280b (Time)
- 82 II 4b (Earth)
- 83 II 430a (History and the Q)  
III 518a (Narratives)
- 84 IV 311a (Provocation)
- 86 II 325b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)  
III 230a (Lord); 554b (Numerology)  
IV 107b (Planets and Stars)
- 88 I 369b (Community and Society in the Q); 519b (Deliverance)  
II 401b (Hand)  
III 201b (Literary Structures of the Q)  
IV 127b (Politics and the Q); 307b (Protection)
- 91 III 14a (Jesus)  
IV 80b (Philosophy and the Q); 220a, 220b (Prayer)  
V 369a (Trinity)
- 92 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
- 96 II 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
III 40b (Jihād); 65b (Judgment); 453b (Muḥammad)
- 97 I 526b (Devil)  
II 92b (Everyday Life, Q In); 344a (Gossip)
- 97-98 IV 308a (Protection)
- 99 IV 430a (Repentance and Penance)
- 99-101 III 379b (Mercy)
- 100 I 91a (Angel); 204b, 206a (Barzakh); 232b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)  
II 229a (Foreign Vocabulary)
- 101 II 547a (Instruments)  
III 99b (Kinship); 379b (Mercy)
- 101-105 I 522b (Destiny)
- 102 III 178a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 334b (Measurement)  
IV 523a (Salvation)

- 102-103    III    70a (Justice and Injustice); 140b (Last Judgment); 334b (Measurement)  
                   IV    2b (Pairs and Pairing)  
                   V    313b (Trade and Commerce)
- 103            III    178a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 334b (Measurement)
- 104            I    222a (Belief and Unbelief); 556a (Druzes)  
                   II    416a (Hell and Hellfire)  
                   V    133a (Suffering)
- 105            III    190a (Literacy)
- 106            III    63b (Joy and Misery)  
                   V    430b (Victory)
- 109            III    378a (Mercy)
- 110            III    146b (Laughter); 401a (Mockery)  
                   IV    309b (Provocation)
- 111            II    98a (Evil Deeds)  
                   IV    523a (Salvation)  
                   V    134b (Suffering); 430a (Victory)
- 112            II    439b (History and the Q)  
                   V    286a (Time); 553b (World)
- 115            I    442a (Cosmology)  
                   II    98a (Evil Deeds); 186b (Fate); 327b (God and his Attributes); 336b (Good  
                   and Evil); 340a (Good Deeds)  
                   V    553b (World)
- 116            II    325b (God and his Attributes)  
                   V    103b (Sovereignty); 277a (Throne of God)
- 116-118      II    143b (Exhortations)
- 117            III    14a (Jesus)  
                   IV    286b (Proof); 523a (Salvation)
- 118            III    378a (Mercy)

## SŪRAT AL-NŪR (24)

- I    328a (Chronology and the Q)  
 II    264a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 IV    450a (Revision and Alteration); 496a (Ritual and the Q)  
 V    174b (Sūra); 538a (Women and the Q)
- 1            I    246a (Book)  
                   IV    286a, 286b (Proof)  
                   V    6b (Signs); 167a (Sūra)
- 2            I    17b, 18a (Abrogation); 28a (Adultery and Fornication); 295a (Chastisement  
                   and Punishment); 299b (Chastity); 352b (Collection of the Q)  
                   II    214a (Flogging)

- iii 136b (Last Judgment)
- iv 277a (Prisoners); 416a (Religious Pluralism and the *Q*); 449a, 449b (Revision and Alteration); 453a (Reward and Punishment); 580b, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)
- v 254b (Theft); 495a, 497b (Witnessing and Testifying); 528a (Women and the *Q*)
- 3
  - i 299a, 299a (Chastity)
  - iii 277a, 277b (Marriage and Divorce)
  - iv 285a (Prohibited Degrees); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 4
  - i 28b, 29a (Adultery and Fornication)
  - ii 214a (Flogging)
  - iii 552b (Numbers and Enumeration)
  - iv 583b, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)
  - v 490a (Witness to Faith); 492b, 496b, 497b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 4-5
  - ii 214b (Flogging); 344a (Gossip)
  - iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)
  - v 498a (Witnessing and Testifying); 511a (Wives of the Prophet)
- 4-9
  - iii 73a (Justice and Injustice); 551b (Numbers and Enumeration)
- 4-26
  - v 528a, 535a (Women and the *Q*)
- 5
  - ii 214b (Flogging)
  - iii 379b (Mercy)
- 6
  - v 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 6-9
  - i 492a (Curse)
  - iii 280b (Marriage and Divorce)
  - v 498a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 6-10
  - i 29a (Adultery and Fornication)
- 8
  - iv 453a (Reward and Punishment)
  - v 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 9
  - i 93a, 93b (Anger)
- 10
  - iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 10-18
  - i 29a (Adultery and Fornication)
- 11
  - iii 448a (Muḥammad)
  - iv 426b (Repentance and Penance); 432b (Responsibility)
  - v 21a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 11-15
  - ii 391b (Ḥadīth and the *Q*)
- 11-20
  - i 56b, 57a (‘Ā’isha bint Abī Bakr)
  - ii 344a (Gossip)
  - v 178a (Suspicion)
- 11-24
  - iii 181b (Lie)
- 11-26
  - v 510b, 511a (Wives of the Prophet)
- 12
  - v 523b (Women and the *Q*)

- 13 I 56b (Ā'isha bint Abī Bakr)
- 14 III 378b (Mercy)
- 15 I 82b (Anatomy)
- 16 II 314b (Glorification of God)
- 18 IV 537b (Scholar)
- 19 I 29b (Adultery and Fornication)  
 III 73b (Justice and Injustice)  
 IV 580b (Sex and Sexuality); 591b (Shr'a)  
 V 133a (Suffering)
- 20 III 378b (Mercy)
- 21 I 523a (Destiny); 526a (Devil)  
 IV 505a (Ritual Purity); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 487a (Wish and Desire)
- 22 II 244b (Forgiveness)  
 III 58a (Journey); 378a (Mercy)  
 IV 209a (Poverty and the Poor)
- 23 I 492a (Curse)  
 II 418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
 III 38b (Jihād)  
 IV 457a (Reward and Punishment); 583b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 23-26 II 469a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 24 I 83a (Anatomy)  
 II 402a (Hand); 416b (Hell and Hellfire)  
 III 141a (Last Judgment)  
 V 110b (Speech); 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 26 I 299a (Chastity); 440a (Corruption)  
 II 245a (Forgiveness)  
 III 277a, 277b (Marriage and Divorce)  
 IV 8a (Pairs and Pairing); 285a (Prohibited Degrees)
- 27 I 349a (Codices of the Q)  
 II 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
 IV 225a (Prayer)
- 27-29 I 163a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 299b (Chastity)  
 II 460a (House, Domestic and Divine)  
 V 538a (Women and the Q)
- 28 IV 506a (Ritual Purity)
- 29 II 275b (Furniture and Furnishings)
- 30 III 403a (Modesty)  
 IV 506a (Ritual Purity); 581a, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 58a (Slaves and Slavery); 414a (Veil)



- 30-31    I    299b (Chastity)  
           II    453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
           III    548a (Nudity)  
           IV    574a (Seeing and Hearing)  
           V    53b (Sister); 526a, 538a (Women and the Q)
- 30-33    V    71b (Social Sciences and the Q)
- 31        I    56a (Ā'isha bint Abī Bakr); 155b (Archaeology and the Q); 194a, 194b (Baal);  
           259b (Brother and Brotherhood); 302b (Children); 346b (Clothing); 383b (Com-  
           munity and Society in the Q)  
           II    76a (Ethics and the Q); 175b, 176a (Family)  
           III    403a (Modesty)  
           IV    427a (Repentance and Penance); 581a, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)  
           V    53b (Sister); 57b (Slaves and Slavery); 414a, 414b (Veil); 510b, 515b (Wives of  
           the Prophet); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 32        I    396a, 396b (Concubines)  
           III    277a, 278a (Marriage and Divorce)  
           IV    6a (Pairs and Pairing); 580b, 581b (Sex and Sexuality)  
           V    58a, 58b (Slaves and Slavery)
- 33        I    19b (Abstinence); 242b (Book); 299b (Chastity); 396a, 396b (Concubines)  
           II    6b, 7a (Economics); 544b (Instruments)  
           III    96a (Kinship); 159b (Law and the Q); 279a (Marriage and Divorce); 378b  
           (Mercy); 590b, 592b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
           IV    186a, 186b (Possession and Possessions); 580b, 583b (Sex and Sexuality); 600b  
           (Shī'ism and the Q)  
           V    57a, 57b, 58a, 60a (Slaves and Slavery); 183a (Symbolic Imagery); 468a, 469a  
           (Wealth); 527b (Women and the Q); 549a (Work)
- 34        II    142b (Exhortations); 434b (History and the Q)
- 35        I    85b (Angel); 102b (Anointing); 171a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 199a  
           (Bahā'īs); 213b (Beauty); 435b (Conversion); 490a, 491a (Cups and Vessels)  
           II    32a, 34a (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, Q In); 218b (Food and Drink); 275b,  
           276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 305a (Geography); 326a (God and his Attri-  
           butes); 547a (Instruments)  
           III    108a (Lamp); 187a (Light); 208b (Literature and the Q); 311b (Material Culture  
           and the Q); 387b (Metaphor); 431b (Mosque); 534b (Nature as Signs)  
           IV    10a (Parable); 172a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 4a (Pairs and Pair-  
           ing); 380a (Recitation of the Q); 555a (Science and the Q); 64a (Persian Litera-  
           ture and the Q)  
           V    18a, 18b (Simile); 125a, 125b (Springs and Fountains); 138a, 155a, 120b (Šūfism  
           and the Q); 181a, 181b (Symbolic Imagery); 361b (Tree); 393a, 393b (Turkish  
           Literature and the Q); 427b (Verse)
- 35-36    III    4b (Jerusalem)
- 35-38    III    437a (Mosque)

- 36 I 502b, 504a (Day, Times of)  
 II 80a (Evening)  
 III 4b (Jerusalem); 418b (Morning)  
 IV 230b (Prayer); 516a (Sacred Precincts)  
 V 281b (Time); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 36-37 III 304b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 36-38 III 312a (Material Culture and the Q)  
 IV 222b (Prayer)
- 36-39 I 219b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 37 IV 222b (Prayer)  
 V 444b (Vision)
- 37-38 IV 405b (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 38 II 31b (Epigraphy); 345a (Grace)
- 39 I 184b (Ashes); 555b (Druzes)  
 IV 10a (Parable)  
 V 15a (Simile)
- 39-40 V 182a (Symbolic Imagery)
- 40 III 186b (Light)  
 IV 10a (Parable)  
 V 182a (Symbolic Imagery); 465b (Water)
- 41 I 99b (Animal Life); 473b (Creation)  
 II 82a (Everyday Life, Q In); 363a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 528b (Nature as Signs)  
 IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 446b (Vision and Blindness)
- 42 III 92a (Kings and Rulers)  
 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 287a (Time)
- 43 I 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 52a (Air and Wind)  
 II 455b (Hot and Cold)  
 IV 443b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 463a (Water); 470b, 471a (Weather)
- 43-44 I 472b (Creation)
- 44 I 501a (Day, Times of)  
 II 327b (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 44-45 I 473b, 476b (Creation)
- 45 I 95b (Animal Life); 443a (Cosmology); 476b (Creation)  
 II 327b, 328a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 530b (Nature as Signs)  
 V 462b (Water)

- 47     ii 406a (Hearing and Deafness)  
        v 501b, 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 47-56 iii 566b (Obedience)
- 50     ii 407b (Heart)  
        iii 359b (Medicine and the q)
- 51     ii 406a (Hearing and Deafness)  
        iii 568b (Obedience)  
        iv 523a (Salvation)  
        v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 52     ii 196b (Fear)  
        iv 523a (Salvation)  
        v 430a (Victory)
- 53     ii 65b (Ethics and the q)  
        v 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 54     iii 40a (Jihād); 125a (Language and Style of the q); 228a (Load or Burden)  
        iv 148b (Politics and the q)
- 55     i 119b (Apostasy); 277b (Caliph)  
        iii 559a (Numismatics)  
        iv 431b (Responsibility)
- 57     iv 103b (Pit)
- 58     i 84a (Anatomy); 396b (Concubines); 444a (Cosmology); 503a, 504a (Day, Times of)  
        ii 79b (Evening); 358b (Grammar and the q)  
        iii 417a, 418b (Morning); 549a (Nudity)  
        iv 217b, 224a (Prayer); 537b (Scholar)  
        v 7a (Signs); 57b (Slaves and Slavery); 183a (Symbolic Imagery); 281a, 281b, 282b (Time); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 58-59 i 299b (Chastity); 302b (Children)
- 59     iv 186b (Possession and Possessions); 537b (Scholar)
- 60     iv 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 61     i 65a (Almsgiving); 246a (Book)  
        ii 176a (Family); 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine); 501b (Illness and Health)  
        iv 225a (Prayer); 288a (Property)  
        v 7a (Signs); 53b (Sister); 133b (Suffering)
- 62     v 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 62-63 iii 447b (Muḥammad)
- 64     ii 91b (Everyday Life, q In)  
        iv 483b (Rhymed Prose)

## SŪRAT AL-FURQĀN (25)

- I 486b (Criterion)  
 IV 372b (Recitation of the Q)
- 1 I 117b (Apologetics); 237a (Blessing); 486b (Criterion)  
 II 499a (Illiteracy)  
 III 440b, 442a, 443b (Muḥammad); 507b (Names of the Q)  
 IV 220b (Prayer); 343a (Ramaḍān); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 577a (Servants)
- 1-3 II 474b (Iconoclasm)
- 1-62 IV 478a (Rhymed Prose)
- 2 II 34a (Epigraphy); 329a, 329b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 92b (Kings and Rulers)  
 IV 128a (Politics and the Q)  
 V 369a (Trinity)
- 2-3 I 472b (Creation)  
 IV 185a (Possession and Possessions)
- 3 I 472b (Creation)  
 II 474a (Iconoclasm)
- 4 II 513a (Informants)  
 III 70b (Justice and Injustice)
- 4-5 II 512b, 517a (Informants)
- 4-6 III 450a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 281a (Profane and Sacred)
- 5 I 501b, 503b, 504a (Day, Times of)  
 II 80a (Evening); 430a (History and the Q); 492b, 493a (Illiteracy); 517b (Informants)  
 III 188b (Literacy); 416b (Morning); 518a (Narratives); 592b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
 V 281a (Time); 400b (Ummī)
- 7 II 217a (Food and Drink)  
 III 275a (Markets)  
 IV 296a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 7-8 III 247a (Magic); 450a, 456a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 331a (Quraysh)
- 8 II 304a (Geography)
- 8-9 IV 9b (Parable)
- 10 I 165b (Art and Architecture and the Q); 237a (Blessing)  
 IV 18b (Paradise); 220b (Prayer)

- 11      i 235b (Blasphemy); 501a (Day, Times of)  
           ii 39b (Epigraphy)  
           iii 137a (Last Judgment)  
           v 287b (Time)
- 11-13   iv 480a (Rhymed Prose)
- 11-14   ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 12      i 93a (Anger)  
           ii 50a (Eschatology); 211a (Fire); 417b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 15      ii 54b (Eternity); 282b (Garden)  
           iv 14b (Paradise)  
           v 287a (Time)
- 17      iv 576b (Servants)
- 17-19   v 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 18      i 530a (Dialects)  
           iii 47a (Jinn)
- 20      ii 154a (Eyes); 216b (Food and Drink)  
           iii 275a (Markets); 381b (Messenger)  
           iv 296a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 20-22   iii 397b (Miracles)
- 21      i 395b (Conceit); 530a (Dialects)  
           ii 449a (Hope)  
           iv 264a (Pride); 311b (Provocation)
- 22      i 89b (Angel)  
           ii 341b (Good News)  
           iii 173b (Lawful and Unlawful)
- 23      i 184b (Ashes)
- 25      i 88a, 89b (Angel); 463a (Court)  
           ii 411b (Heaven and Sky)
- 25-26   iv 34b (Peace)
- 26      iii 91b (Kings and Rulers)  
           iv 128a (Politics and the q); 184b (Possession and Possessions)
- 27      iii 203b (Literary Structures of the q)
- 29      iii 46b (Jinn)
- 30      ii 18b (Emigration)
- 31      ii 23b (Enemies); 64a (Ethics and the q)  
           iii 453a (Muḥammad); 576b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
           v 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 32      i 250b (Book)  
           ii 88a (Everyday Life, q In)

- III 116a, 116b (Language and Style of the Q); 450b (Muḥammad); 510b (Names of the Q)
- IV 368b (Recitation of the Q); 444a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- V 423a (Verse)
- 32-33 IV 139a (Politics and the Q); 570b (Scrolls)
- 33 I 250b (Book)
- II 100a (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval)
- IV 444a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 34 III 140b (Last Judgment)
- 35 I 1a (Aaron); 245a (Book); 260a (Brother and Brotherhood)
- III 424b (Moses)
- V 301a (Torah)
- 35-40 IV 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 37 I 553b, 554a (Drowning)
- IV 126b (Politics and the Q)
- V 5a (Signs)
- 37-38 III 540a (Noah)
- IV 352b (Rass)
- V 250b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 38 I 151a (Archaeology and the Q)
- III 522a (Narratives)
- 40 I 149a (Archaeology and the Q)
- II 212b (Fire); 449a (Hope)
- IV 425b (Remnant)
- V 470b (Weather)
- 41 III 400a (Mockery)
- 41-42 III 448b (Muḥammad)
- 42 IV 538b (Scholar)
- V 379a (Trust and Patience)
- 43 III 40a (Jihād)
- IV 160a (Polytheism and Atheism)
- V 486b (Wish and Desire)
- 44 V 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 45 I 500b, 504a (Day, Times of)
- III 524a (Narratives)
- IV 422b (Remembrance)
- V 3a (Signs); 163a (Sun); 282b, 283b (Time)
- 45-50 II 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 46 III 222b (Literature and the Q)

- 47     i 346b (Clothing); 501b, 502a (Day, Times of)  
       iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 511a (Sabbath)  
       v 60b (Sleep); 280b (Time)
- 47-48 iii 379a (Mercy)
- 47-50   i 472b (Creation)
- 48     i 53a (Air and Wind)  
       ii 341a (Good News)  
       iv 491b (Ritual and the q); 505b (Ritual Purity)  
       v 119a (Spiritual Beings); 126b (Springs and Fountains); 471a (Weather)
- 48-49   i 96b (Animal Life)  
       ii 3a (Earth)
- 49     i 95b (Animal Life)
- 51     i 163a (Art and Architecture and the q)
- 52     i 461a (Courage)  
       ii 74a (Ethics and the q); 340a (Good Deeds)  
       iii 36b (Jihād); 454b (Muḥammad); 567b (Obedience)
- 53     i 203b (Barrier); 204b (Barzakh); 443a, 445b (Cosmology)  
       ii 212b (Fire); 217b (Food and Drink); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary)  
       iii 173b (Lawful and Unlawful); 531a (Nature as Signs)  
       iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing)  
       v 126a, 126b (Springs and Fountains); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 53-54   i 472b (Creation)  
       v 464a (Water)
- 54     i 368b (Community and Society in the q); 476b (Creation)  
       ii 174b (Family); 328a, 328b (God and his Attributes)  
       iii 99b (Kinship); 354b (Medicine and the q); 530b (Nature as Signs)  
       iv 486a (Ritual and the q)
- 54-55   ii 303b (Geography)
- 55     iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 55-60   ii 143b (Exhortations)
- 56     ii 341b (Good News)  
       iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 127b, 148b (Politics and the q)  
       v 307b (Torah)
- 57     iii 451a (Muḥammad)
- 58     i 507a (Death and the Dead)  
       ii 314b (Glorification of God)  
       iii 182b (Life)
- 58-59   i 473b (Creation)
- 59     i 318b (Chronology and the q); 442a, 443b (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)  
       ii 325b, 327b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)

- III 202a (Literary Structures of the Q)
  - IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
  - V 265a (Theology and the Q); 279b, 287a (Time); 553a, 553b (World)
- 60
  - I 254b (Bowling and Prostration)
  - II 448a (Honor)
  - IV 219b (Prayer)
  - V 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 61
  - I 237a (Blessing); 442b (Cosmology); 472b, 473b, 477b (Creation)
  - II 275b (Furniture and Furnishings); 411a (Heaven and Sky); 547a (Instruments)
  - III 108a (Lamp); 187a (Light)
  - IV 79b (Philosophy and the Q); 107a, 108a (Planets and Stars); 220b (Prayer)
  - V 163a (Sun); 283b (Time)
- 61-62
  - II 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 61-77
  - II 143b (Exhortations)
- 62
  - I 442b (Cosmology); 472b, 473b (Creation); 501b (Day, Times of)
  - IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 63
  - I 161a (Arrogance)
  - II 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 488a (Ignorance)
  - III 40b (Jihād); 403a (Modesty)
- 63-64
  - I 376a (Community and Society in the Q)
- 63-68
  - I 219b (Belief and Unbelief)
  - IV 577a (Servants)
- 63-72
  - II 71a (Ethics and the Q)
- 63-74
  - IV 455a (Reward and Punishment)
- 63-76
  - II 259b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 64
  - I 182b (Asceticism); 254a (Bowling and Prostration); 327b (Chronology and the Q)
  - IV 222b (Prayer)
- 64-65
  - IV 221a (Prayer)
- 67
  - III 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)
  - V 434b (Virtue)
- 67-68
  - V 21a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 68
  - I 28a (Adultery and Fornication); 239a (Blood Money)
  - IV 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
  - V 83a (Soul); 417a (Vengeance)
- 68-69
  - IV 456a (Reward and Punishment)
- 69
  - IV 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 458b (Reward and Punishment)
- 70
  - III 140b (Last Judgment)
  - IV 431b (Responsibility)



- 70-71 iv 426b (Repentance and Penance)
- 72 v 21a (Sin, Major and Minor); 492a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 72-74 i 219b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 73 ii 406b (Hearing and Deafness)  
iv 422b (Remembrance)
- 74 i 235a (Birth Control); 302b (Children)  
iii 235a (Love and Affection)  
iv 20b (Parents); 600b (Shī‘ism and the q)
- 74-75 i 406a (Consolation)
- 75 i 165b (Art and Architecture and the q)  
v 134b (Suffering)

### SŪRAT AL-SHU‘ARĀ’ (26)

- i 532a, 534a (Dialogues)
- iii 200b (Literary Structures of the q); 272a (Manuscripts of the q); 381b (Messenger);  
472b (Mysterious Letters)
- iv 113a (Poetry and Poets); 474b (Rhetoric and the q)
- 1 iv 496a (Ritual and the q)
- 1-9 ii 143a (Exhortations)  
iii 519b (Narratives)
- 2 ii 497b (Illiteracy)  
iii 124b (Language and Style of the q); 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
- 3 ii 510b (Indifference)  
iii 452b (Muḥammad)  
v 134a (Suffering)
- 4 ii 363b (Grammar and the q)
- 5 i 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 6 iii 400b (Mockery); 536b (News)
- 7 i 472b (Creation)  
ii 3a, 3b (Earth)
- 7-8 i 213a (Beauty)  
iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 8 iii 524b (Narratives)
- 8-191 iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 9 iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 10 v 110a (Speech)
- 10-17 i 532b (Dialogues)

- 10-68 I 304b (Children of Israel)  
 III 519b (Narratives)
- 10-189 III 519b (Narratives)
- 10-191 III 381b (Messenger)
- 12-14 I 533b (Dialogues)
- 13 I 1a (Aaron)
- 14 I 260b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
 II 64a (Ethics and the Q)
- 15-17 III 488a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 16-27 III 494b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 17 I 532b (Dialogues)
- 18 I 532b (Dialogues)  
 II 433b (History and the Q)  
 III 420a (Moses)  
 V 285b (Time)
- 18-19 I 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 III 518b (Narratives)  
 IV 67b (Pharaoh)
- 19 I 260b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
 III 420b (Moses)
- 20 II 43b (Error)
- 21 III 420b (Moses)
- 23-24 V 553a (World)
- 24 II 31a (Epigraphy)  
 III 230a (Lord)
- 27 I 447a (Cosmology)  
 II 540a (Insanity)  
 IV 67b (Pharaoh); 112a (Poetry and Poets)
- 28 III 230a (Lord)  
 IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 184a (Possession and Possessions)  
 V 282b (Time)
- 29 II 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
 IV 67b (Pharaoh); 160a (Polytheism and Atheism); 276b (Prisoners)
- 30-35 III 422a (Moses)
- 31 IV 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 31-34 IV 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 32 I 99a (Animal Life)  
 II 546a (Instruments)  
 III 219a (Literature and the Q)

- 33     I   364a (Colors)
- 34     V   239b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 35     III  246a (Magic)
- 37     IV  605b (Shu‘ayb)
- 38     I   500b (Day, Times of)  
       V   288b (Time)
- 38-51 III  393b (Miracles)
- 40     I   445b (Cosmology)
- 41     IV  452a (Reward and Punishment)
- 41-51 III  211b (Literature and the Q)
- 44     II  546b (Instruments)  
       IV  509a (Rod)  
       V   393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 45     II  546a (Instruments)  
       III 219a (Literature and the Q)
- 46     I   255a (Bowing and Prostration)
- 47-48 II  199a (Feet)
- 48     I   1a (Aaron)  
       III 229b (Lord)  
       IV 483a (Rhymed Prose)
- 49     I   487b, 488a (Crucifixion)  
       II  199a (Feet)  
       III 246a (Magic)  
       IV  67b (Pharaoh)  
       V   201b (Teaching)
- 51     II  448b (Hope)
- 52     III 423a (Moses)  
       IV 440a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 52-68 III  423a (Moses)
- 54     V   377a (Troops)
- 57     II  283b (Garden)  
       V   127b (Springs and Fountains)
- 57-58 III  488a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 59     III 488a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 60     I   503b (Day, Times of)  
       III 417b (Morning)  
       V   282b (Time)
- 60-68 III  394a (Miracles)

- 63        II 546a (Instruments)  
           III 219a (Literature and the Q)  
           IV 440a (Revelation and Inspiration); 509a (Rod)  
           V 464b (Water)
- 63-66    II 213a (Fire)  
           III 423b (Moses)
- 65        II 184a (Fasting)
- 65-67    I 553b (Drowning)
- 67        III 524b (Narratives)
- 67-68    III 381b (Messenger)
- 68        IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 69        II 254b (Form and Structure of the Q); 340a (Good Deeds); 435b (History and  
           the Q)  
           III 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad); 518a, 524b (Narratives); 536b (News)  
           IV 302b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
           V 258a (Theology and the Q)
- 69-82    I 532a (Dialogues)  
           II 558a (Invitation)
- 69-86    I 6b (Abraham)  
           III 494a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 69-89    I 330a (Chronology and the Q)
- 69-104   III 519b (Narratives)
- 71        II 474a (Iconoclasm); 481a, 481b (Idols and Images)
- 72        IV 5a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 74        V 317a (Tradition and Custom)
- 76        II 434a (History and the Q)
- 77        II 23b (Enemies)
- 77-78    I 472a (Creation)
- 78-80    III 184a (Life)
- 79        II 217a (Food and Drink)
- 80        II 501b (Illness and Health)  
           IV 178b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)  
           V 133b (Suffering)
- 81        III 184a (Life)
- 82        I 147b (Arbitration)  
           II 448b (Hope)  
           III 136b (Last Judgment)
- 83        II 33a (Epigraphy)

- 83-89 I 328a (Chronology and the Q)  
 iv 223b (Prayer)
- 84 I 83a (Anatomy)
- 85 II 282b (Garden)  
 iv 14b (Paradise)
- 86 I 7a (Abraham); 193a (Āzar)  
 II 43b (Error)  
 iv 21a (Parents)
- 88 iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing)  
 v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q); 468a (Wealth)
- 89 II 408a (Heart)
- 94-95 I 525a (Devil)  
 II 543a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
- 95 I 447a (Cosmology)  
 III 45a (Jinn)  
 v 120b (Spiritual Beings); 377b (Troops)
- 96-97 I 513b (Debate and Disputation)
- 96-102 II 416b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 100-101 II 273b (Friends and Friendship)
- 101 II 71a (Ethics and the Q)  
 III 236a (Love and Affection); 237a (Loyalty)
- 102 III 203b (Literary Structures of the Q)  
 iv 430a (Repentance and Penance)
- 103 III 524b (Narratives)  
 v 5a (Signs)
- 104 iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 104-190 III 212b (Literature and the Q)
- 105 I 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 III 524a (Narratives); 540a (Noah)
- 105-106 I 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)
- 105-118 I 532a (Dialogues)
- 105-122 III 486a (Myths and Legends in the Q); 519b (Narratives)
- 105-191 v 313b (Trade and Commerce)
- 106 III 486a (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
 iv 299b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 108 III 567b (Obedience)  
 iv 478b (Rhymed Prose)
- 109 iv 452b (Reward and Punishment)

- 110      III 567b (Obedience)  
           IV 478b (Rhymed Prose)
- 111      II 358b (Grammar and the Q)
- 113      III 66b (Judgment)
- 116      V 130b (Stoning)
- 118      I 398b (Conquest); 519a (Deliverance)
- 119-121    I 553b (Drowning)
- 121      III 524b (Narratives)  
           V 5a (Signs)
- 122      IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 123      I 21b (‘Ād); 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
           III 524a (Narratives)
- 123-138    I 532a (Dialogues)
- 123-139    IV 586b (Sheba)
- 123-140    II 462a (Hūd)  
           III 519b (Narratives)
- 124      I 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)
- 126      III 567b (Obedience)  
           IV 478b (Rhymed Prose)
- 128      V 3a (Signs)
- 128-129    I 21b (‘Ād); 150b (Archaeology and the Q)  
           II 338b (Good and Evil)
- 129      I 163b (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
           V 340a (Transitoriness); 549a (Work)
- 131      III 567b (Obedience)
- 132-133    I 302b (Children)
- 133      I 96a (Animal Life)  
           IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 133-134    V 463b (Water)
- 134      II 283b (Garden)  
           V 127a (Springs and Fountains)
- 135      I 21b (‘Ād)
- 136-138    II 510b (Indifference)
- 137      II 434a (History and the Q)
- 139      I 21b (‘Ād); 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
           III 524b (Narratives)  
           V 5a (Signs)

- 140      iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 141      i 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
           iii 524a (Narratives)  
           iv 521b (Ṣālih)
- 141-142   v 253a (Thamūd)
- 141-156   i 532a (Dialogues)
- 141-158   i 149b (Archaeology and the q)
- 141-159   ii 340b (Good Deeds); 427a (Hijr)  
           iii 519b (Narratives)  
           iv 521a (Ṣālih)
- 142      i 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
           iv 521a (Ṣālih)
- 144      iii 567b (Obedience)
- 147      v 127a (Springs and Fountains)
- 147-148   v 463b (Water)
- 148      i 494b (Date Palm)  
           ii 3b (Earth); 305a (Geography)
- 149      ii 339a (Good and Evil)  
           v 253a (Thamūd)
- 150      iii 567b (Obedience)
- 151-152   i 440a (Corruption)
- 153      iv 521b (Ṣālih)
- 154      iii 449b (Muḥammad)  
           iv 521b (Ṣālih)  
           v 253a (Thamūd)
- 154-155   iv 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 155      i 500b (Day, Times of)  
           iv 521b (Ṣālih)  
           v 280a (Time)
- 155-156   v 253a (Thamūd)
- 155-157   iii 219a (Literature and the q)
- 155-158   i 287a (Camel)
- 156      ii 335b (Good and Evil)  
           iv 453a (Reward and Punishment)
- 157      iv 521b (Ṣālih)  
           v 253a (Thamūd)
- 158      iii 524b (Narratives)  
           iv 453a (Reward and Punishment)  
           v 5a (Signs)

- 159      iv   6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 160      iii  524a (Narratives)
- 160-161   i   261b (Brother and Brotherhood)
- 160-169   i   532a (Dialogues)
- 160-174   iii  232a, 233a (Lot)
- 160-175   iii  519b (Narratives)
- 161      iv   299b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 163      iii  567b (Obedience)
- 165      v   21b (Sin, Major and Minor); 552a (World)
- 165-166   ii  444b (Homosexuality)
- 166      v   526b (Women and the q)
- 167      iii  449a (Muḥammad)
- 169-170   i   519a (Deliverance)
- 173      ii  212b (Fire)  
          v   470b (Weather)
- 174      iii  524b (Narratives)  
          v   5a (Signs)
- 175      iv   6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 176      i   41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 149b (Archaeology and the q)  
          ii  353b (Grammar and the q)  
          iv  53b, 54a (People of the Thicket); 605b (Shu‘ayb)  
          v   245a (Textual Criticism of the q)
- 176-188   i   532a (Dialogues)
- 176-189   iii  390b (Midian); 519b (Narratives)
- 176-191   iv  319a (Punishment Stories); 605a (Shu‘ayb)
- 177-189   v   245a (Textual Criticism of the q)
- 179      iii  567b (Obedience)
- 181      i   170a (Art and Architecture and the q)  
          ii  8b (Economics)  
          iii 334a, 335b, 337a (Measurement)
- 181-182   iv  605a (Shu‘ayb)
- 182      ii  545b (Instruments)  
          iii 334b, 336a (Measurement)
- 183      i   300b (Cheating); 440a (Corruption)  
          iv 288a (Property)  
          v   312b (Trade and Commerce)



- 184 I 476a (Creation)
- 186 III 449b (Muḥammad)
- 189 IV 320a (Punishment Stories); 453a (Reward and Punishment); 605b (Shu‘ayb)
- 190 III 524b (Narratives)  
V 5a (Signs)
- 190-227 III 519b (Narratives)
- 191 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 192 III 510b (Names of the Q)  
IV 292b (Prophets and Prophethood); 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 192-194 II 443b (Holy Spirit)  
IV 216b (Prayer)
- 192-195 V 371b (Trinity)
- 192-197 III 600b (Ornamentation and Illumination)
- 192-227 II 143a (Exhortations); 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 193 II 278b (Gabriel)  
III 13b (Jesus); 293b (Mary)  
IV 293a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
V 81a (Soul)
- 193-194 III 442a (Muḥammad)
- 194 II 497b (Illiteracy)
- 195 I 83a (Anatomy); 132a (Arabic Language); 145a (Arabs)  
II 226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 497b (Illiteracy); 512b (Informants)  
III 109a (Language, Concept of); 110a, 113b, 114b, 124b (Language and Style of the Q); 451a (Muḥammad)  
IV 439b (Revelation and Inspiration); 566a (Scripture and the Q)  
V 434a (Virtue); 547a (Word of God)
- 196 II 434a (History and the Q)  
IV 569b (Scrolls)  
V 301b, 307b (Torah)
- 197 IV 537b, 539a (Scholar)
- 198 II 497b (Illiteracy)  
V 132a (Strangers and Foreigners)
- 198-199 II 226b (Foreign Vocabulary)  
III 451a (Muḥammad)
- 199 I 132a (Arabic Language)  
II 497b (Illiteracy)
- 200 III 380a (Mercy)
- 208 III 382a (Messenger)

- 210 I 526b (Devil)
- 213 III 443a (Muḥammad)
- 214 II 174b (Family)  
III 443a, 455b (Muḥammad)  
IV 331b (Quraysh)  
V 39a (Sīra and the Q); 364a (Tribes and Clans); 460b (Warner)
- 216 I 537a (Disobedience)  
III 453b (Muḥammad)
- 217 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 218 V 288b (Time)
- 219 I 254a (Bowling and Prostration)  
IV 305a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 221 I 442b (Cosmology); 526b (Devil)  
III 537a (News)
- 221-227 IV 113b (Poetry and Poets)
- 224 IV 113a, 113b (Poetry and Poets); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
V 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 224-226 III 181b (Lie); 219b (Literature and the Q)  
IV 473a (Rhetoric and the Q)  
V 43b (Sīra and the Q)
- 224-227 IV 114a (Poetry and Poets)
- 225 IV 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 225-226 IV 113b (Poetry and Poets)
- 226 I 32a (African Literature)
- 227 II 32b (Epigraphy)  
IV 113b, 114a (Poetry and Poets); 473a, 473b (Rhetoric and the Q)

## SŪRAT AL-NAML (27)

- I 93b (Animal Life)
- III 94a (Kings and Rulers); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 520a (Narratives); 534a (Nature as Signs)
- IV 478b (Rhymed Prose); 586b (Sheba)
- V 253b (Thamūd); 342b (Translations of the Q)
- I I 243a (Book)  
II 497b (Illiteracy)  
III 124b (Language and Style of the Q); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
- 1-2 II 341a, 341b (Good News)
- 1-6 II 143a (Exhortations)  
III 520a (Narratives)

- 2 iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 3 ii 362b (Grammar and the q)  
iv 17a (Paradise)  
v 196b (Taxation); 553a (World)
- 4 ii 362a (Grammar and the q)
- 5 ii 335b (Good and Evil)
- 6 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
- 7 iii 518a, 518b, 524a (Narratives); 537a (News)  
v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 7-9 ii 211b, 213b (Fire)
- 7-14 i 304b (Children of Israel)  
iii 520a (Narratives)
- 7-58 iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 8 ii 366a (Grammar and the q)  
iv 220a (Prayer)  
v 110b (Speech)
- 8-9 i 329b (Chronology and the q)
- 9 ii 330a (God and his Attributes)
- 10 ii 546a (Instruments)  
iii 219a (Literature and the q)  
iv 295b (Prophets and Prophethood); 508b (Rod); 574b (Seeing and Hearing)  
v 120a (Spiritual Beings); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 10-12 iii 382a (Messenger)  
iv 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 11 ii 336a (Good and Evil)  
iii 379b (Mercy)
- 12 i 364a (Colors); 365b (Commandments)  
ii 335b (Good and Evil)  
iii 394a (Miracles); 422a (Moses); 552b (Numbers and Enumeration)
- 13 ii 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
iii 246a (Magic)  
v 5b (Signs)
- 14 ii 361b (Grammar and the q)
- 15 i 496a (David)  
iii 94b (Kings and Rulers); 103a (Knowledge and Learning); 524a (Narratives)  
iv 213b (Praise)
- 15-44 iii 520a (Narratives)  
v 77a (Solomon)

- 16 I 100b (Animal Life)  
 III 94b (Kings and Rulers); 222b (Literature and the Q); 395a (Miracles); 487a (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
 V 200b (Teaching)
- 16-18 V 77b (Solomon)
- 17 II 361b (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 44b, 46b (Jinn); 250a (Magic)  
 V 377a (Troops)
- 17-20 I 99a (Animal Life)
- 18 I 99a, 100b (Animal Life)  
 II 365b (Grammar and the Q)
- 18-19 II 372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
 III 224a (Literature and the Q); 487a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 19 I 236b (Blessing); 436a (Conversion)  
 II 367a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 146b, 149a (Laughter); 379b (Mercy)
- 20 II 537b (Inquisition)  
 III 222b (Literature and the Q)
- 20-44 I 228b (Bilqīs)
- 21 II 354a (Grammar and the Q); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)  
 IV 517a (Sacrifice)
- 22 II 308a (Geography)  
 III 518a (Narratives); 537a (News)  
 IV 586a (Sheba)  
 V 373b (Trips and Voyages)
- 22-26 I 100b (Animal Life)
- 22-43 II 216a (Flying)
- 22-44 II 558a (Invitation)  
 V 532b (Women and the Q)
- 23 II 291a (Gender)  
 III 92a (Kings and Rulers)  
 V 77b (Solomon); 277a (Throne of God)
- 24 III 47a (Jinn)  
 V 162b (Sun)
- 24-25 I 255a (Bowing and Prostration)
- 25 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 26 I 480b (Creeds)  
 II 325b (God and his Attributes)

- iii 467a (Mu'tazila)  
 v 500b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 28 ii 544b (Instruments)  
 iii 508a (Names of the Q)
- 28-29 i 242b (Book)
- 29 i 369a (Community and Society in the Q)  
 ii 432b (History and the Q)  
 v 552a (World)
- 29-35 i 532a (Dialogues)
- 30 i 207b, 209b (Basmala); 329b (Chronology and the Q)  
 ii 92a (Everyday Life, Q In); 318a (God and his Attributes)  
 iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q); 424a, 424b (Verse)
- 33 i 458b (Courage)  
 iv 128b (Politics and the Q)
- 34 ii 62b (Ethics and the Q)  
 iii 91b (Kings and Rulers)  
 v 140b (Sūfism and the Q)
- 35 iii 382b (Messenger)
- 35-36 ii 313b (Gift-Giving)
- 36 ii 314a (Gift-Giving)  
 iii 61b (Joy and Misery)
- 37 iv 153b (Poll Tax)  
 v 377a (Troops)
- 37-40 v 373b (Trips and Voyages)
- 38 ii 325b (God and his Attributes)  
 v 277a (Throne of God)
- 38-42 v 77b (Solomon)
- 39 ii 486b (ʿIfīrīt)  
 iii 44b (Jinn)  
 v 120b (Spiritual Beings)
- 39-40 iii 48b (Jinn)
- 40 ii 344b (Grace); 362b (Grammar and the Q); 371a (Gratitude and Ingratitude);  
 462a (House, Domestic and Divine); 486b (ʿIfīrīt)  
 iii 395b (Miracles); 487b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 41 v 277a (Throne of God)
- 41-42 i 166a (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
 ii 325b (God and his Attributes)
- 42 v 277a (Throne of God); 373b (Trips and Voyages)

- 44 I 149b (Archaeology and the Q); 162a, 162b, 168a, 171b (Art and Architecture and the Q); 347a (Clothing)  
 IV 586b (Sheba)  
 V 77a (Solomon)
- 45 I 261b (Brother and Brotherhood); 513b (Debate and Disputation)  
 III 524a (Narratives)  
 IV 521a (Ṣāliḥ)  
 V 253a (Thamūd)
- 45-52 I 149b (Archaeology and the Q)  
 II 459b (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 45-53 II 340b (Good Deeds)  
 III 520a (Narratives)  
 IV 521a, 522a (Ṣāliḥ)
- 46 III 379b (Mercy)
- 47 II 242a (Foretelling in the Q)
- 48-51 V 253b (Thamūd)
- 49 II 365b (Grammar and the Q)  
 V 492a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 50 III 18a (Jesus)
- 50-51 IV 310a (Provocation)
- 52 II 360b (Grammar and the Q)  
 IV 425a (Remnant); 538b (Scholar)  
 V 5a (Signs)
- 53 IV 522a (Ṣāliḥ)  
 V 253a (Thamūd)
- 54 IV 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 253b (Thamūd)
- 54-55 II 63a (Ethics and the Q); 488a (Ignorance)  
 IV 584b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 54-58 III 232a (Lot); 520a (Narratives)
- 55 II 76a (Ethics and the Q); 444b (Homosexuality)
- 56 I 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)  
 II 357b (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 449a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 505b (Ritual Purity)
- 57 IV 523b (Salvation)
- 58 II 212b (Fire)  
 V 470b (Weather)
- 59 II 11b (Election)  
 IV 474a (Rhetoric and the Q)

- 59-60 iv 312a (Provocation)
- 59-61 i 472b (Creation)
- 59-93 iii 520a (Narratives)
- 60 i 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
 ii 3a, 3b (Earth); 283a (Garden); 304a (Geography)  
 iii 71a (Justice and Injustice)  
 v 359a (Tree)
- 60-64 iv 161b (Polytheism and Atheism)
- 61 i 443a (Cosmology)  
 ii 2b (Earth)  
 iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 538b (Scholar)  
 v 126a (Springs and Fountains); 463a (Water)
- 62 i 277a (Caliph)  
 ii 335b (Good and Evil)
- 63 i 53a (Air and Wind); 494a (Darkness)  
 ii 3a (Earth)  
 iii 379a (Mercy)  
 iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 108a (Planets and Stars)  
 v 119a (Spiritual Beings); 464a (Water); 471a (Weather)
- 64 i 472b, 479a (Creation)  
 iv 4a, 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 286b (Proof); 312a, 312b (Provocation); 435a (Resurrection)
- 65 ii 423a (Hidden and the Hidden)  
 iv 312a (Provocation); 572b (Secrets)  
 v 288b (Time)
- 67 ii 4b (Earth)
- 67-72 iv 311a (Provocation)
- 68 ii 430a (History and the Q)  
 iii 518a (Narratives)
- 69 ii 308a (Geography)  
 iv 425a (Remnant)
- 70 i 405b (Consolation)  
 iii 452b (Muḥammad)  
 v 134a (Suffering)
- 71-75 i 523b (Destiny)
- 73 ii 371a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
- 74 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 75 i 243a (Book); 523a (Destiny)  
 ii 269b (Freedom and Predestination)  
 iii 124b (Language and Style of the Q)

- 76 III 443b (Muḥammad); 517b (Narratives)  
v 111a (Speech)
- 76-93 II 143a (Exhortations)
- 77 III 511b, 512a (Names of the Q)
- 78 I 516a (Decision)  
II 185b (Fate)  
IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 79 III 453b (Muḥammad)
- 80-81 III 452b (Muḥammad)
- 81 II 43b (Error)  
v 7a (Signs)
- 82 I 100b (Animal Life); 111a (Antichrist); 112b (Apocalypse)  
II 47a (Eschatology)  
III 138b, 139a, 144a (Last Judgment)  
IV 434b (Resurrection)
- 83 v 377a (Troops)
- 84 v 547a (Word of God)
- 86 I 502a (Day, Times of)  
IV 438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 589b (Shekhinah)  
v 280b (Time)
- 87 I 112b, 114a (Apocalypse)  
II 198a (Fear)
- 87-88 III 140a (Last Judgment)
- 88 I 213a (Beauty)
- 88-90 IV 34b (Peace)
- 89 II 198a (Fear)
- 91 III 339b (Mecca); 443b (Muḥammad)  
IV 282a (Profane and Sacred); 514a (Sacred Precincts)
- 91-93 IV 137b (Politics and the Q)
- 92 I 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
III 40a (Jihād); 190a (Literacy); 440b (Muḥammad)
- 93 IV 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)

## SŪRAT AL-QAŞAŞ (28)

- III 472b (Mysterious Letters); 517b, 518b (Narratives)  
v 29a (Sinai)
- 1-3 II 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 2 II 435b (History and the Q); 497b (Illiteracy)  
III 124b (Language and Style of the Q)



- 2-3    iii    441a (Muḥammad)
- 2-46   iii    518b (Narratives)
- 3        iii    190a (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad); 518a, 524a (Narratives); 537a (News)
- 3-6     iv    211a (Power and Impotence)
- 3-43    iv    320a (Punishment Stories)
- 3-47    i     304b (Children of Israel)
- 4        i     302a (Children)  
           ii    10b (Egypt); 338a (Good and Evil); 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
           iii   583a, 583b (Oppression)  
           iv   67b (Pharaoh); 106a (Plagues); 126b (Politics and the q); 517a (Sacrifice); 592a  
               (Shr'a)  
           v    375a (Trips and Voyages)
- 4-5     ii    399a (Hāmān)  
           iii   581a (Oppressed on Earth)
- 4-6     iii   581a (Oppressed on Earth)
- 5        i     306a (Children of Israel)  
           ii    503a (Imām)  
           iii   95a (Kings and Rulers); 437a (Mosque); 583b (Oppression)
- 6        ii    10b (Egypt); 338a (Good and Evil); 399a (Hāmān)  
           v    377a (Troops)
- 7        ii    10b (Egypt)  
           iii   106a (Lactation)  
           iv   439b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
           v    463b (Water)
- 7-12    iii   106a, 106b (Lactation)
- 7-13    i     302b (Children)  
           iii   393b (Miracles)  
           iv   20a (Parents)  
           v    570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 7-14    iii   420b (Moses)
- 8        ii    23b (Enemies); 338a (Good and Evil)  
           iv   67b (Pharaoh)  
           v    377a (Troops)
- 8-9     ii    399a (Hāmān)
- 9        i     405a (Consolation)  
           v    375a (Trips and Voyages); 532a (Women and the q)
- 10      i     405a (Consolation)
- 11      v    53b (Sister)
- 12      ii   174a (Family)

- iii 106a, 106b (Lactation); 173a (Lawful and Unlawful); 420b (Moses)  
 iv 37a (People of the Book); 48b, 49b (People of the House)  
 v 476b, 477a (Wet-Nursing)
- 12-13 v 549a (Work)
- 13 i 213a (Beauty); 405a (Consolation)  
 iv 538b (Scholar)
- 14 iii 331b (Maturity); 420b (Moses)  
 iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 452b (Reward and Punishment); 538a (Scholar)
- 15 ii 10b (Egypt); 23b, 24a (Enemies)  
 iii 420b (Moses)  
 iv 25b (Parties and Factions); 403b (Religious Pluralism and the q); 592a (Shī'a)
- 15-16 v 25a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 15-17 v 23a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 16 ii 187a (Fate)  
 iii 420b (Moses)  
 iv 482a (Rhymed Prose)
- 17 i 236b (Blessing)
- 18 i 163a (Art and Architecture and the q); 504a (Day, Times of)  
 ii 10b (Egypt)  
 iii 418b (Morning)
- 18-19 v 288b (Time)
- 19 ii 10b (Egypt); 23b (Enemies)
- 20 i 163a (Art and Architecture and the q)  
 ii 10b (Egypt); 355b (Grammar and the q)  
 iii 211b (Literature and the q); 421a (Moses)
- 21 i 519a (Deliverance)  
 ii 308a (Geography)  
 iii 421a (Moses)
- 22 iv 29a (Path or Way)
- 22-23 iii 390b (Midian)  
 iv 606a (Shu'ayb)
- 22-28 iii 421a (Moses)  
 v 41b (Sīra and the q)
- 23 v 548b (Work); 570b (Youth and Old Age)
- 23-24 v 465a (Water)
- 24 ii 336a (Good and Evil)
- 25 i 519a (Deliverance)  
 iii 403b (Modesty); 517b (Narratives)  
 iv 523b (Salvation)

- 25-26   iii   234b (Love and Affection)
- 25-27   iv    452a (Reward and Punishment)
- 25-31   v    393a (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 26       ii    353a (Grammar and the q)  
          iii    253b (Manual Labor)
- 27       ii    433b (History and the q)  
          iii    421a (Moses)  
          iv    580b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 27-29   v    289a (Time)
- 29       ii    174a (Family)  
          iii    58a (Journey); 421a (Moses); 518a (Narratives); 537a (News)  
          v    375a (Trips and Voyages); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 29-30   ii    211b, 213b (Fire)
- 29-35   i    532a (Dialogues)
- 30       ii    305a (Geography)  
          iii    421a (Moses)  
          iv    446b (Revelation and Inspiration); 513b (Sacred Precincts)  
          v    110b (Speech); 362a (Tree)
- 31       ii    546a (Instruments)  
          iii    219a (Literature and the q)  
          v    120a (Spiritual Beings)
- 31-32   iii    421b (Moses)  
          iv    296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 32       i    364a (Colors); 371b (Community and Society in the q)  
          ii    335b (Good and Evil)  
          iii    421b (Moses)  
          iv    106a (Plagues); 286b (Proof); 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 33       v    83a (Soul)
- 34       iii   112a, 113a (Language and Style of the q)
- 34-35   i    1a (Aaron)
- 35       i    1a (Aaron); 260a (Brother and Brotherhood)  
          iii    421b (Moses)
- 36       iii   246a (Magic); 421b (Moses)  
          iv    286a, 286b (Proof); 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 37       i    504a (Day, Times of)  
          iii    425a (Moses)  
          iv    523a (Salvation)
- 38       i    162b (Art and Architecture and the q); 340b (Clay); 478a (Creation)  
          ii    338a (Good and Evil); 399a (Hāmān); 415b (Hell and Hellfire); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)

- III 383b (Metals and Minerals); 522a (Narratives); 539b (Nimrod); 583b (Oppression)  
 IV 67b, 68a (Pharaoh); 483b (Rhymed Prose)
- 38-39 I 190a (Authority)
- 39 I 160a (Arrogance)  
 II 91b (Everyday Life, Q In)
- 40 II 10b (Egypt); 213a (Fire)  
 IV 67a (Pharaoh)  
 V 463b (Water)
- 41 II 417b (Hell and Hellfire); 503a (Imām); 558b (Invitation)
- 43 II 434a (History and the Q)  
 III 424b (Moses)  
 IV 126b (Politics and the Q); 287a (Proof)  
 V 301a (Torah)
- 44 V 29a (Sinai); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 45 I 479a (Creation)  
 III 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 37a (People of the Book); 49a (People of the House); 606a (Shu‘ayb)
- 46 II 308b (Geography)  
 III 382b (Messenger); 443a (Muḥammad)  
 V 29a (Sinai); 110a (Speech); 460b (Warner)
- 48 III 246a (Magic); 450b (Muḥammad)
- 50 I 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 IV 84a (Philosophy and the Q)  
 V 486b (Wish and Desire)
- 51 V 547a (Word of God)
- 52 I 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 V 301a (Torah)
- 52-54 I 219a, 223b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 III 23b, 32a (Jews and Judaism)
- 53 III 190a (Literacy)
- 54 III 32b (Jews and Judaism)  
 IV 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 309b (Provocation); 458b (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 134b (Suffering)
- 54-55 I 219b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 55 II 488a (Ignorance)  
 III 40b (Jihād)  
 IV 309b (Provocation)  
 V 291a (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 56 I 435b (Conversion)  
 IV 331a (Quraysh)  
 V 291b (Tolerance and Coercion)

- 57     ii 224b (Forbidden)  
        iii 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 338b, 339b (Mecca); 449b (Muḥammad)  
        iv 282a (Profane and Sacred); 329b (Quraysh); 515b (Sacred Precincts); 538b (Scholar)
- 58     i 242a (Boast)  
        iv 425a (Remnant)
- 58-59   iv 127a (Politics and the Q)
- 59     i 338b (City)  
        ii 98b (Evil Deeds); 337a (Good and Evil); 340a (Good Deeds)  
        iii 190a (Literacy); 382a (Messenger)  
        iv 301b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 60     iii 59b (Joy and Misery)  
        iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing)  
        v 340a (Transitoriness)
- 62-65   ii 558b (Invitation)
- 62-66   v 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 63     v 547b (Word of God)
- 64     ii 558b (Invitation)
- 65     iv 298b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 67     iv 426b (Repentance and Penance); 523a (Salvation)
- 68     ii 11b, 12a (Election); 327b (God and his Attributes)  
        iv 220a (Prayer)
- 69     iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 70     i 329b (Chronology and the Q); 480b (Creeds)  
        iv 214b (Praise)
- 70-72   iv 161b (Polytheism and Atheism)
- 71-72   v 279a (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures)
- 72     iv 574a (Seeing and Hearing); 589b (Shekhinah)
- 73     ii 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
        iii 209b (Literature and the Q); 379a (Mercy)
- 74     ii 558b (Invitation)
- 75     i 236a (Blasphemy)  
        ii 67b (Ethics and the Q)  
        iii 447a (Muḥammad)  
        iv 286b (Proof); 312a, 312b (Provocation)  
        v 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 76     ii 353b (Grammar and the Q)  
        iii 61b (Joy and Misery); 104a (Korah); 359a (Medicine and the Q)  
        v 283b (Time)

- 76-81 III 394b (Miracles)
- 76-82 I 190a (Authority)  
 III 104a (Korah); 518b (Narratives)  
 IV 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 77 V 106a (Spatial Relations); 436a (Virtue)
- 79 III 104b (Korah)
- 80 IV 538b (Scholar)  
 V 203b (Teaching)
- 81 II 338b (Good and Evil); 399b (Hāmān)
- 82 I 504a (Day, Times of)  
 II 348a (Grammar and the Q)  
 IV 523a (Salvation)  
 V 288b (Time)
- 83 I 163b (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
 V 553b (World)
- 85 III 454a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 435a (Resurrection)
- 85-87 IV 34b (Peace)
- 86 III 442b (Muḥammad)  
 IV 294b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 87 I 437a (Conversion)  
 III 443a (Muḥammad)
- 88 I 92a (Angel); 329b (Chronology and the Q); 480b (Creeds); 508b (Death and the Dead)  
 II 30a (Epigraphy); 47b (Eschatology); 159a (Face); 160b (Face of God); 323b (God and his Attributes); 418b (Hell and Hellfire)  
 III 223b (Literature and the Q); 389a (Michael); 443a (Muḥammad)  
 V 151a (Sūfism and the Q); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q); 487a (Wish and Desire)

## SŪRAT AL-‘ANKABŪT (29)

- I 93b (Animal Life)  
 II 116a (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval)  
 III 6b (Jerusalem); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 520b (Narratives); 534a (Nature as Signs)  
 V 113a (Spider)
- 1 V 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 1-10 II 469a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 2 V 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 3 V 434b (Virtue)

- 5      ii 449a (Hope)  
        iv 575a (Seeing and Hearing)  
        v 289a (Time)
- 6      iii 37a (Jihād)  
        v 467b (Wealth)
- 7      iv 431b (Responsibility); 452b (Reward and Punishment)  
        v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 8      ii 175b (Family)  
        iii 37a (Jihād); 567a (Obedience)  
        iv 20b (Parents); 159a (Polytheism and Atheism)  
        v 204b (Teaching)
- 9      i 436a (Conversion)
- 10-11 ii 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
        iii 37b (Jihād)
- 11     ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 12     v 22a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 12-13 iii 228b (Load or Burden)
- 13     iv 431a (Responsibility)
- 14     ii 433a (History and the Q)  
        iii 486b (Myths and Legends in the Q); 542b (Noah); 549b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
        v 133a (Suffering); 285b (Time); 560a (Year)
- 14-15 ii 558a (Invitation)  
        iii 520b (Narratives)
- 14-40 iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 15     v 5b (Signs)
- 16     v 258a (Theology and the Q)
- 16-17 v 555b (Worship)
- 16-27 i 6b (Abraham)  
        i 330a (Chronology and the Q)  
        iii 494a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 16-35 iii 520b (Narratives)
- 17     ii 371b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 481a (Idols and Images)  
        iii 181a (Lie)  
        v 179a, 179b (Sustenance)
- 18     iii 125a (Language and Style of the Q)  
        v 291b (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 19     i 472b (Creation)  
        iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 435a (Resurrection)

- 19-20 I 479a (Creation)
- 20 II 355a (Grammar and the  $\mathfrak{Q}$ )  
 IV 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 312a (Provocation)  
 V 376a (Trips and Voyages)
- 21 IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 457b (Reward and Punishment)
- 22 II 273a (Friends and Friendship)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 23 I 521b (Despair)  
 V 7a (Signs)
- 24 I 7a (Abraham)  
 II 211b (Fire)  
 III 494b (Myths and Legends in the  $\mathfrak{Q}$ )  
 IV 523b (Salvation)
- 25 II 481a (Idols and Images)  
 IV 103b (Pit)
- 26 I 6a (Abraham)  
 II 14b (Emigrants and Helpers); 18b (Emigration)  
 III 494b (Myths and Legends in the  $\mathfrak{Q}$ )  
 IV 26b (Parties and Factions)
- 27 I 7b (Abraham); 233a (Birth)  
 II 561b, 562a (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)  
 III 1a (Jacob); 127a (Language and Style of the  $\mathfrak{Q}$ ); 520a (Narratives)  
 IV 297b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 302a (Torah)
- 28 II 444b (Homosexuality)  
 IV 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 28-29 IV 584b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 29 II 444b (Homosexuality)  
 V 36b (Sīra and the  $\mathfrak{Q}$ ); 373a (Trips and Voyages); 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 31 I 6a (Abraham)  
 II 6a (Economics); 341a, 341b (Good News); 411b (Heaven and Sky)  
 IV 49a (People of the House)  
 V 132a (Strangers and Foreigners)
- 31-32 I 330a (Chronology and the  $\mathfrak{Q}$ )
- 31-35 III 231b (Lot)
- 32 I 519a (Deliverance)  
 II 174a (Family)
- 33 I 405a (Consolation)  
 II 196b (Fear)  
 V 393a (Turkish Literature and the  $\mathfrak{Q}$ )



- 34     ii 174a (Family)  
        iv 49a (People of the House); 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)
- 35     ii 308a (Geography)  
        iv 286a (Proof); 425b (Remnant)  
        v 5a (Signs)
- 36     i 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
        ii 399b (Hāmān); 449a (Hope)  
        iii 136b (Last Judgment); 393b (Miracles)  
        iv 605a (Shu‘ayb)
- 36-37   ii 558a (Invitation)  
        iii 390b (Midian)  
        iv 605a (Shu‘ayb)
- 36-40   iii 520b (Narratives)
- 37     i 113a (Apocalypse)  
        iii 417a, 418a (Morning)  
        v 133a (Suffering)
- 38     i 21b (‘Ād); 150b (Archaeology and the q); 163a (Art and Architecture and the q)  
        ii 339a (Good and Evil); 399b (Hāmān)  
        iv 425a (Remnant)
- 39     i 160a (Arrogance)  
        ii 338a (Good and Evil); 399b (Hāmān); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
        iii 104b (Korah); 421b (Moses); 518b (Narratives)  
        iv 68a (Pharaoh); 106a (Plagues); 264a (Pride); 286b (Proof)
- 39-40   iii 423b (Moses)
- 40     i 553b (Drowning)  
        ii 338a (Good and Evil); 399b (Hāmān)  
        iii 583b (Oppression)  
        iv 530b (Sand)  
        v 133a (Suffering)
- 41     i 100a (Animal Life)  
        ii 273b (Friends and Friendship); 338a (Good and Evil)  
        iii 209a (Literature and the q)  
        iv 10a (Parable)  
        v 15a (Simile); 113a (Spider)
- 42     iii 200a (Literary Structures of the q)  
        v 203b (Teaching)
- 43     iv 10a (Parable); 228b (Prayer); 537b, 538b (Scholar)
- 44     i 473a, 473b (Creation)  
        iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 45     i 28a (Adultery and Fornication); 245b (Book)  
        iii 190a (Literacy); 441a, 441b (Muḥammad)

- iv 221b (Prayer); 294a (Prophets and Prophethood); 420a, 424b (Remembrance); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
- v 269a, 271b (Theology and the Q); 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 46 i 115b, 118a (Apologetics); 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 511b (Debate and Disputation)
- ii 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy)
- iii 28a (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād)
- iv 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 281a (Profane and Sacred); 309b (Provocation)
- v 203b (Teaching); 301a, 303b (Torah)
- 46-47 iv 41b (People of the Book)
- 47 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 247a (Book)
- ii 495a (Illiteracy)
- v 303b, 307b (Torah)
- 47-48 ii 492b (Illiteracy)
- v 400b, 401b, 402a (Ummī)
- 48 ii 430a (History and the Q); 495b (Illiteracy)
- iii 188b (Literacy); 451b (Muḥammad); 591b, 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
- iv 217a (Prayer)
- v 301b (Torah); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
- 49 ii 497b (Illiteracy)
- iv 538b, 539a (Scholar)
- v 6a, 7a (Signs)
- 49-50 iii 398b (Miracles)
- 50 iii 40a (Jihād)
- iv 312a (Provocation)
- v 3a (Signs)
- 50-51 iv 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 51 iii 190a (Literacy); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
- 53 v 289b (Time)
- 53-55 ii 418b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 55 iv 453a (Reward and Punishment)
- v 547a (Word of God)
- 56 ii 366b (Grammar and the Q)
- iii 531b (Nature as Signs)
- 57 v 83a (Soul)
- 58 i 165b (Art and Architecture and the Q)
- v 382b (Trust and Patience)
- 59 v 382a, 382b (Trust and Patience)

- 60     i 95b (Animal Life)  
       iii 327b (Material Culture and the Q)  
       iv 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
- 60-63   i 329b (Chronology and the Q)
- 61     i 472b (Creation)  
       ii 317a (God and his Attributes)  
       iv 160b (Polytheism and Atheism)  
       v 163a (Sun)
- 61-65   ii 476b, 478a (Idolatry and Idolaters)
- 61-68   i 236a (Blasphemy)
- 62     v 179a (Sustenance)
- 63     ii 3a (Earth)  
       iv 311a (Provocation)
- 64     i 94a (Animal Life)  
       iv 15a (Paradise)  
       v 552b (World)
- 65     i 37b (Age of Ignorance); 519a (Deliverance)  
       ii 3a (Earth); 317a (God and his Attributes)  
       iv 161b (Polytheism and Atheism)
- 66     i 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
       iv 538b (Scholar)
- 67     ii 224b (Forbidden)  
       iii 338b, 339b (Mecca); 449b (Muḥammad)  
       iv 282a (Profane and Sacred); 329b (Quraysh); 515b (Sacred Precincts)
- 67-69   ii 337b (Good and Evil)
- 68     iii 181a, 181b (Lie)  
       iv 103b (Pit); 309b (Provocation)
- 69     iii 37a (Jihād)  
       iv 29a, 30a (Path or Way)

### SŪRAT AL-RŪM (30)

- i 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 265b, 269b (Byzantines); 399b (Conquest)
- ii 116a (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval)
- iii 6b (Jerusalem); 472b (Mysterious Letters)
- iv 246b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 537b (Scholar)
- v 10a (Signs)
- 1     v 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 1-2   v 80a (Soothsayer)

- 1-4    II   280a, 282a (Gambling)
- 1-5    I   265b, 266b (Byzantines)  
       II   146a, 147a, 147b (Expeditions and Battles); 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 2        I   314b (Christians and Christianity)  
       II   144a (Expeditions and Battles)  
       IV   410a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 2-4    V   456a (War)
- 2-5    I   320a (Chronology and the Q)  
       V   430b (Victory)
- 3        II   144a (Expeditions and Battles)
- 3-4    II   186a (Fate)
- 4        I   267b (Byzantines)  
       III  61a (Joy and Misery)  
       V   286a (Time)
- 4-5    III  557b (Numismatics)
- 5        III  61a (Joy and Misery)  
       IV  6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 6        IV  538b (Scholar)
- 7        II   489a (Ignorance)  
       IV  5a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 8        I   442a (Cosmology); 473a (Creation)  
       II   57b (Ethics and the Q); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 327b (God and his  
       Attributes)  
       IV  4a (Pairs and Pairing); 393b (Reflection and Deliberation)  
       V   9b (Signs); 289b (Time); 544b (Word of God)
- 8-11   II   58b (Ethics and the Q)
- 9        I   40b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
       II   308a (Geography)  
       IV  310a (Provocation); 425a (Remnant)
- 10      III  401a (Mockery)  
       V   6a (Signs)
- 11      I   479a (Creation)  
       IV  6b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 12      I   501a (Day, Times of); 521b (Despair); 524b (Devil)  
       III  137a (Last Judgment)  
       V   287b (Time)
- 13      I   220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
       V   117b (Spiritual Beings); 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)

- 14     i 501a (Day, Times of)  
        iii 137a (Last Judgment)  
        v 287b (Time)
- 14-16 iv 2b (Pairs and Pairing); 34b (Peace)
- 15     i 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
        ii 283a (Garden)
- 15-16 ii 58b (Ethics and the Q)
- 17     i 504a, 504b (Day, Times of)  
        iii 417a, 418b (Morning)  
        iv 213b (Praise); 220a (Prayer)  
        v 281a, 282b (Time)
- 17-18 i 328b (Chronology and the Q)  
        ii 340a (Good Deeds)  
        iii 546a (Noon)  
        iv 224a (Prayer)
- 18     i 444a (Cosmology); 503a, 504a (Day, Times of)  
        iv 213b (Praise)  
        v 282b (Time)
- 19     ii 45a (Eschatology)  
        iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 435a (Resurrection)
- 20     i 231a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 446a (Cosmology); 476a  
        (Creation)  
        v 7b (Signs)
- 20-21 ii 4b (Earth)
- 20-28 iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 21     i 447b (Cosmology)  
        ii 175a (Family); 275a (Friends and Friendship); 328b (God and his Attributes)  
        iii 235a (Love and Affection); 277b, 279a (Marriage and Divorce)  
        iv 183b (Portents); 394a (Reflection and Deliberation); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
        v 9a (Signs); 526b (Women and the Q)
- 21-24 ii 548a (Intellect)
- 22     i 361b (Colors)  
        iv 336a (Races); 537b, 538b (Scholar)
- 22-23 v 4a (Signs)
- 22-25 v 9a (Signs)
- 22-27 v 9a (Signs)
- 23     i 546b (Dreams and Sleep)  
        ii 241b (Foretelling in the Q); 406a (Hearing and Deafness)  
        iv 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)  
        v 61a (Sleep); 280b (Time)

- 24 I 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 3a (Earth); 448b (Hope)  
 IV 183a (Portents)  
 V 3b, 9a (Signs)
- 25 II 558b (Invitation)  
 V 545b (Word of God); 553a (World)
- 26 IV 223a (Prayer)
- 27 I 472b, 479a (Creation)  
 IV 4b, 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 435a (Resurrection)
- 28 I 396b (Concubines)  
 IV 10a (Parable)
- 29 II 59a (Ethics and the Q)  
 III 102b (Knowledge and Learning)
- 30 I 5b (Abraham); 26a (Adam and Eve); 337a (Circumcision); 435a (Conversion);  
 466b (Covenant)  
 II 323b, 329a (God and his Attributes); 402a (Hand); 402b (Ḥanif)  
 III 446a (Muḥammad); 510b (Names of the Q)  
 IV 416a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 482b (Rhymed Prose); 538b (Scholar)  
 V 268b (Theology and the Q)
- 31 IV 25b (Parties and Factions); 399a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 427b (Repentance and Penance)
- 31-32 IV 25a (Parties and Factions); 592a (Shīʿa)
- 32 I 380a (Community and Society in the Q)  
 II 432a (History and the Q)  
 III 61b (Joy and Misery)  
 IV 25b (Parties and Factions); 403b, 416a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 592a (Shīʿa)
- 35 IV 311a (Provocation)  
 V 3a (Signs); 111a (Speech)
- 36 I 521b (Despair)  
 III 61a (Joy and Misery)
- 37 IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 4a (Signs)
- 38 II 53a (Eschatology)  
 III 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)  
 IV 63b (Persian Literature and the Q); 523a (Salvation)
- 38-39 II 160a (Face of God)  
 IV 221a (Prayer)
- 39 I 65b (Almsgiving)  
 II 8a (Economics)

- iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 208b (Poverty and the Poor)  
v 197b, 199a (Taxation); 406b (Usury); 469b (Wealth)
- 40 i 472b (Creation)  
iv 220b (Prayer); 435b (Resurrection)  
v 545a (Word of God)
- 41 ii 3a (Earth)  
iv 428a (Repentance and Penance)
- 42 ii 308a (Geography)  
iv 312a (Provocation); 320b (Punishment Stories)
- 43 ii 323b (God and his Attributes)  
iv 416a (Religious Pluralism and the *q*); 482b (Rhymed Prose)
- 43-45 iv 2b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 46 i 53a (Air and Wind); 213a (Beauty); 246a (Book)  
ii 341a (Good News)  
iii 379a (Mercy)  
iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 604a (Ships)  
v 4a (Signs); 119a (Spiritual Beings); 412a (Vehicles); 471a (Weather)
- 47 iii 382a (Messenger); 454b (Muḥammad)  
iv 453b (Reward and Punishment)  
v 416a (Vengeance)
- 48 i 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 53b (Air and Wind); 213a (Beauty)  
iii 62a (Joy and Misery); 530a (Nature as Signs)  
v 463a (Water); 470a, 470b (Weather)
- 48-51 v 7b (Signs)
- 49 i 521a (Despair); 525a (Devil)  
iv 443b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 50 iii 200b (Literary Structures of the *q*); 379a (Mercy)  
v 3a (Signs); 393a (Turkish Literature and the *q*)
- 51 i 53b (Air and Wind); 363a (Colors)  
iii 530a (Nature as Signs)
- 52-53 iii 452b (Muḥammad)  
iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 53 ii 43b (Error)
- 54 i 232a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 476a (Creation)  
ii 327b (God and his Attributes)  
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 211a (Power and Impotence)  
v 569b (Youth and Old Age)
- 55 i 501a (Day, Times of)  
ii 439b (History and the *q*)  
iii 137a (Last Judgment); 335b (Measurement)

- iv 434b (Resurrection)
- v 287b, 288a (Time)
- 56     i 244b (Book)
- iii 137a (Last Judgment)
- iv 296b (Prophets and Prophethood); 435b (Resurrection); 538a, 538b (Scholar)
- v 203b (Teaching)
- 59     i 82a (Anatomy)
- 60     i 14a (Abrogation)
- iii 40a (Jihād)
- v 386b (Truth)

## SŪRAT LUQMĀN (31)

- ii 116a (Exegesis of the q: Classical and Medieval)
- iii 242a, 242b (Luqmān); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 521b (Narratives)
- iv 159a (Polytheism and Atheism); 246a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 537b (Scholar)
- 1       v 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 3       iii 184a (Life)
- 4       v 196b (Taxation)
- 5       iv 523a (Salvation)
- 6       i 160b (Arrogance)
- iii 400a (Mockery); 517b (Narratives)
- 7       iii 190a (Literacy)
- v 7a (Signs); 421b, 422a (Verse); 474a (Weights and Measures)
- 10      i 95b (Animal Life); 472b (Creation)
- ii 2b, 3b (Earth); 411a (Heaven and Sky)
- 11      i 472b (Creation)
- 12      ii 371b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 441a (History and the q)
- iii 242b (Luqmān); 524a (Narratives)
- iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 68b (Philosophy and the q)
- v 483a (Wisdom)
- 12-19   i 532a (Dialogues)
- iii 242a (Luqmān); 521b (Narratives)
- 13      ii 476a (Idolatry and Idolaters)
- iii 242b (Luqmān)
- iv 159a (Polytheism and Atheism)
- 13-14   iv 20b (Parents)
- 13-15   iv 21a (Parents)



- 13-19    II    71a (Ethics and the Q)  
           IV    32b (Patriarchy)  
           V    570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 14        I    233b (Birth); 234b (Birth Control); 302b (Children)  
           III   99b (Kinship); 106a, 106b (Lactation)  
           IV    7a (Pairs and Pairing); 20b (Parents); 32a (Patriarchy)  
           V    285b, 287a (Time); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 14-15    II    75b (Ethics and the Q)  
           IV    159a (Polytheism and Atheism)  
           V    204b (Teaching)
- 15        I    387b (Companions of the Prophet); 437a (Conversion)  
           II    76b (Ethics and the Q)  
           III   567a (Obedience)  
           IV    29a (Path or Way); 427b (Repentance and Penance)  
           V    110b (Speech)
- 16        II    305a, 305b (Geography); 545b (Instruments)  
           III   334b (Measurement); 409a (Money)  
           IV    4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
           V    473b (Weights and Measures)
- 17        V    133b (Suffering); 363a (Trial); 437b, 438a, 440a, 440b, 441a (Virtues and Vices,  
           Commanding and Forbidding)
- 17-18    I    241b (Boast)
- 18        I    161a (Arrogance); 395a (Conceit)  
           III   402a (Moderation)  
           V    393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 19        I    82b (Anatomy)  
           II    211a (Fire); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
           III   242b (Luqmān); 402a (Moderation)
- 20        I    512a, 512b (Debate and Disputation)  
           IV    4a (Pairs and Pairing); 107b (Planets and Stars); 186a (Possession and Possessions)
- 21        I    526a (Devil)  
           II    417b (Hell and Hellfire); 455b (Hot and Cold); 558b (Invitation)  
           V    317a (Tradition and Custom)
- 22        I    465a (Covenant)  
           II    323b (God and his Attributes)  
           III   303a (Material Culture and the Q)  
           V    405a (Uncertainty)
- 23        I    405b (Consolation)  
           II    550b (Intention)  
           III   40a (Jihād); 134a (Suffering)
- 24        I    221b (Belief and Unbelief)

- 25 I 329b (Chronology and the Q); 472b (Creation)  
 II 317a (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 538b (Scholar)
- 26 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 26-27 V 273a (Theology and the Q)
- 27 II 545a (Instruments)  
 III 191b (Literacy); 224b (Literature and the Q); 552a (Numbers and Enumeration);  
 554b (Numerology)  
 V 465b (Water); 541b, 547b (Word of God); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
- 28 I 443a (Cosmology); 479a (Creation)  
 II 365a (Grammar and the Q)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 435b (Resurrection)  
 V 84a (Soul); 183a (Symbolic Imagery)
- 29 I 501b (Day, Times of)  
 II 268a (Freedom and Predestination)  
 V 163a (Sun); 280b, 289b (Time); 545a (Word of God)
- 30 I 158b (Arrogance)  
 II 82b (Everyday Life, Q In); 321b (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 228b (Prayer)
- 31 II 358b (Grammar and the Q)  
 V 382b (Trust and Patience); 412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)
- 31-32 II 3a (Earth)  
 IV 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 32 I 221a (Belief and Unbelief); 519a (Deliverance)  
 II 317a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 402a, 402b (Moderation)  
 V 6a (Signs); 464a (Water)
- 33 II 175a (Family); 510a (Indifference)  
 III 242b (Luqmān)  
 V 386b (Truth)
- 34 I 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 201b (Bar̄elwīs); 501a (Day, Times of)  
 II 424b (Hidden and the Hidden)  
 III 137a, 138a (Last Judgment); 243a (Luqmān)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 212b (Power and Impotence); 434b (Resurrection); 443b  
 (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 181a (Symbolic Imagery); 281a, 288a (Time); 376b (Trips and Voyages); 522a  
 (Womb)

## SŪRAT AL-SAJDA (32)

- I 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)
- II 116a (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval); 388b (Ḥadīth and the Q)
- III 472b (Mysterious Letters)
- 1 v 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 1-3 II 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 2 IV 292b (Prophets and Prophethood); 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 3 I 372b (Community and Society in the Q); 442a (Cosmology)
- III 382b (Messenger); 443a (Muḥammad)
- v 460b (Warner)
- 4 I 443b (Cosmology); 472b, 473b, 476a (Creation)
- II 273b (Friends and Friendship); 325b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)
- III 202a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 82a (Philosophy and the Q)
- v 265a (Theology and the Q); 279b, 287a (Time); 553a (World)
- 4-5 v 266a (Theology and the Q)
- 4-9 II 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- v 7b (Signs)
- 5 I 463a (Court)
- II 410b (Heaven and Sky); 433a (History and the Q)
- III 46a (Jinn); 335a, 335a (Measurement)
- IV 127a (Politics and the Q)
- v 118b (Spiritual Beings); 286a (Time)
- 5-9 v 266b, 267a (Theology and the Q)
- 6 IV 4a, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
- 7 I 339b (Clay); 446a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)
- II 4a (Earth)
- 7-9 I 231b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)
- 8 I 340a (Clay); 477b (Creation)
- 8-9 I 476b (Creation)
- 9 I 52a (Air and Wind); 446b (Cosmology); 508a (Death and the Dead)
- II 186b (Fate)
- III 14a (Jesus); 293b (Mary)
- v 81b (Soul); 114b (Spirit)
- 10 I 479a, 479b (Creation)
- 11 I 89b (Angel)
- 12 IV 430a (Repentance and Penance)

- 12-14 I 523a (Destiny)
- 13 I 435b (Conversion)  
 III 46b, 47b (Jinn)  
 IV 7b (Pairs and Pairing); 310b (Provocation)  
 V 547b (Word of God)
- 14 II 52b (Eschatology); 54b (Eternity)
- 15 I 27a (Adoration); 161a (Arrogance); 254b (Bowling and Prostration)  
 II 164a (Faith)  
 IV 219b (Prayer); 264a (Pride)  
 V 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 15-16 IV 455a (Reward and Punishment)
- 15-17 I 219b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 16 I 183a (Asceticism)  
 II 448b (Hope)
- 17 I 406a (Consolation)  
 II 284b (Garden); 358a (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 235a (Love and Affection)  
 IV 12b (Paradise)
- 18-20 IV 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 19 IV 14a (Paradise); 103b (Pit)
- 20 II 416a (Hell and Hellfire)  
 IV 103b (Pit)
- 21 IV 457a, 460a (Reward and Punishment)
- 21-22 V 133a (Suffering)
- 22 IV 422b (Remembrance)  
 V 5b (Signs); 416a (Vengeance)
- 23 III 424b (Moses)  
 V 302a (Torah)
- 24 I 306a (Children of Israel)  
 II 503a (Imām)  
 III 95a (Kings and Rulers)
- 26 IV 320b (Punishment Stories); 425b (Remnant); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 26-27 II 3a (Earth)
- 27 I 41a, 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
 II 3b (Earth); 304b (Geography)  
 IV 438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 574a (Seeing and Hearing)

- 28 I 399a (Conquest)  
 29 I 500a (Day, Times of)  
 30 III 40a (Jihād)

### SŪRAT AL-AḤZĀB (33)

- I 353a, 355b (Collection of the *q*); 380a (Community and Society in the *q*)  
 II 116a (Exegesis of the *q*: Classical and Medieval); 149a, 150a (Expeditions and Battles);  
 176a (Family of the Prophet); 264a (Form and Structure of the *q*); 396b (Ḥadīth and the  
*q*); 407b (Heart)  
 III 234b (Love and Affection)  
 IV 594b (Shī'ism and the *q*)  
 V 174b (Sūra)
- 1 II 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
 III 567b (Obedience)  
 IV 537b (Scholar)
- 1-2 III 453b (Muḥammad)  
 V 380a (Trust and Patience)
- 2 IV 294b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 3 V 380a (Trust and Patience)
- 4 I 82a (Anatomy)  
 II 290a (Gender); 407a (Heart)  
 III 97b (Kinship); 234b (Love and Affection); 563a (Oaths)  
 V 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the *q*); 509b, 510a (Wives of the Prophet);  
 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 4-5 I 302a (Children)  
 II 75a (Ethics and the *q*); 266a (Fosterage); 491b (Illegitimacy)  
 V 57a (Slaves and Slavery)
- 5 I 82a (Anatomy); 262a (Brother and Brotherhood); 344b, 345a, 345b (Clients and  
 Clientage)  
 II 64a (Ethics and the *q*)  
 III 378b (Mercy)  
 V 59a (Slaves and Slavery)
- 6 I 56a (Ā'isha bint Abī Bakr); 262a (Brother and Brotherhood)  
 II 74b (Ethics and the *q*); 174b (Family); 264a (Form and Structure of the *q*); 518b  
 (Inheritance)  
 III 232b (Lot); 447b, 448a (Muḥammad); 518a (Narratives)  
 IV 20b, 22a (Parents); 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 509a, 512b, 512b (Wives of the Prophet); 522a (Womb); 558a (Writing and Writing  
 Materials)

- 7 I 6a (Abraham); 380a (Community and Society in the Q); 464b (Covenant)  
 III 8a, 17a (Jesus); 444b (Muḥammad); 486b (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
 IV 128b (Politics and the Q); 292a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 533b (Women and the Q)
- 7-8 III 7b (Jesus)
- 9 I 54a (Air and Wind); 305b (Children of Israel)  
 V 377b (Troops); 471a (Weather)
- 9-10 III 42b (Jihād)
- 9-27 III 456b (Muḥammad)  
 IV 332b (Quraysh)
- 10 V 458a (War)
- 11 I 196b (Badr)  
 III 38a (Jihād)
- 12 I 460a (Courage)  
 II 407b (Heart); 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
 IV 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 13 II 298b, 299b (Geography)  
 III 207b, 208a (Literature and the Q); 337b (Mecca); 367b (Medina); 548b (Nudity)  
 IV 37a (People of the Book); 49a (People of the House); 259b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q)  
 V 457b (War)
- 15 I 466a (Covenant)  
 III 42b (Jihād)  
 V 457b (War)
- 17 I 432a (Contracts and Alliances)  
 II 273a (Friends and Friendship); 335b (Good and Evil)  
 III 380a (Mercy)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 18 V 457b (War)
- 19 I 460b (Courage); 506b (Death and the Dead)  
 II 153b (Eyes); 161b (Failure)  
 IV 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 486a (Ritual and the Q)  
 V 458a (War)
- 20 I 215a, 216a (Bedouin)  
 II 465a (Humor)  
 III 537a (News); 544b (Nomads)  
 IV 25a (Parties and Factions)
- 20-25 III 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)

- 21    ii 74b (Ethics and the Q); 439a (History and the Q); 449b (Hope)  
 iii 136b (Last Judgment); 162b (Law and the Q); 372a (Memory); 380b (Messenger); 447a (Muḥammad)  
 v 165b (Sunna)
- 22    ii 70b (Ethics and the Q); 264a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 iv 25b (Parties and Factions)  
 v 174b (Sūra)
- 23    i 431b (Contracts and Alliances); 460b (Courage)  
 ii 71a (Ethics and the Q)  
 iii 42b (Jihād)  
 iv 486a (Ritual and the Q)
- 23-24    iii 38a, 41a (Jihād)
- 24    ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
 iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)  
 v 434b (Virtue)
- 25    i 93b (Anger)  
 ii 92a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 25-27    iii 42b (Jihād)
- 26    i 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 289a (Captives)  
 ii 198a (Fear)  
 iii 30a (Jews and Judaism); 580a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 iv 41b (People of the Book); 310a (Provocation); 334b, 335a (Qurayza, Banū al-);  
 406a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 26-27    iii 28b (Jews and Judaism)
- 27    i 277a (Caliph)  
 iii 30a (Jews and Judaism)  
 v 469a (Wealth)  
 v 174a (Sūra)
- 28    ii 291a (Gender)  
 iii 280a (Marriage and Divorce)  
 v 174b (Sūra)
- 28-29    iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 v 511a, 511b, 512b, 513a, 514b (Wives of the Prophet)
- 28-34    iii 448a (Muḥammad)
- 29    v 552b (World)
- 30    i 299b (Chastity)  
 ii 74b (Ethics and the Q)  
 iv 580b, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)

- 30-31 I 56b (Ā'isha bint Abī Bakr)  
 IV 6b (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 511b, 512a (Wives of the Prophet)
- 30-34 V 512b (Wives of the Prophet)
- 31 IV 458b (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 179a (Sustenance)
- 32 I 56a (Ā'isha bint Abī Bakr)  
 II 291a (Gender); 407b (Heart); 448b (Hope); 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
 III 359b (Medicine and the Q)  
 V 509a, 511b, 512a (Wives of the Prophet)
- 32-33 I 299b (Chastity)
- 33 I 37b, 38b, 39a (Age of Ignorance); 56b, 58b, 59b (Ā'isha bint Abī Bakr); 347a (Clothing); 390a (Companions of the Prophet)  
 II 174a (Family); 176b (Family of the Prophet); 193a (Fāṭima); 234a (Foreign Vocabulary)  
 III 558b (Numismatics); 567a (Obedience)  
 IV 37a (People of the Book); 48b, 49a, 49b, 50a, 51a, 52b, 53a (People of the House); 225a (Prayer); 503a, 505a (Ritual Purity)  
 V 286b (Time); 414a (Veil); 510b, 510b, 512a, 512b (Wives of the Prophet); 525a (Women and the Q)
- 33-34 I 163a (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
 V 511b, 512a (Wives of the Prophet)
- 34 III 190a (Literacy)  
 IV 225a (Prayer)  
 V 7a (Signs); 317b (Tradition and Custom); 483b (Wisdom); 512a (Wives of the Prophet)
- 35 I 84a (Anatomy); 183a (Asceticism); 298b (Chastity)  
 II 75b (Ethics and the Q); 175b (Family); 181a (Fasting); 245a (Forgiveness); 291b (Gender)  
 IV 225a, 230b (Prayer); 404b (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 455a (Reward and Punishment); 581a, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 134b (Suffering); 523b (Women and the Q)
- 35-36 I 219b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 36 I 537b (Disobedience)  
 II 66a, 74b (Ethics and the Q)  
 III 567a, 568b (Obedience)  
 IV 402a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
 V 523b (Women and the Q)
- 37 I 302a (Children); 320a (Chronology and the Q)  
 II 439a (History and the Q)



- iii 97b (Kinship); 448b (Muḥammad)  
 iv 237b, 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)  
 v 57a (Slaves and Slavery); 179a (Sustenance); 534b (Women and the Q)
- 37-38 v 509b, 510a (Wives of the Prophet)
- 37-39 ii 197a (Fear)
- 37-40 v 272b (Theology and the Q)
- 38 v 164a (Sunna)
- 40 i 11b (Abrogation); 51a (Aḥmadiyya); 115a (Apologetics); 198a (Bahā'īs)  
 ii 148b (Expeditions and Battles); 407a (Heart); 544b (Instruments)  
 iii 380b, 382b (Messenger); 440a, 444a, 448a (Muḥammad); 501b, 502a (Names of the Prophet)  
 iv 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q); 299a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 v 489a (Witness to Faith); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying); 509b, 510a (Wives of the Prophet)
- 41 i 502b (Day, Times of)  
 iii 372a, 373b (Memory); 418b (Morning)  
 iv 230b (Prayer); 487b (Ritual and the Q)  
 v 138b (Sūfism and the Q); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 41-42 iv 221a (Prayer)
- 42 i 503b, 504a (Day, Times of)  
 ii 80a (Evening); 82a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
 iii 416b (Morning)  
 v 281a (Time)
- 43 ii 551b (Intercession)  
 iii 186a (Light)  
 iv 218a (Prayer)
- 44 i 198a, 198b (Bahā'īs); 237a (Blessing)
- 45 ii 33b (Epigraphy); 264a (Form and Structure of the Q); 341b (Good News)  
 iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 v 307b (Torah)
- 45-46 iii 440b (Muḥammad)  
 iv 148b (Politics and the Q)
- 46 ii 275b (Furniture and Furnishings); 547a (Instruments)  
 iii 108a (Lamp); 186b (Light); 503b (Names of the Prophet)
- 48 ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
 iii 40a (Jihād); 453b (Muḥammad); 567b (Obedience)  
 v 380a (Trust and Patience)
- 49 ii 76a (Ethics and the Q)  
 iii 280b (Marriage and Divorce)

- iv 488b (Ritual and the Q); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
v 181a (Symbolic Imagery); 453b, 454a, 454b (Waiting Period)
- 50 i 251b (Booty); 258a (Bridewealth); 383b (Community and Society in the Q); 396b (Concubines)  
ii 74b (Ethics and the Q)  
iii 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 278a (Marriage and Divorce)  
iv 452a (Reward and Punishment); 580b, 582a (Sex and Sexuality)  
v 57b (Slaves and Slavery); 194a (Taxation); 313b (Trade and Commerce); 507a, 507b, 513a, 513b (Wives of the Prophet); 527b, 534b (Women and the Q)
- 51 i 82a (Anatomy); 517b (Deferral)  
ii 353b (Grammar and the Q)  
iii 234b, 235a (Love and Affection)  
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)  
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 513a, 513b (Wives of the Prophet)
- 52 i 384a (Community and Society in the Q)  
iii 278a (Marriage and Divorce)  
v 493a (Witnessing and Testifying); 513a, 513b (Wives of the Prophet)
- 53 i 56a (Ā'isha bint Abī Bakr); 203a (Barrier); 220a (Belief and Unbelief); 299b (Chastity); 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution); 384a (Community and Society in the Q)  
ii 74b (Ethics and the Q); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 392b (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
iii 60b (Joy and Misery); 448a (Muḥammad)  
iv 506a (Ritual Purity); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
v 412b, 413b (Veil); 510a, 510b, 512b (Wives of the Prophet); 525b (Women and the Q)
- 54 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 55 i 259b (Brother and Brotherhood); 396b (Concubines)  
ii 176b (Family)  
v 53b (Sister); 413b (Veil); 510a, 510b (Wives of the Prophet)
- 56 ii 32b (Epigraphy); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine); 551b (Intercession)  
iii 267b (Manuscripts of the Q); 300a (Material Culture and the Q); 446b (Muḥammad)  
iv 34a (Peace); 218a, 225a (Prayer)  
v 174b (Sūra)
- 57-58 v 21b (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 58 iv 432b (Responsibility)  
v 19a, 21a (Sin, Major and Minor); 523b (Women and the Q)

- 59     I 56a (Ā'isha bint Abī Bakr); 299b (Chastity); 346b (Clothing); 384b (Community and Society in the Q)  
        II 76a (Ethics and the Q); 291a (Gender)  
        III 403a (Modesty)  
        V 413b (Veil); 510b (Wives of the Prophet); 526b (Women and the Q)
- 59-60   V 510b (Wives of the Prophet)
- 60     I 338a, 338b (City)  
        II 298b (Geography); 407b (Heart); 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
        III 337b (Mecca); 367b (Medina)  
        IV 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 62     V 164a (Sunna); 317b (Tradition and Custom)
- 63     I 501a (Day, Times of)  
        II 46b (Eschatology); 148b (Expeditions and Battles); 439b (History and the Q)  
        III 137a, 138a (Last Judgment)  
        IV 434b (Resurrection)  
        V 203a (Teaching); 288a (Time)
- 64     I 492a (Curse)  
        IV 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 65     I 432a (Contracts and Alliances)  
        II 54b (Eternity); 273b (Friends and Friendship)
- 66     II 158b (Face); 354a (Grammar and the Q); 415a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 67     II 354a (Grammar and the Q)
- 68     IV 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 458b (Reward and Punishment)
- 71     I 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
        V 334a (Traditional Disciplines of Q Studies); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 72     I 86b (Angel); 258a (Breaking Trusts and Contracts); 457a (Cosmology)  
        II 56b (Ethics and the Q); 187a (Fate); 197b (Fear); 488a (Ignorance)  
        IV 127a (Politics and the Q)  
        V 378b (Trust and Patience)
- 72-73   V 530b (Women and the Q)
- 73     I 381a (Community and Society in the Q); 436b (Conversion)  
        II 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
        IV 2b (Pairs and Pairing); 399a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 427a (Repentance and Penance)  
        V 523b (Women and the Q)

## SŪRAT SABĀ' (34)

- II 116a (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval)  
 IV 59a (Persian Literature and the Q); 586a (Sheba)
- 1 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 213b (Praise)
- 1-5 I 523b (Destiny)
- 2 I 209a (Basmala)  
 III 46a (Jinn)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 118b (Spiritual Beings)
- 3 I 28b (Adultery and Fornication); 243a (Book); 392b (Computers and the Q); 501a (Day, Times of); 522b (Destiny)  
 II 545b (Instruments)  
 III 124b (Language and Style of the Q); 137a (Last Judgment); 334b (Measurement); 409a (Money)  
 IV 311a (Provocation)  
 V 287b (Time); 473b (Weights and Measures)
- 4 I 244a (Book)  
 II 245a (Forgiveness)
- 5 II 527a (Inimitability)  
 IV 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)  
 V 422a (Verse)
- 6 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 29a (Path or Way); 538b, 539a (Scholar)  
 V 203b (Teaching)
- 7 I 479a, 479b (Creation)  
 III 536b (News)
- 8 II 540a (Insanity)  
 IV 112a (Poetry and Poets); 311b (Provocation)
- 9 IV 427b (Repentance and Penance); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 10 I 99b (Animal Life); 496a (David)  
 II 344b (Grace); 359a, 359b (Grammar and the Q); 372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
 III 253b (Manual Labor); 383a (Metals and Minerals); 487a (Myths and Legends in the Q); 524a (Narratives)  
 IV 213b, 214b (Praise); 315b (Psalms)
- 10-11 I 496a (David)  
 II 145b (Expeditions and Battles)  
 III 487b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 10-13 III 395a (Miracles)
- 10-14 V 77a (Solomon)
- 10-19 III 521a (Narratives)

- 11     ii 546a (Instruments)  
        iii 333a (Measurement)
- 12     i 52a, 54a (Air and Wind); 162b (Art and Architecture and the q); 503b, 504a  
        (Day, Times of)  
        iii 44b (Jinn); 383a (Metals and Minerals); 410a (Months); 418b (Morning); 487a,  
        487b (Myths and Legends in the q)  
        iv 555a (Science and the q); 604a (Ships)  
        v 77b (Solomon); 121b, 127b (Springs and Fountains); 281b, 285a (Time); 475b,  
        476a (Weights and Measures); 548b (Work)
- 12-13   i 166b (Art and Architecture and the q)  
        ii 372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
        iii 253b (Manual Labor)  
        iv 164b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)  
        v 77a (Solomon)
- 12-14   iii 250a (Magic)
- 13     i 162b, 165a (Art and Architecture and the q); 490b (Cups and Vessels)  
        ii 219a (Food and Drink); 345b (Grace); 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters); 481b (Idols  
        and Images)  
        iv 227b (Prayer); 516b (Sacred Precincts)  
        v 548b (Work)
- 14     i 99a, 100b (Animal Life)  
        ii 185b (Fate); 547a (Instruments)  
        iii 43b, 44b (Jinn); 208a (Literature and the q); 253b (Manual Labor); 534b  
        (Nature as Signs)  
        iv 509a (Rod)
- 15     i 43a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 151a (Archaeology and the q)  
        ii 217a (Food and Drink); 283a (Garden); 437b (History and the q)
- 15-16   i 151a (Archaeology and the q)  
        ii 283a (Garden); 459b (House, Domestic and Divine)  
        iv 586a (Sheba)
- 15-17   iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 15-19   iv 586a (Sheba)
- 15-21   iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 16     i 44a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 60b (Al-'Arim); 151a (Archaeology and the q)  
        ii 305b (Geography); 437b (History and the q)  
        iii 532b (Nature as Signs)  
        iv 257b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q)  
        v 464a (Water)
- 18     i 236b (Blessing); 501a (Day, Times of)  
        ii 309a (Geography)  
        iii 58a (Journey); 333a (Measurement); 500a, 500b (Najrān)

- iv 411a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 513b (Sacred Precincts)  
v 107a (Spatial Relations); 373b (Trips and Voyages)
- 18-19 iii 339a (Mecca)
- 19 ii 435b (History and the Q)  
iii 58b (Journey)  
v 5a (Signs); 373b (Trips and Voyages); 382b (Trust and Patience)
- 20 i 447a (Cosmology)  
iii 45a (Jinn)  
iv 586b (Sheba)
- 20-21 i 525a (Devil)
- 21 i 243a (Book)  
ii 320b (God and his Attributes)  
iv 307a (Protection)
- 22 ii 476a (Idolatry and Idolaters); 545b (Instruments)  
iii 334b (Measurement); 409a (Money)  
iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 311a (Provocation)  
v 473b (Weights and Measures)
- 23 i 158b (Arrogance)  
ii 82b (Everyday Life, Q In); 552b (Intercession)  
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 24 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 78a (Philosophy and the Q)
- 25 iii 40a (Jihād)  
iv 432a (Responsibility)
- 26 i 399a (Conquest)  
ii 320b (God and his Attributes)  
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 27 iv 312a, 312b (Provocation)
- 28 ii 341b (Good News)  
iii 443b (Muḥammad)  
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 337a (Races); 538b (Scholar)  
v 38a (Sīra and the Q); 460a, 461a (Warner)
- 29 ii 70b (Ethics and the Q)
- 30 i 501a (Day, Times of)  
iii 335b (Measurement)  
v 288a (Time)
- 31-33 i 159a, 161a (Arrogance); 296a (Chastisement and Punishment); 532a (Dialogues)  
iii 581a, 582a (Oppressed on Earth); 583a (Oppression)  
iv 264a (Pride)
- 33 i 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
ii 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters)

- iii 18a (Jesus)  
 iv 430b (Repentance and Penance)  
 v 280b (Time)
- 34 iv 309b (Provocation)
- 34-35 v 468b (Wealth)
- 35 iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 31b (Patriarchy)  
 v 468a (Wealth)
- 35-37 i 221b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 36 iv 538b (Scholar)  
 v 179a (Sustenance)  
 v 268b (Theology and the q)
- 37 i 165b (Art and Architecture and the q)  
 iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 289a (Property); 458b (Reward and Punishment)  
 v 468a (Wealth)
- 38 ii 527a (Inimitability)
- 40-41 iii 141a (Last Judgment)
- 41 ii 273b (Friends and Friendship)  
 iii 48a (Jinn)  
 v 120b (Spiritual Beings)
- 42 ii 418b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 43 iii 190a (Literacy); 246a (Magic); 450b (Muḥammad)  
 v 7a (Signs); 421b (Verse)
- 43-47 iii 247a (Magic)
- 44 i 246a (Book)  
 iii 443a (Muḥammad)  
 iv 297b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 v 203a (Teaching)
- 45 i 387b (Companions of the Prophet)
- 46 i 387b (Companions of the Prophet)  
 ii 540a (Insanity)  
 iii 450b (Muḥammad)  
 iv 112a (Poetry and Poets); 394a (Reflection and Deliberation)  
 v 424b (Verse)
- 47 iii 451a (Muḥammad)  
 iv 452b (Reward and Punishment)
- 48 iv 537b (Scholar)
- 48-49 v 545a (Word of God)
- 49 i 472b (Creation)

- 50 I 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 1b (Ears); 74b (Ethics and the Q)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 51 II 198a (Fear)
- 54 IV 592a (Shī'a)

## SŪRAT FĀṬĪR (35)

- I 548b (Dreams and Sleep)  
 II 116a (Exegesis of the Q: Classical and Medieval)  
 IV 244b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)
- 1 I 88a (Angel); 472a (Creation)  
 III 550a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
 IV 213b (Praise); 290a (Prophets and Prophethood); 336b (Races)  
 V 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q); 424b (Verse)
- 1-2 II 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 2 I 398b (Conquest)  
 III 327b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 3 I 472b (Creation)  
 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 4 III 453a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 309b (Provocation)
- 5 I 526a (Devil)
- 6 II 23b (Enemies); 66a (Ethics and the Q); 417b (Hell and Hellfire); 430b (History and the Q); 558b (Invitation)
- 7 II 245a (Forgiveness)  
 IV 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 8 I 213a (Beauty)  
 II 330b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 452b (Muḥammad)  
 IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 432a (Responsibility)
- 9 I 53b (Air and Wind)  
 II 3a (Earth)  
 IV 434a, 435a (Resurrection)  
 V 5a (Signs)
- 9-14 II 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 10 II 215b (Flying); 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
 III 19b (Jesus)  
 IV 309b (Provocation)



- 11     i   244a (Book); 476a (Creation); 523a (Destiny)  
        ii  175a (Family); 269b (Freedom and Predestination); 292a (Gender); 328a (God and his Attributes)  
        iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing); 560a (Scripture and the *q*); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
        v   289a, 290a (Time); 524a (Women and the *q*); 569b (Youth and Old Age)
- 12     i   96a, 97a (Animal Life); 319a (Chronology and the *q*); 438b (Coral); 443a (Cosmology)  
        ii  212b (Fire); 218b (Food and Drink); 303b (Geography); 467b (Hunting and Fishing)  
        iii 531a (Nature as Signs)  
        iv  7a (Pairs and Pairing); 604a (Ships)  
        v   126a (Springs and Fountains); 412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)
- 13     i   443a (Cosmology); 472b (Creation); 494b (Date Palm); 501b (Day, Times of)  
        ii  268a (Freedom and Predestination)  
        iv  185a (Possession and Possessions); 228b (Prayer)  
        v   163a (Sun); 280b, 289b (Time); 474b (Weights and Measures); 545a (Word of God)
- 13-14 iv  229a (Prayer)
- 14     i   220b (Belief and Unbelief); 443a (Cosmology)  
        ii  476a (Idolatry and Idolaters)
- 15     iv  209a (Poverty and the Poor)  
        v   467b (Wealth)
- 16-17 i   474b (Creation)
- 18     ii  175a (Family)  
        iii 228a (Load or Burden); 379b (Mercy)  
        v   287a (Time); 472a (Weeping); 474a (Weights and Measures)
- 19     iii 186a (Light)  
        iv  2a (Pairs and Pairing)  
        v   447b (Vision and Blindness)
- 19-20 i   493b (Darkness)  
        v   445a (Vision)
- 19-22 ii  455a (Hot and Cold)  
        iii 209b (Literature and the *q*)  
        iv  10a (Parable)
- 22     ii  45b (Eschatology)  
        iii 452b (Muḥammad)
- 23     iii 40a (.Jihād)
- 24     ii  341b (Good News); 497b (Illiteracy)  
        iii 382a (Messenger); 451a (Muḥammad)  
        iv  3b (Pairs and Pairing)  
        v   460b (Warner)

- 25 I 245a (Book)  
 IV 35b (People of the Book); 296a, 297a, 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 309b (Provocation); 570b (Scrolls)  
 V 300b, 301b, 303b (Torah)
- 27 I 361b, 363b, 364b (Colors)  
 II 3a (Earth); 217b (Food and Drink)
- 27-28 I 362a (Colors)  
 II 259a (Form and Structure of the *q*)  
 IV 336a (Races)
- 28 I 361b (Colors)  
 III 102b (Knowledge and Learning)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b, 538b (Scholar)  
 V 204b (Teaching)
- 29 II 449a (Hope); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
 III 209a (Literature and the *q*); 276a (Markets)  
 IV 221b (Prayer)  
 V 373b (Trips and Voyages)
- 30 II 321a (God and his Attributes); 345a (Grace)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 213a (Praise)
- 31 I 245b (Book)  
 III 303a (Material Culture and the *q*); 441b, 445a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 294a (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 32 I 245b (Book)  
 II 65a (Ethics and the *q*); 11b (Election)  
 III 71a (Justice and Injustice); 402a, 402b (Moderation)  
 IV 297b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 33 I 96a (Animal Life); 166a (Art and Architecture and the *q*); 213b (Beauty); 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 333b (Gold)  
 III 383b, 384a (Metals and Minerals)  
 IV 18a (Paradise)  
 V 11b (Silk); 393a (Turkish Literature and the *q*)
- 34 II 283b (Garden)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 213b (Praise)
- 34-35 II 284a (Garden)
- 35 II 283a, 283b (Garden)  
 III 254b (Manual Labor)  
 IV 14b (Paradise)
- 36 I 170b (Art and Architecture and the *q*); 221a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 210a (Fire); 416b, 418b (Hell and Hellfire)

- 37     iii 203b (Literary Structures of the *Q*)  
        iv 430a (Repentance and Penance)
- 38     ii 550b (Intention)
- 39     i 277a (Caliph)  
        iv 310a (Provocation)
- 40     i 472b (Creation)  
        ii 476a (Idolatry and Idolaters)  
        iii 509a (Names of the *Q*)  
        iv 312a, 312b (Provocation)
- 41     iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 42     i 329b (Chronology and the *Q*)  
        ii 317a (God and his Attributes)  
        iii 450b (Muḥammad)
- 43     ii 308a (Geography); 434a (History and the *Q*)  
        v 19b (Sin, Major and Minor); 164a (Sunna); 317b (Tradition and Custom)
- 44     ii 360a (Grammar and the *Q*)  
        iv 4a, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 211a (Power and Impotence); 320b (Punishment Stories); 425a (Remnant)
- 45     i 98a (Animal Life)  
        iii 378b (Mercy)  
        v 22a (Sin, Major and Minor); 289a, 289b (Time)

### SŪRAT YĀ SĪN (36)

- i 264a, 265a (Burial); 548b (Dreams and Sleep)
- ii 96a (Everyday Life, *Q* In); 116a (Exegesis of the *Q*: Classical and Medieval); 394a (Ḥadīth and the *Q*)
- iii 272a (Manuscripts of the *Q*); 324a (Material Culture and the *Q*); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 503b (Names of the Prophet); 521a (Narratives)
- iv 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the *Q*); 244b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of *Q* Studies); 380a (Recitation of the *Q*); 478b (Rhymed Prose); 494b, 495b, 496b (Ritual and the *Q*)
- v 308b (Torah)
- 1       iii 197a (Literary Structures of the *Q*)
- 1-9     iii 197a (Sīra and the *Q*)
- 2       ii 257b, 263b (Form and Structure of the *Q*)  
        iv 468b (Rhetoric and the *Q*)  
        v 172a (Sūra); 483a (Wisdom)
- 2-6     i 372b (Community and Society in the *Q*)  
        ii 143a (Exhortations)

- 5        II 447a (Honor)  
           IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 5-6     III 379a (Mercy)
- 6        II 497b (Illiteracy)  
           III 443a (Muḥammad)
- 7        IV 432a (Responsibility)
- 8        I 81b (Anatomy); 226a (Belief and Unbelief)  
           II 546a (Instruments)
- 9        V 39a (Sīra and the Q)
- 11       II 196b (Fear); 245a (Forgiveness)
- 12       I 243b, 244a (Book); 522b (Destiny)  
           II 401a (Hand); 48a (Eschatology); 503a (Imām)  
           III 191a (Literacy); 550a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
           V 95a (South Asian Literatures and the Q); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 13       I 338a (City)  
           III 524b (Narratives)  
           IV 210b (Power and Impotence)
- 13-29   III 521a (Narratives)  
           IV 10a, 10b (Parable); 353a (Rass)
- 13-31   IV 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 13-32   II 260a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
           IV 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 14       III 118b (Language and Style of the Q); 524a (Narratives)
- 15       IV 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 17       III 125a (Language and Style of the Q)
- 18       II 242a (Foretelling in the Q)  
           V 130b (Stoning); 132b (Suffering)
- 20       I 338a (City)  
           II 558b (Invitation)
- 21       IV 452b (Reward and Punishment)
- 22       I 472a (Creation)
- 23       II 551a (Intercession)  
           IV 523b (Salvation)
- 23-24   II 43b (Error)
- 25       II 2a (Ears)
- 27       II 447b (Honor)
- 28       V 377b, 378a (Troops)

- 29     ii 359b (Grammar and the Q)  
        iii 125a (Language and Style of the Q)  
        iv 454a (Reward and Punishment)  
        v 545a (Word of God)
- 30     iii 400a (Mockery)
- 30-31   iv 309b (Provocation)
- 30-32   iv 11a (Parable)
- 32     ii 361b, 366b (Grammar and the Q)
- 33     i 291b (Carrion)  
        ii 3a, 3b (Earth)
- 33-35   i 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
        v 127a (Springs and Fountains)
- 33-36   ii 3a (Earth)
- 33-47   ii 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
        iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 34     i 478a (Creation)  
        ii 283b (Garden); 304a (Geography)  
        v 463b (Water)
- 35     i 476a (Creation)
- 36     i 476b (Creation)  
        iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 220b (Prayer); 336a (Races)
- 37     i 443a (Cosmology); 493a (Darkness); 499a (Day, Times of)
- 38     iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 550b (Science and the Q)  
        v 163a (Sun)
- 39     i 272b (Calendar); 494b (Date Palm)  
        iii 413a (Months)  
        iv 107a, 108a (Planets and Stars); 571b (Seasons)  
        v 14b (Simile); 283b (Time)
- 40     i 498a (Day and Night); 501b (Day, Times of)  
        ii 315a (Glorification of God); 359b, 365a (Grammar and the Q)  
        iv 107a, 107b (Planets and Stars)  
        v 163a, 163b (Sun); 280b, 284a (Time)
- 42     v 412a (Vehicles)
- 43     i 519a (Deliverance); 553b (Drowning)  
        iv 523b (Salvation)
- 45     ii 401a (Hand)
- 46     v 5b (Signs)
- 47     v 179b (Sustenance)

- 49 I 513b (Debate and Disputation)  
 II 357b (Grammar and the Q)  
 IV 454a (Reward and Punishment)
- 51 I 112b (Apocalypse)  
 II 547a (Instruments)
- 51-64 I 263b (Burial)
- 52 II 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)  
 IV 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 53 III 203a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 54 I 522b (Destiny)
- 55 III 63a (Joy and Misery)  
 V 548b (Work)
- 55-58 IV 34b (Peace)
- 56 IV 18a, 18b (Paradise)
- 56-57 III 204a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 57 IV 18a (Paradise)
- 58 V 547a (Word of God)
- 60 I 447a, 448a (Cosmology); 465b (Covenant)  
 II 23b, 24a (Enemies); 328b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 47b (Jinn)
- 62 II 67b (Ethics and the Q)
- 65 II 48b (Eschatology)  
 III 141a (Last Judgment)  
 V 110b (Speech); 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 66 I 81a (Anatomy)  
 II 49a (Eschatology)
- 67-88 III 520a (Narratives)
- 69 I 542b (Divination)  
 III 512b (Names of the Q)  
 IV 112a (Poetry and Poets); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 V 201a (Teaching); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 69-70 IV 113a (Poetry and Poets)
- 69-83 II 143a (Exhortations)
- 70 I 472a (Creation)  
 II 33b (Epigraphy)
- 71 I 95b (Animal Life); 443a (Cosmology)
- 71-73 IV 185b (Possession and Possessions)

- 72     i 96a (Animal Life)  
       v 411b (Vehicles)
- 73     i 96a (Animal Life)  
       v 4a (Signs)
- 75     v 377b (Troops)
- 76     i 405b (Consolation)  
       iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
       v 134a (Suffering)
- 76-78  i 479a (Creation)
- 77     i 476b (Creation)
- 77-79  i 479a (Creation)  
       ii 508a (Impotence)
- 77-82  i 479a, 479b (Creation)
- 78     ii 4b (Earth)  
       iv 9b (Parable); 87a (Philosophy and the q)
- 78-79  ii 45a (Eschatology)  
       iv 287a (Proof); 311a (Provocation)
- 78-80  ii 213a (Fire)
- 79     iv 72a (Philosophy and the q)
- 80     i 362b (Colors); 478a (Creation)  
       ii 305a (Geography)  
       iv 87a (Philosophy and the q)  
       v 358b, 359a (Tree)
- 81     ii 320b, 327b (God and his Attributes)  
       iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 280b (Profane and Sacred); 287a (Proof)
- 81-82  i 475b (Creation)
- 82     i 319a (Chronology and the q); 475a (Creation)  
       ii 327b (God and his Attributes)  
       iv 82a (Philosophy and the q)  
       v 109a (Speech); 542b, 543a (Word of God)
- 83     iii 90b (Kings and Rulers); 202a (Literary Structures of the q)  
       iv 127b (Politics and the q); 184b (Possession and Possessions); 220b (Prayer)

### SŪRAT AL-ŞĀFFĀT (37)

- i 533b (Dialogues); 548b (Dreams and Sleep)
- iii 521a (Narratives)
- iv 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 348b (Ranks and Orders)
- v 488b (Witness to Faith)

- 1 I 442b (Cosmology)  
IV 350a (Ranks and Orders)
- 1-3 II 256a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
IV 464b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
V 80a (Soothsayer)
- 1-5 IV 466a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 3 II 263b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
III 190a (Literacy)  
IV 466a (Rhetoric and the Q)  
V 172a (Sūra)
- 4 II 329b (God and his Attributes)  
IV 466b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 5 II 31a (Epigraphy); 364a (Grammar and the Q)  
IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
V 282b (Time)
- 6 I 442b (Cosmology)  
II 327b (God and his Attributes); 411a (Heaven and Sky)
- 6-7 I 213a (Beauty)
- 6-8 I 462b (Court)
- 6-10 I 442b (Cosmology)  
III 249b (Magic)  
IV 108a (Planets and Stars)
- 7 I 524b (Devil)  
IV 307b (Protection)
- 8 I 369a (Community and Society in the Q); 462b (Court)  
II 405b (Hearing and Deafness)  
IV 220a (Prayer)
- 8-10 I 463a (Court)
- 10 III 46a, 48b (Jinn)  
IV 107a, 108b (Planets and Stars)
- 11 I 339b (Clay); 446a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)  
II 4a, 4b (Earth); 328a (God and his Attributes)
- 12 III 149a (Laughter)
- 12-14 III 401a (Mockery)
- 13 II 82a (Everyday Life, Q In)
- 14 IV 183b (Portents)
- 14-15 III 247a (Magic)
- 15 III 246a (Magic)
- 16 II 4b (Earth)



- 20     i 480b (Creeds)  
        ii 47b (Eschatology)  
        iii 66b (Judgment); 136b (Last Judgment)
- 20-21 iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 21     i 500a (Day, Times of); 516b (Decision)  
        iii 137a (Last Judgment)
- 22     v 83b (Soul); 524a (Women and the q)
- 22-23 iii 141a (Last Judgment)
- 22-32 v 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 23     ii 415a (Hell and Hellfire)  
        iv 29b (Path or Way)  
        v 374b (Trips and Voyages)
- 23-24 ii 49a (Eschatology)
- 24     iv 431a (Responsibility)
- 26     iii 66b (Judgment)
- 31     v 541a, 547b (Word of God)
- 35     iii 556a (Numismatics)  
        iv 309b (Provocation)  
        v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 488b (Witness to Faith); 500b, 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 36     i 447a (Cosmology)  
        ii 540a (Insanity)  
        iii 450a (Muḥammad)  
        iv 112a, 112b (Poetry and Poets); 311b (Provocation); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration); 455b (Reward and Punishment)
- 36-37 iii 219b (Literature and the q)
- 37     i 115a (Apologetics)  
        ii 33b (Epigraphy)
- 38-39 v 284a (Time)
- 40     ii 550a (Intention)  
        iv 577a (Servants)
- 41     iv 18b (Paradise)
- 42     iv 18a (Paradise)
- 44     iv 18a (Paradise)
- 45     i 490b (Cups and Vessels)  
        iv 18b (Paradise)  
        v 121b (Springs and Fountains); 482a (Wine)
- 45-46 v 125a (Springs and Fountains)

- 45-47    II 51b (Eschatology); 284a (Garden)  
           V 464b (Water)
- 46        I 363b (Colors)
- 46-47    V 125a (Springs and Fountains)
- 47        II 556a (Intoxicants)  
           V 120b (Spiritual Beings)
- 48        V 524a (Women and the Q)
- 48-49    II 456a (Houris)  
           IV 585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
           V 14b (Simile)
- 49        I 363b (Colors)  
           II 456b (Houris)  
           V 125b (Springs and Fountains)
- 51        II 353b, 366a (Grammar and the Q)
- 51-59    II 415b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 53        II 4b (Earth)  
           III 66b (Judgment)
- 54        II 366a (Grammar and the Q)
- 55-56    V 524a (Women and the Q)
- 56        II 361b (Grammar and the Q)
- 60        IV 522b (Salvation)
- 61        II 30b (Epigraphy)  
           III 300b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 62        I 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
           II 211a (Fire); 305a (Geography)  
           V 359a (Tree); 571a (Zaqqūm)
- 62-65    III 203b (Literary Structures of the Q)  
           V 359b (Tree)
- 62-66    III 533a (Nature as Signs)
- 62-68    I 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
           II 50a (Eschatology)
- 63        V 571b (Zaqqūm)
- 64        II 415b (Hell and Hellfire)  
           V 571b (Zaqqūm)
- 64-65    V 571a (Zaqqūm)
- 65        II 416b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 67        II 211a (Fire)

- 71        II 434a (History and the Q)  
           IV 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 71-148    IV 320a, 321a (Punishment Stories)
- 72-148    III 207a (Literature and the Q)
- 74        II 550a (Intention)
- 75-79     III 486a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 75-80     III 521a (Narratives)
- 75-148    III 381b (Messenger)
- 76        III 63b (Joy and Misery)
- 78        V 240b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 78-79     I 237a (Blessing)  
           V 545b (Word of God)
- 79-181    IV 34a (Peace)
- 81-82     V 545b (Word of God)
- 83        IV 25b (Parties and Factions); 591b, 592a (Shī'a)  
           V 258a (Theology and the Q)
- 83-98     I 6b (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the Q)  
           II 558a (Invitation)  
           III 494a (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
           IV 21a (Parents)
- 83-101    I 6a (Abraham)
- 83-113    III 521a (Narratives)
- 84        II 408a (Heart)
- 85-99     I 193a (Āzar)
- 91-92     I 534a (Dialogues)  
           II 465a (Humor)
- 93        I 7a (Abraham)  
           III 494b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 95        II 507b (Impotence)
- 95-96     I 472b (Creation)
- 96        I 476a (Creation)  
           II 330b (God and his Attributes); 474a (Iconoclasm)  
           IV 86a (Philosophy and the Q)
- 97        II 211b, 212a (Fire); 414b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 97-98     I 7a (Abraham)  
           III 494b (Myths and Legends in the Q)

- 99-111 I 6a, 6b (Abraham)  
 II 564b (Ishmael)  
 III 4b (Jerusalem); 239a (Loyalty)
- 99-113 II 562a (Isaac)
- 100-101 II 341a (Good News)
- 100-107 IV 21a (Parents)
- 100-111 I 330b (Chronology and the Q)
- 101 I 7b, 10b (Abraham)  
 III 401b (Moderation)
- 102 I 546b (Dreams and Sleep)  
 II 241b (Foretelling in the Q); 251b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 III 494b (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
 IV 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 517b (Sacrifice)  
 V 61a (Sleep)
- 102-103 III 223a (Literature and the Q)
- 102-105 I 547a, 547b (Dreams and Sleep)  
 V 444a (Vision)
- 102-113 III 494b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 103 II 562a (Isaac)
- 104-107 V 363a (Trial)
- 105 I 546b, 548a (Dreams and Sleep)  
 II 241b (Foretelling in the Q)  
 IV 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 295a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 105-131 IV 452b (Reward and Punishment)
- 106 I 7a (Abraham)
- 107 I 404b (Consecration of Animals)  
 III 341a (Mecca); 393a (Miracles)  
 IV 517b (Sacrifice)
- 108 V 240b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 108-109 I 237a (Blessing)
- 112 I 6b, 7b (Abraham)  
 II 341a (Good News); 561a (Isaac)  
 III 393b (Miracles)
- 112-113 I 330b (Chronology and the Q)  
 II 564b (Ishmael)
- 113 I 7b (Abraham)  
 II 561b (Isaac)  
 III 71a (Justice and Injustice)  
 V 240b (Textual Criticism of the Q)

- 114 iv 483a (Rhymed Prose)
- 114-120 i 1a (Aaron)
- 114-122 iii 521a (Narratives)
- 115 i 518b (Deliverance)  
iii 63b (Joy and Misery)
- 115-116 iii 488a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 117 iii 125a (Language and Style of the Q)  
v 301a (Torah)
- 117-118 iii 128b (Language and Style of the Q)
- 119 v 240b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 119-120 i 237a (Blessing)
- 120 iv 483a (Rhymed Prose)
- 123 iii 381a (Messenger)
- 123-130 i 194a (Baal)  
iii 521a (Narratives)
- 123-132 ii 12b (Elijah); 558a (Invitation)
- 125 i 194a (Baal)  
ii 13b (Elijah)
- 128 ii 550a (Intention)
- 129 v 240b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 129-130 i 237a (Blessing)
- 130 ii 13a (Elijah); 364a (Grammar and the Q)  
iv 482b (Rhymed Prose)  
v 28a (Sinai)
- 132 ii 13a (Elijah)
- 133 iv 482b (Rhymed Prose)
- 133-138 iii 232a (Lot); 521a (Narratives)
- 134 i 519a (Deliverance)
- 136 i 149a (Archaeology and the Q)
- 137 i 149a (Archaeology and the Q); 504a (Day, Times of)  
iv 425b (Remnant)
- 139 iii 381a (Messenger)
- 139-146 iii 395b (Miracles)
- 139-148 ii 293a (Generations)  
iii 53a (Jonah); 521a (Narratives)  
iv 319b (Punishment Stories)  
v 373b (Trips and Voyages)

- 140        I 158a (Ark)  
           III 207b (Literature and the Q)  
           IV 604b (Ships)  
           V 41b (Sīra and the Q)
- 141        II 280a, 282a (Gambling)
- 142-145    I 99a (Animal Life)
- 143        II 315a (Glorification of God)  
           III 54b (Jonah)
- 146        II 217a (Food and Drink); 305a, 305b (Geography)
- 147        V 361b (Tree)
- 149        I 330a (Chronology and the Q)  
           II 317b (God and his Attributes)  
           III 48a (Jinn)
- 149-159    III 295a (Mary)
- 149-182    II 143a (Exhortations)
- 150-152    III 48a (Jinn)
- 151-152    IV 116b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 153        II 11b (Election)  
           III 48a (Jinn)
- 156        IV 312b (Provocation)
- 156-157    IV 312a (Provocation)
- 157        III 508a (Names of the Q)  
           IV 312b (Provocation)
- 158        I 236a (Blasphemy); 330a (Chronology and the Q)  
           II 317b (God and his Attributes)  
           III 47b (Jinn)
- 158-159    III 97b (Kinship)
- 159        II 314b (Glorification of God)  
           IV 220b (Prayer)
- 164        IV 350a (Ranks and Orders)
- 164-165    IV 350a (Ranks and Orders)
- 164-166    IV 311a (Provocation)
- 165        IV 349a, 350a, 350b (Ranks and Orders)
- 165-167    IV 350a (Ranks and Orders)
- 167-170    III 450b (Muḥammad)
- 170        IV 538b (Scholar)
- 171        IV 292b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
           V 289b (Time); 371b (Trinity); 547b (Word of God)

- 173 v 377b (Troops)
- 174 iii 40a (Jihād)  
v 288b (Time)
- 177 i 504a (Day, Times of)  
iii 417a, 418a (Morning)  
v 281a (Time)
- 180 iv 220b (Prayer)

### SŪRAT ŞĀD (38)

- i 453a (Cosmology); 496b (David); 548b (Dreams and Sleep)
- iii 472b (Mysterious Letters); 519b (Narratives)
- iv 496b (Ritual and the Q)
- v 422a (Verse)
- 1 ii 257b, 263b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
iii 372b (Memory); 510a (Names of the Q)  
iv 230a (Prayer); 422a (Remembrance); 468b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
v 172a (Sūra)
- 1-11 iii 519b (Narratives)
- 3 ii 293a (Generations); 352b (Grammar and the Q)  
iii 379b (Mercy)
- 4 ii 540a (Insanity)  
iii 44a (Jinn); 247a (Magic); 287a (Marvels)  
iv 311b (Provocation)
- 4-5 iii 399a (Miracles)
- 4-7 iv 330b (Quraysh)
- 4-8 iii 456a (Muḥammad)
- 6 i 369a (Community and Society in the Q)  
iii 338a (Mecca); 422a (Moses)  
v 379a (Trust and Patience)
- 7 ii 234a (Foreign Vocabulary)  
iii 450b (Muḥammad)
- 8 iii 509b (Names of the Q)
- 10 iii 92b (Kings and Rulers)  
iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 11 ii 365b (Grammar and the Q)  
v 377b (Troops)
- 11-13 i 380a (Community and Society in the Q)  
iv 25a (Parties and Factions)

- 12      I    21b (Ād)  
          II    542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
          III    486a (Myths and Legends in the Q); 522a, 524a (Narratives)  
          V    236b (Tents and Tent Pegs)
- 12-14   III    522a (Narratives)  
          IV    586b (Sheba)
- 12-15   IV    320a (Punishment Stories)
- 12-16   III    519b (Narratives)
- 13      I    41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
          II    353b, 355a (Grammar and the Q)  
          III    390b (Midian)  
          IV    25a (Parties and Factions); 53b, 54a (People of the Thicket); 605b (Shu'ayb)
- 14      III    453a (Muḥammad)
- 15      IV    454a (Reward and Punishment)
- 16      I    500a (Day, Times of)  
          III    137a (Last Judgment)  
          IV    434a (Resurrection); 457b (Reward and Punishment)
- 17      III    372a (Memory); 453a (Muḥammad); 524b (Narratives)  
          IV    429b (Repentance and Penance)
- 17-18   III    373a (Memory)  
          IV    316b (Psalms)
- 17-19   III    487a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 17-22   III    310a (Material Culture and the Q)
- 17-28   III    519b (Narratives)
- 18      I    502b, 503a, 503b (Day, Times of)  
          II    315a (Glorification of God)  
          III    417b, 418b (Morning); 487a (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
          IV    315b (Psalms)  
          V    281b, 282b (Time)
- 19      I    99b (Animal Life)
- 20      I    496a (David)  
          III    93b (Kings and Rulers)  
          IV    68b (Philosophy and the Q)  
          V    483a (Wisdom)
- 20-24   IV    315b (Psalms)
- 21      I    149a (Archaeology and the Q); 165a (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
          II    254b (Form and Structure of the Q); 299b, 309b (Geography)  
          III    518a (Narratives); 537a (News)  
          IV    227b (Prayer); 516b (Sacred Precincts)



- 21-22 i 452b (Cosmology)
- 21-24 i 532b (Dialogues)  
iii 395a (Miracles)
- 21-26 iii 487a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 22 i 452b (Cosmology)  
ii 198a (Fear)  
iv 29a (Path or Way); 133b (Politics and the Q)
- 23 i 452b (Cosmology)  
ii 361a (Grammar and the Q)  
iii 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)
- 23-24 i 99a (Animal Life)
- 24 i 254a (Bowing and Prostration); 452b (Cosmology); 496a (David)  
iii 379b (Mercy)  
iv 219b (Prayer); 315b, 317a (Psalms); 429b (Repentance and Penance)  
v 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 24-25 i 496a (David)
- 25 iv 429b (Repentance and Penance)
- 26 i 23a (Adam and Eve); 277a (Caliph); 452b, 457a (Cosmology); 496a (David);  
500a (Day, Times of)  
ii 30b (Epigraphy); 321a (God and his Attributes)  
iii 90b, 94a (Kings and Rulers); 137a (Last Judgment); 487b (Myths and Legends in  
the Q)  
iv 133b (Politics and the Q); 315b (Psalms); 434a (Resurrection); 457b (Reward and  
Punishment)  
v 103a (Sovereignty)
- 27 i 442a (Cosmology); 473a (Creation)  
ii 327b (God and his Attributes); 337b (Good and Evil); 489a (Ignorance)  
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
v 279b (Time); 553a (World)
- 29 iii 509a, 513a (Names of the Q)  
iv 69b (Philosophy and the Q); 297a (Prophets and Prophethood); 394b (Reflection  
and Deliberation); 562a (Scripture and the Q)  
v 203b (Teaching)
- 29-40 iii 520a (Narratives)
- 30 iii 50b (Job)  
iv 429b (Repentance and Penance)
- 30-40 v 77a (Solomon)
- 31 i 503a (Day, Times of)  
v 281b (Time)

- 32 I 203a (Barrier)  
 IV 288b (Property); 429b (Repentance and Penance)  
 V 412b (Veil)
- 33 III 12a (Jesus); 333b (Measurement)
- 34 II 275b (Furniture and Furnishings); 325b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 395a (Miracles)  
 IV 429b (Repentance and Penance)  
 V 277a (Throne of God)
- 34-40 III 250a (Magic)  
 IV 210b (Power and Impotence)
- 35 III 93a, 94a (Kings and Rulers); 379b (Mercy)
- 36 I 52a, 52b, 53b (Air and Wind)  
 III 487a (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
 V 77b (Solomon); 470b (Weather)
- 36-39 III 395a (Miracles)
- 37 II 467b (Hunting and Fishing)  
 III 44b (Jinn)  
 V 120b (Spiritual Beings)
- 37-38 V 77a (Solomon)
- 38 II 546b (Instruments)
- 39 II 313a (Gift-Giving)  
 V 321a (Traditional Disciplines of Q Studies)
- 41 III 524b (Narratives)  
 V 134a (Suffering); 363b (Trial); 381a (Trust and Patience)
- 41-42 III 50a (Job)
- 41-44 III 520a (Narratives)  
 V 380b (Trust and Patience)
- 42 II 199a (Feet); 455b (Hot and Cold)  
 V 465a (Water)
- 42-43 V 134a (Suffering)
- 42-44 III 395b (Miracles)
- 43 II 174a (Family)
- 44 I 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
 II 369b (Grasses)  
 III 50b (Job); 563b (Oaths)  
 IV 429b (Repentance and Penance)  
 V 381a (Trust and Patience)
- 45 I 8a (Abraham)  
 II 402a (Hand)  
 III 1a (Jacob); 524b (Narratives)

- 45-48    ii    561b (Isaac)
- 45-49    iii    520a (Narratives)
- 47        ii     11b (Election)
- 48        i     8a (Abraham); 527b (Dhū l-Kifl)  
           ii     14a (Elisha); 564a (Ishmael)  
           iii    524b (Narratives)  
           v     246b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 50        i     398b (Conquest)  
           ii     361b, 363b (Grammar and the Q)  
           v     393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 50-66    iii    520a (Narratives)
- 51        iv    18a, 18b (Paradise)
- 52        ii    456a (Houris)  
           iv    585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
           v    524a (Women and the Q)
- 53        i     500a (Day, Times of)  
           iii    137a (Last Judgment)  
           iv    434a (Resurrection); 457b (Reward and Punishment)
- 54        v     340a (Transitoriness)
- 55        iv    104a (Pit)
- 56        iii    63b (Joy and Misery)  
           iv    104a (Pit)
- 57        ii    211a (Fire); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)  
           v    464b (Water)
- 59        ii    416b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 60        i     491b (Curse)
- 61        iv    6b (Pairs and Pairing); 458b (Reward and Punishment)
- 63        ii    358b (Grammar and the Q)  
           iii    401a (Mockery)
- 64        i     452b (Cosmology); 513b (Debate and Disputation)  
           iv    49a (People of the House)
- 65        v     488b (Witness to Faith)
- 66        ii    31a (Epigraphy); 321a (God and his Attributes)  
           iv    6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 67        iii    536b (News)
- 67-70    ii    262a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 67-85    i     452b (Cosmology)
- 67-88    ii    143a (Exhortations)  
           iii    519a (Narratives)

- 69 I 22b (Adam and Eve); 369a (Community and Society in the q); 452b, 453a (Cosmology); 462b (Court)  
 II 501a (‘Illiyyūn)  
 IV 220a (Prayer)
- 70 III 40a (Jihād); 442b (Muḥammad)
- 71 I 22b (Adam and Eve); 339b (Clay); 476a (Creation)  
 II 4a, 4b (Earth); 330a (God and his Attributes)  
 V 109a (Speech)
- 71-72 V 84a (Soul)
- 71-76 III 532a (Nature as Signs)  
 IV 220a (Prayer)
- 71-85 I 448a (Cosmology)  
 V 267b (Theology and the q)
- 72 I 24b (Adam and Eve); 508a (Death and the Dead)  
 II 186b (Fate); 327b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 14a (Jesus); 293b (Mary)  
 V 81b (Soul); 109a (Speech); 114b (Spirit)
- 72-75 I 255a (Bowing and Prostration)
- 72-76 I 24a (Adam and Eve)
- 73-74 III 45a (Jinn)  
 IV 263b (Pride)
- 73-76 I 511a (Debate and Disputation)
- 74 I 160a (Arrogance); 447a, 453a (Cosmology)  
 II 172a (Fall of Man); 543a (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
 III 45a (Jinn)
- 74-75 I 395b (Conceit); 453a (Cosmology); 525a (Devil)
- 74-76 IV 336b (Races)
- 75 I 24b (Adam and Eve); 160a (Arrogance); 450a, 453a (Cosmology)  
 II 323b, 325a, 327b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 45a (Jinn)
- 75-76 I 476a (Creation)
- 75-85 V 109a (Speech)
- 76 I 339b (Clay); 476a (Creation)  
 II 4a, 4b (Earth)  
 III 45a (Jinn)  
 V 269b (Theology and the q)
- 77 I 525a (Devil)  
 II 543a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
- 77-85 II 336a (Good and Evil)

- 78     iii 136b (Last Judgment)
- 81     i 500a (Day, Times of)  
       v 288a (Time)
- 82     i 453a (Cosmology)
- 82-83 iv 577a (Servants)
- 83     i 453a (Cosmology)  
       ii 550a (Intention)
- 84     i 452b, 453a (Cosmology)
- 84-85 v 547a (Word of God)
- 85     ii 417b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 86     iii 451a (Muḥammad)  
       iv 452a (Reward and Punishment)
- 87     iii 372b (Memory)
- 88     iii 40b (Jihād); 536b (News)

### SŪRAT AL-ZUMAR (39)

- i 548b (Dreams and Sleep)
- 1     iv 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 1-2    ii 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 2     ii 550a (Intention)  
       iv 297a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 3     i 221a (Belief and Unbelief)  
       ii 273b (Friends and Friendship); 357a (Grammar and the Q); 478b (Idolatry and Idolaters)  
       iii 40b (Jihād)  
       iv 132b (Politics and the Q); 160a (Polytheism and Atheism); 416a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
       v 449b (Vow)
- 4     ii 11b (Election); 327b, 330a (God and his Attributes)
- 5     i 473a (Creation); 498a (Day and Night); 501b (Day, Times of)  
       ii 268a (Freedom and Predestination)  
       iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)  
       v 163a (Sun); 280b, 289b (Time)
- 5-7    ii 57b (Ethics and the Q)
- 6     i 95b (Animal Life); 231b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 238a (Blood and Blood Clot); 447b (Cosmology); 472a, 476a, 476b, 477a (Creation); 494a (Darkness)  
       ii 175a (Family); 328a, 328b (God and his Attributes)  
       iii 551a (Numbers and Enumeration)

- iv 20a (Parents); 184b (Possession and Possessions); 581b (Sex and Sexuality)  
v 10b (Signs); 84a (Soul); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q); 501a (Witnessing and Testifying); 530a (Women and the Q)
- 7 i 443a (Cosmology)  
ii 550b (Intention)  
iii 228a (Load or Burden); 379b (Mercy)  
iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 432a (Responsibility)
- 8 i 437a (Conversion)  
ii 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters)  
iv 427b (Repentance and Penance)
- 9 i 182b (Asceticism); 254b (Bowing and Prostration); 328a (Chronology and the Q)  
ii 449a (Hope)  
iii 379b (Mercy)  
iv 221a, 222b (Prayer); 538b (Scholar)  
v 282b (Time); 377b (Troops)
- 10 i 188b (Authority)
- 11 ii 550a (Intention)
- 11-12 iii 444a (Muḥammad)
- 12 ii 366a (Grammar and the Q)
- 13 i 538a (Disobedience)
- 14 ii 550a (Intention)
- 15 ii 161b (Failure); 174a (Family)  
iii 40a (Jihād)
- 16 ii 415a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 17 ii 474a (Iconoclasm); 482a (Idols and Images)  
iv 427b (Repentance and Penance)
- 17-18 ii 341a (Good News)  
iv 172a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 18 iii 73b (Justice and Injustice)  
v 547a (Word of God)
- 19 i 519b (Deliverance)  
v 547b (Word of God)
- 20-21 i 165b (Art and Architecture and the Q)
- 21 i 361b, 363a (Colors)  
ii 3a, 3b (Earth); 304b (Geography)  
iv 70b (Philosophy and the Q); 422b (Remembrance); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
v 121b, 126b, 127a (Springs and Fountains)
- 22 i 226a (Belief and Unbelief)  
ii 43b (Error); 326b (God and his Attributes); 363b (Grammar and the Q); 407a (Heart)

- iii 187a (Light)  
v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 23 i 70b, 71b (Ambiguous); 213b (Beauty); 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
ii 2a (Ears); 323a (God and his Attributes); 408a (Heart)  
iii 509b, 512a (Names of the Q); 574b (Oft-Repeated)  
iv 230a (Prayer); 297a (Prophets and Prophethood); 310a (Provocation); 368b (Recitation of the Q)  
v 242b (Textual Criticism of the Q); 425a (Verse)
- 24 ii 6a (Economics); 158b (Face); 323b (God and his Attributes); 335b (Good and Evil)
- 25 iv 320b (Punishment Stories)
- 26 iv 453b, 457a (Reward and Punishment)
- 27 iv 69b (Philosophy and the Q)  
v 16a (Simile)
- 28 ii 226b (Foreign Vocabulary)  
iii 113a, 113b (Language and Style of the Q); 193b (Literary Structures of the Q)  
v 340b (Translations of the Q)
- 29 ii 497b (Illiteracy)  
iv 10a (Parable); 538b (Scholar)  
v 57a (Slaves and Slavery)
- 31 i 513b (Debate and Disputation)
- 32 i 235b (Blasphemy)  
iii 181a (Lie)  
iv 103b (Pit); 309b (Provocation)
- 33 i 20a (Abū Bakr)
- 34 iv 452b (Reward and Punishment)
- 35 iii 379b (Mercy)  
iv 452b (Reward and Punishment)
- 36 i 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
iii 440b (Muḥammad)
- 36-37 iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 37 i 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
iv 453b (Reward and Punishment)  
v 416a (Vengeance)
- 38 i 329b (Chronology and the Q); 472b (Creation)  
ii 36a (Epigraphy); 317a (God and his Attributes)  
iii 300b, 301a (Material Culture and the Q)  
iv 160a (Polytheism and Atheism); 228b (Prayer); 311a (Provocation)
- 39 iii 327b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 40 v 377a (Troops)

- 41 I 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 552a (Intercession)  
 IV 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 42 I 318b, 319a (Chronology and the *q*); 443b (Cosmology); 523a (Destiny); 546b (Dreams and Sleep)  
 II 185b (Fate); 241b (Foretelling in the *q*)  
 III 18b (Jesus)  
 IV 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the *q*); 394a (Reflection and Deliberation)  
 V 61a (Sleep); 83b (Soul); 289a, 289b (Time)
- 45 III 62a (Joy and Misery); 299a, 299b (Material Culture and the *q*)
- 46 I 472a (Creation)  
 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
- 47 II 335b (Good and Evil)
- 49 II 56b (Ethics and the *q*)  
 III 400b (Mockery)  
 IV 538b (Scholar)
- 53 I 522a (Despair)  
 II 322a (God and his Attributes)  
 III 224a (Literature and the *q*)  
 IV 531a (Sand)  
 V 22b (Sin, Major and Minor); 393b (Turkish Literature and the *q*)
- 53-54 III 324b (Material Culture and the *q*); 379b (Mercy)
- 54 I 437a, 437b (Conversion)  
 III 379b (Mercy)  
 IV 427b (Repentance and Penance)
- 55 III 73b (Justice and Injustice)
- 56 II 323b, 324b (God and his Attributes); 365b (Grammar and the *q*)  
 III 401a (Mockery)
- 56-58 I 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 58 IV 430a (Repentance and Penance)
- 60 I 160b (Arrogance); 241b (Boast); 364b (Colors); 382a (Community and Society in the *q*)  
 II 158b (Face); 355b (Grammar and the *q*); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)  
 IV 103b (Pit)
- 61 I 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 519b (Deliverance)  
 II 335b (Good and Evil)
- 62 I 472a (Creation)  
 IV 280b (Profane and Sacred)  
 V 380a (Trust and Patience)



- 62-66    ii    259b (Form and Structure of the *Q*)
- 63        ii    546b (Instruments)  
iv    4a (Pairs and Pairing); 183b (Portents)
- 64        ii    354a, 366b (Grammar and the *Q*); 488a (Ignorance)  
v    247a (Textual Criticism of the *Q*)
- 65        ii    161b (Failure)  
iv    136b (Politics and the *Q*); 159a (Polytheism and Atheism); 399a (Religious Pluralism and the *Q*)
- 66        ii    58a (Ethics and the *Q*)
- 67        ii    323b, 325a (God and his Attributes)  
iii    179a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 209a (Literature and the *Q*)  
iv    220b (Prayer); 474a (Rhetoric and the *Q*)  
v    287b (Time); 474b (Weights and Measures)
- 67-69    ii    316a (Glory)
- 67-75    iii    139a (Last Judgment)
- 68        i    89b (Angel); 111b, 112b, 113b, 114a (Apocalypse)  
ii    547a (Instruments)  
iii    140a (Last Judgment); 203a (Literary Structures of the *Q*)
- 69        ii    326b (God and his Attributes)  
iv    296b (Prophets and Prophethood); 560a (Scripture and the *Q*)  
v    490b (Witness to Faith); 493a, 493b, 494a (Witnessing and Testifying); 524b (Women and the *Q*)
- 69-70    i    522b (Destiny)
- 70        i    243b, 244a (Book)
- 71        i    398b (Conquest)  
iii    190a (Literacy)  
iv    298b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v    377a (Troops)
- 71-74    i    91a (Angel)  
iv    2b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 72        i    160b (Arrogance); 165b (Art and Architecture and the *Q*)  
iv    103b (Pit)
- 73        i    237a (Blessing); 398b (Conquest)  
ii    51b (Eschatology); 283b, 286b (Garden)  
iv    225a (Prayer)  
v    377a (Troops); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the *Q*)
- 73-75    iii    323b (Material Culture and the *Q*)
- 74        iv    185a (Possession and Possessions); 213b (Praise)

- 75 I 27a (Adoration); 442a (Cosmology)  
 II 326a (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)  
 III 65a (Judgment)  
 IV 213b, 214b (Praise); 220a, 220b (Prayer)  
 V 277a (Throne of God)

## SŪRAT GHĀFIR/AL-MU' MIN (40)

- I 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)  
 III 378b (Mercy); 472b (Mysterious Letters)
- 1-4 II 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 2 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 3 II 31a (Epigraphy); 244b (Forgiveness)  
 III 378a, 378b (Mercy)  
 IV 426a (Repentance and Penance); 453a (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 287a (Time)
- 4 I 512b (Debate and Disputation)  
 V 6b (Signs)
- 4-5 IV 309b (Provocation)
- 5 III 524a (Narratives); 576b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 IV 25a (Parties and Factions); 115b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 5-6 IV 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 6 V 547b (Word of God)
- 7 I 166a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 442a, 442b (Cosmology); 462b, 463a (Court)  
 II 322a, 326a (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky); 551b (Intercession)  
 III 227b (Load or Burden)  
 IV 29a (Path or Way); 213a (Praise); 427a (Repentance and Penance); 537b (Scholar)  
 V 277a (Throne of God)
- 7-8 III 324b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 7-9 I 462b (Court)
- 8 II 60a (Ethics and the Q); 284a (Garden)  
 III 99b (Kinship)  
 IV 21b (Parents)
- 9 I 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 IV 522b (Salvation)
- 10 II 416b (Hell and Hellfire)

- 11     ii 45a (Eschatology)  
        iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 460b (Reward and Punishment)
- 12     i 158b (Arrogance); 320a (Chronology and the Q)  
        ii 30a (Epigraphy); 82b (Everyday Life, Q In)  
        iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 118b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 13     iv 427b (Repentance and Penance)  
        v 179a (Sustenance)
- 15     i 500a (Day, Times of)  
        ii 325b (God and his Attributes); 443b (Holy Spirit)  
        iii 137a (Last Judgment)  
        iv 294b (Prophets and Prophethood); 478b (Rhymed Prose)  
        v 81a (Soul); 115b (Spirit); 277a (Throne of God); 461a (Warner)
- 16     ii 36a (Epigraphy); 330a (God and his Attributes)  
        iv 128a (Politics and the Q)
- 17     ii 64b (Ethics and the Q); 330b (God and his Attributes)  
        iii 73b (Justice and Injustice)
- 18     i 500a (Day, Times of)  
        iii 137a (Last Judgment); 236a (Love and Affection); 442b (Muḥammad)  
        v 461a (Warner)
- 20     ii 185b (Fate); 362b (Grammar and the Q)  
        iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 228b (Prayer)
- 21     iv 307b (Protection); 425a (Remnant)
- 21-22 iv 126b (Politics and the Q); 320b (Punishment Stories)
- 22     ii 92a (Everyday Life, Q In); 308a (Geography)
- 23     iii 421b (Moses)  
        iv 106a (Plagues)
- 23-24 iv 68a (Pharaoh)
- 23-46 iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 23-56 iii 519a (Narratives)
- 24     ii 338a (Good and Evil); 399a (Hāmān); 540a (Insanity); 542b (Insolence and  
        Obstinacy)  
        iii 104b (Korah); 518b (Narratives)
- 24-25 ii 399a (Hāmān)
- 25     i 302a (Children); 306b (Children of Israel)  
        ii 162a (Failure)
- 25-26 ii 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
- 26     iv 416a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 27     i 159a (Arrogance); 500a (Day, Times of)  
        iii 66b (Judgment); 137a (Last Judgment)  
        iv 308a (Protection); 434a (Resurrection); 457b (Reward and Punishment)

- 28 I 540a (Dissimulation)  
 II 31a (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, Q In); 399b (Hāmān)  
 III 230a (Lord)  
 V 258a (Theology and the Q)
- 28-45 I 219a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 29 III 93a (Kings and Rulers); 583b (Oppression)
- 30 I 500a (Day, Times of)  
 IV 25a (Parties and Factions)
- 30-33 IV 25a (Parties and Factions)
- 31 I 21b (Ād)  
 V 317b (Tradition and Custom)
- 32 I 500a (Day, Times of)  
 II 558b (Invitation)  
 III 137a (Last Judgment)  
 IV 478b (Rhymed Prose)
- 33 IV 307b (Protection)
- 34 II 436b (History and the Q)  
 III 57a (Joseph)  
 IV 286b (Proof)  
 V 258a (Theology and the Q)
- 35 I 82a (Anatomy); 160b (Arrogance); 395b (Conceit); 512b (Debate and Disputation)  
 II 350b, 365b (Grammar and the Q); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
 IV 264a (Pride); 281a (Profane and Sacred); 310a (Provocation)  
 V 6b (Signs)
- 36 I 162b (Art and Architecture and the Q); 478a (Creation)  
 II 338a (Good and Evil); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)
- 36-37 I 190a (Authority)  
 II 399a (Hāmān)  
 III 46a (Jinn)  
 IV 68a (Pharaoh)
- 37 II 162a (Failure); 335b (Good and Evil)  
 IV 483b (Rhymed Prose)
- 38 IV 29a (Path or Way)
- 39 II 283a (Garden)  
 III 59a (Joy and Misery)  
 IV 5a (Pairs and Pairing); 14b (Paradise)
- 39-40 IV 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 40 IV 18b (Paradise); 82a (Philosophy and the Q)  
 V 524a (Women and the Q)
- 41-42 V 181a (Symbolic Imagery)

- 41-44 II 558b (Invitation)
- 42 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 42-43 III 143a (Last Judgment)
- 43 II 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 45 II 335b (Good and Evil)  
III 18a (Jesus)  
IV 307b (Protection)
- 45-46 IV 67a (Pharaoh)
- 46 I 501a, 503a (Day, Times of)  
II 80a, 80b (Evening)  
III 137a (Last Judgment); 417a (Morning)  
V 281b, 287b (Time)
- 46-49 II 45b (Eschatology)
- 47 III 580b (Oppressed on Earth); 583a (Oppression)  
IV 130b (Politics and the Q)
- 47-48 II 416b (Hell and Hellfire)  
III 582a (Oppressed on Earth)  
IV 264a (Pride)
- 48 IV 133b (Politics and the Q)
- 49 I 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 49-50 IV 286b (Proof)
- 51 II 355b (Grammar and the Q)  
IV 295b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
V 492b, 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 52 II 335b (Good and Evil)  
III 137b (Last Judgment)
- 53 I 245b (Book)  
IV 36b (People of the Book)
- 53-54 III 425a (Moses)  
V 301a, 302a (Torah)
- 54 IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 55 I 35b (Afternoon); 503a, 503b (Day, Times of)  
III 40a (Jihād); 416b (Morning); 446b (Muḥammad)  
IV 213b, 214b (Praise); 220b, 223a (Prayer)  
V 281a (Time)
- 56 I 159a (Arrogance); 512a (Debate and Disputation)  
IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing)  
V 6b (Signs)

- 57 I 474b (Creation)  
IV 538b (Scholar)
- 57-85 III 519a (Narratives)
- 58 III 209b (Literature and the Q)  
IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing)  
V 447b (Vision and Blindness)
- 59 I 501a (Day, Times of)  
V 287b (Time); 148b (Expeditions and Battles)
- 60 I 396a (Conceit)  
IV 264a (Pride)
- 61 I 477b (Creation); 502a (Day, Times of)  
IV 589b (Shekhinah)  
V 280b (Time)
- 61-64 I 472b (Creation)
- 61-66 II 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 62 I 472a (Creation)  
V 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 63 V 6a (Signs)
- 64 I 45a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 213a (Beauty); 477b, 478a (Creation)  
II 411a (Heaven and Sky)  
IV 220b (Prayer)
- 64-65 V 500b, 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 65 III 182b (Life); 303a, 304b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 66 IV 228b (Prayer)
- 66-67 V 569b (Youth and Old Age)
- 67 I 81a (Anatomy); 446a, 446b (Cosmology); 477a (Creation)  
II 328a (God and his Attributes)  
III 332a (Maturity)  
V 204b (Teaching); 267a (Theology and the Q); 290a (Time)
- 68 I 319a (Chronology and the Q); 446b (Cosmology); 475a, 475b (Creation); 516b (Decision)  
II 185b (Fate); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 327b (God and his Attributes)  
III 332a (Maturity)  
IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 33b (Patriarchy)  
V 109a (Speech); 287a (Time); 371b (Trinity); 542b, 547a (Word of God)
- 69 I 319a (Chronology and the Q); 512a (Debate and Disputation)  
IV 115b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 70 I 245a (Book)  
IV 538b (Scholar)
- 70-72 III 529b (Nature as Signs)

- 71     ii 416a (Hell and Hellfire); 547a (Instruments)
- 72     i 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
      ii 211a (Fire)
- 75     iii 61b (Joy and Misery)
- 76     i 160b (Arrogance)  
      iv 103b (Pit)
- 77     i 406a (Consolation)  
      ii 91b (Everyday Life, Q In)  
      iii 18b (Jesus); 40a (Jihād)
- 78     iii 381a, 382a (Messenger); 517b (Narratives)  
      iv 296a, 302b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
      v 3b (Signs); 109b (Speech)
- 79     v 411b (Vehicles)
- 79-80   i 96a (Animal Life); 215b (Bedouin)
- 80     iii 227b (Load or Burden)  
      v 412a (Vehicles)
- 81     ii 489a (Ignorance)  
      v 6a (Signs)
- 82     ii 308a (Geography)  
      iv 126b (Politics and the Q); 425a (Remnant)
- 82-84   iv 320b (Punishment Stories)
- 83     iii 61b (Joy and Misery); 400b (Mockery)  
      iv 286b (Proof)
- 84     v 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 84-85   ii 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
      iii 379b (Mercy)  
      v 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 85     iv 126b (Politics and the Q)  
      v 164a (Sunna)

### SŪRAT FUṢṢILAT (41)

- i 407b (Consultation); 548b (Dreams and Sleep)
- iii 472b (Mysterious Letters)
- iv 496b (Ritual and the Q)
- 1-4     ii 341b (Good News)
- 1-5     ii 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
      v 39b (Sīra and the Q)
- 1-8     ii 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)

- 2 I 209a (Basmala)  
 II 497b (Illiteracy)  
 IV 443b, 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 2-3 IV 562a (Scripture and the Q)  
 V 340b (Translations of the Q)
- 3 II 226b (Foreign Vocabulary)  
 III 113b (Language and Style of the Q); 193b (Literary Structures of the Q); 394a (Miracles); 451a (Muḥammad); 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
 IV 280b (Profane and Sacred); 538b (Scholar)  
 V 422b, 423b (Verse)
- 3-4 III 456a (Muḥammad)
- 3-5 II 510b (Indifference)
- 4 I 83b (Anatomy)  
 II 341b (Good News)  
 III 512a (Names of the Q)  
 IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 5 I 225b, 226a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 408a (Heart)  
 III 448b (Muḥammad)  
 IV 331a (Quraysh)  
 V 412b (Veil)
- 6 II 329b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 451b (Muḥammad)  
 IV 300a (Prophets and Prophethood); 311b (Provocation)  
 V 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 7 V 553a (World)
- 8-12 I 448a (Cosmology)
- 9 I 442a (Cosmology); 472b (Creation); 499b (Day, Times of)  
 II 410b (Heaven and Sky); 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters)
- 9-11 I 536a (Difficult Passages)
- 9-12 II 327a (God and his Attributes)  
 IV 7a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 279b (Time); 544a (Word of God)
- 10 I 443a (Cosmology)  
 II 217a (Food and Drink)  
 III 551b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
 V 178b (Sustenance)
- 11 I 442a (Cosmology)  
 II 327b (God and his Attributes)



- iv 82b (Philosophy and the *q*)  
v 64a (Smoke); 110b (Speech)
- 11-12 ii 410b (Heaven and Sky)  
v 544a (Word of God)
- 12 i 442a, 442b (Cosmology); 499b (Day, Times of); 544b (Divination)  
ii 410b, 411a (Heaven and Sky); 547a (Instruments)  
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 107b (Planets and Stars); 293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
v 64a, 64b (Smoke); 271a (Theology and the *q*)
- 13 ii 212a (Fire)  
iv 321a (Punishment Stories)  
v 253a (Thamūd); 460b (Warner); 471a (Weather)
- 13-16 iii 443a (Muḥammad)
- 13-18 iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 14 ii 512b (Informants)  
iv 300a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 15 i 21b (ʿĀd); 160b (Arrogance)  
iv 183b (Portents); 263b (Pride)
- 15-18 ii 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
- 16 i 21b (ʿĀd); 52b, 54b (Air and Wind)  
ii 455b (Hot and Cold)  
iv 453b (Reward and Punishment)  
v 280a (Time); 470b (Weather)
- 16-17 iii 249a (Magic)
- 17 ii 212a (Fire); 270a (Freedom and Predestination); 362b (Grammar and the *q*)  
v 253a (Thamūd)
- 18 i 519a (Deliverance)  
v 253a (Thamūd)
- 19 ii 23b (Enemies)  
v 377a (Troops)
- 20 v 492a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 20-22 ii 426a (Hides and Fleece)  
v 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 20-23 ii 416b (Hell and Hellfire)  
v 110b (Speech)
- 21 i 476a (Creation)  
v 110b (Speech)
- 22 iii 141a (Last Judgment)
- 22-23 ii 416b (Hell and Hellfire)  
v 177b (Suspicion)

- 24     iv 103b (Pit)  
        v 379a (Trust and Patience)
- 25     ii 417a (Hell and Hellfire)  
        iii 46b, 47b (Jinn)  
        iv 7b (Pairs and Pairing); 336b (Races); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
        v 119b (Spiritual Beings); 494b (Witnessing and Testifying); 547b (Word of God)
- 26     ii 87b (Everyday Life, *q* In)  
        iii 109b (Language and Style of the *q*)  
        v 6a (Signs); 430b (Victory)
- 28     ii 23b (Enemies); 52b (Eschatology); 54b (Eternity)  
        iv 14b (Paradise); 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 29     ii 199a (Feet)  
        iii 46b (Jinn)  
        iv 7b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 30     i 406a (Consolation)  
        iii 223a (Literature and the *q*); 324b (Material Culture and the *q*)
- 30-31   iii 323b (Material Culture and the *q*)
- 31     i 432b (Contracts and Alliances)
- 33     v 221b (Teaching and Preaching the *q*)
- 34     i 541a (Dissimulation)  
        ii 69a (Ethics and the *q*); 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
        iii 40a (Jihād); 236a (Love and Affection)  
        iv 309b (Provocation)
- 36     iv 308a (Protection); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
- 37     i 254b (Bowing and Prostration); 474b (Creation)  
        iii 415b (Moon)  
        iv 220a (Prayer); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 488a (Ritual and the *q*)  
        v 162b (Sun); 280b (Time)
- 37-40   ii 259a (Form and Structure of the *q*)
- 38     i 502b (Day, Times of)
- 38-39   ii 303a (Geography)
- 39     ii 3a (Earth); 320b (God and his Attributes)  
        iii 200b (Literary Structures of the *q*)  
        iv 435b (Resurrection); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
        v 463a (Water)
- 40     ii 420b (Heresy)  
        iv 280a (Profane and Sacred)  
        v 6b (Signs)
- 41     iii 509b (Names of the *q*)
- 41-54   ii 262a (Form and Structure of the *q*)

- 42    ii 26b (Epigraphy)  
       iii 513a (Names of the Q); 600b (Ornamentation and Illumination)  
       iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 443b, 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 43    ii 244b (Forgiveness)  
       iii 453a (Muḥammad)  
       iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 301b (Prophets and Prophethood); 453a (Reward and Punishment)
- 44    i 145a (Arabs); 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
       ii 37b (Epigraphy); 226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 502a (Illness and Health); 512b (Informants)  
       iii 114a, 117a, 117b (Language and Style of the Q); 451a (Muḥammad)  
       iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 444a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
       v 132a (Strangers and Foreigners)
- 45    iii 424b (Moses)  
       iv 36b (People of the Book)  
       v 289b (Time); 301a (Torah)
- 46    iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing); 84a (Philosophy and the Q)
- 47    i 494b (Date Palm); 500a, 501a (Day, Times of)  
       ii 477a (Idolatry and Idolaters)  
       iii 137a, 138a (Last Judgment)  
       v 288a (Time); 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 48    ii 99a (Evil Deeds)
- 49    i 521a (Despair)  
       ii 355a (Grammar and the Q)  
       v 204b (Teaching)
- 49-51 iv 229a (Prayer)
- 50    i 501a (Day, Times of)  
       iii 137a (Last Judgment)  
       v 287b (Time)
- 51    ii 56b (Ethics and the Q)
- 53    ii 548b (Intellect)  
       iii 528b, 534a, 534b (Nature as Signs)  
       iv 107b (Planets and Stars); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
       v 9b (Signs)
- 53-54 iii 323b (Material Culture and the Q)

## SŪRAT AL-SHŪRĀ (42)

- i 407b, 408a (Consultation)  
 iii 472b, 475b (Mysterious Letters)  
 1-3    ii 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)

- 3 I 442a (Cosmology)  
v 546b (Word of God)
- 4 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 184a, 184b (Possession and Possessions)
- 5 II 357a (Grammar and the q); 497b (Illiteracy); 551b (Intercession)  
III 379b (Mercy)  
iv 220a (Prayer)
- 6 II 273b (Friends and Friendship)  
III 40a (Jihād); 452b (Muḥammad)  
iv 307a (Protection)
- 6-9 iv 404a (Religious Pluralism and the q)
- 7 I 338b (City); 372b (Community and Society in the q); 500a (Day, Times of)  
II 226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 495a (Illiteracy)  
III 113b (Language and Style of the q); 137a (Last Judgment); 193b (Literary Structures of the q); 338a (Mecca); 443b (Muḥammad)  
iv 2b (Pairs and Pairing); 280b (Profane and Sacred); 299b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v 340b (Translations of the q); 460b, 461a (Warner)
- 8 I 436a (Conversion)  
II 72a (Ethics and the q); 330b (God and his Attributes); 497a (Illiteracy)  
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 337a (Races)
- 8-9 II 65b (Ethics and the q); 273b (Friends and Friendship)
- 9 II 273b (Friends and Friendship); 320b (God and his Attributes)  
III 231b (Lord)
- 10 II 30a, 31a (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, q In)  
iv 430a (Repentance and Penance)
- 11 I 106b (Anthropomorphism); 447b (Cosmology); 472a (Creation)  
II 75b (Ethics and the q); 175a (Family); 323a (God and his Attributes)  
III 201b (Literary Structures of the q); 549b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
iv 5b, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 79a (Philosophy and the q)  
v 18b (Simile); 266a (Theology and the q); 500a (Witnessing and Testifying); 526b (Women and the q)
- 12 II 546b (Instruments)  
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
v 179a (Sustenance)
- 13 I 310b (Christians and Christianity); 380b (Community and Society in the q); 435b (Conversion)  
II 11b (Election)  
III 8a, 17a (Jesus); 445a (Muḥammad); 486b (Myths and Legends in the q)  
iv 25b (Parties and Factions); 299a (Prophets and Prophethood); 427b (Repentance and Penance)  
v 334a (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies)

- 13-14    iii    7b (Jesus)
- 14        ii    430b (History and the  $\mathfrak{Q}$ )  
           iv    35b (People of the Book)  
           v    289b (Time)
- 15        ii    5b (Economics)  
           iii    27a (Jews and Judaism); 39a (Jihād); 70a (Justice and Injustice); 453b  
                   (Muḥammad)  
           v    68b (Social Sciences and the  $\mathfrak{Q}$ ); 287a (Time); 486b (Wish and Desire); 496b  
                   (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 16        i    93a (Anger)  
           iv    287a (Proof); 310a (Provocation)
- 16-17    ii    148b (Expeditions and Battles)
- 17        i    501a (Day, Times of)  
           ii    363a (Grammar and the  $\mathfrak{Q}$ ); 545a (Instruments)  
           iii    137a, 138a (Last Judgment); 334b (Measurement)  
           v    203a (Teaching); 288a (Time)
- 18        i    501a (Day, Times of)  
           iii    137a (Last Judgment)  
           v    287b (Time)
- 19        ii    92a (Everyday Life,  $\mathfrak{Q}$  In)  
           iv    5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 20        i    41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
           ii    304b (Geography)  
           iv    5a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 21        i    516a, 516b (Decision)  
           v    103a (Sovereignty); 289b (Time)
- 22        i    41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
           ii    283a (Garden)
- 22-23    ii    341b (Good News)
- 23        ii    34b (Epigraphy); 174b (Family); 275a (Friends and Friendship)  
           iii    236a (Love and Affection); 557a, 558b (Numismatics)  
           iv    6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 23-26    i    407b (Consultation)
- 24        i    82a (Anatomy)  
           ii    407a (Heart); 550b (Intention)  
           iv    311b (Provocation)  
           v    447a (Vision and Blindness); 547b (Word of God)
- 25        ii    244b (Forgiveness)  
           iii    379b (Mercy)  
           iv    426a (Repentance and Penance); 431b (Responsibility)

- 26-27 I 389b (Companions of the Prophet)
- 27 I 408a (Consultation)  
III 334b (Measurement)
- 28 I 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 521a (Despair)  
II 28b (Epigraphy); 273b (Friends and Friendship)  
III 304a (Material Culture and the Q); 379a (Mercy)  
IV 307a (Protection); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
V 181a (Symbolic Imagery); 470b (Weather)
- 28-35 II 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 29 I 95b, 96a (Animal Life); 473b (Creation)  
III 140a (Last Judgment)
- 29-34 IV 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 30 II 245a (Forgiveness); 401b (Hand)  
IV 85a (Philosophy and the Q)  
V 22a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 31 I 432b (Contracts and Alliances)  
II 273a (Friends and Friendship)  
IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 32 II 528a (Inimitability)  
IV 183a (Portents)  
V 412a (Vehicles)
- 32-33 I 54a (Air and Wind)
- 32-34 III 379a (Mercy)
- 33 I 52a (Air and Wind)  
III 530a (Nature as Signs)  
V 382b (Trust and Patience)
- 34 II 245a (Forgiveness)
- 35 I 512a (Debate and Disputation)  
IV 115b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 36 II 6b (Economics)  
III 59b (Joy and Misery)  
V 340a (Transitoriness)
- 36-43 I 219b (Belief and Unbelief)  
II 259b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 37 I 93b (Anger); 217a (Bedouin); 408a, 408b (Consultation)  
II 66b (Ethics and the Q)  
III 65b (Judgment)  
IV 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
V 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)

- 37-43 v 456b (War)
- 38 i 406b, 407a, 408a (Consultation)  
iii 567a (Obedience)
- 39-42 v 456b (War)
- 40 ii 448a (Honor)  
iii 65b (Judgment)
- 41 v 456b (War)
- 43 iii 65b (Judgment); 378a (Mercy)
- 44 ii 59a (Ethics and the *Q*); 273b (Friends and Friendship)  
iv 430a (Repentance and Penance)
- 45 ii 161b (Failure)
- 46 i 432b (Contracts and Alliances)  
ii 273b (Friends and Friendship)  
iv 432a (Responsibility)
- 47 ii 36a (Epigraphy)
- 48 i 221a (Belief and Unbelief); 449b (Cosmology)  
iii 40a (Jihād); 61a (Joy and Misery)
- 49 i 474b (Creation)  
ii 289b (Gender); 327b (God and his Attributes)
- 49-50 i 302b (Children)  
iv 211a (Power and Impotence)  
v 524b (Women and the *Q*)
- 49-53 v 118a (Spiritual Beings)
- 50 iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 51 ii 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 324a (God and his Attributes)  
iii 382b (Messenger); 511a, 511b (Names of the *Q*)  
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 217a (Prayer); 294a (Prophets and Prophethood); 312a (Provocation); 440b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
v 109b (Speech); 275b (Theophany); 412b, 413a (Veil); 546a, 547b (Word of God)
- 52 ii 365a (Grammar and the *Q*)  
iii 186b (Light); 442a (Muḥammad); 512a (Names of the *Q*)  
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 217a (Prayer)  
iv 294a, 297b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v 81a (Soul); 371b (Trinity); 546a (Word of God)
- 52-53 v 271a (Theology and the *Q*)
- 53 iv 29a (Path or Way)  
v 287a (Time)

## SŪRAT AL-ZUKHRUF (43)

- I 407b (Consultation)
- III 11b, 17b (Jesus); 472b (Mysterious Letters)
- 2 II 257b, 263b (Form and Structure of the Q); 497b (Illiteracy)  
 IV 468b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
 V 172a (Sūra)
- 2-3 III 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
- 3 II 226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 497b (Illiteracy)  
 III 113b (Language and Style of the Q); 193b (Literary Structures of the Q)  
 V 18a (Simile); 340b (Translations of the Q)
- 3-4 IV 280b (Profane and Sacred)
- 4 I 247b (Book)  
 II 189a (Fāṭiḥa); 412a (Heavenly Book)  
 III 513a (Names of the Q)  
 IV 81a (Philosophy and the Q); 261b (Preserved Tablet); 297a (Prophets and Prophethood); 560b (Scripture and the Q)
- 5 IV 422a (Remembrance)
- 6 II 434a (History and the Q)
- 7 I 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 III 400a (Mockery)
- 8 II 434b (History and the Q)
- 9 I 329b (Chronology and the Q); 472b (Creation)
- 10 II 2b, 3a (Earth)
- 11 II 3a (Earth)  
 III 334a (Measurement)
- 12 I 95b (Animal Life); 478a (Creation)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 12-13 I 215b (Bedouin)  
 V 411b (Vehicles)
- 13 II 92b, 93a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
 V 376a (Trips and Voyages)
- 15 I 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 449b (Cosmology)
- 16 III 48a (Jinn)
- 16-17 II 341a (Good News)  
 IV 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 17 I 364b (Colors)
- 19 I 243b (Book)  
 IV 577b (Servants)  
 V 492a (Witnessing and Testifying)



- 19-20   iii   295a (Mary)
- 20       ii   360a (Grammar and the *q*)
- 20-21   ii   497b (Illiteracy)
- 22       i   371b (Community and Society in the *q*)  
           ii   199b (Feet); 497a (Illiteracy)  
           v   317a (Tradition and Custom)
- 23       i   371b (Community and Society in the *q*)  
           ii   497a (Illiteracy)  
           iv  301a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
           v   317a (Tradition and Custom)
- 23-25   iv   320b (Punishment Stories)
- 25       iv   453b (Reward and Punishment)
- 26       ii   24a (Enemies)  
           v   258a (Theology and the *q*)
- 26-27   i   6b (Abraham); 472a (Creation)  
           iii 494a (Myths and Legends in the *q*)
- 26-28   i   193a (*Āzar*); 330a (Chronology and the *q*)
- 28       iv   35a (Peace); 429a (Repentance and Penance)
- 30       iii  246a (Magic)
- 30-31   iii  247a (Magic)
- 31       i   338b (City)  
           ii  295a (Geography)  
           iii 449b (Muḥammad)
- 32       ii  217a (Food and Drink); 362b (Grammar and the *q*)  
           iii 253a, 253b (Manual Labor); 379b (Mercy)  
           iv  149a (Politics and the *q*)  
           v   191b (Talent); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the *q*)
- 33       i   377a (Community and Society in the *q*)  
           ii  497a (Illiteracy)
- 33-35   ii  459a (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 34       iv   18a (Paradise)
- 35       iii  400a (Mockery)
- 36       i   524b (Devil)  
           v   119b (Spiritual Beings); 487b (Wish and Desire); 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 37-39   v   52b (Sirius)
- 38       ii  364a (Grammar and the *q*)  
           v   282b (Time)
- 40       ii  43b (Error); 406b (Hearing and Deafness)  
           iv  2a (Pairs and Pairing)

- 41 IV 453b (Reward and Punishment)
- 43 III 452b (Muḥammad)
- 44 III 510a (Names of the Q)  
IV 230a (Prayer)
- 46 III 421b (Moses)  
IV 106a (Plagues)
- 46-47 III 421b (Moses)
- 46-56 I 304b (Children of Israel)  
IV 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 47 III 146b (Laughter)  
V 8a (Signs)
- 48 IV 453a (Reward and Punishment)  
V 54a (Sister)
- 49 I 465b (Covenant)
- 51 II 10a (Egypt)  
III 93a (Kings and Rulers)  
IV 68a (Pharaoh)
- 52 V 201a (Teaching)
- 53 II 333b, 334a (Gold)  
III 383b (Metals and Minerals)
- 55 III 423a (Moses)  
IV 453b (Reward and Punishment)
- 55-56 I 554a (Drowning)
- 56 IV 35a (Peace)
- 57 III 8a, 11a (Jesus); 567b (Obedience)  
IV 35a (Peace)  
V 3a (Signs); 533b (Women and the Q)
- 57-58 I 512b (Debate and Disputation)
- 57-65 III 7b (Jesus)
- 58 I 513b (Debate and Disputation)
- 59 III 16a (Jesus)
- 61 I 111a (Antichrist); 501a (Day, Times of)  
III 17b (Jesus); 137a (Last Judgment)  
V 288a (Time)
- 62 I 526a (Devil)  
II 23b (Enemies); 66a (Ethics and the Q)
- 63 III 8a, 16a (Jesus); 568a (Obedience)  
IV 68b (Philosophy and the Q)  
V 483a, 483b (Wisdom)

- 64     ii 96a (Everyday Life, q In)  
        iii 230a (Lord)
- 65     i 500a (Day, Times of)
- 66     i 501a (Day, Times of)  
        iii 137a, 138a (Last Judgment)  
        v 287b (Time)
- 68     ii 196b (Fear); 360a (Grammar and the q)
- 68-72   i 171b (Art and Architecture and the q)  
        iii 310a (Material Culture and the q)
- 69-70   i 385a (Community and Society in the q)
- 70     ii 175a (Family); 283b (Garden)  
        v 524a (Women and the q)
- 70-73   i 165b (Art and Architecture and the q)  
        iii 493a (Myths and Legends in the q)
- 71     i 490b, 491a (Cups and Vessels)  
        ii 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 283b, 284a (Garden); 333b, 334a (Gold)  
        iii 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
        iv 18b (Paradise)  
        v 12b (Silk); 123a (Springs and Fountains)
- 73     iv 18a (Paradise)
- 74     ii 52b (Eschatology)
- 75     i 521b (Despair); 524b (Devil)  
        v 133a (Suffering)
- 77     i 89b (Angel)  
        v 119a (Spiritual Beings)
- 78     ii 166a (Faith)  
        v 387a (Truth)
- 80     i 243b (Book)  
        iii 191a (Literacy)  
        iv 290a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
        v 118b (Spiritual Beings); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 81     i 115a (Apologetics)
- 81-82   iii 7b (Jesus)
- 82     ii 325b (God and his Attributes)  
        iv 220b (Prayer)  
        v 277a (Throne of God)
- 83     iii 40a (Jihād); 453b (Muḥammad)  
        iv 309b (Provocation)  
        v 387a (Truth)
- 84     iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 161b (Polytheism and Atheism); 537b (Scholar)

- 84-89 II 143a (Exhortations)
- 85 I 501a (Day, Times of)  
 III 137a, 138a (Last Judgment)  
 IV 220b (Prayer)  
 V 288a (Time)
- 86 II 49b (Eschatology)  
 III 379b (Mercy)  
 IV 163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 228b (Prayer)
- 87 I 329b (Chronology and the Q); 472b (Creation)
- 88-89 II 30a (Epigraphy)
- 89 III 40a (Jihād); 453a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 538b (Scholar)  
 V 291a (Tolerance and Coercion)

## SŪRAT AL-DUKHĀN (44)

- I 407b (Consultation)  
 III 472b (Mysterious Letters); 521a (Narratives)  
 IV 495b (Ritual and the Q)  
 V 64b, 65a (Smoke)
- 1-4 III 496b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 2 II 257b, 263b (Form and Structure of the Q); 497b (Illiteracy)  
 III 124b (Language and Style of the Q)  
 IV 468b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
 V 172a (Sūra)
- 2-3 III 442a (Muḥammad)  
 V 284b (Time)
- 3 I 326a (Chronology and the Q); 501b (Day, Times of)  
 II 181b (Fasting)  
 III 414a (Months); 537b (Night of Power)  
 IV 262b (Preserved Tablet); 292b, 293a (Prophets and Prophethood); 343b (Ramaḍān)
- 3-4 II 186a (Fate)
- 3-6 IV 343a (Ramaḍān)
- 4 IV 343a (Ramaḍān)
- 6 II 1b (Ears)  
 IV 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
- 7 II 31a (Epigraphy)
- 8 IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing)

- 10     i   111a (Antichrist)  
        ii  411b (Heaven and Sky)  
        v  64a, 64b, 65a (Smoke)
- 10-11  v  133a (Suffering)
- 10-14  iii 379b (Mercy)
- 10-16  iv  332a (Quraysh); 434b (Resurrection)
- 11     v  64b (Smoke)
- 12     v  64b (Smoke)
- 14     ii  540a (Insanity)  
        iii 103b (Knowledge and Learning); 450a, 450a (Muḥammad)  
        iv  112a (Poetry and Poets); 310b, 311b (Provocation); 442b (Revelation and  
        Inspiration)  
        v  202b (Teaching)
- 15     iv  430a (Repentance and Penance)
- 16     iv  332b (Quraysh); 453b (Reward and Punishment)  
        v  64b, 65a (Smoke)
- 17-33  iii  521a (Narratives)  
        iv  320a (Punishment Stories)
- 20     v  130b (Stoning)
- 23     i   501b (Day, Times of)  
        v  246b (Textual Criticism of the q)
- 23-24  iii  423a (Moses)  
        v  246b (Textual Criticism of the q)
- 23-31  iii  423a (Moses)
- 24     i   553b (Drowning)  
        v  377a (Troops); 464b (Water)
- 24-25  ii  213a (Fire)
- 25     v  127b (Springs and Fountains)
- 25-28  iii  488a (Myths and Legends in the q)
- 26     ii  3b (Earth); 447b (Honor)
- 29     v  472b (Weeping)
- 30     i   518b (Deliverance)  
        ii  184a (Fasting)  
        v  363a (Trial)
- 30-33  i   304a (Children of Israel)
- 31     ii  542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
- 32     ii  11b (Election)  
        iv  291b (Prophets and Prophethood)

- 33 v 5b (Signs); 363a (Trial)
- 36 II 308a (Geography)
- 37 I 152a (Archaeology and the Q)  
 II 437b (History and the Q)  
 III 521b (Narratives)  
 V 389a (Tubba<sup>9</sup>)
- 38 I 442a (Cosmology); 473a (Creation)  
 II 31a (Epigraphy)  
 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 82a (Philosophy and the Q); 262b (Preserved Tablet)  
 V 279b (Time); 553b (World)
- 38-39 I 442a (Cosmology)  
 II 327b (God and his Attributes)
- 39 I 473a (Creation)  
 IV 538b (Scholar)
- 40 I 272b (Calendar); 516b (Decision)  
 III 136a, 137a (Last Judgment)  
 IV 228a (Prayer)  
 V 288a (Time)
- 41 I 345a (Clients and Clientage)  
 III 231a (Lord)
- 41-42 III 379b (Mercy)
- 42 III 200a (Literary Structures of the Q)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 43 I 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
 II 211a (Fire); 305a (Geography)  
 V 359a (Tree); 571a (Zaqqūm)
- 43-44 V 359a (Tree)
- 43-46 III 533a (Nature as Signs)
- 43-48 I 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 44 V 572a (Zaqqūm)
- 45 III 383b (Metals and Minerals)
- 45-46 II 211b (Fire)  
 V 572a (Zaqqūm)
- 46 V 182a (Symbolic Imagery); 464b (Water)
- 47-48 II 50a (Eschatology); 211a (Fire)
- 48 II 210b (Fire)
- 49 II 320b (God and his Attributes)
- 51 I 165b (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
 II 283b (Garden)  
 IV 14b (Paradise); 103a (Pit); 307b (Protection)

- 51-52 v 123a (Springs and Fountains)
- 51-57 iv 16b (Paradise)
- 52 v 464b (Water)
- 53 ii 228b (Foreign Vocabulary)  
v 11b (Silk)
- 54 ii 52a (Eschatology); 154a (Eyes); 284a (Garden); 348b (Grammar and the Q);  
456a, 456b (Houris)  
iii 130b (Language and Style of the Q); 139b (Last Judgment); 277a (Marriage and  
Divorce); 493a (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
iv 18a (Paradise); 354b, 358a (Readings of the Q); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
v 106b (Spatial Relations)
- 55 iv 18a (Paradise)
- 56 iv 486a (Ritual and the Q)
- 57 iv 522b (Salvation)
- 58 i 83a (Anatomy); 132a (Arabic Language)  
iii 108b (Language, Concept of); 113b (Language and Style of the Q); 443a  
(Muḥammad)
- 59 iii 40a (Jihād)

### SŪRAT AL-JĀTHIYA (45)

- i 407b (Consultation)
- iii 472b (Mysterious Letters)
- 1-6 ii 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 2 iv 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 2-7 i 247b (Book)
- 3-5 i 474a (Creation)
- 4 i 95b (Animal Life)
- 5 i 52a, 53b (Air and Wind); 501b (Day, Times of)  
ii 3a (Earth)  
iii 210a, 212a (Literature and the Q)  
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
v 179a (Sustenance); 280b (Time)
- 6 iii 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad)  
v 3a (Signs)
- 8 i 160b (Arrogance)  
iii 190a (Literacy)

- 9       iii 400a (Mockery)  
          v 6a (Signs)
- 10       ii 273b (Friends and Friendship); 418b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 11       i 446a (Cosmology)  
          iv 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)
- 12       v 412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)
- 12-13   iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 12-15   ii 259a (Form and Structure of the q)
- 13       i 96a (Animal Life)  
          iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 107b (Planets and Stars); 393b (Reflection and Deliberation)
- 14       i 407b (Consultation); 505a, 505b (Days of God)  
          ii 362a (Grammar and the q); 449a (Hope)  
          iii 40a (Jihād)  
          v 279b (Time)
- 15       iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 16       iv 127b (Politics and the q)  
          v 105b (Spatial Relations); 301a (Torah)
- 16-17   i 304a, 305a (Children of Israel)
- 17       ii 185b (Fate)  
          iv 133b (Politics and the q)
- 18       iii 27a (Jews and Judaism); 201b (Literary Structures of the q); 453b (Muḥammad)  
          iv 402b (Religious Pluralism and the q)  
          v 486b (Wish and Desire)
- 19       ii 273b, 274b (Friends and Friendship)  
          iii 231b (Lord)  
          v 138a (Ṣūfism and the q)
- 22       i 473a, 473b (Creation)  
          iv 82a (Philosophy and the q)  
          v 544b (Word of God)
- 23       i 225b, 226a (Belief and Unbelief)  
          ii 330b (God and his Attributes); 407a (Heart)  
          iv 160a (Polytheism and Atheism)
- 24       i 38a (Age of Ignorance); 318b (Chronology and the q); 509b (Death and the Dead)  
          ii 54b (Eternity); 185a (Fate); 268a (Freedom and Predestination); 362b (Grammar and the q)  
          iv 162a, 162b (Polytheism and Atheism); 177b (Suspicion)  
          v 287a (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures); 486a (Wish and Desire)
- 24-37   i 522b (Destiny)
- 25       iii 190a (Literacy)  
          v 132b, 177b (Suspicion); 422b (Verse)



- 26    ii 268a (Freedom and Predestination)  
       iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 538b (Scholar)
- 27    i 501a (Day, Times of)  
       iii 137a (Last Judgment)  
       v 287b (Time)
- 28    ii 432a (History and the Q); 558b (Invitation)
- 28-29 i 522b (Destiny)  
       ii 269b (Freedom and Predestination); 412b (Heavenly Book)  
       v 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 29    i 14b (Abrogation); 243b, 244a, 244b (Book)  
       v 111a (Speech)
- 30    i 436a (Conversion)  
       iv 18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)  
       v 430a (Victory)
- 30-31 ii 362b (Grammar and the Q)
- 31    iii 190a (Literacy)  
       v 6a (Signs); 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 32    i 501a (Day, Times of)  
       ii 362b (Grammar and the Q)  
       iii 137a (Last Judgment)  
       v 287b (Time)
- 33    ii 417a (Hell and Hellfire)  
       iii 400b (Mockery)
- 34    iv 103b (Pit)
- 34-35 iv 309b (Provocation)
- 35    v 6a (Signs)
- 36    iv 184a (Possession and Possessions); 213b (Praise)
- 37    i 158b, 159a (Arrogance)  
       iv 264b (Pride)

## SŪRAT AL-AḤQĀF (46)

- i 407b (Consultation)  
 iii 472b (Mysterious Letters)
- 1-3    ii 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 2    iv 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 3    i 472a (Creation)  
       ii 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 439b (History and the Q)  
       iii 181a (Lie)

- iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 82a (Philosophy and the Q)  
v 289b (Time)
- 4 i 472b (Creation)  
ii 239b (Foretelling in the Q); 476a (Idolatry and Idolaters)  
iv 312a, 312b (Provocation)
- 5 ii 43b (Error)  
iv 228b (Prayer)
- 6 i 220b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 7 iii 190a (Literacy); 246a, 247a (Magic)  
v 5b (Signs); 421b (Verse)
- 7-8 i 115a (Apologetics)
- 8 iii 450a (Muḥammad)
- 9 i 478b (Creation)  
ii 365a (Grammar and the Q); 420b (Heresy)  
iii 451b (Muḥammad)  
iv 298a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v 316b (Tradition and Custom)
- 10 iv 84a (Philosophy and the Q)  
v 492a, 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 12 i 83a (Anatomy); 117b (Apologetics); 132a (Arabic Language)  
ii 226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 341a, 341b (Good News); 502b (Imām)  
iii 113b (Language and Style of the Q); 189b (Literacy); 424b (Moses); 445a (Muḥammad)  
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 36b (People of the Book); 300b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
v 300b, 301a (Torah); 461a (Warner)
- 13 ii 365a (Grammar and the Q)  
iii 230a (Lord)
- 15 i 232a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 302b (Children)  
ii 61b (Ethics and the Q); 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 447b (Honor); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
iii 106a (Lactation); 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep); 332a (Maturity); 410a (Months); 551a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
iv 20b (Parents); 427a (Repentance and Penance)  
v 204b (Teaching); 285b, 286a (Time); 475b (Weights and Measures)
- 16 iii 379b (Mercy)
- 17 ii 365b (Grammar and the Q); 430a (History and the Q)  
iii 518a (Narratives)  
iv 21a (Parents)
- 18 iii 46b, 47b (Jinn)  
iv 7b (Pairs and Pairing); 336b (Races); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
v 547b (Word of God)

- 19      iv 458b (Reward and Punishment)  
          v 191b (Talent)
- 21      i 21b (‘Ād); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
          iii 524b (Narratives)
- 21-25   ii 459b (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 21-26   ii 462a (Hūd); 558a (Invitation)
- 21-27   iii 353a (Medicine and the q)  
          iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 22      i 21b (‘Ād)
- 22-23   ii 488a (Ignorance)
- 24      i 21b (‘Ād)  
          v 133a (Suffering)  
          v 471a (Weather)
- 24-25   ii 462b (Hūd)
- 25      i 21b (‘Ād); 150b (Archaeology and the q); 504a (Day, Times of)  
          ii 338b (Good and Evil)  
          iii 418a (Morning)  
          iv 425a (Remnant)  
          v 545a (Word of God)
- 26      ii 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
          iii 400b (Mockery)  
          iv 210b (Power and Impotence)  
          v 6a (Signs)
- 27      i 246a (Book)  
          ii 46a (Eschatology)  
          iii 212a (Literature and the q)  
          iv 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 28      iv 517a (Sacrifice)
- 29      ii 365b (Grammar and the q); 405b (Hearing and Deafness)  
          iii 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
          iv 337a (Races)  
          v 460a (Warner)
- 29-30   ii 87a (Everyday Life, q In)
- 29-31   iii 443b (Muḥammad)
- 30      iii 445a (Muḥammad); 509a (Names of the q); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
          iv 28b, 29a (Path or Way); 299b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
          v 300b (Torah); 386b (Truth)

- 31 I 519b (Deliverance)  
II 245a (Forgiveness)
- 31-32 IV 307b (Protection)
- 32 II 273b (Friends and Friendship)
- 33 I 443b (Cosmology); 474b, 479a, 479b (Creation)  
IV 212a (Power and Impotence)  
V 5a (Signs)
- 33-34 I 479a (Creation)
- 35 I 501a (Day, Times of)  
III 40a (Jihād); 54b (Jonah); 335b (Measurement); 362a (Medicine and the Q);  
382a (Messenger); 453a (Muḥammad)  
IV 292a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
V 287b (Time); 476b (Weights and Measures)

## SŪRAT MUḤAMMAD (47)

- I 322a (Chronology and the Q)  
II 264a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
V 174b (Sūra)
- 1 IV 431b (Responsibility)
- 1-3 IV 1b (Pairs and Pairing); 117a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 2 II 439a (History and the Q)  
III 440a (Muḥammad); 501b (Names of the Prophet)  
IV 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q); 431b (Responsibility)  
V 489a (Witness to Faith); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 3 II 99a (Evil Deeds)  
V 386b (Truth)
- 4 I 224a (Belief and Unbelief); 289a (Captives); 397b (Conquest); 460b (Courage)  
II 144a (Expeditions and Battles); 439a (History and the Q)  
III 37b, 38a, 42a (Jihād); 228a (Load or Burden); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
IV 30b (Path or Way); 277b (Prisoners); 321b (Punishment Stories); 523b (Salvation)  
V 455a, 456a, 458a, 458b (War)
- 4-6 II 209b (Fighting)  
III 282b, 283a (Martyrs)
- 5 IV 460b (Reward and Punishment)
- 8 I 491b (Curse)
- 9 II 161b (Failure)
- 10 IV 320b (Punishment Stories); 425a (Remnant)
- 11 I 344b (Clients and Clientage)  
III 231a (Lord)  
IV 307b (Protection)

- 12     i 100a (Animal Life)  
       iv 103b (Pit)  
       v 464b (Water)
- 13     ii 299a (Geography)  
       iii 338a (Mecca); 449a (Muḥammad); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
       v 458b (War)
- 14     i 213a (Beauty)  
       ii 308a (Geography); 335b (Good and Evil)
- 15     i 165b (Art and Architecture and the q); 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)  
       ii 51b (Eschatology); 211a (Fire); 218a (Food and Drink); 245a (Forgiveness); 283b  
       (Garden); 445b (Honey); 556a (Intoxicants)  
       iii 204a (Literary Structures of the q); 391a (Milk); 531a (Nature as Signs)  
       iv 17b, 18b (Paradise)  
       v 124b, 125a (Springs and Fountains); 464b (Water); 466a (Water of Paradise);  
       482a (Wine)
- 16     i 82a (Anatomy)  
       iv 538b (Scholar)  
       v 203b (Teaching)
- 17     i 435b (Conversion)  
       ii 195a (Fear)
- 18     i 113b (Apocalypse); 501a (Day, Times of)  
       ii 148b (Expeditions and Battles)  
       iii 137a, 138a (Last Judgment)  
       iv 183a (Portents)  
       v 287b (Time)
- 19     i 163b (Art and Architecture and the q)  
       ii 49b (Eschatology); 75b (Ethics and the q)  
       iii 299a, 299b, 300b (Material Culture and the q); 379b (Mercy); 446b (Muḥam-  
       mad); 556a (Numismatics)  
       v 22b, 25a (Sin, Major and Minor); 488b (Witness to Faith); 500b, 501a (Witness-  
       ing and Testifying)
- 20     i 506b (Death and the Dead)  
       ii 407b (Heart); 465a (Humor); 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
       iii 37b (Jihād)  
       iv 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
       v 457a, 457b (War)
- 21     ii 65b (Ethics and the q)
- 22     ii 358a, 367a (Grammar and the q)  
       v 522a, 522b (Womb)
- 23     i 492a (Curse)  
       ii 406b (Hearing and Deafness)

- iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
- v 446a (Vision and Blindness)
- 24 i 226a (Belief and Unbelief)
- ii 510b (Indifference); 546a (Instruments)
- iv 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 394b (Reflection and Deliberation)
- v 203b (Teaching); 447a (Vision and Blindness)
- 25 i 80a (Anatomy); 526a (Devil)
- v 82b (Soul); 293b (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 26 v 458a (War)
- 27 i 80b (Anatomy)
- iv 486a (Ritual and the Q)
- 28 i 93a (Anger)
- ii 161b (Failure); 321b (God and his Attributes)
- 29 ii 407b (Heart)
- 30 i 82b (Anatomy)
- iii 109b (Language and Style of the Q)
- 31 i 220b (Belief and Unbelief)
- iii 37a, 37b (Jihād); 184b (Life); 518a (Narratives); 537a (News)
- v 133b (Suffering); 362b (Trial); 458a (War)
- 32 iii 454b (Muḥammad)
- iv 455b (Reward and Punishment)
- 34 i 120b (Apostasy)
- ii 245a (Forgiveness)
- 35 i 461a (Courage); 521b (Despair)
- ii 439a (History and the Q)
- iii 40a (Jihād)
- 36 ii 209b (Fighting)
- 36-38 v 469b (Wealth)
- 38 i 277a (Caliph)
- ii 361a (Grammar and the Q)
- iv 30b (Path or Way); 209a (Poverty and the Poor)
- v 468b (Wealth)

## SŪRAT AL-FATH (48)

- ii 148a, 149b (Expeditions and Battles); 264a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- iii 272a (Manuscripts of the Q); 324b (Material Culture and the Q); 437a (Mosque); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- iv 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 246b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)

- v 174b (Sūra); 429b (Victory); 435a (Virtue); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 1     i 32a (African Literature); 399a (Conquest)  
       ii 144a, 149b (Expeditions and Battles); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine)  
       iii 454a (Muḥammad)  
       iv 332b (Quraysh); 590a (Shekhinah)  
       v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 1-2    iv 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 1-6    ii 32a (Epigraphy)
- 1-22   iii 304b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 2       ii 506a (Impeccability)  
       iii 446b (Muḥammad)  
       v 25a (Sin, Major and Minor); 458b (War)
- 2-4    iii 315b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 4       i 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 406a (Consolation); 463b (Court)  
       iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 34a (Peace); 537b (Scholar); 590a (Shekhinah)  
       v 190b (Table); 377b (Troops); 404b (Uncertainty)
- 5       iv 17b, 18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)
- 5-6    iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)  
       v 523b (Women and the Q)
- 6       i 93a (Anger); 492a (Curse)  
       ii 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
       iii 314b (Material Culture and the Q)  
       iv 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 456a (Reward and Punishment)  
       v 287a (Time)
- 7       i 463b (Court)  
       iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
       v 377b (Troops)
- 8       ii 341b (Good News)  
       iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
       v 307b (Torah)
- 9       i 502b, 503b, 504a (Day, Times of)  
       iii 416b, 418b (Morning)  
       v 281a (Time)
- 10      i 103b (Anthropomorphism); 431a (Contracts and Alliances); 466a (Covenant)  
       ii 323b, 325a (God and his Attributes); 401b (Hand)  
       iii 201b (Literary Structures of the Q); 340b (Mecca); 447b (Muḥammad); 562b  
       (Oaths); 568a (Obedience)  
       iv 63b (Persian Literature and the Q); 125b (Politics and the Q); 493a (Ritual and  
       the Q)  
       v 434a (Virtue); 449b (Vow)

- 11 I 83a (Anatomy); 216a (Bedouin)  
 III 544b (Nomads); 578a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 V 375b (Trips and Voyages); 457b (War); 469b (Wealth); 548b, 549a (Work)
- 11-12 III 315b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 12 V 457b (War)
- 13 V 458a (War)
- 14 II 244b (Forgiveness)  
 IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 457b (Reward and Punishment)
- 15 I 251b (Booty)  
 II 25a (Envy); 262b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 III 511a (Names of the Q)  
 V 111a (Speech); 175b (Sūra); 194a (Taxation); 457b (War); 547b (Word of God)
- 16 I 216a (Bedouin); 458b (Courage)  
 III 41b (Jihād); 462b (Musaylima); 544b (Nomads); 578a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 455a, 456a (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 458a (War)
- 17 I 397b (Conquest)  
 II 501b (Illness and Health)  
 III 41b (Jihād)  
 IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 34b (Peace)  
 V 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 133b (Suffering); 457b (War); 464b (Water); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 18 I 399a, 400b (Conquest); 406a (Consolation); 466a (Covenant)  
 II 144a (Expeditions and Battles); 305a (Geography)  
 III 340b (Mecca); 447b (Muḥammad); 568a (Obedience)  
 IV 17a (Paradise); 34a, 35a (Peace); 63b (Persian Literature and the Q); 125b (Politics and the Q); 456b (Reward and Punishment); 493a (Ritual and the Q); 590a (Shekhinah)  
 V 361b (Tree); 404b (Uncertainty); 435a (Virtue)
- 19 I 251b (Booty)  
 V 194a (Taxation)
- 20 I 251b (Booty)  
 III 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 V 4a (Signs); 194a (Taxation)
- 20-24 III 42b (Jihād)
- 22 I 80b (Anatomy)  
 II 273b (Friends and Friendship)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 458a (War)
- 23 II 209b (Fighting)  
 V 164a (Sunna); 317b (Tradition and Custom)



- 24     ii 149b (Expeditions and Battles); 299b (Geography)  
        iii 337b, 338a, 340b (Mecca)  
        iv 54a (People of the Thicket); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q)
- 24-25   iii 42a (Jihād)
- 25     i 436a (Conversion)  
        ii 299a (Geography)  
        iii 77b (Ka'ba); 340b (Mecca)  
        iv 281b (Profane and Sacred); 332a (Quraysh); 515a (Sacred Precincts)  
        v 458b, 459a (War); 523b (Women and the q)
- 26     i 37a (Age of Ignorance); 406a (Consolation); 459b (Courage)  
        ii 195b (Fear); 488a (Ignorance)  
        iv 590b (Shekhinah)  
        v 286b (Time); 404b (Uncertainty); 435a (Virtue)
- 27     i 81b (Anatomy); 320a (Chronology and the q); 399a (Conquest); 546b, 547a,  
        551a, 551b (Dreams and Sleep)  
        ii 144a (Expeditions and Battles); 241b (Foretelling in the q)  
        iii 77b (Ka'ba); 340a (Mecca); 454a (Muḥammad)  
        iv 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 281b (Profane and Sacred); 295a  
        (Prophets and Prophethood); 515a (Sacred Precincts)  
        v 444b (Vision); 446a (Vision and Blindness); 459a (War)
- 28     ii 299a (Geography)  
        iv 300a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
        v 489b (Witness to Faith); 503b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 29     i 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 93b (Anger); 182a (Asceticism); 213a (Beauty);  
        219b, 220a (Belief and Unbelief); 254a, 254b (Bowing and Prostration); 480b  
        (Creeds)  
        ii 30a, 30b, 34a, 35a (Epigraphy); 245a (Forgiveness); 439a (History and the q)  
        iii 224b (Literature and the q); 265b (Manuscripts of the q); 299a, 299b (Material  
        Culture and the q); 378a (Mercy); 382b (Messenger); 440a (Muḥammad); 501b,  
        502a (Names of the Prophet); 556a, 556b, 559a (Numismatics)  
        iv 10b (Parable); 176b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 219b (Prayer); 259a  
        (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q)  
        v 242a (Textual Criticism of the q); 300b, 307b (Torah); 489a (Witness to Faith);  
        501b, 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)

### SŪRAT AL-ḤUJURĀT (49)

- i 322a (Chronology and the q)  
 ii 264a (Form and Structure of the q); 569a (Islam)  
 iv 380a (Recitation of the q)  
 v 174b (Sūra)
- 1     iv 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
- 1-5   iii 447b (Muḥammad)

- 2-3 I 82b (Anatomy)  
IV 455b (Reward and Punishment)
- 2-5 I 220a (Belief and Unbelief)  
II 72b (Ethics and the Q)
- 3 I 82b (Anatomy)  
II 245a (Forgiveness); 538a (Inquisition)  
III 401b (Moderation)  
V 362b (Trial); 489a (Witness to Faith)
- 6 II 488b (Ignorance)  
III 537a (News)
- 7 I 537b (Disobedience)  
II 57a, 66a (Ethics and the Q); 98a (Evil Deeds)  
III 235b (Love and Affection); 447b (Muḥammad); 567b (Obedience)
- 8 IV 537b (Scholar)
- 9 I 461a (Courage)  
II 70b, 72b (Ethics and the Q)  
III 70a, 70b, 71b (Justice and Injustice); 85a (Khārijīs)  
IV 35a (Peace); 135b (Politics and the Q); 364b (Rebellion)  
V 456a (War); 486b (Wish and Desire)
- 9-10 I 220a (Belief and Unbelief)  
IV 63b (Persian Literature and the Q)
- 10 I 220a (Belief and Unbelief); 262b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
II 72b (Ethics and the Q); 363a (Grammar and the Q)  
III 70a (Justice and Injustice); 99b (Kinship)  
V 365a (Tribes and Clans)
- 11 II 72b (Ethics and the Q); 367a (Grammar and the Q)  
III 401a (Mockery)  
IV 8b (Pairs and Pairing); 427a (Repentance and Penance)
- 11-12 II 343b (Gossip)  
III 66a (Judgment)  
V 21a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 12 I 80a (Anatomy); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
II 72b (Ethics and the Q)  
IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 426b (Repentance and Penance)  
V 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 178b (Suspicion)
- 13 I 38a, 38b (Age of Ignorance); 368b (Community and Society in the Q); 476a, 476b (Creation)  
II 72a (Ethics and the Q); 202b (Feminism and the Q); 328b (God and his Attributes); 448a (Honor); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine)  
III 211b (Literature and the Q)  
IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 337a (Races); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
V 364b (Tribes and Clans); 436b (Virtue); 524a (Women and the Q)

- 14     i 216b (Bedouin); 218b (Belief and Unbelief); 375b, 382a (Community and Society in the *q*)  
        ii 169a (Faith); 568b (Islam)  
        iv 401b (Religious Pluralism and the *q*)  
        v 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 14-15   i 375a (Community and Society in the *q*)  
        ii 72b (Ethics and the *q*)  
        iii 37b (Jihād)
- 15     i 437b (Conversion)  
        ii 164b (Faith); 362b (Grammar and the *q*)  
        iii 38a (Jihād)  
        iv 30b (Path or Way)  
        v 178b (Suspicion); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 16     v 201b (Teaching)
- 17     i 438a (Conversion)  
        ii 568b (Islam)  
        iv 404a (Religious Pluralism and the *q*)

### SŪRAT QĀF (50)

- iii 472b (Mysterious Letters)  
 iv 495b (Ritual and the *q*)  
 v 308b (Torah)
- 1     i 350b (Codices of the *q*)  
        ii 257b, 263b (Form and Structure of the *q*); 315b (Glory)  
        iv 63a (Persian Literature and the *q*); 468b (Rhetoric and the *q*)  
        v 172a (Sūra)
- 2     iii 399a (Miracles)
- 2-11   i 479a (Creation)
- 3     ii 4b (Earth)
- 4     i 243a (Book)
- 6     i 213a (Beauty); 478a (Creation)  
        ii 411a (Heaven and Sky)
- 6-8    i 474a (Creation)
- 6-11   ii 259a (Form and Structure of the *q*)  
        iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 7     ii 2b, 3a (Earth); 362a (Grammar and the *q*)
- 8     iv 427b (Repentance and Penance)
- 9     ii 3b (Earth); 28a (Epigraphy)  
        iii 304a (Material Culture and the *q*)  
        v 126b (Springs and Fountains)

- 9-10 v 462b (Water)
- 9-11 II 3a, 3b (Earth); 303a (Geography)  
 III 531a (Nature as Signs)  
 v 126b (Springs and Fountains); 190b (Table)
- 10 I 494b (Date Palm)  
 II 305a (Geography)
- 11 II 3a (Earth)  
 IV 435a (Resurrection)
- 12 II 434a (History and the Q)  
 III 486a (Myths and Legends in the Q); 524a (Narratives)  
 IV 320a (Punishment Stories); 352b (Rass)
- 12-14 III 522a (Narratives)  
 IV 320a (Punishment Stories)  
 v 250b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 13 I 21b (Ād); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)  
 II 308a (Geography)
- 14 I 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 152a (Archaeology and the Q)  
 II 353b, 363a (Grammar and the Q); 437b (History and the Q)  
 III 390b (Midian)  
 IV 53b (People of the Thicket); 320a (Punishment Stories); 605b (Shu'ayb)  
 v 389a (Tubba')
- 15 I 479a, 479b (Creation)  
 IV 6b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 16 I 175b (Artery and Vein); 362a (Colors); 474b, 476a (Creation); 526a (Devil)  
 II 57b (Ethics and the Q); 322b, 324a (God and his Attributes); 546b (Instruments)  
 III 225a (Literature and the Q)  
 v 82b (Soul); 137b (Sūfism and the Q); 266a (Theology and the Q); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 16-29 II 99a (Evil Deeds)
- 17 v 119a (Spiritual Beings)
- 17-18 III 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
 v 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 18 v 118b (Spiritual Beings)
- 19 I 506b (Death and the Dead)
- 20 I 500a (Day, Times of)  
 II 547a (Instruments)  
 III 137a (Last Judgment)  
 IV 61a (Persian Literature and the Q)  
 v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 20-29 v 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)

- 21 v 118b (Spiritual Beings); 493b, 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 22 i 91a (Angel); 400a (Conquest)  
 ii 99a (Evil Deeds); 489a (Ignorance)  
 v 444b (Vision)
- 23 v 119b (Spiritual Beings); 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 24 i 221a (Belief and Unbelief)  
 ii 357b (Grammar and the Q)
- 27 v 119b (Spiritual Beings); 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 28 i 513a (Debate and Disputation)
- 29 v 38b (Sīra and the Q)
- 30 ii 325a (God and his Attributes); 417b (Hell and Hellfire)  
 v 110b (Speech)
- 31-34 iv 34a (Peace)
- 32 iv 428a (Repentance and Penance)
- 33 ii 408a (Heart)  
 iv 427b (Repentance and Penance)
- 34 i 500a (Day, Times of)  
 ii 54b (Eternity); 283b (Garden)  
 iii 137a (Last Judgment)
- 35 ii 284a (Garden); 324a (God and his Attributes)  
 iv 18b (Paradise)
- 36 i 458b (Courage)  
 ii 293a (Generations)  
 iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
- 37 v 203b (Teaching)
- 38 i 443b (Cosmology); 473b, 474b, 476a (Creation)  
 ii 326a (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)  
 iii 552a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 226a (Prayer); 511a (Sabbath)  
 v 265a (Theology and the Q); 279b, 287a (Time); 553a (World)
- 39 i 444a (Cosmology); 503b, 504b (Day, Times of)  
 iii 417b (Morning)  
 iv 107a (Planets and Stars); 223a (Prayer)  
 v 163a (Sun); 282b (Time)
- 39-40 i 27a (Adoration); 328a (Chronology and the Q)  
 ii 315a (Glorification of God)  
 iii 446b (Muḥammad); 546a (Noon)  
 iv 220b (Prayer)
- 39-44 i 503b (Day, Times of)

- 40 I 254a (Bowling and Prostration)
- 41 I 113b, 114a (Apocalypse)  
III 3b (Jerusalem); 142a (Last Judgment)
- 41-42 I 480b (Creeds)  
II 558b (Invitation)  
IV 435a (Resurrection)
- 42 I 319a (Chronology and the Q); 500a (Day, Times of)  
III 137a (Last Judgment)  
IV 454a (Reward and Punishment)  
V 287a (Time)
- 43 IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing)  
V 287a (Time)
- 44 IV 434a, 435a (Resurrection)
- 45 III 40a (Jihād); 452b (Muḥammad); 504a (Names of the Prophet)

## SŪRAT AL-DHĀRIYĀT (51)

- II 253a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- III 200b (Literary Structures of the Q)
- V 168b, 171a, 171b (Sūra)
- 1 I 55a (Air and Wind)  
V 119a (Spiritual Beings)
- 1-4 II 256a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
IV 464b, 466a, 468b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
V 80a (Soothsayer)
- 2 I 55a (Air and Wind)  
III 227b (Load or Burden)  
V 474a (Weights and Measures)
- 3 I 55a (Air and Wind)  
V 412a (Vehicles)
- 5-6 I 113b (Apocalypse)
- 6 III 136b (Last Judgment)
- 7 II 410a, 411a (Heaven and Sky)
- 7-9 II 256b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
IV 468a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 10 I 491b (Curse)
- 10-14 II 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
V 106b (Spatial Relations)
- 12 III 136b (Last Judgment)  
V 288b (Time)

- 15 v 123a (Springs and Fountains); 431a (Vigil)
- 15-18 i 182b (Asceticism)
- 15-19 ii 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
v 106b (Spatial Relations)
- 17-18 i 327b (Chronology and the Q)  
iv 222b (Prayer)
- 17-19 iv 455a (Reward and Punishment)
- 18 i 503b (Day, Times of)  
iii 417a, 418b (Morning)  
iv 487a (Ritual and the Q)  
v 281a (Time)
- 19 iv 209b (Poverty and the Poor)  
v 469a (Wealth)
- 20 iii 531b (Nature as Signs)  
iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 20-21 v 3a (Signs)
- 22 ii 268a (Freedom and Predestination)
- 23 ii 410a (Heaven and Sky)  
iii 531b (Nature as Signs)  
iv 184a (Possession and Possessions)
- 24 ii 254b (Form and Structure of the Q); 435b (History and the Q); 447b (Honor)  
iii 524a (Narratives)  
v 132a (Strangers and Foreigners)
- 24-28 i 532b (Dialogues)  
ii 341b (Good News)
- 24-30 i 6a (Abraham)
- 24-34 i 330a (Chronology and the Q)  
v 259a (Theology and the Q)
- 24-37 ii 259b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
v 171b (Sūra)
- 24-46 iii 521a (Narratives)
- 25 ii 489a (Ignorance)  
iv 225a (Prayer)
- 25-34 v 257b (Theology and the Q)
- 26 ii 218b (Food and Drink)
- 28 i 7b (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the Q)  
ii 341a (Good News); 561b (Isaac)  
iii 398a (Miracles)
- 29 i 6b (Abraham); 52b (Air and Wind)

- 30 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
- 31 III 382b (Messenger)
- 33 I 339b, 340a (Clay)  
 II 212b (Fire)  
 III 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
 V 129a (Stone); 130a (Stoning)
- 33-34 V 129a (Stone)
- 34-37 II 259b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 34-46 V 420a (Verse)
- 35-36 I 218b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 37 IV 425b (Remnant)
- 38-40 I 304b (Children of Israel)  
 II 259b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 39 II 540a (Insanity)  
 IV 112a (Poetry and Poets)
- 40 II 10b (Egypt); 213a (Fire)  
 V 377a (Troops); 463b (Water)
- 41 I 21b (Ād); 52b, 54b (Air and Wind)  
 V 471a (Weather)
- 41-42 II 259b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 41-46 III 540b (Noah)
- 43 II 308a (Geography)
- 43-44 II 259b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 43-45 II 212a (Fire)
- 44 V 253a (Thamūd)
- 46 II 259b (Form and Structure of the Q); 434a (History and the Q)  
 III 486a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 47 I 442b (Cosmology); 478a (Creation)  
 II 354a, 362a (Grammar and the Q)
- 48 II 2b (Earth)
- 49 I 95b (Animal Life); 473b (Creation)  
 II 292a (Gender)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 524a (Women and the Q)
- 52 II 540a (Insanity)  
 IV 112a (Poetry and Poets); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 310b (Provocation)
- 52-54 III 453a (Muḥammad)
- 54 III 40a (Jihād); 453a (Muḥammad)



- 54-55 iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 55 v 203a (Teaching)
- 56 i 435a (Conversion); 476a (Creation)  
 ii 82b (Everyday Life, q In)  
 iii 46b, 47b (Jinn)  
 iv 82a (Philosophy and the q); 487a (Ritual and the q); 576a (Servants)  
 v 274b (Theology and the q); 553b (World); 555b (Worship)
- 56-57 iv 578b (Servants)
- 57 ii 217a (Food and Drink)  
 v 179a (Sustenance)
- 58 ii 268a (Freedom and Predestination); 320b, 322a (God and his Attributes)
- 60 iv 470b (Rhetoric and the q)

### SŪRAT AL-ṬŪR (52)

- i 385a (Community and Society in the q)  
 ii 256b (Form and Structure of the q); 388b (Ḥadīth and the q)  
 iii 495b (Myths and Legends in the q)  
 iv 467b (Rhetoric and the q)  
 v 28b (Sinai); 168b, 171b (Sūra)
- 1 iv 468b (Rhetoric and the q)
- 1-6 ii 256b (Form and Structure of the q)  
 iv 464b (Rhetoric and the q)  
 v 80a (Soothsayer); 107a (Spatial Relations); 464a (Water)
- 1-10 i 179a (Ascension)
- 2 iii 591a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
 iv 468b (Rhetoric and the q)  
 v 123a (Springs and Fountains); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
- 2-3 ii 257b (Form and Structure of the q)  
 iii 140b (Last Judgment); 592b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
- 3 ii 545a (Instruments)  
 iv 468b (Rhetoric and the q)
- 4 i 179b (Ascension)  
 ii 299a (Geography)  
 iii 76a, 77b (Ka'ba)  
 iv 52b (People of the House); 468b (Rhetoric and the q); 514a (Sacred Precincts)
- 5 v 277b (Throne of God)
- 6 i 446a (Cosmology)  
 iii 389a (Michael)

- 7 I 113b (Apocalypse)  
v 464a (Water)
- 7-8 IV 467b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 9 II 411b (Heaven and Sky)
- 9-10 II 258a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
IV 8a (Pairs and Pairing); 467b, 469b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 11 IV 455b (Reward and Punishment)
- 12 v 523b (Women and the Q)
- 13 v 523b (Women and the Q)
- 13-14 III 183b (Life)
- 15 III 246a (Magic)
- 17 III 63a (Joy and Misery)
- 17-28 v 426b (Verse)
- 18 I 519a (Deliverance)  
II 284a (Garden)  
III 63a (Joy and Misery)
- 20 I 385a (Community and Society in the Q)  
II 52a (Eschatology); 154a (Eyes); 284a (Garden); 348b (Grammar and the Q);  
456a, 456b (Houris)  
III 130b (Language and Style of the Q); 139b (Last Judgment)  
IV 18a (Paradise); 354b (Readings of the Q); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
v 524a (Women and the Q)
- 21 I 385a (Community and Society in the Q)  
II 175a (Family); 454a (Hostages)  
IV 12a (Paradise); 21a (Parents); 109b (Pledge); 457a (Reward and Punishment)
- 22 I 385a (Community and Society in the Q)  
II 284a (Garden)  
IV 18a (Paradise)
- 23 I 385a (Community and Society in the Q); 490b (Cups and Vessels)  
IV 18b (Paradise)
- 23-28 IV 467b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 24 II 52a (Eschatology); 284a (Garden); 445a (Homosexuality)  
III 384a (Metals and Minerals)  
IV 18a (Paradise); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
v 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 25 I 385a (Community and Society in the Q)
- 26 II 174a (Family)
- 26-28 II 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 27 II 210b (Fire); 415a (Hell and Hellfire); 455b (Hot and Cold)

- 28    ii 321b (God and his Attributes)  
       iii 233b (Love and Affection)  
       iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 29    i 148a (Arbitration); 447a (Cosmology); 542b (Divination)  
       ii 540a (Insanity)  
       iii 246b (Magic); 451a (Muḥammad)  
       iv 112a (Poetry and Poets); 216b (Prayer); 295a (Prophets and Prophethood); 442b  
       (Revelation and Inspiration); 463a (Rhetoric and the q); 477a (Rhymed Prose)  
       v 78b (Soothsayer); 420b (Verse)
- 29-30   ii 540a (Insanity)  
       iii 247a (Magic)  
       iv 259b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q)  
       v 43b (Sīra and the q)
- 29-31   i 115a (Apologetics)  
       ii 528a (Inimitability)  
       iv 112b (Poetry and Poets)
- 29-34   i 543b (Divination)
- 29-44   v 426b (Verse)
- 30    i 542b (Divination)  
       ii 185a (Fate); 268a (Freedom and Predestination)  
       iv 112a (Poetry and Poets); 311b (Provocation); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration);  
       463a (Rhetoric and the q); 477a (Rhymed Prose)  
       v 38b (Sīra and the q); 287a (Time)
- 30-31   iii 219b (Literature and the q)
- 30-43   iii 212b (Literature and the q)
- 31    iii 40a (Jihād)
- 32    v 546a (Word of God)
- 33    iii 116a (Language and Style of the q)  
       iv 311b (Provocation); 463a (Rhetoric and the q)
- 33-34   ii 527a, 529b (Inimitability)  
       iii 116a (Language and Style of the q); 451b (Muḥammad); 468a (Mu'tazila)  
       iv 22b (Parody of the q)
- 34    iv 312b (Provocation); 443a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 35-36   i 472b (Creation)
- 37    ii 348a, 354a (Grammar and the q)
- 38    iv 286b (Proof); 311b (Provocation)
- 39    ii 329b (God and his Attributes)  
       iii 48a (Jinn)
- 42    iv 310a (Provocation)  
       v 480a (Whisper)

- 43     iv 220a, 220b (Prayer)
- 45     iii 40a (Jihād)
- 47     iv 460b (Reward and Punishment); 538b (Scholar)
- 48     i 103b (Anthropomorphism)  
        ii 323b, 324b (God and his Attributes)  
        iii 40a (Jihād)  
        iv 213b (Praise); 220b (Prayer); 470b (Rhetoric and the q); 574a (Seeing and Hearing)
- 48-49   i 327b (Chronology and the q); 503b (Day, Times of)  
        ii 143a (Exhortations)  
        iii 452b (Muḥammad)  
        iv 222a (Prayer)  
        v 170a (Sūra)
- 49     i 502b, 503b (Day, Times of)  
        iii 417b (Morning)  
        v 282b (Time)

## SŪRAT AL-NAJM (53)

- i 177b, 178a (Ascension)  
        iii 415b (Moon); 535a (Nature as Signs)  
        iv 178a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 477b (Rhymed Prose); 532a (Satanic Verses)  
        v 51b (Sirius); 168b, 171b (Sūra); 261a, 262a, 262b, 264b (Theology and the q)
- 1       i 36a (Afternoon)  
        iii 535a (Nature as Signs); 561b (Oaths)  
        iv 108b (Planets and Stars); 217a (Prayer)  
        v 52a, 52b (Sirius); 80a (Soothsayer)
- 1-8     iv 216b (Prayer)  
        v 116a (Spirit)
- 1-11    ii 181a (Fasting)
- 1-12    i 178a (Ascension)
- 1-18    i 89a (Angel); 177b (Ascension); 320b (Chronology and the q)  
        ii 278a (Gabriel); 411b (Heaven and Sky)  
        iv 441a, 445a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
        v 138b (Ṣūfism and the q); 80a (Soothsayer); 445b (Vision and Blindness)
- 1-20    ii 392a (Hadīth and the q)
- 2       i 387b (Companions of the Prophet)  
        v 421b (Verse)
- 2-3     iii 450b (Muḥammad)  
        iv 116b (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
        v 486b (Wish and Desire)

- 4        iii 511a (Names of the *q*)  
           iv 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 4-5      iv 294a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
           v 421b (Verse)
- 4-7      iv 442a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 4-10     iii 442a (Muḥammad)
- 4-18     v 261a (Theology and the *q*)
- 5        iii 191a (Literacy)  
           v 201a (Teaching)
- 5-18     ii 324a (God and his Attributes)
- 6-7      iii 495b (Myths and Legends in the *q*)
- 7        iv 107b (Planets and Stars)
- 8        ii 63b (Ethics and the *q*)
- 9        ii 546a (Instruments)  
           iii 333a (Measurement)  
           iv 60b (Persian Literature and the *q*)  
           v 393b (Turkish Literature and the *q*); 473a (Weights and Measures)
- 10       i 180a (Ascension)  
           iv 445a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 10-11    i 115a (Apologetics)
- 11        ii 324b (God and his Attributes)  
           v 445b (Vision and Blindness)
- 11-18    iii 442a (Muḥammad)
- 12-18    i 177b (Ascension)
- 13-14    ii 324b (God and his Attributes)
- 13-18    i 177b, 178a (Ascension)
- 14        i 88a (Angel); 180a (Ascension)  
           ii 305b (Geography); 500b ('Illiyūn)  
           iii 285a (Martyrs); 532a (Nature as Signs)  
           v 126a (Springs and Fountains); 360b (Tree)
- 14-15    ii 283b (Garden)
- 14-16    ii 51b (Eschatology)
- 15        ii 282b (Garden); 411b (Heaven and Sky)  
           iii 495b (Myths and Legends in the *q*)  
           iv 14a (Paradise); 103b (Pit)
- 16        i 180a (Ascension)  
           ii 305b (Geography)  
           v 360b (Tree)

- 17     iv 64a (Persian Literature and the Q)  
        v 445b (Vision and Blindness)
- 19     iv 533a, 535a (Satanic Verses); 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
- 19-20   i 37b (Age of Ignorance); 95a (Animal Life)  
        ii 329b (God and his Attributes); 474a, 474b (Iconoclasm); 483b (Idols and Images)  
        iv 160b (Polytheism and Atheism); 216b (Prayer); 256b, 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q); 532a (Satanic Verses)  
        v 87a, 88a (South Arabia, Religions in Pre-Islamic); 122b (Springs and Fountains)
- 19-21   i 330a (Chronology and the Q)
- 19-22   i 236a (Blasphemy)  
        ii 317b (God and his Attributes)
- 19-23   i 194b (Baal); 221b (Belief and Unbelief); 320a, 321a (Chronology and the Q)  
        iv 330a (Quraysh)
- 19-30   v 261a (Theology and the Q)
- 20     v 25a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 21-22   iv 532b (Satanic Verses)
- 23     ii 507b (Impotence)  
        iii 43b (Jinn)  
        v 82b (Soul)
- 26     i 463a (Court)  
        ii 49b (Eschatology); 552a (Intercession)  
        iii 379b (Mercy)
- 26-27   ii 317b (God and his Attributes)
- 28     ii 489a (Ignorance)  
        iii 102b (Knowledge and Learning)
- 29     iii 40a (Jihād)
- 31-32   v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 32     i 29a (Adultery and Fornication); 233a (Birth); 479a (Creation)  
        ii 245a (Forgiveness)  
        iv 20a (Parents); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
        v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 33     iv 109a (Planets and Stars)
- 33-34   ii 7b (Economics)
- 33-37   ii 259b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 33-41   i 522b (Destiny)
- 33-48   v 261b (Theology and the Q)
- 33-62   i 523b (Destiny)

- 36     ii 545a (Instruments)  
        iv 570a (Scrolls)
- 36-37   i 5b (Abraham); 245b (Book)  
        iii 381a (Messenger)  
        iv 570a (Scrolls)  
        v 301a (Torah)
- 36-44   iii 148b (Laughter)
- 37       i 5b (Abraham)  
        iii 239a (Loyalty)
- 38       iii 228a (Load or Burden)  
        v 274a (Theology and the Q)
- 38-39   v 262a (Theology and the Q)
- 43       iii 149a (Laughter)  
        iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)  
        v 472a (Weeping)
- 43-44   iii 148b (Laughter)
- 43-49   ii 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
        iv 470b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 44       iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)  
        v 274a (Theology and the Q)
- 44-54   i 319a (Chronology and the Q)  
        v 289b (Time)
- 45       i 95b (Animal Life)  
        ii 175a (Family); 292a (Gender)  
        iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
        v 267a (Theology and the Q); 524a (Women and the Q)
- 45-46   i 476b, 479a (Creation)
- 47       iv 435a (Resurrection)
- 48       v 274a (Theology and the Q); 467b (Wealth)
- 49       iv 109a (Planets and Stars); 184a (Possession and Possessions)  
        v 51b, 52b (Sirius)
- 49-50   v 52b (Sirius)
- 50       i 21b (‘Ād)
- 50-54   iii 521b (Narratives)
- 50-58   v 262a (Theology and the Q)
- 52       ii 434a (History and the Q)
- 53       ii 299b (Geography)  
        v 184b (Syria)

- 53-56 II 309a (Geography)  
 56 V 461a (Warner)  
 56-62 I 522b (Destiny)  
 57 I 113b (Apocalypse)  
 III 137a (Last Judgment); 519b (Narratives)  
 57-62 III 147a (Laughter)  
 58 IV 103b (Pit)  
 59 II 261a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 V 170a, 172a (Sūra)  
 60 III 146b, 147a, 147b, 148a (Laughter)  
 V 472b (Weeping)  
 60-62 III 149a (Laughter)  
 62 II 142b (Exhortations)  
 IV 470b (Rhetoric and the Q); 532a (Satanic Verses)  
 V 170b (Sūra); 555b (Worship)

## SŪRAT AL-QAMAR (54)

- I 235b (Blasphemy)  
 III 200b (Literary Structures of the Q); 213a (Literature and the Q); 398a (Miracles); 519a (Narratives); 535a (Nature as Signs)  
 IV 474b (Rhetoric and the Q); 477b (Rhymed Prose); 591b (Shīʿa)
- 1 I 501a (Day, Times of)  
 II 148b (Expeditions and Battles); 392a (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
 III 137a, 138a (Last Judgment); 519a, 519b (Narratives)  
 V 288a (Time)
- 1-2 III 398a (Miracles)
- 1-8 II 143a (Exhortations)  
 III 519a (Narratives)
- 2 III 246a, 247a (Magic); 397b (Miracles)  
 IV 309b (Provocation); 478b (Rhymed Prose)  
 V 5b (Signs)
- 4-5 II 441a (History and the Q)
- 5 III 512a (Names of the Q)  
 IV 68b (Philosophy and the Q)
- 6 III 40a (Jihād)
- 6-8 II 558b (Invitation)
- 7 I 100a, 100b (Animal Life)  
 II 363b (Grammar and the Q)  
 III 209a (Literature and the Q)



- 8        i    500a (Day, Times of)
- 9        ii   434a (History and the Q); 540a (Insanity)  
 iii   524a (Narratives); 542b (Noah)  
 iv   112a (Poetry and Poets)
- 9-17    iii   485b (Myths and Legends in the Q); 519a (Narratives)
- 9-42    iii   381b (Messenger); 519a (Narratives)  
 iv   320a (Punishment Stories)
- 11       i    398b (Conquest)  
 v   371a (Trinity)
- 11-12   ii   219a (Food and Drink)  
 v   126a (Springs and Fountains); 464b (Water)
- 13       i    157b (Ark); 494b (Date Palm)  
 ii   544b, 546b (Instruments)
- 14       i    103b (Anthropomorphism)  
 ii   323b, 324b (God and his Attributes)
- 15       ii   357b (Grammar and the Q)  
 iv   425b (Remnant)  
 v   5b (Signs)
- 17       ii   82a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
 iii   113b (Language and Style of the Q); 510a (Names of the Q); 524b (Narratives)
- 17-40   iii   372b (Memory)
- 18       iii   540b (Noah)
- 18-22   iii   519a (Narratives)
- 19       i    21b (Ād); 52b, 54b (Air and Wind); 500b (Day, Times of)  
 ii   455b (Hot and Cold)  
 v   280a (Time); 470b (Weather)
- 19-20   v   15b (Simile)
- 20       i    494b (Date Palm)  
 ii   305b (Geography)  
 iii   209a (Literature and the Q)  
 v   16a (Simile)
- 22       ii   82a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
 iii   113b (Language and Style of the Q); 510a (Names of the Q); 524b (Narratives)
- 23       iii   540b (Noah)
- 23-31   i    149b (Archaeology and the Q)  
 iv   521a (Ṣāliḥ)
- 23-32   ii   308a (Geography)  
 iii   519a (Narratives)

- 24     II 43b (Error); 540b (Insanity)  
        IV 521b (Ṣālih)  
        V 253a (Thamūd)
- 26     II 358b (Grammar and the Q)  
        V 281a (Time)
- 27     IV 237b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 521b (Ṣālih)
- 27-28  V 253a (Thamūd)
- 27-29  III 393a (Miracles)
- 27-31  I 287a (Camel)
- 28     III 549b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
        IV 521b (Ṣālih)
- 29     IV 521b (Ṣālih)  
        V 253a (Thamūd)
- 31     I 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
        II 212a (Fire)  
        IV 454a (Reward and Punishment); 521b (Ṣālih)  
        V 253a (Thamūd); 545a (Word of God)
- 32     III 510a (Names of the Q); 524b (Narratives)
- 33-37  III 232a (Lot)
- 33-40  III 519a (Narratives)
- 34     I 52b, 54b (Air and Wind); 503b (Day, Times of)  
        II 212b (Fire)  
        III 417a, 418a (Morning)  
        IV 530b, 531a (Sand)  
        V 281a (Time)
- 34-35  III 379a (Mercy)
- 35     I 236b (Blessing)
- 36     V 460b (Warner)
- 37     II 444b (Homosexuality)  
        III 393b (Miracles)  
        V 132b (Strangers and Foreigners); 134a (Suffering)
- 38     I 502a, 503b, 504a (Day, Times of)  
        III 416b, 417a, 418a (Morning)  
        V 281a (Time)
- 40     III 113b (Language and Style of the Q); 510a (Names of the Q); 524b (Narratives)
- 41-42  III 519a (Narratives)
- 42     II 251b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 43     I 465b (Covenant)  
        II 504b (Immunity)  
        V 458b (War)

- 43-55    ii 143a (Exhortations)  
           iii 519a (Narratives)
- 46        i 501a (Day, Times of)  
           iii 137a (Last Judgment)  
           iv 434b (Resurrection)  
           v 287b (Time)
- 47        ii 540b (Insanity)
- 48        ii 210a (Fire); 414b, 415a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 49        i 448b (Cosmology)  
           ii 328b (God and his Attributes)  
           iii 334b (Measurement)  
           iv 85b (Philosophy and the *q*)
- 49-50    i 475a, 475b (Creation)
- 50        iii 138a (Last Judgment)  
           v 287b, 288a (Time); 545a (Word of God)
- 51        iii 524b (Narratives)  
           iv 592a (Shīʿa)
- 51-53    iv 570b (Scrolls)
- 52        i 243b (Book)
- 52-53    iii 191a (Literacy)  
           v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 53        v 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
- 54        v 467a (Water of Paradise)
- 55        iv 14b (Paradise)

### SŪRAT AL-RAḤMĀN (55)

- i 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 322a (Chronology and the *q*); 438b (Coral); 448a, 451b (Cosmology)
- ii 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
- iii 199a (Literary Structures of the *q*); 213a (Literature and the *q*); 334b (Measurement); 523b (Narratives)
- iv 3a, 7a, 7b (Pairs and Pairing); 15b (Paradise); 394a (Reflection and Deliberation); 474b (Rhetoric and the *q*); 477b, 481a (Rhymed Prose); 495b (Ritual and the *q*)
- v 11b (Silk); 106b (Spatial Relations); 124b (Springs and Fountains); 168b, 169b (Sūra); 265b (Theology and the *q*); 426b (Verse)
- 1        v 393a (Turkish Literature and the *q*)
- 1-2      iii 191a (Literacy)
- 1-3      iv 470b (Rhetoric and the *q*)

- 1-4 III 103a (Knowledge and Learning); 189b (Literacy)  
IV 479a (Rhymed Prose)
- 1-7 IV 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 1-15 I 473b (Creation)
- 1-27 I 189a (Authority)
- 2 V 201a (Teaching)
- 3 I 476a (Creation)
- 3-4 III 124b (Language and Style of the Q)
- 4 I 435a (Conversion)  
III 118b, 124b (Language and Style of the Q)  
V 201a (Teaching)
- 5 I 500b (Day, Times of)  
IV 108a (Planets and Stars)  
V 163a (Sun); 283b (Time)
- 6 I 254b (Bowing and Prostration)  
II 369b (Grasses)  
IV 72a (Philosophy and the Q); 107a (Planets and Stars)  
V 359a (Tree)
- 7 II 545a (Instruments)  
III 334b (Measurement)
- 7-9 III 66a (Judgment); 334b (Measurement)
- 8 III 334b (Measurement)
- 9 III 276a (Markets); 334b, 335b (Measurement)
- 10-13 I 448b (Cosmology)
- 11 I 494b (Date Palm)  
II 217b (Food and Drink); 305a (Geography)  
IV 18a (Paradise)
- 11-12 III 573a (Odors and Smells)
- 12 I 41b, 44a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
II 3b (Earth); 305b (Geography)  
III 573a (Odors and Smells)  
V 62b (Smell)
- 13 IV 474b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 14 I 231a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 339b (Clay); 446a, 450a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)  
II 4a (Earth); 328a (God and his Attributes)  
III 354b (Medicine and the Q); 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
V 14b (Simile)
- 14-15 I 24a (Adam and Eve); 451b (Cosmology)

- 15     i 446a, 446b (Cosmology); 476a (Creation); 527a (Devil)  
        ii 328a (God and his Attributes)  
        iii 48b (Jinn)  
        iv 216b (Prayer); 336b (Races)
- 17     iii 230a (Lord)  
        iv 4b, 7b (Pairs and Pairing)  
        v 52b (Sirius); 282b (Time)
- 19     i 443a, 446a (Cosmology)  
        iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 19-20   i 445b (Cosmology)  
        v 464a (Water)
- 19-22   i 438b (Coral)
- 20     i 203b (Barrier); 204b (Barzakh)  
        ii 229a (Foreign Vocabulary)
- 22     i 96b (Animal Life); 438b, 439a (Coral)  
        ii 467b (Hunting and Fishing)  
        iii 384a (Metals and Minerals)
- 24     ii 353b (Grammar and the q); 528a (Inimitability)  
        v 14b (Simile); 412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)
- 26     v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 26-27   i 92a (Angel); 264b (Burial)  
        ii 29b (Epigraphy); 47b (Eschatology); 160a (Face of God); 323b (God and his Attributes)  
        iii 389a (Michael)  
        iv 83b (Philosophy and the q)  
        v 340a (Transitoriness); 554a (World)
- 27     ii 53a (Eschatology); 315b (Glory)  
        iv 221a (Prayer)  
        v 265b (Theology and the q)
- 29     i 443b (Cosmology)  
        v 274b (Theology and the q)
- 29-38   v 265b (Theology and the q)
- 33     i 190a (Authority); 546a (Dog)  
        ii 411b (Heaven and Sky)  
        iii 43b, 46b (Jinn)  
        v 376a (Trips and Voyages)
- 34-37   ii 456b (Houris)
- 35     ii 546a (Instruments)  
        iii 383a (Metals and Minerals)

- 37 I 362a (Colors)  
 II 411b (Heaven and Sky)  
 V 15b (Simile)
- 39 III 46b, 47b (Jinn)  
 IV 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 478b (Rhymed Prose)  
 V 120a (Spiritual Beings)
- 41 II 199a (Feet)  
 IV 3a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 43 IV 3a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 43-44 II 415a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 44 II 50a (Eschatology); 211a (Fire)  
 IV 3a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 46 II 51a (Eschatology); 196b (Fear); 283a (Garden)  
 IV 3a, 7b (Pairs and Pairing); 15a (Paradise)  
 V 123b, 124a (Springs and Fountains)
- 48 IV 3a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 50 IV 3a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 121b, 123a, 124a (Springs and Fountains); 464b (Water)
- 52 IV 3a, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 18a (Paradise); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)
- 54 I 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 494b (Date Palm)  
 II 234a (Foreign Vocabulary); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)  
 IV 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 18a (Paradise)  
 V 12a (Silk)
- 56 II 284a (Garden); 456a, 456b (Houris)  
 III 46b (Jinn); 131a (Language and Style of the Q)  
 IV 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 478b (Rhymed Prose); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 524a (Women and the Q)
- 56-58 III 493a (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
 V 106b (Spatial Relations)
- 58 I 96a (Animal Life); 439a (Coral)  
 III 384a (Metals and Minerals)  
 IV 3a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 60 II 61b (Ethics and the Q)  
 IV 3a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 62 IV 3a, 7b (Pairs and Pairing); 13b (Paradise)  
 V 123b, 124a (Springs and Fountains)
- 64 I 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 362b, 364b (Colors)  
 II 283b (Garden)  
 IV 3a (Pairs and Pairing)

- 66 v 123a, 124a (Springs and Fountains)
- 68 i 44b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
 ii 217b (Food and Drink); 283b (Garden); 305b (Geography); 364b (Grammar and the Q)  
 iii 360b (Medicine and the Q)  
 iv 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 18a (Paradise)
- 70 iv 3a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 72 i 166a (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
 ii 154a (Eyes); 284a (Garden); 456a, 457a (Houris)  
 iii 139b (Last Judgment)  
 iv 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 v 12a (Silk); 235b (Tents and Tent Pegs); 524a (Women and the Q)
- 74 iii 46b (Jinn)  
 iv 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 478b (Rhymed Prose)  
 v 524a (Women and the Q)
- 76 i 362b (Colors)  
 ii 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 284a (Garden)  
 iv 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 18a (Paradise)  
 v 12b (Silk)
- 78 i 208b (Basmala)  
 ii 315b (Glory); 321b (God and his Attributes)  
 iv 220b (Prayer); 470b (Rhetoric and the Q)

### SŪRAT AL-WĀQI'Ā (56)

- iii 66b, 67a (Judgment); 272a (Manuscripts of the Q)  
 iv 2b (Pairs and Pairing); 15b (Paradise); 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)  
 v 11b (Silk); 168b (Sūra); 183a (Symbolic Imagery)
- 1 iii 137a (Last Judgment)  
 iv 103a (Pit)  
 v 283a (Time)
- 1-6 ii 257b, 258a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 iv 468a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 1-56 i 112a (Apocalypse)
- 2 iv 103b (Pit)
- 4 v 283a (Time)
- 4-5 i 113a (Apocalypse)
- 7 ii 258a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 v 83b (Soul)
- 7-44 iii 207a (Literature and the Q)

- 8        III 177a, 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
           IV 15b (Paradise); 102a, 102b (Pit); 454b (Reward and Punishment)
- 8-9      II 365b (Grammar and the Q)  
           IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing)  
           V 183b (Symbolic Imagery)
- 9        II 355a (Grammar and the Q)  
           III 177a, 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
           IV 102a, 102b (Pit); 454b (Reward and Punishment)
- 10        IV 15b (Paradise); 332b (Quraysh)  
           V 123b (Springs and Fountains)
- 10-11    IV 16a (Paradise)  
           V 47b (Sīra and the Q)
- 10-26    IV 16b (Paradise)  
           V 190b (Table)
- 10-38    IV 3a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 11        III 204a (Literary Structures of the Q)  
           IV 15b (Paradise); 220a (Prayer)
- 11-14    IV 2b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 12        II 282b (Garden)  
           III 533a (Nature as Signs)
- 12-18    I 213b (Beauty)
- 15        I 166a (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
           II 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 284a (Garden)  
           IV 18a (Paradise)
- 17        I 301b (Children)  
           II 52a (Eschatology); 284a (Garden); 445a (Homosexuality)  
           III 139b (Last Judgment)  
           IV 18a (Paradise); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
           V 12a (Silk); 549a (Work)
- 17-26    III 204a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 18        I 490b (Cups and Vessels)  
           II 219a (Food and Drink); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 284a (Garden)  
           IV 18b (Paradise)  
           V 121b (Springs and Fountains)
- 18-19    V 482a (Wine)
- 19        II 556a, 556b (Intoxicants)  
           V 125a (Springs and Fountains)
- 20        IV 18a (Paradise)
- 21        I 97a (Animal Life)  
           II 218b (Food and Drink)



- 22     ii 154a (Eyes); 284a (Garden); 348b (Grammar and the q); 456a (Houris)  
       iii 139b (Last Judgment)  
       iv 18a (Paradise); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
       v 12a (Silk); 123a (Springs and Fountains); 524a (Women and the q)
- 22-23   v 14a (Simile)
- 23     i 96a (Animal Life)  
       ii 456b (Houris)  
       v 123a, 125b (Springs and Fountains)
- 25     iv 482b (Rhymed Prose)
- 25-26   i 32a (African Literature)
- 26     ii 91b (Everyday Life, q In); 283b (Garden)  
       iv 17b (Paradise)
- 27     ii 365b (Grammar and the q)  
       iii 178b (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
       iv 15b (Paradise); 102a, 102b (Pit); 454b (Reward and Punishment); 469a (Rhetoric  
       and the q)  
       v 123b (Springs and Fountains)
- 27-38   v 183b (Symbolic Imagery)
- 27-40   iii 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)
- 27-56   iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 28     ii 305b (Geography)  
       iii 532a (Nature as Signs)
- 28-29   iii 128b (Language and Style of the q)  
       v 360b (Tree)
- 28-30   ii 283b (Garden)
- 28-38   iv 15b (Paradise)
- 29     i 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
       iii 532b (Nature as Signs)  
       v 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 30     iv 18b (Paradise)  
       v 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 32     iv 18a (Paradise)
- 34     ii 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)  
       iv 18a (Paradise)
- 34-35   ii 284a (Garden)
- 35-38   ii 456b (Houris)
- 36     i 501b (Day, Times of)  
       v 524a (Women and the q)
- 36-37   iv 18a (Paradise)

- 37     II 284a (Garden)  
       V 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 38     III 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
       IV 15b (Paradise)
- 41     III 177a, 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
       IV 102a, 102b (Pit)
- 41-42   II 455b (Hot and Cold)  
       IV 469a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 41-44   V 65a (Smoke)
- 41-56   II 558b (Invitation)  
       III 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
       V 183b (Symbolic Imagery)
- 42     II 211a (Fire); 415a (Hell and Hellfire)  
       V 465a (Water)
- 42-43   II 50a (Eschatology)  
       III 140b (Last Judgment)
- 42-44   V 133a (Suffering)
- 43     II 415a (Hell and Hellfire)  
       V 65a (Smoke)
- 43-44   II 211b (Fire)
- 44     II 455b (Hot and Cold)
- 45     IV 455b (Reward and Punishment)
- 45-48   II 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 46     III 563b (Oaths)
- 47     II 4b (Earth)  
       IV 455b (Reward and Punishment)
- 47-49   IV 442a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 50     I 500a (Day, Times of)  
       IV 228a (Prayer)  
       V 288a (Time)
- 51     III 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
       IV 455b (Reward and Punishment)  
       V 572a (Zaqqūm)
- 52     I 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
       II 211a (Fire); 305a (Geography)  
       III 533a (Nature as Signs)  
       V 358b, 359a, 359b (Tree); 571a (Zaqqūm)
- 52-56   I 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 54     II 211a (Fire)

- 54-55    iii    531b (Nature as Signs)
- 55        i     99b (Animal Life)  
          ii    211a (Fire)
- 56        iii    136b (Last Judgment)
- 57        i     476a (Creation)
- 57-62    i     472a, 472b, 473b (Creation)
- 60        ii    268a (Freedom and Predestination)  
          iv    486a (Ritual and the q)
- 60-62    iii    184a (Life)
- 61        i     91b (Angel)
- 62        ii    355a (Grammar and the q)
- 63-64    i     40b (Agriculture and Vegetation)
- 63-65    ii    3b (Earth)
- 65        i     42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
          ii    358a (Grammar and the q); 369b (Grasses)
- 68-69    ii    508a (Impotence)  
          v    462b (Water)
- 70        iii    530a (Nature as Signs)
- 70-73    ii    211b (Fire)
- 71        ii    305a (Geography)
- 71-73    ii    213a (Fire)
- 72        i     478b (Creation)  
          v    359a (Tree)
- 73        ii    142b (Exhortations)  
          iii    60a (Joy and Misery); 529a (Nature as Signs)
- 74        i     208b (Basmala)  
          iv    470b (Rhetoric and the q)
- 75        ii    257b (Form and Structure of the q)  
          iv    108b (Planets and Stars); 217a (Prayer)
- 75-76    iii    562a (Oaths)
- 76-79    iv    225b (Prayer)
- 76-80    ii    276b (Furniture and Furnishings)  
          iii    312a (Material Culture and the q)
- 77        ii    447b (Honor)  
          iii    267b (Manuscripts of the q); 506b, 513a (Names of the q)
- 77-80    iii    189b (Literacy); 266b (Manuscripts of the q); 600b (Ornamentation and  
          Illumination)  
          v    422a (Verse)

- 78     II 412a (Heavenly Book); 423b (Hidden and the Hidden)  
        IV 261b (Preserved Tablet)
- 79     I 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)  
        III 601a (Ornamentation and Illumination)  
        IV 492a (Ritual and the Q)
- 80     IV 443b, 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
        V 105b (Spatial Relations); 422a (Verse)
- 81-87  II 252b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 82     II 268a (Freedom and Predestination)
- 83     I 506b (Death and the Dead)  
        II 45b (Eschatology); 258a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 84-87  IV 486a (Ritual and the Q)
- 88-94  II 252b, 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
        V 252a (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 89     V 62b (Smell)
- 90     IV 15b (Paradise)
- 90-91  III 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)
- 90-94  V 183b (Symbolic Imagery)
- 91     III 178b (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
        IV 15b (Paradise)
- 92-94  III 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)
- 93     II 211a (Fire)
- 95     V 387b (Truth)
- 96     I 208b (Basmala)  
        III 443a (Muḥammad)  
        V 170b (Sūra)

## SŪRAT AL-ḤADĪD (57)

- I 322a (Chronology and the Q)  
 II 264a (Form and Structure of the Q); 394a (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
 III 383a (Metals and Minerals)  
 V 174b (Sūra)
- 1     IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 2     I 170b (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
        III 299b (Material Culture and the Q)  
        IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 3     II 54a (Eternity); 320b (God and his Attributes); 418b (Hell and Hellfire); 434b (History and the Q)

- iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)  
v 554a (World)
- 4 i 443b (Cosmology); 473b, 476a (Creation)  
ii 325b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky); 433a (History and the q)  
iii 46a (Jinn); 202a (Literary Structures of the q)  
iv 63b (Persian Literature and the q); 82a (Philosophy and the q)  
v 265a (Theology and the q); 279b, 287a (Time)
- 6 ii 550b (Intention)  
v 280b (Time)
- 7 i 480b (Creeds)  
ii 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
iv 186a (Possession and Possessions)
- 8 i 437a (Conversion); 464b (Covenant)
- 9 ii 497b (Illiteracy)  
iii 186a (Light)  
iv 5a, 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 286a (Proof); 293a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 10 i 399a, 400a (Conquest)  
ii 144a (Expeditions and Battles)  
iii 37b (Jihād)  
iv 30b (Path or Way); 458b (Reward and Punishment)  
v 457a (War)
- 10-11 v 269b (Theology and the q)
- 11 iii 209a (Literature and the q)  
iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 457a (Reward and Punishment)  
v 457a (War)
- 12 ii 166b (Faith); 341b (Good News)  
iii 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
iv 18b (Paradise)
- 13 i 149b (Archaeology and the q); 556a (Druzes)  
ii 415b, 418a (Hell and Hellfire); 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
iii 5a, 6a (Jerusalem); 142a (Last Judgment)  
iv 522b (Salvation)
- 13-15 ii 166b (Faith)
- 14 i 526a (Devil)
- 15 i 344b (Clients and Clientage)  
iv 103b, 104a (Pit); 523b (Salvation)
- 16 ii 407a, 407b, 408a (Heart)  
iii 335a (Measurement)  
iv 146a (Politics and the q); 230a (Prayer)  
v 241b (Textual Criticism of the q); 288b (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures)

- 17 II 3a (Earth); 303a (Geography)
- 18 I 64b (Almsgiving)  
 II 8b (Economics); 351b, 366b (Grammar and the Q)  
 IV 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 457a (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 457a (War); 524a (Women and the Q)
- 19 III 282a (Martyrs)  
 IV 1b (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 486b (Wish and Desire); 490b, 491a (Witness to Faith)
- 20 I 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 213a (Beauty); 241b (Boast); 363a (Colors)  
 II 3b (Earth); 36b (Epigraphy); 245a (Forgiveness); 369b (Grasses)  
 III 59b (Joy and Misery); 182a (Life)  
 IV 5a (Pairs and Pairing); 10b (Parable)  
 V 16a (Simile); 340a (Transitoriness); 468a (Wealth); 470b (Weather)
- 21 II 283b (Garden); 330b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 333b (Measurement); 379b (Mercy)
- 22 I 244b (Book); 478b (Creation)  
 II 269b (Freedom and Predestination)
- 22-23 I 523a (Destiny)
- 22-24 I 395a (Conceit)
- 23 I 521a (Despair)  
 III 61a (Joy and Misery)  
 V 486b (Wish and Desire)
- 23-24 V 468b (Wealth)
- 24 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 25 I 245a (Book)  
 II 92a (Everyday Life, Q In); 545a (Instruments)  
 III 37b (Jihād); 184b (Life); 334b (Measurement); 383a (Metals and Minerals)  
 IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 126b, 147a (Politics and the Q); 297a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 26 I 7b (Abraham); 245b (Book)  
 IV 297b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 V 302a (Torah)
- 26-27 II 199b (Feet)  
 III 7b (Jesus)
- 27 I 123b (Apostle); 183b (Asceticism); 219a (Belief and Unbelief); 244b (Book);  
 311b, 314a (Christians and Christianity); 478b (Creation)  
 II 342a (Gospel); 408b (Heart); 536b (Innovation)  
 III 8a (Jesus); 378a (Mercy); 406a, 406b, 407a (Monasticism and Monks); 502b  
 (Names of the Prophet)  
 IV 412b (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
 V 139a (Sūfism and the Q); 316b (Tradition and Custom); 533b (Women and  
 the Q)

- 28     iii 379b (Mercy)  
        iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 458b (Reward and Punishment)
- 29     i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
        ii 323b, 325a (God and his Attributes); 345a (Grace)  
        iii 24a (Jews and Judaism)  
        iv 41b (People of the Book)

### SŪRAT AL-MUJĀDALA (58)

- v 174b (Sūra); 535a (Women and the q)
- 1     i 511b, 513a (Debate and Disputation)  
        ii 1b (Ears)  
        iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)  
        v 272b (Theology and the q)
- 2     iii 563a (Oaths)  
        iv 20a (Parents)  
        v 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
- 2-3   iii 563a (Oaths)  
        iv 582a (Sex and Sexuality)
- 2-4   iii 280a (Marriage and Divorce)
- 3     i 253a (Boundaries and Precepts); 289a (Captives)  
        iii 158b, 159a (Law and the q)  
        v 57b (Slaves and Slavery)
- 3-4   i 187b (Atonement)  
        ii 180b, 184b (Fasting)  
        iii 563a (Oaths)
- 4     i 253a (Boundaries and Precepts); 354b (Collection of the q)  
        ii 216b (Food and Drink)  
        iii 158b (Law and the q)  
        iv 208b (Poverty and the Poor)  
        v 285a (Time); 476a (Weights and Measures)
- 5     iii 577a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
        iv 309b (Provocation); 453b (Reward and Punishment)  
        v 4b (Signs)
- 6     i 480b (Creeds)  
        iv 435b (Resurrection)  
        v 490a (Witness to Faith)
- 7     ii 364a (Grammar and the q)  
        iii 550a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
        v 137b (Sūfism and the q); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 8     i 537b (Disobedience)  
        ii 98a (Evil Deeds)  
        iii 31b (Jews and Judaism)

- 8-9     I 537b (Disobedience)  
           V 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 9        I 537b (Disobedience)  
           II 60b, 63b (Ethics and the Q); 98a (Evil Deeds)  
           IV 91a (Piety)
- 10       II 365a (Grammar and the Q)  
           V 379a, 379b (Trust and Patience); 487a (Wish and Desire)
- 11       IV 538a, 538b, 539a (Scholar)  
           V 191b (Talent); 203b (Teaching)
- 12       I 65b (Almsgiving); 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)  
           II 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
           III 378b (Mercy)  
           IV 496b (Ritual and the Q)  
           V 198a, 198b (Taxation)
- 12-13    I 220a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 13        V 197b (Taxation)
- 14        I 93a (Anger)
- 16        III 564a (Oaths)
- 17        I 221b (Belief and Unbelief)  
           V 468a (Wealth)
- 18        I 480b (Creeds)  
           III 563b (Oaths)  
           IV 435b (Resurrection)
- 19        I 380a (Community and Society in the Q)  
           II 72a (Ethics and the Q); 430b (History and the Q)  
           III 47a (Jinn); 225b (Literature and the Q)  
           IV 25a (Parties and Factions); 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
           V 120b (Spiritual Beings)
- 21        II 92a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
           IV 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 211a (Power and Impotence)
- 21-22    I 380a (Community and Society in the Q)
- 22        I 82a (Anatomy); 220b, 224b (Belief and Unbelief); 262b (Brother and Brotherhood); 380a (Community and Society in the Q)  
           II 72a (Ethics and the Q); 430b (History and the Q)  
           III 99b (Kinship); 136b (Last Judgment); 235b (Love and Affection); 238b (Loyalty); 293b (Mary)  
           IV 17a (Paradise); 25a (Parties and Factions); 523a (Salvation)  
           V 115b (Spirit); 364a (Tribes and Clans); 445b (Vision and Blindness)



## SŪRAT AL-ḤASHR (59)

- Ⅰ 264a (Burial)
- Ⅱ 264a (Form and Structure of the *q*); 394a (Ḥadīth and the *q*)
- Ⅲ 29b (Jews and Judaism)
- Ⅴ 174b (Sūra); 426b (Verse)
  
- 1      Ⅳ 4b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 1-3    Ⅲ 456b (Muḥammad)
- 1-4    Ⅲ 28b (Jews and Judaism)
- 1-15   Ⅲ 580a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 1-24   Ⅰ 320a (Chronology and the *q*)
  
- 2      Ⅰ 163b (Art and Architecture and the *q*); 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
- Ⅱ 198a (Fear); 402a (Hand); 441b (History and the *q*)
- Ⅲ 499a, 499b (Naḍīr, Banū al-)
- Ⅳ 41b (People of the Book); 70b (Philosophy and the *q*); 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 308a (Protection); 335a (Qurayza, Banū al-); 393b, 394b (Reflection and Deliberation); 583b (Sex and Sexuality)
- Ⅴ 272b (Theology and the *q*); 444b (Vision); 459a (War)
  
- 2-4    Ⅱ 459b (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 2-5    Ⅱ 262b (Form and Structure of the *q*)
- Ⅴ 175b (Sūra)
  
- 2-15   Ⅲ 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-)
- Ⅳ 406a (Religious Pluralism and the *q*)
  
- 3      Ⅰ 244b (Book)
  
- 4      Ⅱ 358a (Grammar and the *q*)
- Ⅲ 454b (Muḥammad)
  
- 5      Ⅰ 494b (Date Palm)
- Ⅲ 42a (Jihād); 498b (Naḍīr, Banū al-)
- Ⅳ 457a (Reward and Punishment)
  
- 6      Ⅰ 94b, 98b (Animal Life)
- Ⅱ 149a (Expeditions and Battles)
- Ⅲ 43b (Jinn)
- Ⅴ 194a (Taxation); 374a (Trips and Voyages); 411b (Vehicles)
  
- 6-7    Ⅰ 251b (Booty)
  
- 6-8    Ⅲ 42a (Jihād)
  
- 6-10   Ⅲ 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-)
  
- 7      Ⅰ 252a (Booty)
- Ⅱ 7b (Economics); 176b (Family of the Prophet)
- Ⅲ 166b (Law and the *q*); 447b (Muḥammad); 577a (Opposition to Muḥammad)

- iv 49a (People of the House); 145a (Politics and the q); 208b (Poverty and the Poor)  
v 194a, 194b, 195a, 196b (Taxation); 436a (Virtue)
- 7-9 v 195b (Taxation)
- 8 iv 209a (Poverty and the Poor); 333a (Quraysh)
- 8-9 v 375b (Trips and Voyages)
- 9 i 262b (Brother and Brotherhood); 338a (City)  
ii 7b (Economics); 15a (Emigrants and Helpers)  
iv 308a (Protection); 523a (Salvation)  
v 82b (Soul)
- 9-10 v 47b (Sīra and the q)
- 10 i 263a (Brother and Brotherhood)  
ii 554b (Intercession)  
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 332b (Quraysh)
- 11 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
ii 150b (Expeditions and Battles); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
iii 578a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
iv 42a (People of the Book)  
v 456a, 458a (War)
- 11-12 ii 469b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
iii 28b (Jews and Judaism)
- 12 i 80b (Anatomy)  
v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 13 ii 197b (Fear)
- 14 i 458b (Courage)  
iii 28b (Jews and Judaism)  
iv 42a (People of the Book); 583b (Sex and Sexuality)
- 15 iv 324b (Qaynuqā', Banū)
- 16 i 526a (Devil)  
ii 196b (Fear)
- 18 ii 164b (Faith)  
v 281a (Time)
- 19 iv 432a (Responsibility)
- 20 iv 117a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 523a (Salvation)  
v 430a (Victory)
- 21 iii 484b (Myths and Legends in the q)  
iv 171b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
- 21-24 iii 305a (Material Culture and the q)
- 22 i 209a (Basmala)  
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)

- v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q); 445a (Vision and Blindness); 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 22-24 II 94a (Everyday Life, Q In); 319b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 306a, 312a (Material Culture and the Q)  
 IV 380a (Recitation of the Q)
- 23 I 159b (Arrogance); 218b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 164b, 171a (Faith); 276b (Furniture and Furnishings); 320b, 321b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 91b (Kings and Rulers); 210b (Literature and the Q)  
 IV 34a (Peace); 220a, 220b (Prayer); 263b, 264b (Pride); 282b (Profane and Sacred); 307a (Protection)
- 24 I 472a, 478b (Creation)  
 II 319b, 320b, 327a, 327b (God and his Attributes); 474a (Iconoclasm)  
 IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing)

### SŪRAT AL-MUMTAḤANA (60)

- II 538a (Inquisition)  
 v 174b (Sūra); 362b (Trial); 457b (War); 535a (Women and the Q)
- 1 I 224b (Belief and Unbelief)  
 II 18b (Emigration)  
 III 36b (Jihād); 235b (Love and Affection); 449a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 29a, 30b (Path or Way)  
 v 458b (War); 486b (Wish and Desire)
- 1-2 II 23b (Enemies)
- 2 II 335b (Good and Evil)  
 III 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
 v 456a (War)
- 3 I 221b (Belief and Unbelief); 516b (Decision)  
 II 174b, 175a (Family)  
 IV 21a (Parents)  
 v 522a, 522b (Womb)
- 4 I 6b, 7a (Abraham); 193a (Āzar)  
 II 439a (History and the Q)  
 III 494a (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
 IV 21a (Parents); 427b (Repentance and Penance)  
 v 2b (Signs); 287a (Time)
- 6 II 439a (History and the Q); 449a, 449b (Hope)  
 III 136b (Last Judgment)  
 IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 7 II 275a (Friends and Friendship)

- 7-8    II    74a (Ethics and the Q)  
        III    236a (Love and Affection)
- 8        II    60b (Ethics and the Q)  
        III    579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
        V    458b (War); 486b (Wish and Desire)
- 8-9    I    202b (Barēlwīs)  
        III    40a (Jihād); 238b, 239a, 239b, 240a, 241a (Loyalty)
- 9        III    41b (Jihād); 449b (Muḥammad)
- 10      I    258a, 258b (Bridewealth); 299a (Chastity)  
        II    321a (God and his Attributes); 374b (Guardianship); 538a (Inquisition)  
        III    162b (Law and the Q); 277a, 277b (Marriage and Divorce)  
        IV    452a (Reward and Punishment); 537b (Scholar)  
        V    313b (Trade and Commerce); 362b (Trial)
- 12      I    234b (Birth Control); 301b (Children); 466a (Covenant); 537b (Disobedience)  
        II    20a (Emigration); 511b (Infanticide); 538a (Inquisition)  
        III    447b (Muḥammad); 568b (Obedience)  
        IV    580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
        V    255b (Theft); 524a (Women and the Q)
- 13      I    93a (Anger); 521b (Despair)  
        III    33a (Jews and Judaism); 217b (Literature and the Q)

### SŪRAT AL-ŞAFF (61)

- I    322a (Chronology and the Q)  
 II    264a (Form and Structure of the Q); 394a (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
 IV    59a (Persian Literature and the Q); 246a, 246b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies);  
       348b (Ranks and Orders)  
 V    174b (Sūra); 426b (Verse)
- 1        III    299a (Material Culture and the Q)  
        IV    4b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 2-3    II    71a (Ethics and the Q)  
        V    221b (Teaching and Preaching the Q)
- 3        III    321b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 4        I    397b (Conquest); 460a, 461a (Courage)  
        III    42a (Jihād); 558a (Numismatics); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
        IV    30a (Path or Way); 348b, 349a (Ranks and Orders)  
        V    457a (War)
- 5        II    59a (Ethics and the Q)  
        IV    299b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 5-6    III    382a (Messenger)
- 6        I    115a (Apologetics); 223a (Belief and Unbelief); 303a, 306a (Children of Israel)

- ii 341a, 341b (Good News); 342a (Gospel); 558a (Invitation)
- iii 7b, 8a, 16a, 16b, 17a (Jesus); 25b (Jews and Judaism); 246a (Magic); 265b (Manuscripts of the *q*); 445a, 445b (Muḥammad); 501b, 502a (Names of the Prophet)
- iv 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the *q*); 286b (Proof); 296a, 299a (Prophets and Prophethood); 413b (Religious Pluralism and the *q*); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- v 300b (Torah); 533b (Women and the *q*)
- 7 iii 181a (Lie)
- iv 309b (Provocation); 404a (Religious Pluralism and the *q*)
- 8 i 82b (Anatomy)
- ii 326b (God and his Attributes)
- iii 187a (Light)
- 9 i 397b (Conquest)
- iii 299a, 300a (Material Culture and the *q*); 557a, 558a (Numismatics)
- iv 300a (Prophets and Prophethood); 416a (Religious Pluralism and the *q*)
- v 458b (War); 489b (Witness to Faith); 503b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 10 iii 276a (Markets)
- v 457a (War)
- 10-12 iii 307a (Material Culture and the *q*)
- 10-13 iii 41a (Jihād)
- 11 i 437b (Conversion)
- ii 340a (Good Deeds)
- iii 37a (Jihād)
- iv 30a (Path or Way); 455a (Reward and Punishment)
- v 83a (Soul); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 11-12 iv 17a (Paradise)
- 12 i 165b (Art and Architecture and the *q*)
- ii 282b (Garden)
- iv 18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)
- v 393b (Turkish Literature and the *q*)
- 13 i 399a (Conquest)
- ii 37b (Epigraphy); 144a (Expeditions and Battles)
- iii 304b, 308a, 322a, 322b, 326b (Material Culture and the *q*)
- v 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the *q*)
- 13-14 iii 313a (Material Culture and the *q*)
- 14 i 123a (Apostle); 311a (Christians and Christianity)
- ii 23b (Enemies)
- iii 7b, 8a (Jesus); 382b (Messenger)
- iv 26b (Parties and Factions)
- v 430a (Victory); 533b (Women and the *q*)

## SŪRAT AL-JUMU‘A (62)

- I 322a (Chronology and the Q)
  - II 264a (Form and Structure of the Q); 394a (Ḥadīth and the Q)
  - III 304b (Material Culture and the Q)
  - IV 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
  - V 174b (Sūra); 426b (Verse)
- 1 II 321b (God and his Attributes)
  - III 91b (Kings and Rulers)
  - IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 282b (Profane and Sacred)
  - V 308a (Torah)
- 2 I 245b, 246a (Book); 325a (Chronology and the Q)
  - II 494b, 498b, 498b, 499b (Illiteracy)
  - III 190a, 191a (Literacy); 441a, 442b, 443a (Muḥammad)
  - IV 68b (Philosophy and the Q); 505a (Ritual Purity)
  - V 201b (Teaching); 399a, 400a (Ummī); 483b (Wisdom)
- 5 I 100a (Animal Life)
  - II 544b (Instruments)
  - III 24b (Jews and Judaism); 227b (Load or Burden)
  - IV 10b (Parable); 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
  - V 15b, 16a (Simile); 300b, 304b (Torah)
- 6 III 24a (Jews and Judaism)
- 8 III 536b (News)
  - IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
- 9 I 328b (Chronology and the Q); 444a (Cosmology); 500b (Day, Times of)
  - II 271b, 272b (Friday Prayer); 354b (Grammar and the Q)
  - III 222a (Literature and the Q)
  - IV 226a (Prayer); 487a, 497a (Ritual and the Q)
  - V 175a (Sūra); 279a, 285b (Time)
- 9-10 I 36b (Afternoon)
  - II 272a (Friday Prayer)
  - IV 209a (Poverty and the Poor)
- 10 III 373b (Memory)
- 11 II 272b (Friday Prayer)
  - V 178b (Sustenance)

## SŪRAT AL-MUNĀFIQŪN (63)

- I 322a (Chronology and the Q)
- II 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- III 304b (Material Culture and the Q)
- V 174b (Sūra)

- 1        i 160b (Arrogance)  
           ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
           iii 181b (Lie)  
           iv 487a (Ritual and the *q*)  
           v 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 1-8      iii 578a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 2        iii 564a (Oaths)
- 3        i 82a (Anatomy); 226a (Belief and Unbelief)
- 3-4      ii 66a (Ethics and the *q*)
- 4        i 491b (Curse)  
           ii 23b, 24a (Enemies); 197b (Fear)  
           v 15a (Simile); 447a (Vision and Blindness)
- 5        ii 552a (Intercession)
- 5-6      ii 245a (Forgiveness)  
           iii 379b (Mercy)
- 6        ii 510b (Indifference); 552a (Intercession)  
           iv 456a (Reward and Punishment)
- 7        ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
- 7-9      i 160b (Arrogance)
- 8        i 338a, 338b (City)  
           ii 298b (Geography); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
           iii 367b (Medina)
- 9        iv 230b (Prayer)  
           v 468a (Wealth); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 10      iv 430a (Repentance and Penance); 486a (Ritual and the *q*)
- 10-11   i 523a (Destiny)  
           v 289a, 289b (Time)
- 11      v 289a (Time)

### SŪRAT AL-TAGHĀBUN (64)

- i 301a (Cheating); 322a (Chronology and the *q*)  
 ii 264a (Form and Structure of the *q*); 394a (Ḥadīth and the *q*)  
 iv 246a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of *q* Studies)  
 v 174b (Sūra); 426b (Verse)
- 1        i 170b (Art and Architecture and the *q*); 435a (Conversion)  
           iii 299b (Material Culture and the *q*)  
           iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 184b (Possession and Possessions); 214b (Praise)
- 2-3      i 472a (Creation)

- 3    I 446b (Cosmology)  
      II 31a (Epigraphy); 323a (God and his Attributes)  
      V 287a (Time)
- 4    II 550b (Intention)  
      IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  
      V 479b (Whisper)
- 5    III 518a, 524a (Narratives)
- 5-6 IV 320b (Punishment Stories)
- 6    IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 7    IV 442a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 8    II 326b (God and his Attributes)  
      III 186b (Light)  
      IV 293b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 9    I 500a (Day, Times of)  
      II 54b (Eternity)  
      III 137a (Last Judgment)  
      IV 18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)  
      V 464b (Water); 475a (Weights and Measures)
- 11    I 435b (Conversion)  
      IV 85b (Philosophy and the Q)
- 12    III 125a (Language and Style of the Q)  
      V 379b (Trust and Patience)
- 13    V 379a, 379b (Trust and Patience)
- 14    II 23b (Enemies); 175a (Family); 197b (Fear); 244b (Forgiveness)  
      III 40a (Jihād); 65b (Judgment); 378a (Mercy)
- 15    IV 289a (Property)  
      V 362b (Trial); 468a (Wealth)
- 16    I 263a (Brother and Brotherhood)  
      III 568b (Obedience)  
      IV 308a (Protection); 523a (Salvation)  
      V 82b (Soul); 468b (Wealth)
- 17    II 8b (Economics); 372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
      III 379b (Mercy); 549b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
      IV 6a, 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 457a (Reward and Punishment)
- 18    IV 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)

## SŪRAT AL-ṬALĀQ (65)

- III 96a (Kinship)  
 V 174b (Sūra); 528a (Women and the Q)



- 1     i   28b (Adultery and Fornication); 253a, 253b (Boundaries and Precepts); 299b (Chastity)  
       ii  187a (Fate); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine); 536b (Innovation)  
       iii 71a, 72a (Justice and Injustice); 280b (Marriage and Divorce)  
       iv  256a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 580b, 581b (Sex and Sexuality)  
       v   179a (Sustenance); 453b, 454b (Waiting Period)
- 1-2   iv  32a (Patriarchy)  
       v   495a, 495b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 2     ii  76a (Ethics and the q)  
       iii 71b (Justice and Injustice); 136b (Last Judgment); 280a (Marriage and Divorce)  
       iv  7a (Pairs and Pairing); 17a (Paradise)  
       v   289a (Time); 454b (Waiting Period); 495b, 496b (Witnessing and Testifying);  
       528b (Women and the q)
- 2-3   i   235a (Birth Control)
- 3     ii  30b (Epigraphy)  
       iii 322a (Material Culture and the q); 334b (Measurement)
- 4     iii 191a (Literacy); 280b (Marriage and Divorce)  
       iv  501b (Ritual Purity)  
       v   285b, 289a (Time); 453b, 454a, 454b (Waiting Period); 476a (Weights and Measures); 527b (Women and the q)
- 6     i   302a (Children)  
       ii  76a (Ethics and the q); 175b (Family); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine)  
       iii 106a, 107a (Lactation); 227b (Load or Burden); 280b (Marriage and Divorce)  
       iv  32a (Patriarchy); 452a (Reward and Punishment)  
       v   204b (Teaching); 454b (Waiting Period); 476b, 477a, 477b, 478a (Wet-Nursing);  
       528b (Women and the q); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 6-7   iii 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)  
       v   477a (Wet-Nursing)
- 7     iii 252b (Maintenance and Upkeep)  
       iv  432b (Responsibility)  
       v   393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 454b (Waiting Period); 477a (Wet-Nursing)
- 10    v   393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 10-11 iv  424a (Remembrance)
- 11    ii  54b (Eternity)  
       iii 186a (Light); 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad)  
       iv  5a (Pairs and Pairing); 18b (Paradise)  
       v   464b (Water)
- 12    i   24b (Adam and Eve); 445b (Cosmology); 478a (Creation)  
       ii  410b (Heaven and Sky)  
       iii 554b (Numerology)  
       iv  107b (Planets and Stars); 292b (Prophets and Prophethood); 537b (Scholar)

## SŪRAT AL-TAḤRĪM (66)

- ii 264a (Form and Structure of the *Q*)  
v 174b (Sūra)
- 1 iii 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 565b, 566a (Oaths)  
iv 583b (Sex and Sexuality)  
v 573a (Zealotry)
- 1-5 ii 344a (Gossip)  
iii 448a (Muḥammad)  
v 513a (Wives of the Prophet)
- 2 iii 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 231a (Lord); 566a (Oaths)  
iv 537b (Scholar)
- 3 ii 398a (Ḥafṣa)  
iii 537a (News)  
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 3-4 iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)
- 4 ii 278a (Gabriel); 364a (Grammar and the *Q*)  
iii 454b (Muḥammad)  
iv 217a (Prayer)
- 5 i 183a (Asceticism); 501b (Day, Times of)  
ii 181a (Fasting)  
iii 12b (Jesus)  
iv 426b (Repentance and Penance)  
v 374a (Trips and Voyages); 480a (Widow)
- 6 i 89b (Angel); 536b (Disobedience)  
ii 174a (Family); 210b (Fire); 415a, 417b (Hell and Hellfire)  
iii 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
v 118a (Spiritual Beings); 129b (Stone)
- 8 iii 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 223b (Literature and the *Q*); 440b (Muḥammad)  
iv 426a (Repentance and Penance); 455a (Reward and Punishment)
- 9 i 461a (Courage)  
ii 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
iii 454b (Muḥammad)  
iv 103b (Pit); 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 456a (Reward and Punishment)
- 10 i 59b (Ā'isha bint Abī Bakr)  
ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
iii 219a (Literature and the *Q*); 232b (Lot); 379b (Mercy); 524b (Narratives); 541b (Noah)  
v 373b (Trips and Voyages)
- 10-11 iv 68a (Pharaoh)

- 10-12    iii    7b (Jesus)
- 11        i     519a (Deliverance)  
           iv     524a (Salvation)  
           v     532a (Women and the q)
- 11-12    i     59a (‘Ā’isha bint Abī Bakr)  
           iii    81a (Khadīja); 290b, 293a (Mary)
- 12        i     1b (Aaron); 87a (Angel); 298b (Chastity)  
           ii    291a (Gender); 439a (History and the q); 509a (Imrān)  
           iii   14a (Jesus); 293a, 293b (Mary); 519b (Narratives)  
           iv    581a, 583b (Sex and Sexuality)  
           v     81b (Soul); 114b (Spirit); 371b (Trinity); 533b (Women and the q); 548a (Word of God)

### SŪRAT AL-MULK (67)

- i     264a (Burial)
- ii    393b (Ḥadīth and the q)
- iii   272a (Manuscripts of the q); 324b (Material Culture and the q)
- iv    380a (Recitation of the q); 495b (Ritual and the q)
- 1        ii    33b (Epigraphy)  
           iii   93b (Kings and Rulers)  
           iv    184b (Possession and Possessions); 220b (Prayer)
- 1-2    iv    177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
- 1-3    iv    211b (Power and Impotence)
- 1-4    ii    259a (Form and Structure of the q)
- 2        i     473b (Creation)  
           iii   200a (Literary Structures of the q)  
           iv    6a (Pairs and Pairing)  
           v     133b (Suffering); 362b (Trial)
- 2-5    i     474a (Creation)
- 3        i     442a (Cosmology); 478a (Creation)  
           ii    410b (Heaven and Sky)  
           iii   184b (Life)  
           iv    107b (Planets and Stars)
- 3-4    v     446b (Vision and Blindness)
- 3-5    i     213a (Beauty)
- 5        i     442b (Cosmology); 544b (Divination)  
           ii    276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 411a (Heaven and Sky); 547a (Instruments)  
           iii   249b (Magic)  
           iv    108a (Planets and Stars)  
           v     105b (Spatial Relations); 130a (Stoning)

- 7        II    211a (Fire)
- 7-8     II    50a (Eschatology); 417b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 10      II    67b (Ethics and the Q)
- 10-11   I    298a (Chastisement and Punishment)
- 11      I    491b (Curse)  
 III    379a (Mercy)  
 V     19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 12      II    245a (Forgiveness)
- 13      II    550b (Intention)  
 V     479a (Whisper)
- 14      II    320b (God and his Attributes)
- 15      I    473a (Creation)  
 III    531b (Nature as Signs)  
 V     132a (Strangers and Foreigners)
- 15-16   IV    211b (Power and Impotence)
- 17      I    54a (Air and Wind)  
 IV    530b, 531a (Sand)
- 18      IV    320b (Punishment Stories)
- 19      I    98a (Animal Life)  
 II    154a (Eyes)  
 III    534b (Nature as Signs)
- 20      II    354b (Grammar and the Q)
- 21      I    395b (Conceit)  
 IV    211b (Power and Impotence)
- 22      III    249a (Magic)
- 23      IV    211b (Power and Impotence)
- 23-29   II    143a (Exhortations)
- 25-26   IV    442a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 26      II    322a (God and his Attributes)
- 28      I    519b (Deliverance)  
 IV    307b (Protection)
- 28-29   I    370a (Community and Society in the Q)
- 30      I    42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 504a (Day, Times of)  
 III    417a (Morning); 531a (Nature as Signs)  
 V     121b, 127b (Springs and Fountains); 462b, 463b (Water)

## SŪRAT AL-QALAM (68)

- iii 472b (Mysterious Letters)  
v 168b (Sūra)
- 1 ii 186b (Fate); 257b (Form and Structure of the Q); 545a (Instruments)  
iv 262a, 262b, 263a (Preserved Tablet); 468b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
v 64b (Smoke); 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
- 2 i 115a (Apologetics); 447a (Cosmology)  
ii 540a (Insanity)  
iii 451a (Muḥammad); 518a (Narratives)  
iv 112a (Poetry and Poets); 216b (Prayer); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration); 463a (Rhetoric and the Q)  
v 420b (Verse)
- 4 ii 453b (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
iii 504a (Names of the Prophet)
- 6 ii 540b (Insanity)
- 8 iii 567b (Obedience)
- 8-16 ii 259b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 10 iii 563b (Oaths); 567b (Obedience)
- 11 ii 344a (Gossip)
- 13 ii 491a, 491b (Illegitimacy)
- 15 ii 430a (History and the Q)  
iii 190a (Literacy); 518a (Narratives)  
v 6b (Signs)
- 15-16 iv 310b (Provocation)
- 16 iv 454b (Reward and Punishment)
- 17 i 504a (Day, Times of)  
iv 11a (Parable)
- 17-32 iii 211b (Literature and the Q)
- 17-33 i 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
ii 260a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
iii 211a (Literature and the Q); 520a (Narratives); 563b (Oaths)
- 17-34 ii 259b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
iv 10b, 11a (Parable)  
v 171b (Sūra)
- 18 iv 63a (Persian Literature and the Q)
- 19 v 448b (Visiting)
- 20 i 494b (Date Palm); 504a (Day, Times of)

- 21 I 504a (Day, Times of)
- 21-22 I 501b (Day, Times of)
- 21-25 III 418a (Morning)
- 22 I 504a (Day, Times of)
- 23 V 479b (Whisper)
- 25 I 501b, 504a (Day, Times of)  
II 268b (Freedom and Predestination)
- 26 III 211a (Literature and the Q)
- 26-33 III 418a (Morning)
- 27 III 211a (Literature and the Q)
- 28 III 402a (Moderation)
- 34 IV 11a (Parable); 90b (Piety)
- 37 I 246a (Book)  
III 190b (Literacy); 509a (Names of the Q)  
IV 312a, 312b (Provocation)  
V 203a (Teaching)
- 39 IV 312b (Provocation)
- 41 IV 312b (Provocation)  
V 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 42 II 48a (Eschatology); 323b, 324b (God and his Attributes)
- 42-43 I 254b (Bowing and Prostration)  
IV 219b (Prayer)
- 43 II 363b (Grammar and the Q)
- 44 II 322a (God and his Attributes)  
III 40a (Jihād)
- 46 IV 452a (Reward and Punishment)
- 48 II 70b (Ethics and the Q)  
III 40a (Jihād); 54a (Jonah)
- 48-49 I 99a (Animal Life)
- 48-50 II 143a (Exhortations)  
III 53a (Jonah); 453a (Muḥammad)
- 50 II 11b (Election)  
IV 291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 51 I 83b (Anatomy); 447a (Cosmology)  
II 153a (Eyes); 540a (Insanity)  
III 356a (Medicine and the Q); 448b (Muḥammad); 510a (Names of the Q)  
IV 62b (Persian Literature and the Q); 112a (Poetry and Poets); 165a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration)

- 51-52    II    143a (Exhortations)  
           III    305b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 52       III    510a (Names of the Q)  
           IV    230a (Prayer)  
           V    105b (Spatial Relations)

### SŪRAT AL-HĀQQA (69)

- v    168b, 171b (Sūra)
- 1       III    137a (Last Judgment); 197a, 203a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 1-3     IV    102a, 102b, 103a (Pit); 469a (Rhetoric and the Q)  
           V    80a (Soothsayer)
- 2       III    137a (Last Judgment)
- 2-3     III    203a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 3       III    137a (Last Judgment)  
           V    203a (Teaching)
- 4       I    113a (Apocalypse)  
           III    137a (Last Judgment); 524a (Narratives)
- 4-12    III    521b (Narratives)
- 5       II    212a (Fire); 308a (Geography)  
           IV    103b (Pit)  
           V    253a (Thamūd); 471a (Weather)
- 6       I    21b (ʿĀd); 52b, 54b (Air and Wind)  
           II    455b (Hot and Cold)  
           V    133a (Suffering); 470b (Weather)
- 6-7     V    280a (Time)
- 7       I    21b (ʿĀd); 494b (Date Palm); 499b, 502a (Day, Times of)  
           II    305b (Geography)  
           III    209a (Literature and the Q)  
           V    15b, 16a (Simile)
- 8       IV    425a (Remnant)
- 9       II    299b, 308a, 309a (Geography)  
           V    19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 184b (Syria)
- 10      I    537a (Disobedience)
- 11      V    464b (Water)
- 12      II    142b (Exhortations); 435a (History and the Q)
- 13      I    89b (Angel); 112b (Apocalypse)  
           II    362a (Grammar and the Q); 547a (Instruments)  
           III    203a (Literary Structures of the Q)  
           V    283a (Time)

- 13-16 II 47a (Eschatology)
- 13-18 III 209a (Literature and the Q)
- 15 II 258a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
III 137a (Last Judgment)
- 16 II 411b (Heaven and Sky)
- 17 I 463a (Court)  
II 46b (Eschatology); 326a (God and his Attributes)  
III 227b (Load or Burden)  
IV 220a (Prayer)  
V 277a (Throne of God)
- 18 III 140b (Last Judgment)
- 18-32 IV 2b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 19 I 244a, 245b (Book)  
III 178b (Left Hand and Right Hand); 275b (Markets); 508a (Names of the Q)  
IV 16a (Paradise); 101a (Pit); 454b (Reward and Punishment)  
V 493a, 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 19-24 II 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
III 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
V 106b (Spatial Relations)
- 19-26 II 26b (Epigraphy)
- 19-31 II 48a (Eschatology)
- 19-37 III 140b (Last Judgment)
- 20 IV 101a (Pit)
- 22 IV 14a (Paradise)
- 23 I 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
V 123a (Springs and Fountains); 571a (Zaqqūm)
- 24 V 280a (Time)
- 25 I 244a (Book)  
II 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
III 177a, 178b (Left Hand and Right Hand); 275b (Markets); 508a (Names of the Q)  
IV 101a (Pit); 454b (Reward and Punishment)  
V 493a, 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 25-29 I 298a (Chastisement and Punishment)  
III 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)
- 25-37 II 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 26 IV 101a (Pit)
- 28 IV 101a (Pit); 289a (Property)  
V 468a (Wealth)



- 29     ii 354a (Grammar and the Q)  
        iv 101a (Pit)
- 30-32   ii 50b (Eschatology)  
        iv 480a (Rhymed Prose)
- 30-33   iii 128b (Language and Style of the Q)
- 30-37   iii 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)
- 32     ii 547a (Instruments)  
        iii 333a (Measurement)  
        v 473a (Weights and Measures)
- 33     ii 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 33-34   ii 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 34     ii 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
        iv 455b (Reward and Punishment)  
        v 196b (Taxation)
- 35     iii 237a (Loyalty)
- 36     ii 211a (Fire); 416b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 38-42   v 78b (Soothsayer)
- 38-43   iii 247a (Magic)
- 40     i 447a (Cosmology)  
        iii 446a (Muḥammad)  
        iv 290a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 40-41   iii 219b (Literature and the Q)  
        v 420b (Verse)
- 40-42   iii 451a (Muḥammad)  
        iv 259b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q)
- 40-43   i 543b (Divination)
- 41     i 447a (Cosmology); 542b (Divination)  
        ii 540a (Insanity)  
        iv 112a (Poetry and Poets); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration); 477a (Rhymed Prose)
- 41-42   ii 528a (Inimitability)  
        iv 295a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 42     i 148a (Arbitration); 542b (Divination)  
        iv 112a (Poetry and Poets); 216b (Prayer); 311b (Provocation); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 43     iv 443b, 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
        v 105b (Spatial Relations)
- 48     ii 142b (Exhortations)  
        iii 510a (Names of the Q)  
        iv 230a (Prayer)

- 51 v 387b (Truth); 404a (Uncertainty)  
 52 I 208b (Basmala)  
 II 142b (Exhortations)  
 III 443a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 470b (Rhetoric and the Q)

## SŪRAT AL-MAʿĀRIJ (70)

- I 178b, 179a (Ascension)  
 II 252b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 V 168b (Sūra)
- 1 II 355a (Grammar and the Q)
- 1-9 I 178b (Ascension)
- 4 I 87a (Angel)  
 II 47b (Eschatology); 278b (Gabriel); 433a (History and the Q); 443b (Holy Spirit)  
 III 46a (Jinn); 293b (Mary); 335a (Measurement); 552a (Numbers and Enumeration)  
 V 81a (Soul); 116b (Spirit); 286a (Time)
- 5 III 40a (Jihād)
- 6-7 III 138a (Last Judgment)
- 8 III 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
 V 283b (Time)
- 8-9 II 251b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 IV 8a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V 15b (Simile)
- 8-15 III 379b (Mercy)
- 9 III 209a (Literature and the Q)
- 10 III 236a (Love and Affection)
- 10-14 V 247a (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 11 IV 523b (Salvation)
- 11-12 IV 21a (Parents)
- 13 II 174b (Family); 353b (Grammar and the Q)
- 14 I 519a (Deliverance)
- 15 II 210a (Fire); 414b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 15-16 II 210b (Fire)
- 15-18 V 181a (Symbolic Imagery)
- 17 II 417b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 19 I 449b (Cosmology)
- 19-21 II 56b (Ethics and the Q)

- 22-23 iv 224b (Prayer); 487a (Ritual and the q)
- 22-34 iv 455a (Reward and Punishment)
- 22-35 i 219b (Belief and Unbelief); 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)  
iv 17a (Paradise)
- 24-25 iv 209b (Poverty and the Poor)  
v 469a (Wealth)
- 26 i 480b (Creeds)  
iii 136b (Last Judgment)
- 29 i 84a (Anatomy); 298b (Chastity)  
iv 581a, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)
- 29-30 i 299a (Chastity); 396b (Concubines)  
v 58a (Slaves and Slavery)
- 29-31 i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)
- 30 i 396b (Concubines)  
iv 582a (Sex and Sexuality)  
v 57b (Slaves and Slavery); 527b (Women and the q)
- 32 i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts); 464b (Covenant)
- 33 i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)
- 34 i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)  
iv 224b (Prayer)
- 36 ii 261b (Form and Structure of the q)
- 37 ii 401b (Hand)
- 38 ii 448b (Hope)
- 38-42 ii 268a (Freedom and Predestination)
- 39 i 476b (Creation)
- 40 iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)  
v 282b (Time)
- 42 iii 40a (Jihād)
- 42-44 ii 143a (Exhortations)  
iv 309b (Provocation)
- 43 ii 482b (Idols and Images); 547a (Instruments)  
iii 5a (Jerusalem); 185a (Life)

### SŪRAT NŪḤ (71)

- iii 485b (Myths and Legends in the q); 518b (Narratives); 540b (Noah)  
iv 320a (Punishment Stories)  
v 262a (Theology and the q)

- 1      III 524a (Narratives)  
          V 460b, 461a (Warner)
- 1-20   II 558a (Invitation)
- 1-26   II 558a (Invitation)
- 1-28   III 485b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 2      II 558a (Invitation)
- 3      II 558a (Invitation)  
          III 568a (Obedience)
- 4      II 558a (Invitation)  
          V 289a (Time)
- 5      V 280b (Time); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 7      I 160b (Arrogance); 222a (Belief and Unbelief); 437a (Conversion)  
          IV 263b (Pride)
- 10     II 558a (Invitation)  
          III 379b (Mercy)  
          IV 35a (Peace)
- 10-11 II 558a (Invitation)  
          IV 218b (Prayer)
- 11     IV 233a (Prayer Formulas)
- 12     I 302b (Children)
- 13     II 449a, 449b (Hope)
- 13-14 III 128a (Language and Style of the Q)  
          IV 481a (Rhymed Prose)
- 13-20 II 558b (Invitation)
- 14     I 442a (Cosmology); 476b (Creation)  
          V 279b (Time)
- 14-20 I 473b (Creation)
- 15     I 478a (Creation)  
          II 410b (Heaven and Sky)  
          IV 107b (Planets and Stars)
- 16     I 442b (Cosmology); 499b (Day, Times of)  
          II 275b (Furniture and Furnishings); 327b (God and his Attributes); 547a  
          (Instruments)  
          III 108a (Lamp); 187a (Light); 412b (Months); 415a (Moon)  
          V 163a (Sun); 280b, 284a (Time)
- 17     I 40b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
          II 328a (God and his Attributes)
- 19     II 2b (Earth); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 460b (House, Domestic and  
          Divine)

- 20     ii   3a (Earth)
- 21     i    536b (Disobedience)  
v    468a (Wealth)
- 22     iii  18a (Jesus)
- 23     ii   317b (God and his Attributes); 474a (Iconoclasm); 483a (Idols and Images)  
iii  518b (Narratives)  
iv   160a (Polytheism and Atheism); 258a, 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q)  
v    92a (South Arabia, Religions in Pre-Islamic)
- 24-28  i    492a (Curse)
- 25     i    553b (Drowning)  
ii   45b (Eschatology)  
iv   35a (Peace)  
v    19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
- 28     iii  379b (Mercy)  
v    523b (Women and the Q)

### SŪRAT AL-JINN (72)

- 1       i    213b (Beauty)  
ii   2a (Ears); 87a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
iii  49a (Jinn); 506b (Names of the Q)  
iv   216b (Prayer)
- 1-2    iii  443b (Muḥammad)
- 1-19   i    385a (Community and Society in the Q)
- 3       ii   33b (Epigraphy); 329b (God and his Attributes)
- 5       iii  46b (Jinn)
- 5-6    iv   7b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 6       i    330a (Chronology and the Q)  
iii  46b, 48a (Jinn)  
iv   216b (Prayer); 308a (Protection)  
v    248b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 7       v    178a (Suspicion)
- 8       ii   411a (Heaven and Sky)
- 8-9    iii  46a, 48b (Jinn); 249b (Magic)  
iv   107a, 108a (Planets and Stars)
- 8-10   i    463a (Court)
- 9       v    288b (Time)
- 11     iv   403b (Religious Pluralism and the Q)
- 12     ii   489a (Ignorance); 526b (Inimitability)

- 13 v 313a (Trade and Commerce)
- 14-15 III 71b (Justice and Injustice)
- 15 II 415a (Hell and Hellfire)  
v 241b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 16 IV 28b (Path or Way)
- 17 III 373b (Memory)
- 18 I 164a (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
II 349a (Grammar and the Q)  
IV 516a (Sacred Precincts)
- 18-20 III 325b (Material Culture and the Q)
- 19 III 440b (Muḥammad)
- 20-28 II 143a (Exhortations)
- 22 I 519b (Deliverance)  
IV 307b (Protection)
- 23 I 537b (Disobedience)  
II 54b (Eternity); 210a (Fire); 363b (Grammar and the Q)  
III 382b (Messenger)
- 24 IV 538b (Scholar)
- 25 III 335a (Measurement)  
IV 487b (Ritual and the Q)  
v 241b (Textual Criticism of the Q); 288b (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures)
- 25-27 III 452a (Muḥammad)
- 26 II 423b (Hidden and the Hidden)
- 26-27 I 202a (Barēlwīs)  
IV 291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 27 II 423b (Hidden and the Hidden)
- 27-28 II 161b (Failure)  
IV 295b (Prophets and Prophethood)

## SŪRAT AL-MUZZAMMIL (73)

- I 12a (Abrogation); 182b (Asceticism)  
II 254a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
v 95b (South Asian Literatures and the Q); 168b (Sūra); 404a (Uncertainty)
- 1 III 440b (Muḥammad)  
IV 441b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
v 80a (Soothsayer)
- 1-2 IV 470a (Rhetoric and the Q)

- 1-3    ii 262b (Form and Structure of the q)
- 1-4    i 182a (Asceticism)  
v 431a (Vigil)
- 1-5    i 326a (Chronology and the q)
- 1-8    i 327b (Chronology and the q)  
iv 222a (Prayer)
- 1-9    ii 252b (Form and Structure of the q)
- 2       i 502b (Day, Times of)  
iv 222a (Prayer)
- 2-4    v 169b (Sūra)
- 2-8    ii 82a (Everyday Life, q In)
- 4       ii 88a (Everyday Life, q In)  
iii 116b (Language and Style of the q); 440b (Muḥammad)  
iv 368b, 373b (Recitation of the q); 470a (Rhetoric and the q)
- 5       iv 441b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
v 547a (Word of God)
- 6       i 16a (Abrogation); 356b (Collection of the q); 503a (Day, Times of)
- 8       iii 443a (Muḥammad)  
iv 230b (Prayer)
- 9       ii 31a (Epigraphy)  
iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)  
v 282b (Time); 500b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 10      i 14a (Abrogation); 405b (Consolation)  
ii 310b (Geography)  
iii 453a (Muḥammad)  
v 134a (Suffering); 434b (Virtue)
- 10-11 iii 40a (Jihād)
- 10-18 ii 252b (Form and Structure of the q)
- 12      ii 546a (Instruments)
- 13      ii 211b (Fire); 416b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 14      i 113a (Apocalypse)  
ii 358a (Grammar and the q)  
iv 530b (Sand)
- 15      iii 444b (Muḥammad); 524a (Narratives)
- 16      i 537a (Disobedience)  
ii 66a (Ethics and the q)
- 17      v 570b (Youth and Old Age)
- 18      ii 363a (Grammar and the q)

- 19    ii 142b (Exhortations); 262a (Form and Structure of the *Q*)  
       iv 432a (Responsibility)
- 20    i 182a, 182b (Asceticism); 498a (Day and Night); 501b (Day, Times of)  
       ii 245a (Forgiveness); 262b (Form and Structure of the *Q*); 268a (Freedom and Pre-  
       destination); 327b (God and his Attributes); 366b, 367a (Grammar and  
       the *Q*); 501b (Illness and Health); 6b (Economics)  
       iii 58a (Journey); 335a (Measurement); 378b (Mercy)  
       iv 30a (Path or Way); 222a, 224b (Prayer); 281a (Profane and Sacred); 490b (Ritual  
       and the *Q*)  
       v 176b (Sūra); 284a (Time); 431a, 431b (Vigil); 457a (War)

## SŪRAT AL-MUDDATHHIR (74)

- i 346b (Clothing)  
       ii 254a (Form and Structure of the *Q*)  
       v 95b (South Asian Literatures and the *Q*); 168b (Sūra); 404a (Uncertainty)
- 1    ii 357b (Grammar and the *Q*)  
       iii 440b (Muḥammad)  
       iv 441b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
       v 80a (Soothsayer); 170b (Sūra)
- 1-2   iv 470a (Rhetoric and the *Q*)
- 1-5   ii 381b (Ḥadīth and the *Q*)  
       iii 188b (Literacy)  
       iv 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of *Q* Studies)
- 1-7   i 320b, 326a (Chronology and the *Q*)
- 1-10   ii 263a (Form and Structure of the *Q*)
- 2    ii 82b (Everyday Life, *Q* In)  
       iii 382b (Messenger)  
       v 170a (Sūra); 460b (Warner)
- 2-5   i 19b (Abstinence)
- 3    ii 82b (Everyday Life, *Q* In)  
       iv 220b (Prayer)
- 4    i 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)
- 4-5   iv 503b (Ritual Purity)
- 5    ii 18b (Emigration)  
       iv 454a (Reward and Punishment)
- 6    ii 313b (Gift-Giving)
- 7    i 406a (Consolation)
- 8    i 112b (Apocalypse)  
       iii 140a (Last Judgment)



- 8-9 v 283a (Time)
- 9 i 500a (Day, Times of)
- 11 iii 40a (Jihād)
- 11-15 v 468b (Wealth)
- 11-22 v 39b (Sīra and the Q)
- 11-48 ii 263a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 13 v 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 16 ii 528a (Inimitability)  
v 6b (Signs)
- 16-26 ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 18-25 ii 465a (Humor)
- 19 i 491b (Curse)  
ii 52a (Eschatology)
- 19-20 iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 20 i 491b (Curse)
- 22 iii 217b (Literature and the Q)
- 23 iii 217b (Literature and the Q)
- 24 iii 246a (Magic); 397b (Miracles)
- 24-25 ii 528a (Inimitability)
- 25 iii 450a (Muḥammad)
- 26 ii 210a (Fire)  
iii 203a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 26-27 iv 102a, 102b, 103a (Pit)  
v 80a (Soothsayer)
- 26-31 ii 414b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 27 ii 210a (Fire)  
iii 203a (Literary Structures of the Q)  
v 203a (Teaching)
- 28-29 ii 210b (Fire)
- 30 iii 553b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
v 119a (Spiritual Beings)
- 30-31 ii 417b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 31 i 222b, 225b (Belief and Unbelief)  
ii 270a (Freedom and Predestination); 320b (God and his Attributes); 407b (Heart); 469a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
iii 141b (Last Judgment); 359b (Medicine and the Q)  
v 38a (Sīra and the Q)

- 32     III 415a (Moon)  
        IV 217a (Prayer)
- 32-34   V 282a (Time); 80a (Soothsayer)
- 33     I 501b, 502a (Day, Times of)
- 34     I 504a (Day, Times of)  
        III 417a, 419a (Morning)  
        V 281a (Time)
- 36     III 443b (Muḥammad)
- 38     II 454a (Hostages)  
        IV 109b (Pledge); 458a (Reward and Punishment)  
        V 84a (Soul)
- 38-39   IV 457a (Reward and Punishment)
- 39-56   III 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)
- 40-47   I 532a (Dialogues)
- 41     II 551a (Intercession)
- 42     II 210a (Fire)
- 42-44   II 7a (Economics)
- 43     V 170a (Sūra)
- 43-46   II 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
        IV 455b (Reward and Punishment)
- 44     II 216b (Food and Drink); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
- 46     III 136b (Last Judgment)
- 47     V 404a (Uncertainty)
- 48     II 551a (Intercession)  
        III 141a (Last Judgment)
- 49     I 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
        II 142b (Exhortations)  
        IV 230a (Prayer)
- 49-51   V 245b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 49-56   II 263a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 50-51   I 100a (Animal Life)
- 52     I 222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
        II 545a (Instruments)  
        III 189b (Literacy)  
        IV 311b (Provocation); 569b (Scrolls)  
        V 421b (Verse)
- 54     II 142b (Exhortations)

- 54-55    II    143a (Exhortations); 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
           IV    422a (Remembrance)
- 56        II    351a (Grammar and the Q)  
           III    373b (Memory); 378a (Mercy)  
           IV    49a (People of the House)

### SŪRAT AL-QIYĀMA (75)

- II    252b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
           III    141b (Last Judgment)  
           IV    172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)  
           V    168b (Sūra); 399a (Ummī)
- 1         V    282a (Time)
- 1-6       II    252b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 1-22      IV    468a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 2         V    83a (Soul); 96b (South Asian Literatures and the Q)
- 3-4       III    136a (Last Judgment)
- 4         II    349a (Grammar and the Q)
- 6         V    288b (Time)
- 7-8       V    283a (Time)
- 7-15      I    112a (Apocalypse)
- 8         III    416a (Moon)  
           IV    107a (Planets and Stars)
- 13        III    536b (News)  
           V    84a (Soul)
- 14        III    141a (Last Judgment)
- 16        I    83a (Anatomy)  
           V    203b (Teaching)
- 16-18     IV    368b (Recitation of the Q); 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 16-19     III    441b (Muḥammad)
- 17        III    506a (Names of the Q)
- 17-18     III    586a (Orality)
- 18        II    87a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
           III    441a (Muḥammad); 506a (Names of the Q)
- 19        III    124b (Language and Style of the Q)
- 20-21     IV    8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 22-23     I    480b (Creeds)  
           II    53a (Eschatology); 284a (Garden); 324a (God and his Attributes)

- III 204a (Literary Structures of the Q)
  - IV 17b (Paradise); 435a (Resurrection); 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
- 26
  - II 258a (Form and Structure of the Q)
  - IV 478b (Rhymed Prose)
  - V 283b (Time)
- 26-28 III 66b (Judgment)
- 29 IV 486a (Ritual and the Q)
- 31 IV 487a (Ritual and the Q)
- 31-35 II 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 34-35 IV 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 37-39
  - I 477a (Creation)
  - V 267a (Theology and the Q)
- 37-40 I 479a, 479b (Creation)
- 38 I 81a (Anatomy)
- 38-40 V 5a (Signs)
- 39
  - II 175a (Family)
  - IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)
- 40
  - IV 435a (Resurrection)
  - V 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)

## SŪRAT AL-INSĀN (76)

- II 177a (Family of the Prophet)
- III 324b (Material Culture and the Q)
- IV 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 1
  - I 318b (Chronology and the Q)
  - II 185a (Fate); 351b (Grammar and the Q)
  - V 287a (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures)
- 2
  - I 476b (Creation)
  - II 1b (Ears)
  - IV 574a (Seeing and Hearing)
  - V 133b (Suffering); 444b (Vision)
- 3
  - I 435b (Conversion)
  - III 511b (Names of the Q)
  - IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 29a (Path or Way); 537b (Scholar)
- 4
  - II 546a, 547a (Instruments)
- 5
  - I 288a (Camphor); 490b (Cups and Vessels)
  - III 573b (Odors and Smells)
  - V 467a (Water of Paradise)
- 5-6
  - V 62b (Smell)

- 5-7 v 449b (Vow)
- 5-19 v 123b (Springs and Fountains)
- 6 i 165b (Art and Architecture and the Q); 288a (Camphor)  
v 123a (Springs and Fountains); 464b (Water)
- 6-16 ii 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
v 420a (Verse)
- 7 iv 17a (Paradise); 485b (Ritual and the Q)
- 7-10 i 219b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 8 i 65b (Almsgiving); 289a (Captives)  
ii 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
iv 17a (Paradise); 208b (Poverty and the Poor)  
v 197a (Taxation); 204b (Teaching)
- 8-9 ii 323b (God and his Attributes)  
iii 603a (Orphans)
- 9 ii 53a (Eschatology)  
iv 221a (Prayer)  
v 163b (Sun)
- 10 i 500a (Day, Times of)  
iv 17a (Paradise)
- 11 i 519b (Deliverance)  
iii 63a (Joy and Misery)  
iv 17b (Paradise)
- 12 i 165b (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
iv 17a (Paradise)  
v 11b (Silk); 134b (Suffering)
- 12-18 v 62b (Smell)
- 13 ii 283b, 284a (Garden)  
iv 18a, 18b (Paradise)  
v 163a (Sun)
- 13-14 ii 51b (Eschatology)
- 14 iv 18b (Paradise)  
v 123a (Springs and Fountains)
- 15 i 490b, 490b (Cups and Vessels)  
ii 219a (Food and Drink); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)  
iii 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
iv 18b (Paradise)  
v 123a (Springs and Fountains)
- 15-16 i 490b (Cups and Vessels)  
v 12b (Silk)

- 15-17 I 166a (Art and Architecture and the Q)
- 16 I 166a (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
 II 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)  
 III 334a (Measurement); 383b (Metals and Minerals)
- 17 I 490b (Cups and Vessels)  
 II 217b (Food and Drink); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 305b (Geography)  
 IV 18b (Paradise)  
 V 466b (Water of Paradise)
- 17-18 V 464b (Water)
- 18 II 283b (Garden)  
 V 123a (Springs and Fountains); 466b (Water of Paradise)
- 19 I 96a (Animal Life)  
 II 284a (Garden); 445a (Homosexuality)  
 III 139b (Last Judgment); 384a (Metals and Minerals)  
 IV 18a (Paradise); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
 V 12a (Silk); 549a (Work); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 20 III 62b (Joy and Misery); 92b (Kings and Rulers)
- 21 I 166a (Art and Architecture and the Q); 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution); 362b (Colors)  
 II 284a (Garden); 333b (Gold); 373a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
 III 383b (Metals and Minerals)  
 IV 18a, 18b (Paradise); 505b (Ritual Purity)  
 V 12b (Silk); 125a (Springs and Fountains)
- 23 IV 292b, 293a (Prophets and Prophethood); 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 23-31 II 143a (Exhortations); 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 24 I 405b (Consolation)  
 III 40a (Jihād); 567b (Obedience)
- 25 I 503b, 504a (Day, Times of)  
 III 373a (Memory); 416b (Morning); 443a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 223a, 230b (Prayer)  
 V 281a (Time); 431a (Vigil)
- 25-26 I 327b (Chronology and the Q)  
 III 546a (Noon)
- 26 I 182b (Asceticism); 254a (Bowling and Prostration); 502b (Day, Times of)  
 IV 220b, 222a (Prayer)
- 27 I 500a (Day, Times of)
- 27-31 I 523a (Destiny)
- 29 II 142b (Exhortations)
- 29-30 V 485a (Wish and Desire)

- 29-31    II    270a (Freedom and Predestination)  
 30        I     74a (Ambiguous)  
 31        V     170a (Sūra)

### SŪRAT AL-MURSALĀT (77)

- I    230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 293b (Cave); 322a (Chronology and the Q); 381b (Community and Society in the Q); 491b (Curse)  
 II   388b (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
 III  199b (Literary Structures of the Q); 530a (Nature as Signs)  
 IV  178a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 474b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
 V    168b (Sūra); 424a (Verse)
- 1        I     55a (Air and Wind)  
           III  382b (Messenger)  
           V    119a (Spiritual Beings)
- 1-2    IV  479a (Rhymed Prose)
- 1-4    II    256a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
           V    373a (Trips and Voyages)
- 1-5    III  530a (Nature as Signs)  
           IV  464b, 468b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 1-6    IV  465b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
           V    80a (Soothsayer)
- 3        I     55a (Air and Wind)
- 3-4    V     80a (Soothsayer)
- 5        III  530a (Nature as Signs)  
           IV  294b (Prophets and Prophethood); 466a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 8-10   III  535b (Nature as Signs)
- 8-13   V     283a (Time)
- 8-19   V     80a (Soothsayer)
- 11      V     288a (Time)
- 13      I     516b (Decision)  
           III  137a (Last Judgment); 203a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 13-14  IV  102b (Pit)
- 14      I     516b (Decision)  
           III  137a (Last Judgment); 203a (Literary Structures of the Q)  
           V    203a (Teaching)
- 15      V     424a (Verse)
- 19      V     424a (Verse)
- 20      V     462b (Water)

- 20-22 I 476b (Creation)
- 20-23 II 268b (Freedom and Predestination)  
v 267a (Theology and the Q)
- 22 III 335a (Measurement)
- 24 IV 470a (Rhetoric and the Q)  
v 424a (Verse)
- 25-26 II 3b (Earth)
- 25-27 II 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
v 420a (Verse)
- 27 II 2b (Earth)  
III 531b (Nature as Signs)
- 29-31 III 140b (Last Judgment)
- 30 III 550b (Numbers and Enumeration)
- 30-31 II 415a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 31 II 414b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 32 II 210b (Fire); 415a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 32-33 I 99b (Animal Life)
- 33 I 363a (Colors)  
II 210b (Fire)
- 34-36 v 110b (Speech)
- 38 I 516b (Decision)  
III 137a (Last Judgment)
- 39 IV 309b (Provocation)
- 41 II 283b (Garden)  
IV 18b (Paradise)  
v 123a (Springs and Fountains)
- 41-43 v 464b (Water)
- 42 IV 18a (Paradise)
- 44 IV 452b (Reward and Punishment)
- 46 I 221b (Belief and Unbelief)
- 48 I 254a (Bowling and Prostration)  
II 366b (Grammar and the Q)  
v 170b (Sūra)
- 48-49 III 160a (Law and the Q)
- 48-50 v 170a (Sūra)



## SŪRAT AL-NABĀ' (78)

- iii 272a (Manuscripts of the Q); 320b (Material Culture and the Q)  
 iv 246b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 495b (Ritual and the Q)  
 v 168b (Sūra)
- 2     iii 536b (News)
- 4     iv 538b (Scholar)
- 4-5   iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 5     iv 538b (Scholar)
- 6     ii 2b (Earth); 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
       v 236b (Tents and Tent Pegs)
- 6-11   i 448a, 448b (Cosmology)
- 6-13   i 473a (Creation)
- 6-14   iv 79b (Philosophy and the Q)
- 6-16   ii 302b (Geography)  
       iii 531b (Nature as Signs)
- 8     ii 175a (Family)  
       iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)  
       v 524a (Women and the Q)
- 8-10   i 449a (Cosmology)
- 9     i 443b (Cosmology); 501b (Day, Times of)  
       iv 511a (Sabbath)
- 9-11   v 60b (Sleep)
- 10     i 346b (Clothing)  
       v 282b (Time)
- 11     i 449a (Cosmology); 502a (Day, Times of)
- 12     i 442a (Cosmology); 478a (Creation)  
       iii 554b (Numerology)  
       iv 107b (Planets and Stars)
- 12-13   iii 107b (Lamp)
- 13     i 442b (Cosmology)  
       ii 327b (God and his Attributes); 547a (Instruments)  
       iii 187a (Light)  
       v 163a (Sun)
- 14-16   ii 3a (Earth)
- 15     ii 3b (Earth)
- 16     i 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)
- 17     i 272b (Calendar); 516b (Decision)  
       iii 137a (Last Judgment)  
       iv 228a (Prayer)

- 18 I 112b (Apocalypse)  
 II 547a (Instruments)  
 V 283b (Time)
- 19 I 398b (Conquest)
- 21-23 V 554b (World)
- 21-36 IV 3a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 22 IV 104a (Pit)
- 23 II 52b (Eschatology); 439b (History and the Q)
- 24 II 455b (Hot and Cold)
- 24-25 II 211a (Fire)
- 25 II 211a (Fire)
- 27 II 449a (Hope)
- 27-30 II 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 28 II 358b (Grammar and the Q)
- 29 I 243b (Book)
- 31-36 I 406a (Consolation)
- 32 II 305b (Geography)
- 33 IV 18a (Paradise)  
 V 524a (Women and the Q); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 34 I 490b (Cups and Vessels)  
 IV 18b (Paradise)
- 35 IV 482b (Rhymed Prose)
- 36 II 313a (Gift-Giving)
- 37 I 463b (Court)
- 38 I 463a (Court)  
 II 443b (Holy Spirit)  
 III 140b (Last Judgment); 293b (Mary)  
 IV 349b (Ranks and Orders)  
 V 81a (Soul); 110b (Speech)
- 40 I 113b (Apocalypse); 298a (Chastisement and Punishment)  
 V 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q); 461a (Warner)

## SŪRAT AL-NĀZICĀT (79)

- II 252b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 V 168b, 171a (Sūra); 395b, 396a, 396b (Ṭuwā)
- 1-5 I 90a (Angel)  
 II 256a (Form and Structure of the Q)

- iv 464b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
v 80a (Soothsayer)
- 3 i 27a (Adoration)  
ii 315a (Glorification of God)
- 5 v 118a (Spiritual Beings)
- 6 i 113a (Apocalypse)  
iv 103b (Pit)  
v 253a (Thamūd)
- 6-7 ii 258a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
v 282a (Time)
- 6-14 ii 256a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 8 ii 258a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 10-11 iii 136a (Last Judgment)
- 11 ii 4b (Earth)
- 14 iii 5a, 6a (Jerusalem)
- 15 iii 524a (Narratives)
- 15-19 ii 558a (Invitation)
- 15-26 ii 259b (Form and Structure of the Q); 435b (History and the Q)  
v 171b (Sūra); 420a (Verse)
- 15-29 i 304b (Children of Israel)
- 16 ii 348b (Grammar and the Q)  
iii 340a (Mecca); 421a (Moses); 495b (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
iv 282b (Profane and Sacred); 513a (Sacred Precincts)  
v 110a (Speech)
- 17 iii 583b (Oppression)
- 17-19 iii 421b (Moses)
- 21 i 537a (Disobedience)
- 24 i 329a, 329b (Chronology and the Q)  
ii 319a (God and his Attributes); 338a (Good and Evil)  
iv 68a (Pharaoh)
- 25 iv 454a (Reward and Punishment)
- 26 v 171a (Sūra)
- 27 i 478a (Creation)
- 27-30 i 474b (Creation); 536a (Difficult Passages)
- 27-32 ii 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
v 420a (Verse)
- 27-33 ii 259a (Form and Structure of the Q); 303a (Geography); 326b (God and his Attributes)

- 28 I 442b (Cosmology)  
II 460b (House, Domestic and Divine)
- 28-31 V 462a (Water)
- 29 I 504a (Day, Times of)  
III 416b, 418a (Morning)  
V 281b (Time)
- 30 II 2b (Earth)
- 31 I 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
- 32-33 I 473a (Creation)
- 33 III 60a (Joy and Misery)
- 34 I 113a (Apocalypse)  
III 137a (Last Judgment)  
IV 103a (Pit)
- 34-35 I 91a (Angel)  
V 283b (Time)
- 34-36 II 258a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 35-41 IV 12a (Paradise)
- 37 IV 432a (Responsibility)
- 37-38 IV 455b (Reward and Punishment)
- 39 IV 103b (Pit)
- 40-41 V 83a (Soul)
- 41 IV 103b (Pit)
- 42 I 111a (Antichrist); 501a (Day, Times of)  
III 137a (Last Judgment)  
V 288b (Time)
- 42-44 III 138a (Last Judgment)
- 42-45 III 442b (Muḥammad)
- 42-46 II 439b (History and the Q)
- 43 I 113b (Apocalypse)
- 46 I 503a, 504a (Day, Times of)  
III 416b, 418a (Morning)  
V 281b (Time); 476a (Weights and Measures)

## SŪRAT ‘ABASA (80)

- V 166b, 168b (Sūra)
- 1-6 V 447a (Vision and Blindness)
- 1-10 V 436a (Virtue)

- 1-16    i    38b (Age of Ignorance)
- 3        v    203a (Teaching)
- 10-16   v    421b (Verse)
- 11       ii    142b (Exhortations)
- 11-16   v    421b (Verse)
- 12-17   iv    570a (Scrolls)
- 13       ii    545a (Instruments)  
          iv    570a (Scrolls)
- 13-14   iii    513a (Names of the Q)  
          iv    491a (Ritual and the Q); 505b (Ritual Purity)
- 13-15   iii    189b (Literacy)
- 14       i     343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)
- 15-16   i     247b (Book)  
          ii    387b (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
          iv    444a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 17       i     449b (Cosmology); 491b (Curse)  
          ii    261b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
          v     172a (Sūra)
- 17-42   ii    326b (God and his Attributes)
- 18-19   i     476b (Creation)
- 18-22   i     263b (Burial)  
          ii    268b (Freedom and Predestination)  
          v     569b (Youth and Old Age)
- 19-22   ii    328b (God and his Attributes)
- 20       i     231b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)  
          iv    28b (Path or Way)
- 24-32   i     42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
          ii    3a (Earth); 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
          iv    79b (Philosophy and the Q)
- 25       iii    531a (Nature as Signs)  
          v     462b (Water)
- 25-32   ii    303a (Geography)
- 26       ii    3a (Earth); 358a (Grammar and the Q)
- 27       ii    3b (Earth)
- 27-31   v     242a (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 28       i     41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
          ii    4a (Earth); 217b (Food and Drink); 305b (Geography)
- 28-29   i     46b (Agriculture and Vegetation)

- 29 I 494b (Date Palm)  
II 4a (Earth)
- 30 I 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
II 283a (Garden); 304a (Geography)
- 31 II 4a (Earth)  
IV 18a (Paradise)  
V 242a (Textual Criticism of the Q); 404b (Uncertainty)
- 32 III 60a (Joy and Misery)
- 33 I 113a (Apocalypse)  
III 137a (Last Judgment); 203a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 33-37 III 99b (Kinship)
- 33-42 I 112a (Apocalypse)
- 34 V 283b (Time)
- 34-35 IV 21a (Parents)
- 37 II 509b (Indifference)
- 38-39 II 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
III 217b (Literature and the Q)
- 38-41 IV 2b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 39 III 62a (Joy and Misery); 146b (Laughter)
- 40-42 II 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)

## SŪRAT AL-TAKWĪR (81)

- I 112a (Apocalypse)
- III 324a (Material Culture and the Q)
- IV 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- V 168b (Sūra)
- 1 V 163b (Sun); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 1-4 II 47a (Eschatology)
- 1-13 II 257b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
IV 469b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 1-14 I 112a (Apocalypse)  
III 138b (Last Judgment); 202b (Literary Structures of the Q); 535b (Nature as Signs)  
IV 479a (Rhymed Prose)  
V 80a (Soothsayer); 283a (Time)
- 4 I 98a (Animal Life); 113a (Apocalypse); 287a (Camel)
- 5 III 140a (Last Judgment)
- 6 V 464b (Water)

- 7 v 83b (Soul)
- 8 ii 353b (Grammar and the Q)
- 8-9 i 2b (Abortion); 153b (Archaeology and the Q); 234b (Birth Control); 301b (Children)  
 ii 511a (Infanticide)  
 iv 255b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q)  
 v 318a (Tradition and Custom); 524b (Women and the Q); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
- 9 i 450b (Cosmology)  
 ii 64a (Ethics and the Q)
- 10 iii 140b (Last Judgment)  
 iv 570a (Scrolls)
- 14 ii 511a (Infanticide)
- 15 ii 257b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 15-16 iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing); 109a (Planets and Stars)
- 15-18 v 80a (Soothsayer)
- 15-19 iv 468a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 15-29 i 320b (Chronology and the Q)
- 17 i 502a (Day, Times of)
- 17-18 i 502a (Day, Times of)  
 iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)  
 v 282a (Time)
- 18 i 52b, 54b (Air and Wind); 504a (Day, Times of)  
 iii 204b (Literary Structures of the Q); 385b (Metaphor); 417a, 419a (Morning)  
 v 281a (Time)
- 19 iv 290a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
 v 116a (Spirit)
- 19-21 i 87b (Angel)
- 19-24 v 116a (Spirit)
- 19-25 ii 324a (God and his Attributes)  
 iv 216b (Prayer)
- 20 ii 325b (God and his Attributes)
- 20-21 iii 442a (Muḥammad)
- 22 i 387b (Companions of the Prophet); 447a (Cosmology)  
 ii 540a (Insanity)  
 iii 450b (Muḥammad)  
 iv 112a (Poetry and Poets); 295a (Prophets and Prophethood); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
 v 420b (Verse)

- 22-25 I 543b (Divination)
- 23 II 181a (Fasting)  
 III 442a (Muḥammad)  
 IV 107b (Planets and Stars)
- 23-24 IV 442a (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 24 II 354a (Grammar and the Q)
- 25 I 447a (Cosmology); 524b (Devil)  
 V 130a (Stoning)
- 26-28 II 143a (Exhortations)
- 27 III 372b (Memory)  
 V 105b (Spatial Relations)
- 27-29 I 523a (Destiny)  
 III 380a (Mercy)  
 V 485a (Wish and Desire)
- 28-29 I 186a (Astray)  
 II 59a (Ethics and the Q)
- 29 I 235a (Birth Control)  
 V 105a, 105b (Spatial Relations)

## SŪRAT AL-INFITĀR (82)

- I 322b (Chronology and the Q)  
 III 324a (Material Culture and the Q)  
 V 168b (Sūra)
- 1-4 II 257b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 III 209a (Literature and the Q)
- 1-5 III 202b (Literary Structures of the Q); 535b (Nature as Signs)  
 V 80a (Soothsayer); 283a (Time)
- 1-15 IV 34b (Peace)
- 3 I 204a (Barrier)  
 V 464b (Water)
- 5 III 535b (Nature as Signs)  
 V 84a (Soul)
- 6-7 I 435a (Conversion)  
 III 72b (Justice and Injustice)
- 6-8 II 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 7 I 446b (Cosmology)
- 7-8 II 328a (God and his Attributes)
- 8 I 167b (Art and Architecture and the Q)  
 II 323a (God and his Attributes)



- 9        i 235b (Blasphemy)  
           iii 136b (Last Judgment)
- 10       iv 307b (Protection)  
           v 118b (Spiritual Beings); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 10-11   i 243b (Book)
- 11       i 243b (Book)  
           v 118b (Spiritual Beings)
- 13       iii 62b (Joy and Misery)  
           iv 90b (Piety)
- 13-14   iv 481b (Rhymed Prose)
- 14-18   v 80a (Soothsayer)
- 14-19   iv 102a (Pit)
- 15       iii 136b (Last Judgment)
- 17       iii 136b (Last Judgment)  
           v 203a (Teaching)
- 17-18   iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing); 102b (Pit)
- 18       iii 136b (Last Judgment)  
           v 203a (Teaching)
- 19       iii 137b (Last Judgment)  
           iv 454b (Reward and Punishment)

### SŪRAT AL-MUṬAFFIFĪN (83)

- i 300a (Cheating); 322a (Chronology and the Q)  
       v 168b (Sūra)
- 1-3     iii 66a (Judgment); 276a (Markets)  
           iv 455b (Reward and Punishment); 470a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 2        iii 334a (Measurement)
- 3        iii 334a (Measurement)
- 6        v 105a, 105b (Spatial Relations)
- 7        iv 2b (Pairs and Pairing)  
           v 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 7-8     iv 102a, 102b (Pit)  
           v 80a (Soothsayer)
- 7-9     iv 102b (Pit); 469a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 7-24    i 522b (Destiny)
- 8        iv 103a (Pit)  
           v 203a (Teaching)

- 9        III 591a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
           V 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
- 10        V 424a (Verse)
- 11        III 136b (Last Judgment)
- 12        IV 309b (Provocation)
- 13        II 430a (History and the Q)  
           III 190a (Literacy); 518a (Narratives)  
           IV 463a (Rhetoric and the Q)  
           V 6b (Signs); 420a, 422a (Verse)
- 14        I 226a (Belief and Unbelief)  
           II 355a (Grammar and the Q); 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 510b (Indifference)  
           IV 310a (Provocation); 432a (Responsibility)  
           V 447a (Vision and Blindness)
- 14-15    I 298a (Chastisement and Punishment)
- 15        I 203b (Barrier)  
           IV 17b (Paradise)
- 18        II 353a (Grammar and the Q); 500a (‘Illiyūn)  
           V 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 18-19    IV 102a, 102b (Pit)  
           V 80a (Soothsayer)
- 18-20    IV 102b (Pit); 469a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 18-21    IV 14a (Paradise)
- 19        II 500a, 500b (‘Illiyūn)  
           IV 103a (Pit)  
           V 203a (Teaching)
- 20        II 500b (‘Illiyūn)  
           III 591a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
           V 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
- 21        IV 220a (Prayer)  
           V 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 22        III 62b (Joy and Misery)
- 23        II 284a (Garden)
- 24        III 62b (Joy and Misery)
- 25        II 218a (Food and Drink); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 556a (Intoxicants)  
           V 482a (Wine)
- 25-26    III 573b (Odors and Smells)
- 25-27    II 284a (Garden)
- 25-28    V 62b (Smell); 123b (Springs and Fountains)

- 26     iii 266b (Manuscripts of the Q)  
        v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 27     ii 283b (Garden)
- 27-28   v 464b (Water)
- 28     iv 220a (Prayer)
- 29     iii 146b (Laughter)  
        iv 309b (Provocation)  
        v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 420a (Verse)
- 29-32   i 222a, 224b (Belief and Unbelief)  
        ii 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 29-33   ii 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 33     iv 308b (Protection)
- 34     iii 147a (Laughter)
- 34-35   ii 415b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 36     iv 452b (Reward and Punishment)

### SŪRAT AL-INSHIQĀQ (84)

- iii 324a (Material Culture and the Q)  
 v 168b (Sūra)
- 1       iii 546b (Noon)  
        v 283a (Time)
- 1-5     ii 257b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 1-15    v 80a (Soothsayer)
- 5-6     v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 6       iii 184a (Life)
- 7       i 244a (Book)  
        iii 178a (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
        iv 16a (Paradise)  
        v 493a, 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 7-8     iii 275b (Markets)
- 7-9     iii 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
        iv 457b (Reward and Punishment)
- 7-10    iii 178a (Left Hand and Right Hand)
- 7-12    ii 412b (Heavenly Book)  
        iv 2b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 9       iii 62b (Joy and Misery)
- 10      i 244a (Book)  
        iii 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand); 275b (Markets)  
        v 493a, 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)

- 10-11 III 140b (Last Judgment)  
 10-12 IV 454b (Reward and Punishment)  
 10-13 III 62b (Joy and Misery)  
 10-25 III 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
 13-15 II 258b (Form and Structure of the *q*)  
 16 I 503a (Day, Times of)  
 II 79b (Evening); 257b (Form and Structure of the *q*)  
 IV 217a (Prayer)  
 V 281b (Time)  
 16-17 V 282a (Time)  
 16-18 V 80a (Soothsayer)  
 18 IV 108b (Planets and Stars)  
 19 III 184b (Life)  
 20 IV 117a (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
 20-21 IV 221b (Prayer)  
 21 I 254b (Bowing and Prostration)  
 24 IV 470b (Rhetoric and the *q*)  
 25 IV 454b (Reward and Punishment)

## SŪRAT AL-BURŪJ (85)

- III 521b (Narratives); 535a (Nature as Signs)  
 IV 85b (Philosophy and the *q*); 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the *q*)  
 V 168b (Sūra); 398a (Ukhdūd)  
 1 I 442b (Cosmology)  
 II 410a (Heaven and Sky)  
 IV 107a, 108b (Planets and Stars); 217a (Prayer)  
 V 283b (Time)  
 1-2 V 282a (Time)  
 1-3 II 256b (Form and Structure of the *q*)  
 IV 464b (Rhetoric and the *q*)  
 V 80a (Soothsayer)  
 1-7 III 521b (Narratives)  
 IV 468a (Rhetoric and the *q*)  
 2 I 500a (Day, Times of)  
 III 137a (Last Judgment)  
 4 I 491b (Curse)  
 IV 257b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the *q*); 353a (Rass)  
 V 397a (Ukhdūd)  
 4-7 IV 43b (People of the Ditch)

- 4-8    ii 211b (Fire)
- 4-9    i 154a (Archaeology and the Q)  
       ii 146a, 147b (Expeditions and Battles)  
       iii 500b (Najrān)  
       iv 411a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)  
       v 397a (Ukhdūd)
- 8       iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 453b (Reward and Punishment)
- 8-9    iv 43b (People of the Ditch)
- 9       iv 128a (Politics and the Q)  
       v 490a (Witness to Faith)
- 10     ii 210b (Fire); 418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
       iii 500a, 500b (Najrān)  
       iv 411a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 426b (Repentance and Penance); 455b  
       (Reward and Punishment)  
       v 523b (Women and the Q)
- 11     iv 18b (Paradise); 454b (Reward and Punishment); 522b (Salvation)  
       v 430a (Victory)
- 12     iv 85b (Philosophy and the Q)
- 13     i 472a (Creation)  
       iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 13-16  iv 470b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 14     ii 321a, 322a (God and his Attributes)  
       iii 233b (Love and Affection)  
       iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 15     ii 315b (Glory); 320a, 325b (God and his Attributes)
- 17     iii 524a (Narratives)
- 17-18  v 377a (Troops)
- 17-20  iii 521b (Narratives)
- 21     ii 315b (Glory)  
       iii 506b, 513a (Names of the Q)  
       iv 63a (Persian Literature and the Q); 297a (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 21-22  ii 143a (Exhortations); 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
       iii 189b (Literacy); 538a (Night of Power)
- 22     i 87b (Angel); 247b (Book)  
       ii 186b (Fate); 412a (Heavenly Book); 544b (Instruments)  
       iii 189b (Literacy)  
       iv 81a, 85b (Philosophy and the Q); 261b, 263a (Preserved Tablet); 297a (Prophets  
       and Prophethood); 307b (Protection); 444a, 445b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
       v 157b (Sūfism and the Q); 422a (Verse)

## SŪRAT AL-ṬĀRIQ (86)

- I 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)  
 V 168b (Sūra)
- 1 II 410a (Heaven and Sky)  
 IV 108b (Planets and Stars); 464b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
 V 80a (Soothsayer); 282a (Time)
- 1-2 IV 102a, 102b (Pit)  
 V 80a (Soothsayer)
- 1-3 II 256b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 IV 102b (Pit)
- 1-17 IV 468a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 2 V 203a (Teaching)
- 3 IV 108b (Planets and Stars)
- 4 II 359a, 361b (Grammar and the Q)  
 IV 307b (Protection)  
 V 118b (Spiritual Beings)
- 5-7 I 476b (Creation)  
 V 267a (Theology and the Q)
- 5-8 I 479a, 479b (Creation)  
 IV 435a (Resurrection)
- 5-12 IV 211b (Power and Impotence)
- 6 III 363a (Medicine and the Q)  
 V 462b (Water)
- 11 II 257b (Form and Structure of the Q); 410a (Heaven and Sky)
- 11-12 II 256b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 IV 4b, 8a (Pairs and Pairing); 464b (Rhetoric and the Q); 478b (Rhymed Prose)
- 13 I 516b (Decision)  
 III 513a (Names of the Q); 528a (Nature as Signs)
- 13-14 IV 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 15-17 II 143a (Exhortations)  
 IV 470b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 16 V 480a (Whisper)
- 17 II 143a (Exhortations)

## SŪRAT AL-A‘LĀ (87)

- I 355a (Collection of the Q)  
 IV 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)  
 V 168b (Sūra)

- 1        i    208b (Basmala); 329a (Chronology and the Q)  
           ii   319a (God and his Attributes)  
           iii  443a (Muḥammad); 546b (Noon)  
           iv  470a (Rhetoric and the Q)  
           v    169b (Sūra); 264b (Theology and the Q); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q);  
              426a (Verse)
- 1-4      i    472a (Creation)  
           v    265a (Theology and the Q)
- 1-5      ii  259a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
           iv  470b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 2        i    451a (Cosmology)
- 2-3      ii  328b (God and his Attributes)
- 4        i    41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
- 5        i    364b (Colors)
- 6        iii  441a (Muḥammad)  
           v    203b (Teaching)
- 6-7      i    15a, 16a (Abrogation); 353a (Collection of the Q)  
           iv  449a (Revision and Alteration)
- 7        iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 8        iii  179b (Left Hand and Right Hand)
- 9        iv  422b (Remembrance)
- 11       iii  63b (Joy and Misery)  
           v    251b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 14       iv  490b (Ritual and the Q); 505b (Ritual Purity); 523a (Salvation)
- 14-15   iv  420a (Remembrance); 454b (Reward and Punishment)
- 14-17   iii  425b (Moses)
- 15       iv  229b (Prayer); 490b (Ritual and the Q)
- 16-17   iv  8a (Pairs and Pairing)  
           v    340a (Transitoriness); 486a (Wish and Desire)
- 16-19   iv  570a, 570b (Scrolls)
- 17       iii  425b (Moses)
- 18       i    245b (Book)  
           ii  434a (History and the Q); 545a (Instruments)  
           v    301a (Torah)
- 18-19   i    5b (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the Q)  
           ii  143a (Exhortations); 262a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
           iii 189b (Literacy); 425b (Moses); 592b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)

- 19     I   245b (Book)  
        II  545a (Instruments)  
        III 381a (Messenger)  
        IV 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)  
        V  301a (Torah)

## SŪRAT AL-GHĀSHIYA (88)

- iv  86b (Philosophy and the Q)  
 v  123b (Springs and Fountains); 168b (Sūra)
- 1       III 137a (Last Judgment); 524a (Narratives)  
        IV 103a (Pit)
- 2-5    IV 86b (Philosophy and the Q)
- 2-12   V  123b (Springs and Fountains)
- 4       II 455b (Hot and Cold)
- 5       II 211a (Fire); 455b (Hot and Cold)  
        V  126b (Springs and Fountains); 465a (Water)
- 6       I  41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
        II 305b (Geography)
- 6-7    II 211a (Fire); 416b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 8-10   II 284a (Garden)
- 8-16   I  406a (Consolation)  
        IV 86b (Philosophy and the Q)
- 9-12   II 358a (Grammar and the Q)
- 10      IV 14a (Paradise)
- 11      II 283b (Garden)  
        IV 103a (Pit); 482b (Rhymed Prose)
- 12      V  123a (Springs and Fountains)
- 12-16  IV 469a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 13      II 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 284a (Garden)  
        IV 18a (Paradise)
- 13-14  III 128b (Language and Style of the Q)  
        IV 481b (Rhymed Prose)
- 13-16  V  12a (Silk)
- 14      I  490b (Cups and Vessels)  
        II 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)
- 15      II 229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)
- 15-16  III 128b (Language and Style of the Q)  
        IV 481b (Rhymed Prose)



- 16     II   276a (Furniture and Furnishings)
- 17     I    98a (Animal Life); 287a (Camel)  
        II   259a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
        IV   70b (Philosophy and the Q)
- 17-20   I   473b (Creation)  
        II   259a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 21     III   440b (Muḥammad)  
        IV   470a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 22     II    348a, 354a (Grammar and the Q)  
        III   40a (Jihād)
- 23     IV   432a (Responsibility)
- 25-26   IV   481b (Rhymed Prose)

### SŪRAT AL-FAJR (89)

- I    322a, 322b (Chronology and the Q); 499a (Day, Times of)  
 II   465a (Humor)  
 III  324a (Material Culture and the Q); 416b (Morning); 535a (Nature as Signs)  
 IV   172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)  
 V    168b, 171b (Sūra); 420b (Verse)
- 1     I    36a (Afternoon); 444a (Cosmology)  
        III  417a, 419a (Morning); 535a (Nature as Signs)  
        IV   217a (Prayer)  
        V    281a (Time)
- 1-2    I   444a (Cosmology)
- 1-4    II   256b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
        IV   464b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
        V    80a (Soothsayer); 282a (Time)
- 1-5    IV   478b (Rhymed Prose)
- 1-30   IV   468a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 2     I    445a (Cosmology); 499b (Day, Times of)  
        IV   342b (Ramaḍān)
- 3     III  549b (Numbers and Enumeration)
- 4     V    282b (Time)  
        I    502a, 503a (Day, Times of)  
        III  417b (Morning)
- 5     III  173b (Lawful and Unlawful)
- 6-7    I    21b (Ād)  
        II   559a (Iram)
- 6-12   V    549a (Work)

- 6-13 II 338b (Good and Evil)
- 6-14 III 518b (Narratives)
- 7 I 152a (Archaeology and the Q)  
II 10b (Egypt); 308a (Geography); 338b (Good and Evil); 438a (History and the Q)  
V 185a (Syria)
- 8 II 308a (Geography)
- 9 I 150b (Archaeology and the Q)  
II 339a (Good and Evil)
- 10 II 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
III 522a (Narratives)  
V 236b (Tents and Tent Pegs)
- 13 III 489b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 15 II 57b (Ethics and the Q); 354b (Grammar and the Q); 447b (Honor)
- 15-16 II 268a (Freedom and Predestination)
- 16 II 186b (Fate); 354b (Grammar and the Q)  
V 133b (Suffering); 362b, 363a (Trial)
- 17 II 75b (Ethics and the Q)  
III 603a (Orphans)  
IV 455b (Reward and Punishment)  
V 204b (Teaching)
- 17-18 II 75b (Ethics and the Q)  
IV 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 17-20 III 533b (Nature as Signs); 578b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
V 196b (Taxation)
- 18 II 216b (Food and Drink); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
- 19-20 IV 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 20 III 235a (Love and Affection)
- 21-22 IV 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 21-30 I 112a (Apocalypse)
- 22 I 442b (Cosmology); 463a (Court)  
II 325b (God and his Attributes)  
IV 220a (Prayer); 349b (Ranks and Orders)
- 25-26 IV 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 27 V 83a (Soul); 96b (South Asian Literatures and the Q); 138b (Sūfism and the Q)
- 27-28 V 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 28-29 III 230a (Lord)

## SŪRAT AL-BALAD (90)

- i 322b (Chronology and the Q)
- ii 256b (Form and Structure of the Q); 306a (Geography)
- iv 177b, 178a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- v 168b (Sūra); 183a (Symbolic Imagery)
  
- 1      iii 491a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- iv 468b (Rhetoric and the Q)
  
- 1-2     iii 443b (Muḥammad)
- v 107a (Spatial Relations)
  
- 1-3     ii 256b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- iv 464b, 467b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- v 80a (Soothsayer)
  
- 1-4     ii 252b (Form and Structure of the Q)
  
- 1-11    iv 468a (Rhetoric and the Q)
  
- 2      iv 468b (Rhetoric and the Q)
  
- 4      i 449b (Cosmology)
- v 371a (Trinity)
  
- 4-6     v 468b (Wealth)
  
- 6      ii 307a (Geography)
  
- 7      i 449b (Cosmology)
  
- 8      i 81a (Anatomy)
  
- 8-9     i 82b, 83a (Anatomy)
  
- 8-10    ii 252b, 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
  
- 11      v 182b (Symbolic Imagery)
  
- 11-12   iv 102a (Pit)
- v 80a (Soothsayer)
  
- 11-13   iv 469a (Rhetoric and the Q)
  
- 12      iv 102b (Pit)
- v 203a (Teaching)
  
- 12-18   iii 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)
- v 57b (Slaves and Slavery)
  
- 12-20   v 183a (Symbolic Imagery)
  
- 13      i 289a (Captives)
  
- 13-17   iv 454b (Reward and Punishment)
  
- 13-18   iv 208b (Poverty and the Poor)
  
- 13-20   v 196b (Taxation)

- 14      I 500b (Day, Times of)  
           II 177b (Famine)
- 14-15 III 603a (Orphans)
- 14-16 II 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
- 15      II 174b (Family)
- 15-16 V 204b (Teaching)
- 16      III 63a (Joy and Misery)
- 17      III 378a (Mercy)
- 17-19 IV 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 18      III 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)
- 19-20 III 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
           IV 455b (Reward and Punishment)
- 20      II 415a (Hell and Hellfire)

## SŪRAT AL-SHAMS (91)

- I 322b (Chronology and the Q)
- III 535a (Nature as Signs)
- V 168b (Sūra); 420b (Verse)
- 1      I 36a (Afternoon); 444a (Cosmology); 504a (Day, Times of)  
           III 416b, 419a (Morning)  
           IV 108b (Planets and Stars); 217a, 219a (Prayer)  
           V 163a (Sun); 281b (Time)
- 1-2    III 535a (Nature as Signs)
- 1-3    IV 469b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 1-4    V 282a (Time)
- 1-6    IV 5a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 1-7    II 256b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
           IV 464b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
           V 80a (Soothsayer)
- 1-15 IV 468a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 4      I 501b (Day, Times of)
- 5      I 478a (Creation)
- 5-6    I 472a (Creation)
- 7      V 84a (Soul)
- 7-10 II 98a (Evil Deeds); 187a (Fate); 336b (Good and Evil); 339b (Good Deeds)
- 8      II 336b (Good and Evil)  
           IV 294b (Prophets and Prophethood)

- 9        ii 162a (Failure)  
           iv 490b (Ritual and the Q); 505b (Ritual Purity)
- 9-10    iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 10       ii 162a (Failure)  
           iv 490b (Ritual and the Q)
- 11       ii 308a (Geography)  
           iii 524a (Narratives)
- 11-14   i 287a (Camel)
- 11-15   ii 259b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
           iii 393a (Miracles)  
           iv 521a (Ṣāliḥ)  
           v 171b (Sūra)
- 12       v 251b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 13       iv 237b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 521b (Ṣāliḥ)
- 13-14   iii 219a (Literature and the Q)
- 14       iii 489b (Myths and Legends in the Q)  
           iv 521b (Ṣāliḥ)  
           v 253a (Thamūd)

### SŪRAT AL-LAYL (92)

- i 322a, 322b (Chronology and the Q); 499a (Day, Times of)  
 iv 172b, 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)  
 v 168b (Sūra)
- 1        i 36a (Afternoon); 501b, 502a (Day, Times of)  
           iv 217a (Prayer)  
           v 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 1-2     iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing)  
           v 282a (Time)
- 1-3     ii 256b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
           iv 464b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
           v 80a (Soothsayer)
- 1-13    ii 263a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 1-21    iv 468a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 3        v 524a (Women and the Q)
- 4        iv 432a (Responsibility)
- 5-6     iv 454b (Reward and Punishment)
- 5-7     ii 7a (Economics)
- 5-10    i 186a (Astray)

- 5-11 I 191a (Avarice)  
IV 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
- 8 IV 455b (Reward and Punishment)  
V 468b (Wealth)
- 10 III 179b (Left Hand and Right Hand)
- 11 V 468a (Wealth)
- 12-13 III 425b (Moses)
- 14 II 414b (Hell and Hellfire)  
V 461a (Warner)
- 14-21 II 263a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 15-17 IV 457b (Reward and Punishment)
- 18 IV 505b (Ritual Purity)  
V 196b (Taxation)
- 18-19 V 469a (Wealth)
- 18-21 II 159b (Face); 160a (Face of God)
- 20 II 53a (Eschatology)  
IV 221a (Prayer)  
V 264a, 264b (Theology and the Q); 487a (Wish and Desire)

## SŪRAT AL-ḌUHĀ (93)

- I 322b (Chronology and the Q); 499a (Day, Times of)
- III 197b (Literary Structures of the Q); 300a, 324a (Material Culture and the Q); 416b (Morning)
- IV 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)  
V 36b, 39b (Sīra and the Q); 168b, 169b (Sūra); 436a (Virtue)
- 1 I 36a (Afternoon); 444a (Cosmology); 502a, 504a (Day, Times of)  
III 416b, 419a (Morning)  
IV 217a (Prayer)  
V 281b (Time); 393a (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 1-2 II 256b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
IV 464b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
V 80a (Soothsayer); 282a (Time)
- 1-3 IV 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 480b (Rhymed Prose)
- 1-8 II 252b (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 2 I 501b (Day, Times of)  
V 36b (Sīra and the Q); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
- 3 II 178b (Farewell Pilgrimage); 219a (Food and Drink)  
III 446a, 455b (Muḥammad)  
V 36b (Sīra and the Q)

- 3-5    I 405b (Consolation)  
       II 552b (Intercession)
- 4        V 552b (World)
- 6        III 446b (Muḥammad); 603a (Orphans)
- 6-8     I 302b (Children); 405b (Consolation)  
       IV 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)
- 7        III 446b (Muḥammad)  
       V 25b (Sin, Major and Minor); 374b (Trips and Voyages)
- 8        III 80b (Khadīja); 446b (Muḥammad)  
       IV 209a (Poverty and the Poor)
- 9        II 373b (Guardianship)  
       III 584a (Oppression); 603a (Orphans)  
       IV 455b (Reward and Punishment)
- 9-10    I 450a (Cosmology)  
       IV 479b (Rhymed Prose)
- 9-11    II 362b (Grammar and the Q)
- 11      IV 470b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
       V 39a (Sīra and the Q); 170b (Sūra)

### SŪRAT AL-SHARĤ (94)

- I 322b (Chronology and the Q)  
 II 263a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 III 324a, 327b (Material Culture and the Q)  
 V 168b (Sūra)
- 1        I 91b (Angel); 179b (Ascension)  
       III 496a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
- 1-3     III 446b (Muḥammad)
- 1-8     I 405b (Consolation)
- 2-3     III 228a (Load or Burden)
- 4        III 19b (Jesus); 446b (Muḥammad)
- 5        I 289a (Captives)
- 5-6     IV 8a (Pairs and Pairing); 469a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 6        I 289a (Captives)
- 7-8     II 143a (Exhortations); 252a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
       IV 470b (Rhetoric and the Q)

## SŪRAT AL-TĪN (95)

- i 322a, 322b (Chronology and the q)
- ii 256b, 263a (Form and Structure of the q)
- iii 324a (Material Culture and the q); 495b (Myths and Legends in the q)
- iv 58a (Persian Literature and the q)
- v 168b (Sūra)
  
- 1 ii 217b (Food and Drink); 305b (Geography)
- iii 4b (Jerusalem)
- iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing); 468b (Rhetoric and the q)
- v 184b (Syria)
  
- 1-3 ii 256b (Form and Structure of the q)
- iv 464b, 466b (Rhetoric and the q)
- v 80a (Soothsayer); 107a (Spatial Relations)
  
- 2 ii 308b (Geography)
- iv 482b (Rhymed Prose)
- v 28a, 28b (Sinai)
  
- 2-3 iv 468b (Rhetoric and the q)
  
- 3 i 163a (Art and Architecture and the q)
- iii 339b (Mecca); 491a (Myths and Legends in the q)
- iv 103a (Pit); 482b (Rhymed Prose); 515b (Sacred Precincts)
- v 373b (Trips and Voyages)
  
- 4 i 213a (Beauty)
- ii 328a (God and his Attributes)
- iv 467a (Rhetoric and the q)
- v 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
  
- 4-5 i 450a (Cosmology)
- iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
  
- 6 i 406a (Consolation)
- iv 454b (Reward and Punishment); 466b (Rhetoric and the q)
  
- 7 iii 136b (Last Judgment)
  
- 8 i 516a (Decision)
- ii 321a (God and his Attributes)
- iii 64b (Judgment)
- v 102b (Sovereignty)

## SŪRAT AL-‘ALAQ (96)

- i 238a (Blood and Blood Clot)
- ii 381a (Ḥadīth and the q)
- iii 130b (Language and Style of the q); 584b (Orality)
- iv 368a (Recitation of the q)
- v 168b (Sūra); 201a (Teaching)



- 1        i 208b (Basmala); 329a (Chronology and the Q)  
           ii 319a, 326b (God and his Attributes)  
           iii 443a (Muḥammad)  
           iv 217b (Prayer); 470a (Rhetoric and the Q)  
           v 169b (Sūra)
- 1-2      i 451a (Cosmology)  
           ii 81b (Everyday Life, Q In)  
           iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 1-3      iii 190b (Literacy)
- 1-5      i 293b (Cave); 320b, 326a (Chronology and the Q)  
           ii 181a (Fasting); 259a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
           iii 188b (Literacy); 455b (Muḥammad)  
           iv 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 470b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
           v 403b (Uncertainty)
- 2        i 81a (Anatomy); 238a (Blood and Blood Clot); 240a (Bloodshed); 476b (Creation)  
           ii 328a (God and his Attributes)  
           v 267a (Theology and the Q)
- 4        i 392b (Computers and the Q)  
           ii 26a (Epigraphy); 545a (Instruments)  
           iv 262b (Preserved Tablet)  
           v 201a, 201b (Teaching); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
- 4-5      iii 103a (Knowledge and Learning); 189a (Literacy)
- 5        v 201a (Teaching)
- 6        i 449b (Cosmology)
- 6-7      v 204b (Teaching)
- 6-8      v 446b (Vision and Blindness)
- 7        i 241b (Boast)
- 8        ii 91b (Everyday Life, Q In)
- 9        ii 261a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
           iv 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
- 9-10    iv 455b (Reward and Punishment)  
           v 170a (Sūra)
- 9-19    iii 454b (Muḥammad)  
           iv 331b (Quraysh)
- 10      iv 487a (Ritual and the Q); 577a (Servants)
- 14      iv 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
- 17      v 36b (Sūra and the Q)
- 18      ii 348a, 352b (Grammar and the Q); 417b (Hell and Hellfire)  
           v 119a (Spiritual Beings)

- 19     I 254a (Bowling and Prostration)  
        II 142b (Exhortations)  
        III 567b (Obedience)  
        IV 470b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
        V 169b (Sūra); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)

## SŪRAT AL-QADR (97)

- I 178b (Ascension); 322a (Chronology and the Q)  
 II 183a (Fasting)  
 III 328a (Material Culture and the Q)  
 IV 342b (Ramaḍān)  
 V 116a, 117a (Spirit); 168b (Sūra); 272a (Theology and the Q)
- 1       II 181b (Fasting)  
        III 414a (Months); 442a (Muḥammad); 537b (Night of Power)  
        IV 292b, 293a (Prophets and Prophethood); 343b, 344a (Ramaḍān)  
        V 284b (Time)
- 1-2     IV 102a, 102b (Pit)  
        V 80a (Soothsayer)
- 1-3     I 326a (Chronology and the Q); 501b (Day, Times of)  
        II 268b (Freedom and Predestination); 381b (Ḥadīth and the Q)
- 1-5     I 178a (Ascension)  
        IV 34a (Peace); 343a, 346b (Ramaḍān)  
        V 431b (Vigil)
- 2       V 203a (Teaching)
- 3       II 84a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
        III 222a (Literature and the Q); 410a, 413b (Months)  
        V 116b (Spirit); 475b (Weights and Measures)
- 3-5     II 204b (Festivals and Commemorative Days)
- 4       I 87a, 87b (Angel); 178a (Ascension)  
        II 278b (Gabriel); 443b (Holy Spirit)  
        III 293b (Mary)  
        IV 343a (Ramaḍān)  
        V 81a (Soul); 115b, 116a, 116b (Spirit); 266a, 272a (Theology and the Q)
- 4-5     II 84a (Everyday Life, Q In)  
        V 240b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 5       I 503b (Day, Times of)  
        III 417a, 417b (Morning)  
        IV 107a (Planets and Stars)  
        V 282b (Time)

## SŪRAT AL-BAYYINA (98)

- i 223b (Belief and Unbelief); 322a (Chronology and the q)
- iii 324a (Material Culture and the q)
- iv 86b (Philosophy and the q)
- 1 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
- iv 36b (People of the Book); 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 286a (Proof); 409b (Religious Pluralism and the q)
- 1-2 iv 569b (Scrolls)
- 1-4 iv 570a (Scrolls)
- 2 i 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)
- ii 545a (Instruments)
- iii 190a (Literacy)
- iv 505b (Ritual Purity); 570a (Scrolls)
- 2-3 iii 189b (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad)
- 3 iii 508a, 509a (Names of the q)
- 4 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
- iv 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 286a (Proof)
- 5 i 66b (Almsgiving)
- ii 366a (Grammar and the q); 402b (Ḥanīf)
- iv 416a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 482b (Rhymed Prose)
- 6 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
- ii 54b (Eternity); 210a (Fire)
- v 340a (Transitoriness)
- 6-7 i 224a (Belief and Unbelief); 478b (Creation)
- 7 iv 431b (Responsibility)
- 7-8 i 406a (Consolation)
- 8 ii 54b (Eternity); 196b (Fear)
- v 340a (Transitoriness); 464b (Water)

## SŪRAT AL-ZALZALA (99)

- i 322a, 322b (Chronology and the q)
- ii 178a (Famine)
- iv 86b (Philosophy and the q)
- v 80a (Soothsayer); 117a (Spirit); 168b (Sūra); 183b (Symbolic Imagery); 274a (Theology and the q); 420b (Verse)
- 1-2 v 283b (Time)
- 1-3 ii 257b (Form and Structure of the q)
- 1-5 ii 252b (Form and Structure of the q)

- 1-8 I 522b (Destiny)  
 III 531b (Nature as Signs)  
 IV 435a (Resurrection)
- 2 I 114b (Apocalypse)  
 III 228a (Load or Burden)
- 4 II 258a (Form and Structure of the Q); 435b (History and the Q)  
 III 518a (Narratives)
- 4-5 IV 293b (Prophets and Prophethood)
- 4-7 V 274a (Theology and the Q)
- 5 IV 217a (Prayer); 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)
- 6 II 258a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 6-8 III 379a (Mercy)
- 7 II 77a (Ethics and the Q); 545b (Instruments)  
 III 409a (Money)
- 7-8 I 99b (Animal Life)  
 II 330b (God and his Attributes)  
 III 334b (Measurement)  
 IV 458a (Reward and Punishment)  
 V 473b (Weights and Measures)
- 8 II 545b (Instruments)  
 III 409a (Money)

## SŪRAT AL-‘ĀDIYĀT (100)

- I 322a, 322b (Chronology and the Q)  
 II 263a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 IV 86b (Philosophy and the Q); 465b (Rhetoric and the Q); 478b (Rhymed Prose)  
 V 168b (Sūra); 420b (Verse)
- 1 IV 465a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 1-3 IV 479b (Rhymed Prose)
- 1-4 V 282a (Time)
- 1-5 II 256a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
 IV 464b (Rhetoric and the Q)  
 V 80a (Soothsayer)
- 1-11 IV 480b (Rhymed Prose)
- 3 I 504a (Day, Times of)  
 II 144a (Expeditions and Battles)  
 III 417a (Morning)  
 IV 465a (Rhetoric and the Q)  
 V 281a (Time)

- 4-5    iv    8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 5       iv    465a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 6       i     449b (Cosmology)  
iv    483a (Rhymed Prose)
- 6-11   ii    372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)  
iv    464b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 8       iv    288b (Property)
- 9       i     263b (Burial); 449b (Cosmology)  
iii   138b (Last Judgment)  
iv    465b (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 9-10   iv    479b (Rhymed Prose)
- 9-11   ii    258a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 10      iv    465b (Rhetoric and the Q)

### SŪRAT AL-QĀRI‘A (101)

- i    322b (Chronology and the Q)
- ii   178b (Famine); 263a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- iv   86b (Philosophy and the Q); 100a, 103a (Pit); 178a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 246b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)
- v    168b (Sūra); 183b (Symbolic Imagery)
- 1       iii   137a (Last Judgment); 197a, 203a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 1-2    ii    365b (Grammar and the Q)
- 1-3    v     80a (Soothsayer); 425b (Verse)  
i     113a (Apocalypse)  
iv    102a, 102b (Pit); 469a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 1-5    iv    100a (Pit)
- 1-11   v     183b (Symbolic Imagery)
- 2       iii   137a (Last Judgment)
- 2-3    iii   203a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 3       iii   137a (Last Judgment)  
v     203a (Teaching)
- 4       i     100a (Animal Life)  
iii   209a (Literature and the Q)  
v     15b (Simile); 283b (Time); 425b (Verse)
- 4-5    i     178b (Ascension)  
iv    8a (Pairs and Pairing); 86b (Philosophy and the Q)
- 4-11   i     522b (Destiny)

- 5        I    346b (Clothing)  
           III 138b (Last Judgment); 209a (Literature and the Q)
- 5-8      V    119a (Spiritual Beings)
- 6        II    545b (Instruments)  
           III 178a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 334b (Measurement)
- 6-7      II    258a (Form and Structure of the Q)  
           III 70a (Justice and Injustice); 275b (Markets)  
           IV 100a (Pit); 454b (Reward and Punishment)
- 6-9      III 140b (Last Judgment)  
           IV 2b, 8b (Pairs and Pairing); 101b (Pit)  
           V    313b (Trade and Commerce)
- 6-11     II    48b (Eschatology)  
           IV 100a (Pit)  
           V    251b (Textual Criticism of the Q); 425b (Verse)
- 8        III 178a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 334b (Measurement)  
           IV 454b (Reward and Punishment)
- 8-9      II    258a (Form and Structure of the Q)
- 8-11     IV 100b (Pit)
- 9        II    414b (Hell and Hellfire)  
           IV 101a, 101b (Pit)  
           V    252a (Textual Criticism of the Q)
- 9-11     IV 102a (Pit); 469a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 11       II    414b (Hell and Hellfire); 455b (Hot and Cold)  
           IV 103a (Pit)

## SŪRAT AL-TAKĀTHUR (102)

- I    241b (Boast); 322a, 322b (Chronology and the Q)  
       IV 86b (Philosophy and the Q)  
       V    168b (Sūra)
- 1-3      I    241b (Boast)
- 2        V    448a (Visiting)
- 3-4      IV 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 5        V    404a (Uncertainty)
- 6        I    241b (Boast)
- 7        V    404a (Uncertainty)  
           II 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
- 8        I    241b (Boast)  
           III 62b (Joy and Misery)

## SŪRAT AL-‘AŞR (103)

- I 197b (Bahā’īs); 322b (Chronology and the Q); 499a (Day, Times of)
- II 268a (Freedom and Predestination)
- III 194a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- IV 246b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)
- 1 I 36a, 36b (Afternoon); 444a (Cosmology); 504a (Day, Times of)
- IV 219a (Prayer)
- V 80a (Soothsayer); 281b, 282a (Time)
- 2 II 161b (Failure); 173b (Fall of Man)
- 2-3 IV 457a (Reward and Punishment)

## SŪRAT AL-HUMAZA (104)

- I 322b (Chronology and the Q)
- II 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
- V 80a (Soothsayer)
- 1 II 261b (Form and Structure of the Q); 344a (Gossip)
- IV 496a (Ritual and the Q)
- 1-2 II 259b, 261b (Form and Structure of the Q); 351a (Grammar and the Q)
- IV 470a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 1-3 III 578b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 2 IV 455b (Reward and Punishment)
- 3 V 340a (Transitoriness)
- 3-4 IV 117a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
- 4 II 210b (Fire); 414b (Hell and Hellfire)
- III 203a (Literary Structures of the Q)
- 4-5 I 526a (Devil)
- IV 102a, 102b, 103b (Pit)
- V 80a (Soothsayer)
- 4-6 IV 102b (Pit); 469a (Rhetoric and the Q)
- 5 II 210b (Fire)
- III 203b (Literary Structures of the Q)
- V 203a (Teaching)
- 5-6 II 210b (Fire)
- 5-9 II 211a (Fire); 414b (Hell and Hellfire)
- 8-9 II 210b (Fire)

## SŪRAT AL-FĪL (105)

- i 4a, 4b (Abraha); 93b, 98b (Animal Life); 322b (Chronology and the q)
  - ii 129b (Exegesis of the q: Early Modern and Contemporary); 259b (Form and Structure of the q); 490b (Ilāf)
  - iii 58b (Journey); 518a, 518b (Narratives); 534a (Nature as Signs)
  - iv 44b, 45b, 46a (People of the Elephant); 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
  - v 168b, 171b (Sūra); 374a (Trips and Voyages)
- 1 ii 307b (Geography)
  - iii 524a (Narratives)
  - iv 257b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q)
- 1-2 iii 128b (Language and Style of the q)
- 1-5 ii 146a, 148a (Expeditions and Battles); 212b (Fire)
- 2 ii 162a (Failure)
  - iv 103a (Pit); 482b (Rhymed Prose)
- 3 i 101a (Animal Life)
  - ii 348a (Grammar and the q)
- 3-4 i 98b (Animal Life); 340a (Clay)
- 4 ii 411a (Heaven and Sky)
  - iii 383b (Metals and Minerals)
  - v 129a, 130a (Stone); 258a (Theology and the q)
- 5 v 16a, 18b (Simile)

## SŪRAT QURAYSH (106)

- i 290a (Caravan); 322b (Chronology and the q)
  - iii 338a, 338b, 339b (Mecca)
  - iv 45b (People of the Elephant); 495b (Ritual and the q); 572a (Seasons)
  - v 168b (Sūra); 373b (Trips and Voyages)
- 1 i 444a (Cosmology)
  - iii 338a (Mecca)
  - iv 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 329a (Quraysh)
- 1-2 ii 307b (Geography); 489b (Ilāf)
  - iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
- 1-5 iv 34b (Peace)
- 2 i 290a (Caravan)
  - iii 58b (Journey)
  - iv 572a (Seasons)
- 3 i 329a (Chronology and the q)
  - ii 319a (God and his Attributes)
  - iii 77b, 79a (Ka'ba)



- iv 46a (People of the Elephant); 52b (People of the House); 288a (Property); 470a (Rhetoric and the q)
- 3-4 i 218b (Belief and Unbelief)
- ii 143a (Exhortations); 490a (Īlāf)
- iv 46a (People of the Elephant); 515b (Sacred Precincts)

### SŪRAT AL-MĀ'ŪN (107)

- i 322a (Chronology and the q)
- v 168b (Sūra); 436a (Virtue)
- 1 iii 136b (Last Judgment)
- iv 470a (Rhetoric and the q)
- 1-7 ii 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
- 2 iii 603a (Orphans)
- iv 455b (Reward and Punishment)
- 2-3 ii 261b (Form and Structure of the q)
- 2-7 v 172a (Sūra)
- 3 ii 216b (Food and Drink)
- v 196b (Taxation)
- 4 ii 261b (Form and Structure of the q)
- iv 218a (Prayer)
- 4-5 iv 224b (Prayer)
- v 170a (Sūra)
- 4-7 i 327b (Chronology and the q)
- ii 68b (Ethics and the q)
- iv 470a (Rhetoric and the q)
- 5-7 ii 261b (Form and Structure of the q)

### SŪRAT AL-KAWTHAR (108)

- i 197b (Bahā'īs); 209b (Basmala); 322b (Chronology and the q)
- iii 130b (Language and Style of the q); 194a (Literary Structures of the q); 339b (Mecca)
- iv 23b (Parody of the q); 32a (Patriarchy); 61a (Persian Literature and the q); 178a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 601b (Shī'ism and the q)
- v 36b (Sīra and the q); 168b (Sūra)
- 1 i 88b (Angel)
- ii 283b (Garden); 395a (Ḥadīth and the q)
- iii 141a (Last Judgment); 446b (Muḥammad)
- iv 23b (Parody of the q)
- v 36b (Sīra and the q); 125a (Springs and Fountains)

- 2     I   327b (Chronology and the Q)  
       II  143a (Exhortations)  
       III 339a (Mecca)  
       IV 216b, 218a (Prayer); 487a (Ritual and the Q)  
       V  170b (Sūra)
- 3     I   115a (Apologetics)  
       II  362b (Grammar and the Q)  
       III 32a (Jews and Judaism)

### SŪRAT AL-KĀFIRŪN (109)

- I  373b, 375b, 381b (Community and Society in the Q)  
 IV  8b (Pairs and Pairing)  
 V  290b (Tolerance and Coercion)
- 1-4  IV  238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)
- 4     IV  578b (Servants)
- 6     I   224a (Belief and Unbelief); 373b (Community and Society in the Q)  
       II  151a (Expeditions and Battles)  
       III 39a (Jihād); 228b (Load or Burden)  
       IV 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 400b, 415a, 415b (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 478b (Rhymed Prose)  
       V  291a, 291b, 293a, 294a (Tolerance and Coercion); 573b (Zealotry)

### SŪRAT AL-NAṢR (110)

- II  180a (Farewell Pilgrimage); 385a (Ḥadīth and the Q)  
 III 194a (Literary Structures of the Q); 457a (Muḥammad); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 1     I   399a, 400a (Conquest)  
       IV  176a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)
- 1-3  IV  332b (Quraysh)
- 2     I   436a (Conversion)  
       III 457a (Muḥammad)
- 3     II  245a (Forgiveness)  
       III 378b (Mercy)  
       IV 426b (Repentance and Penance)

### SŪRAT AL-MASAD (111)

- II  176b (Family of the Prophet); 263a (Form and Structure of the Q); 418a (Hell and Hell-fire)  
 IV  309a (Provocation); 330a (Quraysh); 478a (Rhymed Prose)  
 V  80a (Soothsayer); 168b (Sūra)

- 1     i   20a (Abū Lahab); 491b (Curse)  
       ii  261b (Form and Structure of the q); 401b (Hand); 439a (History and the q)  
       iii 217b (Literature and the q)  
       iv  216b (Prayer); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 470a (Rhetoric and the q);  
       478a (Rhymed Prose)  
       v   172a (Sūra)
- 1-2   v   467b (Wealth)
- 1-5   iii  577a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
- 2     iii  217b (Literature and the q)
- 4     ii  439a (History and the q)  
       v   241b (Textual Criticism of the q); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)
- 5     i   494b (Date Palm)  
       ii  546b (Instruments)

### SŪRAT AL-İKHLĀŞ (112)

- i   115a (Apologetics); 170b (Art and Architecture and the q); 264b, 265a (Burial); 285b  
 (Calligraphy); 322a (Chronology and the q)
- ii  29a, 34b, 36a, 37b, 39a (Epigraphy); 87b, 96a (Everyday Life, q In); 393b (Ḥadīth and  
 the q); 461b (House, Domestic and Divine)
- iii 31b (Jews and Judaism); 99a (Kinship); 197a (Literary Structures of the q); 299a, 300b,  
 322b (Material Culture and the q); 467a (Mu'tazila)
- iv  33b (Patriarchy); 78b (Philosophy and the q); 159a (Polytheism and Atheism); 174b (Pop-  
 ular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 369b (Recitation of the q); 387a (Reciters of the q);  
 493b (Ritual and the q)
- v   151a (Şūfism and the q); 334b (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies); 503b (Witnessing  
 and Testifying)
- 1     ii  361a (Grammar and the q); 465a (Humor)  
       v   141a (Şūfism and the q); 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)
- 1-2   ii  359b (Grammar and the q)
- 1-3   iii  299b (Material Culture and the q)  
       v   264a (Theology and the q)
- 1-4   ii  38b (Epigraphy); 329b (God and his Attributes)  
       iii 556b, 559a (Numismatics)  
       iv  79a (Philosophy and the q)
- 2     ii  54a (Eternity); 321b (God and his Attributes)  
       iv  238a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 482b (Rhymed Prose)
- 3     ii  54a (Eternity); 217a (Food and Drink)  
       v   369a (Trinity)
- 3-4   iv  480a (Rhymed Prose)

## SŪRAT AL-FALAQ (113)

- i 264a (Burial); 322a (Chronology and the *Q*); 499a (Day, Times of)
- ii 87b, 92b (Everyday Life, *Q* In); 189a (Fātiḥa); 393b (Ḥadīth and the *Q*)
- iii 247b, 248a, 248b (Magic); 416b (Morning); 535a (Nature as Signs)
- iv 165a, 173b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the *Q*); 233b (Prayer Formulas); 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of *Q* Studies); 369b (Recitation of the *Q*); 478a (Rhymed Prose); 493b, 495a, 495b (Ritual and the *Q*)
- v 80a (Soothsayer)
  
- 1 i 502a, 503b (Day, Times of)
- iii 417a, 418a (Morning)
- iv 184a (Possession and Possessions)
- v 281a, 282b (Time)
  
- 1-2 iv 308a (Protection)
  
- 1-5 iv 221b (Prayer)
  
- 3 iii 535a (Nature as Signs)
  
- 4 iv 486b, 488a (Ritual and the *Q*)
  
- 5 ii 25a (Envy); 154b (Eyes)

## SŪRAT AL-NĀS (114)

- i 264a (Burial); 322a (Chronology and the *Q*)
- ii 87b, 92b (Everyday Life, *Q* In); 189a (Fātiḥa); 393b (Ḥadīth and the *Q*)
- iii 247b, 248a, 248b (Magic); 300a (Material Culture and the *Q*)
- iv 165a, 173b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the *Q*); 233b (Prayer Formulas); 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of *Q* Studies); 369b (Recitation of the *Q*); 493b, 495a (Ritual and the *Q*)
- v 80a (Soothsayer)
  
- 1 i 329a (Chronology and the *Q*)
- iv 184a (Possession and Possessions)
- v 172a (Sūra)
  
- 1-4 iv 308a (Protection)
  
- 1-6 iv 216b (Prayer); 481a (Rhymed Prose)
  
- 2 iii 91b (Kings and Rulers)
  
- 3 i 329a (Chronology and the *Q*)
  
- 4 i 526a (Devil)
  
- 4-5 v 479a (Whisper)
  
- 4-6 iv 480a (Rhymed Prose)
  
- 6 iii 46b (Jinn)
- iv 7b (Pairs and Pairing)



